

929.05

NE

v.48

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS
LIBRARY

Class	Book	Volume
929.05	NE	48

F 11-20M

Return this book on or before the
Latest Date stamped below.

Theft, mutilation, and underlining of books
are reasons for disciplinary action and may
result in dismissal from the University.

University of Illinois Library

NOV - 6 1967

JAN 31 1970

JAN 31 1972

The person charging this material is responsible for its return to the library from which it was withdrawn on or before the **Latest Date** stamped below.

Theft, mutilation, and underlining of books are reasons for disciplinary action and may result in dismissal from the University.

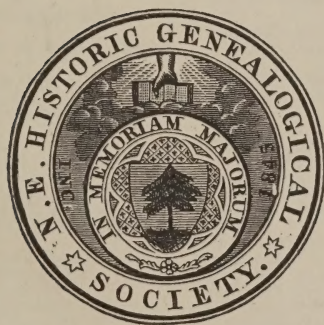
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS LIBRARY AT URBANA-CHAMPAIGN

APR 6 1978
APR 5 1978

THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER

1894

VOLUME XLVIII



BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY

1894

7556

Book Notices—

- Perkins's History of Handel and Haydn Society, 95
 Phillimore's Pedigree Forms, 364
 Phillimore's Stiff Family, 367
 Phillimore's Trotman Family, 235
 Phillimore's Watts Family, 367
 Piper's Genealogy of Elisha Piper, 479
 Plumb's The Plumbs, 234
 Poole's Descendants of Edward Poole of Weymouth, 235
 Poor-Poore Family Gathering, 99
 Raymond's Souvenir of Sherburne Centennial Celebration, 98
 Raymond's Washington at Tarrytown, 98
 Records and Papers of New London County Historical Society, 365
 Records of Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh, N. J., 160
 Register of Society of Colonial Wars, 366
 Rich's Rich Genealogy, 367
 Ripley's Ingersolls of Hampshire, 235
 Rowland's Life of George Mason, 92
 Runyan's Osborn Family, 368
 Runyan's Runyan Family, 368
 Salisbury's Family-Histories and Genealogies, 89
 Sanborn's Kirkland or Kirtland Family, 235
 Sanford's Sanford Genealogy, 367
 Savary's Savary Genealogy, 234
 Sharpes, The, 235
 Sharp's Upton Court and Perkins Family, 234
 Sketch of Life of Caleb Davis Bradlee, 99
 Smith's Index Library, 362
 Start's Start Family, 479
 Stearns's Mesheek Weare, 364
 Stearns's Stearns Family Record, 367
 Stockbridge's Memorials of the Mauran Family, 234
 Stuart's Duncan Stuart Family, 367
 Talcott's Talcott Papers, 94
 Treat's Treat Family, 233
 Trowbridge's Hoadley Genealogy, 367
 Twichell's Some Old Puritan Love-Letters, 100
 Upton's Upton Family Records, 367
 Waite's Wait Genealogy, 235
 Walker's Diary of Rev. Daniel Wadsworth, 478
 Weston Records, 233
 Whitcomb's Whitcomb Memorial, 367
 Wills of English Pynchons, 479
 Wilson's Wilson Genealogy, 367
 Bott, Query, 215
 Bowdoin College, Medical Graduates, Query, 76
 Brackett, Query, 219
 Bradstreet, Ancestry of Gov. Simon, 168
 Braley, Query, 75
 Bryant, Descendants of John Briant, of Scituate, Mass., 46
 British Officers Serving in America, 1754-1774, 36, 157, 219, 299, 424
 Broad, Thomas, Query, 218
 Brown, Joanna, Query, 219
 Burials at Warren and Barrington, R. I., 442
 Butler, Query, 349
 Campbells of Craignish, 469
 Carwithen, Query, 466
 Christmas at the Isles of Shoals, Note, 73
 Clark, Mrs., Escape from Indians, Query, 468
 Clark, Query, 219
 Codman, Rev. John, D. D., 409
 Coffin, Query, 77
 Connecticut Historical Society Collections, 220
 Contributors and contributions to Volume XLVIII.—
 Alden, Mrs. Charles L.
 Letter of Jonathan Alden of Marshfield (1722), 310
 Snow Genealogy, 71, 188

Contributors and contributions—

- Banks, Charles Edward.
 Diary of Rev. William Homes of Chilmark, 446
 Martin's or Martha's Vineyard? 201
 Barrett, Joseph H.
 President Lincoln's Ancestry, 327
 Bent, Allen H.
 The Bent Family, 288
 Bradlee, Caleb Davis.
 George Cheyne Shattuck, M.D., 277
 Briggs, Charles E.
 Memoranda by Robert Foster of Kingstons, Mass., 182
 Bryant, Percy.
 Descendants of John Briant of Scituate, Mass., 46
 Byington, Ezra Hoyt.
 Necrology of New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 83, 224, 351, 470
 Colburn, Jeremiah.
 Excise on Bread in Boston in 1734, 20
 DeCosta, B. F.
 A Fresh Note on the New-England Primer, 64
 Morton's New-English Canaan, 329
 Field, Osgood.
 Matthew Field of London, Mercer, 331
 Ford, Worthington Chauncey.
 British Officers Serving in America (1754-1774), 36, 157, 299, 424
 Gordon, George Augustus.
 Ancient Line Feilde of Charlestown, 57
 Green, Samuel A.
 Lakin Family, 444
 Greenwood, Isaac J.
 Gov. Simon Bradstreet's Ancestry, 168
 Maverick Family, 207
 Hack, Christopher A.
 William Hack and his Descendants, 453
 Hardy, Charles C.
 Deaths in Stratham, N. H., 27, 337
 Harris, Edward Doubleday.
 Dorothy Stanton, 421
 James, Edward W.
 Inscriptions at Norfolk, Va., 17, 336
 Letter of William Stevens, 1795, a Seaman Impressed by the British, 456
 Leavitt, Emily Wilder.
 Rev. William Adams of Madison Square Church, New York City, 190
 Leeds, B. Frank.
 Inscriptions in the Old Protestant Graveyard at St. Augustine, Fla., 53, 461
 Morrison, Leonard Allison.
 Descendants of Daniel Morrison of Newbury, Mass., 413
 Noyes, James Atkins.
 Noyes Inscription and Memoranda, 18
 Perrin, James H.
 Kellogg Families of Colchester, Conn., 59
 Sanborn, Victor C.
 The Kirtland or Kirkland Family, 66
 Savage, James Francis.
 Family of John Savage of Middletown, Conn., 311
 Savary, Alfred W.
 Family of Edison, the Inventor, 199
 Sheldon, George.
 Three Letters written by Gov. Leverett in 1675, 316
 Stanton, Harriet A.
 Aged Residents of Stonington, Conn., 322
 Thurston, Ariel Standish.
 Some Descendants of Rev. John Robinson of Leyden, Holland, 204
 Todd, William C.
 Rev. Stephen Peabody and Wife, of Atkinson, N. H., 171
 Trask, William Blake.
 Letters of Col. Thomas Westbrook and Others, 31, 184, 280, 436
 Memoir of David Clapp, 145

Index of Subjects.

v

Contributors and contributions—

- Washington, Col. Thornton A.
- The Swords of Washington, 21
- Waters, Henry F.
- Genealogical Gleanings in England, 105, 241, 373, 481
- Watkins, Walter K.
- Abstracts of Early Wills in Suffolk Co., Mass., 323, 457
- Woodbury, Charles Levi.
- Memoir of Hon. Levi Woodbury, LL.D., 9
- Cook, Query, 78
- Crane, Epitaphs, Note, 212
- Curow or Curoe, Query, 218

- Davies, Thomas, Note, 212
- Day, Query, 78
- Deaths in Stratham, N. H., 27, 337
- Denison Family, Souvenir Spoon of, 80
- Descendants of Daniel Morrison of Newbury, 413
- Descendants of John Briant of Scituate, Mass., 46
- Descendants of Rev. John Robinson of Leyden, Holland, 204
- Dewey, Query, 78
- Diary of Rev. William Holmes of Chilmark, 446
- Dickinson, Query, 78
- Dorothy Stanton, 421
- Dudley Family Relics, 80
- Dwight, Note, 466

- Edison, the Inventor, Connection of Family with Digby, N. S., 199
- Elliot, Apostle, Discovery of Birthplace of, 80
- Ellis, Query, 318
- Errata, 104, 240, 372, 460, 480
- Excise on Bread in Boston in 1734, 20

- Family of John Savage of Middletown, Conn., 311
- Family Records, Note, 211
- Field, Matthew of London, Mercer, 331
- Fiske Family, Query, 218
- Foote, Correction, 81
- Fort Defiance, Centenary of, 348
- Foster, Memoranda by Robert, of Kingston, Mass., 182
- Francis Family Record, Note, 345
- Fuller, Note, 345
- Fuller, Query, 218, 468

- Gannett, Query, 75
- Genealogical Gleanings in England, 105, 241, 373, 481

Genealogies—

- Adams, 190
- Bent, 288
- Bradford, 196
- Briant, 46
- Hack, 453
- Kellogg, 59
- Kirtland or Kirkland, 66
- Morrison, 413
- Savage, 311
- Snow, 71, 188

Genealogies in preparation—

- Balch, 81
- Boardman, 220
- Buzzell, 220
- Cowles, 220
- Dodge, 220
- Fairweather, 81
- Hamblen, 81
- Harriman, 81
- Hitchcock, 81
- Hubbard, 350
- Lamborn, 220
- Lauman, 220

- Gilbert, Daniel, Query, 218
- Gilmore, Query, 216
- Gloucester, Marriages in (1729), 420
- Gorham, Note, 213

- Hack, William and his Descendants, 453
- Hallett-Fones, Query, 216
- Hanford, Esther, Reply, 79
- Hazard, Query, 218
- Heraldry, 219
- Hibbins, Note, 74
- Historical Intelligence, 79, 219, 348, 469
- Historical Societies, Proceedings of—
- Connecticut, 223
- Maine, 82, 224, 470
- Maine Genealogical, 223
- New-England Historic Genealogical, 81, 221, 350
- New Haven Colony, 83
- Old Colony, 82, 222, 351
- Rhode Island, 83, 222, 351, 470
- Wyoming Historical and Genealogical, 224
- Holmes, Note, 466
- Hubbard, Thomas, Query, 213
- Hyde, Query, 214

Illustrations—

- Noyes Arms, 19
- Noyes Inscription, 18
- Plat of the Ancient Line Feilde of Charles-town, 56
- Power's Bust of Levi Woodbury, 9
- Pyncheon Arms, 255
- Autographs:
- Briant, John, 46
- Clap, David, 145
- Clap, Nathaniel, 145
- Clapp, David, 145, 146
- Clapp, Nicholas, 145
- Shattuck, Geo. C., 277

Portraits:

- Clapp, David, 145
- Codman, John, 409
- Shattuck, George Cheyne, 277

Tabular Pedigrees:

- Bott, 215
- Browne, 269
- May, 215
- Meredith, 332
- Mowilson, 405
- Pinchon, 260
- Stephen, 257
- Indian Affairs in Maine, 31, 184, 280, 436
- Ingersoll, Query, 75
- Inscriptions at Norfolk, Va., 17, 336, 469
- Inscriptions in Old Protestant Graveyard at St. Augustine, Fla., 53, 461

- Jackson, Query, 348
- Jaques, Richard, Reply, 79

- Kellogg, Correction, 81
- Kellogg, Query, 78
- Kellogg Families of Colchester, Conn., 59
- King, Note, 212
- King, Query, 214
- Kingsley, Mary, Query, 219
- Kirtland or Kirkland Family, 66

Lakin Family, 444

- Lamb, Query, 467
- Letter of William Stevens, 1795, a Seaman Impressed by the British, 456
- Letters—

- Alden, Jonathan, 310
- Bohn, John H., 331
- Browning, Charles H., 344
- Canedy, William, 186
- Dummer, William, 35, 184, 186
- Hubbard, Daniel, 465
- Jones, Paul, 461
- Leverett, John, 319-321
- Minot, John, 31
- Mountfort, Edmund, 185
- Pyncheon, John, 317
- Sanders, Thomas, 185
- Stacey, Samuel, 35
- Stevens, William, 456
- Tucker, H. W., 329

Letters—

- Upham, William P., 318
 Washington, J. B., 25
 Washington, Samuel T., 23
 Wenungenit, 280
 Westbrook, Thomas, 35, 185
 Willard, J., 34
 Letters of Col. Thomas Westbrook and Others,
 31, 184, 280, 436
 Letters written by Gov. Leverett in 1675, 316
 Lincoln, Ancestry of President, 327
 Lincoln County Probate Records, 80
 Longbottom, Query, 77
 Low, Query, 75

- Maine, Bibliography of, 348
 Maine, Indian Affairs in, 31, 184, 280, 436
 Markham, Queries, 347
 Marriages in Gloucester, Mass., (1729), 420
 Marshall's Genealogist's Guide, 79
 Martin's or Martha's Vineyard? 201, 468
 Mason, Query, 219
 Mass. Medical Society, Query, 467
 Maverick Family, 207
 May, Query, 215
 Memoirs—

- Clapp, David, 145
 Codman, John, 409
 Shattuck, George Cheyne, 277
 Woodbury, Levi, 9
 Memoranda by Robert Foster of Kingston,
 Mass., 182
 Miller, Query, 78
 Morton, Query, 217
 Morton's New English Canaan, 329
 Muster Rolls, 280-288, 436-441

Neal, Query, 215

Necrology of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society—

- Allen, Stephen Merrill, 472
 Anderson, John Farwell, 88
 Armstrong, Samuel Turell, 88
 Avery, Abraham, 87
 Avery, George Whitfield, 86
 Beckwith, Henry Truman, 354
 Bell, Charles Henry, 225
 Bell, John James, 225
 Billings, Frederick, 88
 Blake, Charles Morris, 88
 Blasland, Edward B., 473
 Brockett, Linus Pierpont, 354
 Burrage, Alvah Augustus, 358
 Burrell, Randall Gardner, 360
 Chapin, Nathaniel Gates, 358
 Colburn, Jeremiah, 88
 Cordner, John, 473
 Crehore, Charles Frederic, 357
 Fowler, Samuel Page, 88
 French, Francis Ormond, 356
 Gaston, William, 351
 Haven, Franklin, 474
 Healy, John Plumer, 88
 Jones, Horatio Gates, 355
 Kidder, Samuel, 353
 Lambert, Thomas Ricker, 89
 Means, James Howard, 470
 Merrill, Giles, 225
 Millet, Asa, 86
 Montague, William Henry, 89
 Morse, Leopold, 85
 Nason, Elias, 89
 Nourse, Benjamin Franklin, 471
 Parkman, Francis, 84
 Parsons, Charles William, 475
 Peabody, Andrew Preston, 84
 Peck, Ira Ballou, 89
 Pratt, Francis Greenleaf, 353
 Rindge, Samuel Baker, 89
 Russ, Augustus, 228
 Safford, Nathaniel Foster, 89
 Tarbox, Increase Niles, 89
 Waters, Edwin Forbes, 354
 Weld, William Fletcher, 89

Necrology—

- Wheatland, Henry, 226
 Whitney, Henry Austin, 89
 Woodman, Cyrus, 89
 New-England Primer, A Fresh Note on, 64
 Norfolk, Va., Inscriptions at, 17, 336, 469
 Notes and Queries, 73, 210, 343, 465
 Noyes Inscription and Memoranda, 18
 Obituary Notices, see Necrology and Biographical Sketches.
 Olds, Query, 77
 Owen, Query, 216
 Paine, Query, 76
 Payne, Note, 210
 Peabody, Rev. Stephen and Wife, of Atkinson,
 N. H., 171
 Peyton, Reply, 79
 Phillips, Query, 77
 Phipps, Constantine, Query, 217
 Portraits, see Illustrations.
 Probate Forms of Massachusetts, 296
 Proposal of Marriage by Daniel Hubbard, Note,
 465
 Provincial Flag of Pennsylvania, Query, 349
 Pruden, Query, 77
 Queries, 74, 213, 347, 466
 Read, John, Query, 77
 Recent Publications, 101, 238, 371, 480
 Remick, Note, 220
 Replies, 78, 468
 Revolutionary Service, Note, 346
 Robinson, Some Descendants of Rev. John, of
 Leyden, Holland, 204
 Rolfe, Reply, 79
 Russell, Family Record of John R., Query, 215
 St. Augustine, Fla., Inscriptions in Old Protestant Graveyard, 53
 Sawyer, Query, 214
 Sharpe, Samuel, Query, 217
 Shaw, Note, 346
 Shaw, Query, 348
 Shays's Rebellion, Reminiscence of, Note, 346
 Sherman, Query, 74
 Smith, Query, 76, 215
 Snow Genealogy, 71, 188
 Soldiers in Philip's War, Reply, 78
 Soule, Query, 74
 Sparhawk, Note, 220
 Spencer, Query, 78
 Stanton, Dorothy, 421
 Stiff, Elias, Reply, 78
 Stonington, Conn., Aged Residents of, 322
 Stowell, Query, 214
 Stratham, N. H., Deaths in, 27, 337
 Suffolk Manorial Families, 220
 Suffolk Wills, abstracts of, 325, 457
 Swords of Washington, 21
 Tabular Pedigrees, see Illustrations.
 Taylor, Query, 348
 Town History in preparation, Deerfield, Mass.,
 349
 Towson, Note, 210
 Valentine, Mary, Query, 216
 Vincent's London, Reply, 469
 Virginia Genealogies and Charles H. Browning,
 Note, 343
 Wadleigh, Query, 75
 Walker-Odell, Query, 468
 Wall, Query, 219
 Wallace, Note, 210
 Warren, R. I., Burials at, 442
 Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England,
 105, 241, 373, 481—
 Abbott, John (1693), 275
 Argall, Samuel (1625), 483
 Arnold, Richard (1644), 374

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England—

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England—

Ashfield, Patience (1708), 406
 Aylett, Nicholas (1618), 396
 Ball, Anne (1654), 273
 Barnardiston, Nathaniel (1653), 379
 Barrett, Elizabeth (1594), 515
 Beamis, John (1604), 495
 Bell, Edward (1576), 247
 Bendish, Mary (1693), 275
 Bennett, Richard (1676), 114
 Benson, George (1632), 129
 Berrisford, Richard (1644), 374
 Bland, Elizabeth (1593), 111
 John (1680), 113
 Thomas (1618), 111
 (1674), 113
 (1700), 114
 Blande, John (1632), 112
 William (1596), 111
 Boylson, Thomas (1648), 105
 Boylston, Edward (1675), 107
 Thomas (1668), 106
 (1669), 107
 Breare, Jane (1665), 106
 Breedon, Jane (1632), 128
 Thomas (1689), 127
 Zacheus (1686), 127
 Brett, Thomas (1616), 251
 Browne, John (1596), 482
 Brownell, Johane (1590), 108
 Brumstead, Ann (1658), 127
 Brumsted, Thomas (1690), 127
 Bullocke, Edward (1621), 129
 Burnell, Hester (1664), 273
 Campe, John (1630), 399
 Carter, John (1650), 133
 Charleton, Philippa (1677), 378
 Colman, John (1565), 513
 Conyers, John (1604), 393
 Corham, John (1586), 138
 Dalyber, Robert (1633), 128
 Davey, Margaret (1614), 138
 Davie, Isabell (1657), 140
 John (1576), 137
 John (1678), 141
 (1728), 141
 Lawrence (1601), 138
 William (1707), 141
 Davies, Dorothea (1634), 253
 Davy, John (1693), 141
 Robert (1570), 137
 Davye, Gilbert (1585), 138
 John (1655), 139
 Doughtie, Francis (1634), 119
 Dyre, William (1690), 143
 Eliot, Edward (1596), 390
 James (1623), 398
 Eliote, John (1612), 395
 Elliott, John (1606), 394
 Elliot, Roger (1608), 395
 Elliott, Austin (1605), 394
 Bennett (1622), 396
 Nicholas (1618), 396
 Phillip (1591), 403
 Ellyot, George (1554), 386
 Ellyott, Thomas (1557), 389
 Elyot, George, (1611), 395
 Thomas (1554), 387
 Elyott, John (1557), 390
 Evered, Raife (1589), 248
 Eytleot, Hewgh (1613), 396
 Fawne, Dorothy (1666), 264
 Luke (1666), 263
 Fryer, Richard (1687), 263
 Fulalove, Margaret (1629), 121
 Goodwyn, Peter (1661), 385
 Grave, Elizabeth (1587), 499
 Grene, Thomas (1537), 385
 Gurdon, Robert (1579), 516
 Hacker, John (1654), 274
 Hall, John (1644), 373
 (1646), 374
 William (1596), 108
 Hamilton, Andrew (1741), 496

Hampton, Lawrence (1627), 272
 Harman, William (1592), 108
 Hart, Thomas (1704), 406
 Haynes, George (1584), 389
 John (1551), 388
 Herdson, Anne (1668), 136
 Hewett, Thomas (1576), 126
 Hext, Edward (1742), 498
 Highlord, Katherine (1648), 132
 Ingram, Mary (1644), 131
 Randolph (1644), 131
 Kaye, Matthew (1612), 503
 Lancaster, Robert (1685), 500
 Lane, Edmond (1604), 481
 Lucas, Bridget (1657), 276
 Maior, Jerman (1661), 383
 Moretoft, Valentine (1641), 382
 Morgan, Elizabeth (1633), 267
 John (1621), 267
 Morley, Robert (1602), 391
 Morris, Judith (1645), 118
 Mary (1653), 276
 Myllett, John (1604), 392
 Newell, Jane (1657), 134
 Newport, Christofer (1618), 271
 Christopher (1618), 270
 Northcote, Katherine (1685), 495
 Oldfield, John (1657), 265
 Owfeild, Katherine (1664), 265
 Samuel (1644), 265
 Parker, John (1627), 508
 Robert (1625), 507
 Thomas (1625), 508
 Parkins, Elizabeth (1653), 511
 Pettus, John (1614), 504
 Thomas (1618), 505
 Piggott, John (1639), 384
 Pinchion, Henry (1630), 253
 Pinchon, Edward (1627), 252
 John (1573), 246
 (1610), 250
 Mary (1651), 254
 Rose (1599), 249
 William (1612), 251
 Pole, Anne (1713), 493
 Carolus (1731), 493
 Dorothy (1651), 491
 Jane (1654), 492
 John (1708), 492
 William (1636), 490
 (1742), 494
 Poole, William (1587), 489
 Pordage, Joshua (1691), 384
 Power, Anne (1638), 110
 Anthony (1633), 109
 Stephen (1635), 110
 Pratt, John (1731), 500
 Priaulx, Peter (1686), 274
 Pynchon, John (1654), 254
 Nichas (1533), 241
 William (1662), 255
 Pynchyn, Wyllyam (1552), 242
 Radcliffe, Anthony (1628), 266
 Randell, Margaret (1646), 110
 Randolph, Barnard (1583), 481
 (1628), 484
 Edmond (1654), 486
 Edward (1703), 487
 John (1628), 485
 Thomas (1661), 487
 William (1647), 485
 Randolphe, Harbert (1604), 483
 Isabell (1685), 482
 Read, William (1656), 381
 Reede, Thomas (1657), 382
 Rich, Nathaniel (1636), 267
 Rous, Anthony (1555), 515
 St. Nicholas, Timothy (1606), 119
 Salter, George (1654), 128
 Saltonstall, Barnard (1632), 510
 Dorothy (1658), 511
 Jane (1619), 506
 John (1590), 500

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England—
Saltonstall—

- Mary (1748), 513
- Peter (1659), 511
- Richard (1601), 501
 - (1619), 505
 - (1667), 511
 - (1688), 512
- Samuel (1617), 504
- Susan (1612), 502
- Scott, John (1692), 379
- Scrogges, Edward (1622), 124
 - Francis (1585), 122
 - John (1593), 123
 - Thomas (1589), 123
- Scroggs, Ann (1641), 124
- Seabright, William (1620), 116
- Sewall, William (1624), 109
- Sidey, William (1713), 270
- Simpson, Anthony (1635), 376
 - Martin, (1693), 378
 - Percivall (1616), 375
- Simson, Martin (1665), 377
- Smith, Elizabeth (1694), 513
- Southcot, Humphry (1647), 139
- Southcott, Thomas (1621), 139
- Spencer, Alice (1543), 242
 - Daniel (1668), 405
- Stanley, Thomas (1607), 124
- Tatton, William (1665), 275
- Taylor, John (1742), 499
- Thorne, William (1650), 496
- Tuttle, John (1657), 143
- Tutty, William (1610), 142
- Ward, Bennett (1742), 496
- Webb, Benet (1604), 392
- Weston, Jerome (1604), 250
- Whetcombe, John (1598), 408
- Whitcombe, Symon (1637), 408
- White, Edmund (1632), 135
 - (1674), 136
- Wilkinson, Henry (1646), 117
- Wilson, Jane (1587), 248
 - Mary (1662), 135
 - Robert (1639), 129
 - Rowland (1649), 133
 - (1654), 133
 - Thomas (1582), 248
- Wraxhall, Abraham (1657), 374

Wattles, Richard, Query, 468

Weems, Note, 210

Welsh Tract, Settlement of, Query, 77

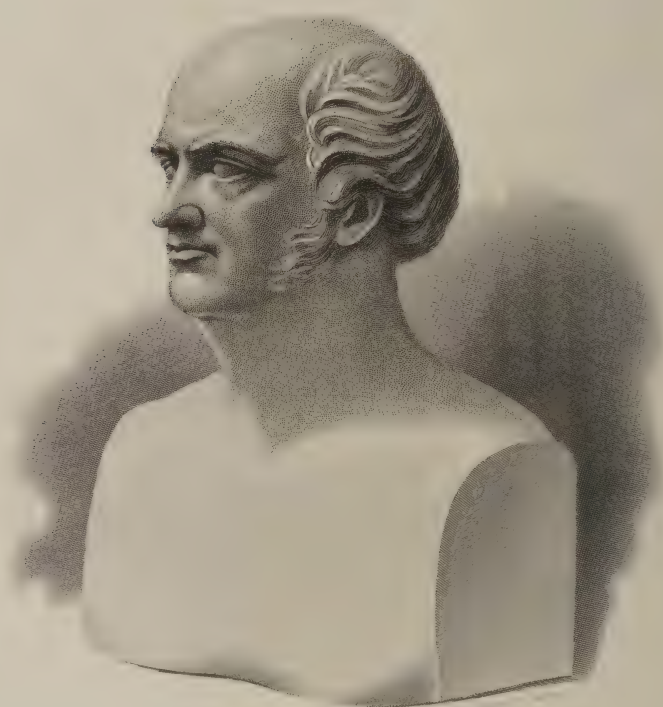
Wiley, Query, 215

Williams, Query, 77

Wills, Administrations and Abstracts—

See also Waters's Gleanings.

- Ballantyne, William (1667), 326
- Bragg, Jonathan (1669), 324
- Brah, George (1669), 325
- Brown, Hugh (1670), 325
- Chivers, Abraham (1669), 325
- Copp, William (1662), 459
- Craze, Richard (1670), 460
- Crocum, Francis (1669), 324
- Davenport, John (1670), 458
- Doble, Tobias (1669), 325
- Dunckle, Elnathan (1670), 459
- Fisher, Anthony (1670), 459
- Frairy, John (1670), 459
- French, Jacob (1669), 323
- Gay, Hezekiah (1669), 324
- Grose, Edmund (1670), 459
- Gross, Clement (1669), 326
- Hawkins, James (1670), 460
- Holdsworth, Joseph (1670), 458
- Jonson, Mary (1669), 326
- Kirtland, John (1616), 67
- Matthews, John (1670), 459
- May, John (1670), 460
- Miles, Richard (1670), 325
- Millard, Thomas (1670), 326
- Minot, John (1669), 325
- Moor, Joseph (1670), 458
- Pepper, John (1670), 458
- Phillips, Nicholas (1670), 460
- Savel, William (1669), 323
- Wardell, William (1670), 458
- Willis, Michael (1669), 324
- Wood, Nicholas (1670), 457
- Woodward, William (1669), 323
- Woody, John and Isaac (1670), 327
- Wood-Elderkin, Query, 348



NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

JANUARY, 1894.

MEMOIR OF HON. LEVI WOODBURY, LL.D.

By HON. CHARLES LEVI WOODBURY, of Boston.

It was observed by your Committee on Publication that although a memoir of Gov. Woodbury of New Hampshire had been published in the first volume of their Memorial Biographies, yet that the volumes of the REGISTER contained no adequate notice, and the writer was requested to supply a brief capitulation of this gentleman's career. Besides the memoir above referred to, three volumes of the writings, speeches, lectures and judicial opinions of Levi Woodbury were published immediately after his death. The congressional debates in which he participated, the Reports of the United States Supreme Court, Woodbury and Minot's Reports of the Circuit Court, and the documents submitted by the Treasury Department to Congress, will supply much not included in these volumes. His correspondence has not been edited.

Levi Woodbury was born in Francestown, New Hampshire, Dec. 2, 1789. His father, the Hon. Peter Woodbury, in youth had settled there, where he became a successful merchant and farmer. For thirty years he was an active magistrate, justice of the peace and quorum for the county, which he also several times represented in the senate. The family were descendants of John Woodbury, who settled at Cape Ann, 1623-4, and was one of "the Old Planters" who settled Salem, 1626-7, before the Bay Charter was granted. Under the charter government Woodbury was elected a freeman of the Corporation, and several times a deputy of the General Court. He also held many other public employments until his death in 1841. He was one of the five Old Planters to whom 1000 acres was granted in that part of Salem afterwards incorporated as Beverly, where he and his brother William planted and their descendants multiplied.

The descent of Mr. Woodbury in the male line is briefly: John¹ Woodbury; his youngest son Peter,² bapt. 19. 2. 1640; his son

Josiah,³ born June 15, 1682; his son Josiah,⁴ born Feb. 16, 1708; his son Peter,⁵ born March 28, 1738; his son Peter,⁶ born Jan. 17, 1767, who married Mary Woodbury. These last were the parents of Levi.⁷ Mary, his mother, was descended from Peter,² through his son Peter,³ born in 1664, whose son Peter,⁴ born 1705, was father of James,⁵ born 1738, who was father of Mary. James Woodbury, grandfather of Levi, had served in the French war at Lake George, and was also one of the provincial rangers who were with Wolfe the next year at the capture of Quebec. Each grandfather was born in Beverly, and James settled in Narraganset No. 4 (Amherst), in 1765 or '6, on land given him by his father in the part now Mt. Vernon.

As Peter signed a petition in 1770 relative to town affairs in Amherst, he was already living there. He was an ardent rebel, and was a member of Capt. Taylor's company that marched from Amherst in Dec. 1775, to Winter Hill. His name is fifth on the list of those in Amherst who in April, 1776, pledged to resist with arms and fortune the encroachments of the British parliament on American liberty. He was of the legislature who formed the first Constitution of New Hampshire in the name of the people, and was frequently on the Committee of Public Safety. Two of his sons, Levi and Jessie, served in the army and afloat under the flag, and the youngest, Peter, enlisted at the age of thirteen years, but his father stopped it.

James Woodbury was a signer in 1776 of the pledge to resist with arms, also was on committees and other public service during the revolution. The blood of other families of the settlers of Essex County before 1641, through the wives of his ancestors, flowed in his veins; such as Richard and William Dodge, Conant, William Woodbury, Herrick, Batchelders, Osmond Trask, Goodells, &c., also the Ipswich families of Perkins, Rogers, Wade and Burnham. Many also of respected individuals in Massachusetts, Maine and New Hampshire were allied through their descent from females of the Woodbury stock. These facts show that Mr. Woodbury was thoroughly of that early New England stock whose memory the REGISTER seeks to preserve.

The subject of this notice was the second of ten children born to his parents, and was named after his uncle Levi, who had been captured in the privateer *Essex*, and died in Dartmoor prison in England near the close of the revolutionary war. He entered Dartmouth College, was graduated with distinction in 1809, and entered on the study of law, which he pursued under Judge Gould at Litchfield, Conn., Hon. Samuel Dana at Boston, and Hon. Jeremiah Smith at Exeter, N. H. Whilst a student he had acquired considerable local celebrity by speeches and resolutions at war meetings in his native county, and September, 1812, he commenced the practice of law at Francestown with industry and met with success.

In 1817 he was elected clerk of the Senate, and became one of the trustees under the new act as to Dartmouth College. In course of the same year he was appointed one of the associate justices of the Supreme Court of New Hampshire. In conjunction with Chief Justice Richardson he prepared the first three volumes of the Report of that state.

In 1819 he married Miss Elizabeth W. Clapp, the daughter of the Hon. Asa Clapp of Portland, Maine, and removed his residence to Portsmouth, the old provincial capital of the state. In 1822 he was nominated for governor, and elected,—the vote in the town of his residence being Levi Woodbury 900, all others 34. In June he was inaugurated as governor. In his inaugural he says, "Among the most sacred of those principles my education and political faith have always led me to rank the general diffusion of knowledge, equality of rights, liberty of conscience, and a strict accountability of all public servants." These objects he pursued through his whole public career. In 1823 the New Hampshire Historical Society was formed with Gov. Plumer as president and Mr. Woodbury vice president. Next year he became its president, and always took a great interest in its objects. In 1824 he was defeated for governor, and returned to his profession. In 1825 he was elected from Portsmouth to the legislature, which elected him speaker, and before the close of its session he was elected to the United States Senate. His industry and capacity shown in committees and in debate soon placed him among the most vigorous of the Democratic cohort. On his inauguration Gen. Jackson tendered him the mission to Spain, which he declined. He declined being a candidate for re-election, but a few days after the close of his term he was elected to the state senate. Gen. Jackson re-organized his cabinet in May, 1831, and invited Mr. Woodbury to take the portfolio of the navy department, which he accepted, and entered on its duties. Having served some years on the naval committee, Mr. Woodbury was not unprepared for the duties of the office. He despatched a frigate to chastise the Malays at Quallah Buttoo who had plundered a Salem ship; made a valuable report on the live oak supply of the country, introduced the commuting of the spirit ration of the sailors for money, re-organized the method of allotting service among the officers, revised the Navy regulations, and restrained the power of subordinate officers to inflict punishment on sailors. He visited personally all the navy yards of the United States, and despatched a sloop-of-war to carry Mr. Roberts, the agent, to conclude commercial treaties with Siam and Muscat. He also sent a fleet to Charleston to sustain the custom authorities against the nullifying threats of resistance by some sugar importers, and provided a ship-of-the-line to support our minister, Mr. Nelson, in the Bay of Naples in enforcing demands for indemnity on the Neapolitan government. His plans for the gradual improvement of the navy and for better administration of its affairs were much commended.

The petition of the United States Bank for a re-charter, and the withdrawal of the treasury deposits, raised an intense political excitement. The nomination of Mr. Taney as Secretary of the Treasury was rejected by the Senate. Mr. Woodbury then was nominated for that post, and confirmed without objection; he held the position during the remainder of Gen. Jackson's term, and having been re-appointed by Mr. Van Buren, held it during his administration. During all this time political controversy focused on the fiscal policy of the United States, and the Secretary was consequently the objective point of attack from the opponents of the administration. Any history of the controversy is too long for this article, but it ended with a final divorce of the government from dependence on the banks for keeping its revenues, and the enactment of the sub-treasury system. Before the end of Gen. Jackson's term Mr. Woodbury had the satisfaction of seeing the national debt paid in full. The "specie circular" and "the gold bill" show his efforts to strengthen the specie basis of the country. The distribution of the surplus revenue among the states contrary to his remonstrance, brought on the suspension of the banks in 1837. Deprived of the revenue in their hands, and forbidden by law to use the depreciated paper of the banks, the public credit was in danger, but under his guidance the treasury weathered the storm. "The public credit was maintained without the aid, almost in defiance of the moneyed classes" (R. Rantoul, Jr.). The struggle between fallacies and truth had logically led to the first sub-treasury law, whereby the government kept in its own possession the revenues it collected, and disbursed from its own treasury. It was re-enacted in 1846 as the Independent Treasury, and is still the basis of the treasury system. The use of banks by the treasury, authorized in the war of secession, is practically, but not exclusively, relegated to negotiations concerning loans and war debt. Mr. Woodbury, by remarkable industry and excellent methods of business, was able to give due attention to the numerous miscellaneous subjects in charge of his department, many of which may be seen in some dozen or two volumes of treasury documents emanating during his term. Among these I will refer to a report on the rise and progress of cotton industry in the United States, and to another on the losses sustained from banks and bank paper.

In 1838 he was offered and declined the chief justiceship of New Hampshire. In 1840 Mr. Van Buren was defeated for re-election, and in the winter after New Hampshire elected Mr. Woodbury to the United States Senate. So on his retirement from the cabinet he began his term March 4, 1841, as senator. A question was informally submitted to him whether he had not lost his residence in New Hampshire by his absence on public business and thus become ineligible. He prepared and showed senators a brief on the point, which they considered conclusive, and no motion was made in the

senate, nor has the point again been mooted. An extra session of Congress was called, when Mr. Woodbury at once took ground against the charges made on the late administration, and the new policy projected in the finances with such thorough information and logical force as materially aided to renew the confidence of the defeated democracy. The plans to re-charter a United States bank were vetoed by President Tyler, and the democrats appealed to the people to repeal what else the Whigs had enacted. The campaign of 1844 opened on the old issues, and on the annexation of Texas, which he had supported in the senate and advocated before the people. The democrats were successful, and President Polk tendered the mission to the Court of St. James to Mr. Woodbury, which for family reasons he declined. On leaving the cabinet Mr. Woodbury had resumed the practice of law, travelling the circuit in the vacations of Congress, as was the habit of the leading lawyers of New Hampshire.

In August, 1845, Mr. Justice Story resigned from the bench of the supreme court, and Mr. Woodbury was appointed to succeed that distinguished jurist. He accepted, and held all the courts of the Fall circuit. He was confirmed by the senate on its assembling. His remarkable industry and great powers of tracing a legal principle through many precedents and analogies now found a new and fertile field. His decisions in the circuit court can be found in the three volumes of Woodbury and Minot's Reports. In the supreme court his opinions are reported in from four to eleven Howard's reports. His contributions to constitutional law, to questions of admiralty jurisdiction, conflicts of state and federal jurisdiction, and the limits of executive power, were important, but in every branch of law his opinions show judicious discrimination of the true principle involved in the issue before him.

Mr. Woodbury's labors told on his iron frame, and though ill he completed the Spring circuit of 1851, and after delivering before Trinity College, Hartford, an address July 31, he returned home hoping that mental rest and exercise on his farm would bring back his usual health; but in vain, and the absent members of his family were summoned to his side. He died Sept. 4, 1851.

Demonstrations of regret at his loss came from his fellow citizens and from the bar of his native state, from the circuit court he had presided over, from the circuit court of New York, and that of Pennsylvania and many others, and from the supreme court at Washington. The judges of the supreme court and the leaders of the bar bore witness to his courteous patience on the bench, to his ability, integrity and professional learning. It would exceed the limits of this article to repeat all that was eloquently said by distinguished leaders of all parties in commendation of the deceased, but I may be pardoned for referring to some special characteristics they commemorated without repeating the universal testimony they bear to his industry, ability, learning and integrity.

In the Supreme Court at Washington, Hon. J. J. Crittenden, attorney general, in offering the resolutions of the bar, said :

Judge Woodbury was a man who for a long series of years occupied a most conspicuous position. The continued confidence reposed in him by his country, and the numerous honors which he shared, all testify to his greatness, and will be his noblest monument. * * * Judge Woodbury was a man who wore his honors, great as they were, meekly, and it was his distinguishing merit that he thought much less of them than of the duties they entailed.

Chief Justice Taney replied :

His life had been passed mainly in the public service before he became a member of this court. And in the various and important offices, judicial and political, to which he had been appointed, he was always found equal to the duties imposed upon him, and never failed to distinguish himself by the extent and accuracy of his information upon every subject connected with his official duties, or upon which he was at any time called upon to act. * * * We all feel we have lost an able, upright and learned associate, and most truly and sincerely deplore his death.

In the New York Circuit Court Mr. J. Prescott Hall moved, and the Hon. Benjamin F. Butler, United States attorney general under Presidents Jackson and Van Buren, seconded the resolutions of the bar. Mr. Justice Nelson replied :

He was truly an able and painstaking judge. Patient if possible to a fault in listening to the arguments and authorities of counsel; and what is of equal if not higher merit, indefatigable in weighing the arguments and searching out the authorities referred to, so that counsel might be sure the client could have the benefit of them in the investigations and judgment of the court. * * * The private virtues and worth of the deceased were as exalted as his public character. Remarkable for the kindness of his disposition and amiability of temper, his intercourse with his brethren of the bench and bar was most agreeable and pleasant, ever ready to extend courtesy and respect where it was due, and especially guarded at all times against uttering an offensive word that might wound the feelings of an associate.

Mr. J. Prescott Hall, Mr. Butler, late attorney general of the United States, and Judge Betts of the District Court also were among the speakers.

In Pennsylvania Mr. George M. Dallas, seconding the resolutions presented by Mr. Ashmead, said :

He had uniformly exhibited talents of the most solid and brilliant character, accompanied with unvarying purity of moral purpose, and adorned by an unfading glow of true patriotism; such a citizen as Levi Woodbury was invaluable to any country, and he felt pride and pleasure in being permitted even briefly to bear his testimony to his merit.

Mr. Justice Grier, with whom was Judge Kane, replied :

The country has lost a most able and learned judge, a pattern of assiduity

in the performance of his public duties, and the members of this court have to lament the loss of a beloved companion and brother.

Chief Justice Shaw presided over the bar meeting in Massachusetts. The resolutions, after expressing their opinion on his character and ability, proceed :

That in recalling the prominent traits of Judge Woodbury's public and private character we cannot forget the unvarying kindness which distinguished his intercourse with the members of this bar, nor the exact and ready attention to the slightest call of official or personal duty, which enabled him in the passage of every day to contribute something to the service of his fellow men.

At the proceedings in Belknap County, N. H., the Hon. Lyman B. Walker moved, and Gen. Franklin Pierce seconded the resolves. Hon. John J. Gilchrist, the Chief Justice, said :

The patient industry, the self-devotion, the determination to do his duty which he brought to the discharge of his various official responsibilities, are known to us all. The vigor in debate, the powerful reasoning which he brought to bear upon the important subjects that came before him both as an advocate and a senator, his consistent and unvarying fidelity to his political principles, and his dignified bearing, will long be remembered, not only in his own state but by the American people.

An appreciative, sympathetic and eloquent tribute to his memory was the eulogy of Hon. Robert Rantoul, Jr., delivered at Portsmouth at the request of the city government, where all is so well said it is difficult to select an extract, but Mr. Rantoul was a cherished friend and understood him. I cite the closing paragraph :

He believed the world to be upon the whole a good world, and worthy of its Maker; but he would not have so believed if he had not recognized in it what is its best quality, its capacity for improvement; this, which is sometimes the only consolation for the philanthropist grieving over the vice and misery around him, was the inspiring fact ever present in his thoughts, and impelling him in his exertions to assist the improvement and promote the progress in whose indefinite development the hopes of all good men centre. Without indulging in sanguine visions of the sudden transformation of man and society which the nature of man makes impossible to be realized, and which the wisdom of experience repudiates, he believed in what experience demonstrates—progress. He rejoiced in past progress; he felt and realized a present continuing progress. He trusted and confided in a future and indefinite progress. For this he struggled and toiled; to this he sacrificed ease and pleasure and health, and at last life itself, in the protracted martyrdom of overtasked powers, strained till the strings of life were broken in the service of his fellow men. In this as in all things, he lived quite up to the doctrine which it is so much easier to preach than to practise, the doctrine of the illustrious school to which he belonged, in which Jefferson, Madison, Langdon and Jackson were exemplars, that a statesman owes all his powers to his country.

Mr. Woodbury's taste for science had early led him to form col-

lections of the botany and mineralogy of his native state ; to these he afterwards added conchology. He delivered many public lectures before the National Institute and various college and historical societies, in which his earnest desire to promote progress, self-knowledge and independence of opinion among his countrymen, is manifest. His eulogy on Gen. Jackson in 1845 showed a high appreciation of that remarkable man, formed through years of confidential intercourse.

In his eulogy Mr. Rantoul referred to the confidence of the democratic party in Mr. Woodbury, although he was withdrawn from politics, and continued :

It is only a very few months since his native state of New Hampshire in full convention of the prevailing party here, again unanimously presented Mr. Woodbury's name for the presidency, and it is no disparagement to other eminent men who may have been thought to deserve the honors and to be competent to discharge the duties of that high station, to say that no event was more probable than his election to succeed the present incumbent in that office.

A summary of his speeches and views would not be appropriate here. I will say that the Compromises of 1850 received his warm support, as tending to preserve the Union he loved from perils he clearly foresaw. In the matter of religious liberty and toleration, won in New Hampshire in 1819 after twenty years of conflict, by repealing the power of towns to settle ministers and tax the minority for their support, when governor he avowed his adhesion to the new liberty. Again in 1848 he invoked in a letter the same principles in behalf of a charter for the College of the Holy Cross at Worcester, and again in 1850 in the New Hampshire Constitutional Convention he sought to remove constitutional disabilities from Catholics, which at a later day was accomplished.

Mr. Woodbury had a pleasing and flexible voice, and was a ready and impressive speaker at the bar, in the senate, before the people, and on the bench, placing less reliance on the flowers of oratory than on the logical array of the facts he wished to impress. "He was courteous in debate," remarks Mr. Rantoul. "He never allowed political prejudices to poison the sanctity of private intercourse."

The domestic life of Mr. Woodbury was singularly happy. At home he loved to have his family about him even when at work. Mrs. Woodbury always made her parlors attractive, and he joined in their social life more than would be expected. His wife and children survived him. The children were: Charles Levi; Mary Elizabeth, who married Judge Montgomery Blair, subsequently postmaster general under President Lincoln; Frances A., who married A. H. Lowery, Esq., of New York; Virginia L., who married Hon. G. V. Fox, assistant secretary of the navy under President Lincoln, and Ellen C. de Q., unmarried.

The engraving which illustrates this article is taken from a bust of

Mr. Woodbury made when he was Secretary of the Treasury. The bust was modeled by a young Vermont man, a self-taught genius, then at the threshold of art, seeking some recognition among the public men at Washington, but who soon became the celebrated sculptor, Hiram Powers.

INSCRIPTIONS AT NORFOLK, VA.

Communicated by EDWARD W. JAMES, Esq., of Norfolk, Va.

THE following inscriptions taken from Cedar Grove Cemetery, Norfolk, Va., may prove of interest to New Englanders and persons of New England descent.

In memory of Cap^t Life Holden, a native of Shrewsbury, Mass., and for more than thirty years a resident of this City, who departed this life Feb. 25th, 1844, aged 60. It is sown in corruption, it is raised in incorruption.

Sacred to the Memory of Julia Ann Bryant, who was Born at Providence, R. I. June 17th 1803; And Died in Norfolk V^a June 9th 1845, Aged 42 years.

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live. John xi. Chap. 25 ver

In Memory of John Padelford, Born in Taunton, Mass. Dec. 6, 1796: Died Aug. 25, 1826. Amiable and bland in his manners, generous and just in his dealings, he won the affectionate regard of all who knew him.

Memory of Porteous Deming, a native of West Milton Vermont, who departed this life, Nov^r 12th, 1833, in the 29th year of his age.

Not youthful bloom, nor manly strength, could shield him from thy sting O! Death, nor love's most fond endearing ties, restrain his spirit from the skies.

Erected by his only surviving Son, To the memory of Stephen Harris, a native of Boston Mass, but for the last 36 years previous to his death a citizen of this Borough, where he died on the 26th day of October, 1836.

Charles L. Brockwell, Born in Lyme Connecticut, Dec: 31st 1802; Died Feb. 12th 1848.

Raised to the memory of Martha P. Fobes, consort of Alpheus Fobes, Jun. She was born at Taunton Mass, and died in this Borough, June 6, 1833, aged 33 years & 4 months. She lived a christian and died in triumph. Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord.

Our Mother Mrs Mary Clarke, Born in Portsmouth, N. H., June 9, 1792; Died in Norfolk, Va., May 28, 1868.

Christ in me, the hope of glory.

Mrs Ellen M. McMath, Born in Portsmouth N. H. Mar 29th, 1824 Died in Norfolk, Va., June 7, 1852.

Sacred to the memory of Warren Ketchum, who departed this life Sept. 3rd 1844 Aged 43 years. A native of Vermont but for the last eight years a resident of this City How sweet O Lord is death to me Since death will bring my soul to thee.

Sacred to the memory of Sylvanus Crockett son of Jonathan & Catharine Crockett, of Thomaston Maine, who died at Norfolk Va, on board schooner Corro, Oct. 7, 1844.

NOYES INSCRIPTION AND MEMORANDA.

By JAMES ATKINS NOYES, A.B., Ph.B., of Cambridge, Mass.

A PHOTOGRAPH of the light-brown stone tablet which covers the remains of Rev. James Noyes in the ancient Palmer burying ground upon a sloping hill on the east side of Wequetequoc Cove, midway between Stonington, Connecticut, and Westerly, Rhode Island, is reproduced in fac-simile on the opposite page.

Rev. James Noyes was a son of Rev. James Noyes of Newbury, Mass., and grandson of Rev. William Noyes, rector of Cholderton, Co. Wilts., England. He was born in Newbury, Mass., 11 March, 1639-40; was graduated at Harvard College, 1659; ordained 10 Sept. 1674, as the first minister of Stonington, Conn.; married 11 Sept. 1674, Dorothy, daughter of Thomas and Anna (Lord) Stanton. Rev. James Noyes was one of the founders of Yale College.

The photograph was taken in 1889 under the direction of Judge Richard A. Wheeler of Stonington, Conn. The tablet was recut before the photograph was taken.* George W. Marshall, LL.D., Rouge Croix, Heralds' College, London, says that the only Noy-Noye-Noyes arms recorded are those of William Noy of Buryan, Co. Cornwall, England, who died 1593, and whose grandson was William Noy, Attorney General to Charles I. These arms were granted by Robert Cooke, Clarencieux, and the blazon is as follows:†

Coat—Azure 3 crosses botony in bend Argent.

Crest—On a chapeau Azure turned up Ermine a dove Argent in the beak an olive branch Vert.

The epitaph was written by Rev. Eliphalet Adams, Harvard College 1694, who died 1753; pastor in 1720 of the First Congregational Church, New London, Conn. The original draft was in 1889 in the Sunday School Library Room of the First Congregational Church, Stonington, Conn.‡

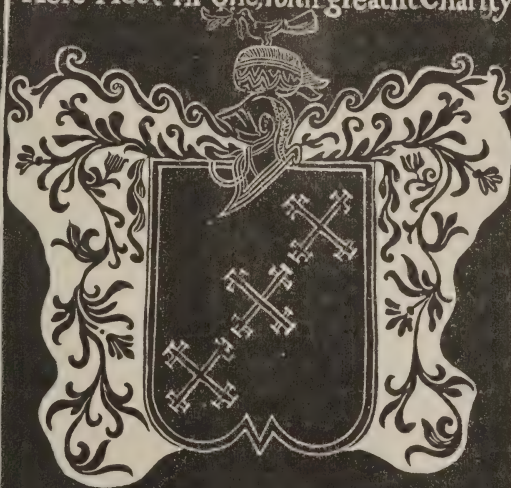
Rev. William Noyes, rector of Cholderton, Co. Wilts., Eng. (a town 11 miles from Salisbury), matriculated at University College,

* These arms appear to be wrongfully assumed by this branch of the family. Also the bend here is reversed, probably a mistake of the stone cutter.

† This blazoning differs from that in Vivian's *Visitation of Cornwall* and Burke's *General Armory*; but is that on record in the Heralds' College, London.

‡ *References*.—Heraldic Journal, Boston, 1866. Vol. II., p. 84. New-England Historical and Genealogical REGISTER, Vol. XIII., pp. 26-189. Caulkins's History of New London, Conn., p. 285. Wheeler's Hist. First Church, Stonington, Conn., p. 294. Ed. E. Salisbury's Family Hist. and Gen., Vol. I., Pt. 1, pp. xvii., 232, 265, 316, 399; Vol. III., supplement, Pedigree Charts, *Lord*, V., VI. Sibley's Harvard Graduates, Vol. II., p. 45.

In Expectation
of A Joyful Resurrection
to Eternal Life
Here lyeth Interred y^e Body
of the Rev^d Mr James Noyes
Aged 80 Years.
Who after A Faithful Serving
of the Church of Christ
In this Place,
For more then 55 Years
Deceased Dec^r. y. 30. 17th.
Majesty Meekness & Humility
Here Meet in one, with greatist Charity



Oxford, 15 Nov. 1588, æ. 20 years, and was graduated B.A. 31 May, 1592. He married Anne Parker. He died intestate before 30 April, 1622, when an Inventory was made and widow app. adm. 28 May, 1622. (Court of Archdeacon of Sarum). She bur. at Cholderton, 7 March, 1657, æ. 82 yrs. (per Parish Register). Her will is at Somerset House, London (Wootton, 130), and mentions sons James and Nicholas in New England. Will made 18 March, 1655, proved 21 April, 1658, at London.

Their sons, Rev. James and Deacon Nicholas Noyes, in March, 1633, embarked for New England in the *Mary and John* of London, with their cousin Rev. Thomas Parker, and were among the settlers of Newbury, Mass., May, 1635.

Rev. James Noyes, born in England about 1608; matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford, 22 Aug. 1627, but was not graduated; died at Newbury, Mass., 22 Oct. 1656, æ. 48; married 1633, Sara, eldest daughter of Mr. Joseph Brown of Southampton, Co. Hants, Eng. She died 13 Sept. 1691, at Newbury, Mass. His will made 17 Oct. 1656, proved 26 Nov. 1656, mentions wife Sara and children, brother Deacon Nicholas Noyes and cousin Rev. Thomas Parker. Inventory of estate amounting to £657 11s. 4d. Her will made 11 Nov. 1681, proved 29 Sept. 1691. Inventory of estate amounted to £1108.*

The branch of the Noyes family of East Mascalls, Co. Sussex, England, represented by Thomas Herbert Noyes, B.A. Ch. Ch. Oxford, claim the following arms:†



Coat—Azure 3 crosses crosslet in bend Argent.
Crest—On a chapeau Gules turned up Ermine a dove Argent in the beak an olive branch Vert.

Dr. Marshall is of the opinion that these arms have been wrongfully assumed.

In the Visitation of Berks at Heralds' College, *no arms are entered* with the partial pedigree of this family.

A cut of the arms of Noyes of East Mascalls from the Archæological Collections of Co.

Sussex, 1857, vol. ix., page 340, is given in the margin.

* *References*.—Registrum Universitatis, Oxon, II., p. 166; III., 171. P. 565 Hist. Newbury, Co. Berks., England, by W. Money. Founders of New England, by S. G. Drake, p. 68. Old New Eng. Traits, by G. Lunt, App. II. and III. Mather's Magnalia, Ed. 1853-5, Vol. I., p. 484. Coffin's Newbury, 15, 23, 312, 356. Reminiscences of a Nonagenarian, by S. A. Emery, p. 114. Savage's Gen. Dict., Vol. III., p. 296, Noyes. REG., xli., 64, Will of Widow Anne Noyes; xlii., 403, Burial of Mrs. Anne Noyes. Parish Notes, by Rev. E. P. Barrow, rector of Cholderton in 1889, page 8. N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec., xx., p. 66, 139.—Foster's Alumni Oxonienses.

† *References*.—Burke's General Armory, Burke's Landed Gentry of Great Britain and Ireland, Walford's County Families, Fairbairn's Crests of the families of Great Britain and Ireland, Lower's Patronymica Britannica, Archæological Collections of Co. Sussex, England, Notes and Queries, London.—2d series, Vol. ii., 169-478; 2d series, Vol. vii., 35; 4th series, Vol. i., 390-566; 4th series, Vol. ii., 13-587. The Genealogist, Vol. vi., 1882, p. 67.

EXCISE ON BREAD IN BOSTON IN 1734.

Communicated by the late JEREMIAH COLBURN, A.M., of Brookline, Mass.

THE following petition of the Bakers of Boston, October, 1734,* the original of which is presented by me to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, will, I think, interest the readers of the REGISTER.

SUFFOLK SS.

To the Selectmen of the Town of Boston.

The Petition of us the Subscribers Bakers
of Loaf bread within the said Town.

Humbly Sheweth—

That your petitioners for Maney years past have Laboured under great discouragement with respect to the Assize on bread, and have lately laid a true State of our Case before you, Since which on the last day of January last, you were pleased to Agree on a New Assize of bread, whereby we apprehend we have not Suitable Encouragement, especially when we Consider that Faggotts, Labour, Yeast &c^a. is Considerable dearer than formerly.

That your petitioners humbly apprehend if the Assize of Bread was to be Sett here in Boston, as it is in England, it would be upon the most just footing, which method of regulating such Assize is demonstrated, in a Book Entitled, "An Exact Abridgement of all the Statutes in force and use, from Magna Charta 9. H. 3^d. to the beginning of the Reign of King George. Vol 1. page 120.

Wherefore your petitioners humbly pray you would take the affair into your Consideration, and make an allowance for the difference of Wheat, which is one fifth part, it being most Certain that the Wheat in England is as much above Sixty pounds £ Bushell, as our Wheat here is above fifty pounds £ Bushell.

And your petitioners as in duty bound Shall
Ever pray &c^a.

JOHN HARROD

W^m SPEAKMAN

GRAFTON FEVEYER.

In behalf of y^e Rest.

P.S. We have Seen y^e Book above Mentiond and there it expresly Says Averdupoys weight in the Table.

Of the signers of this petition, William Speakman was one of the first wardens of Trinity Church; and land for that church was purchased of him.†

* Bakers were ordered to stamp their loaves "with the first and last letters of their names." The weight of bread was prescribed as follows: "The penny white loaf, 3 oz. 5 dw.; wheaten, 4 oz. 15 dw.; household, 6 oz. 10 dw.; sixpenny wheaten loaf, 1 lb. 13 oz. 13 dw."—*Drake's Hist. of Boston*, p. 599.

† "April 25, 1728. Land was at this time purchased of William Speakman at the corner of Summer-Street and Bishop's-alley, now Hawley Street."—*Drake*, p. 583.

THE SWORDS OF WASHINGTON.

By Col. THORNTON A. WASHINGTON, of Washington, D. C.

In an appropriate receptacle, in the library of the Department of State, may be seen the veritable "Battle Sword" worn by General Washington, first as a colonel in the Continental service of Virginia, and afterwards as Commander in Chief of the Army during the entire period of our Revolutionary struggle.

A manuscript history of the sword lies upon it, from which the following extract was transcribed by the writer:

To each of my nephews, William Augustine Washington, George Lewis, George Steptoe Washington, Bushrod Washington and Samuel Washington, I give one of the swords or cutteaux of which I may die possessed, and they are to chuse in the order they are named. These swords are accompanied with an injunction not to unsheath them for the purpose of shedding blood, except it be for self defence or in the defense of their Country and its rights, and in the latter case, to keep them unsheathed and prefer falling with them in their hands to the relinquishment thereof.

This sword was received under the foregoing provision of General Washington's will, by Samuel Washington, and was presented to the United States by his son Samuel T. Washington, Feb. 7, 1843, through the Honorable George W. Summers, member of Congress from Virginia.

The sword whose history is referred to in the above extract, is a handsome, well preserved blade, and is what is known in military parlance as a straight sabre, showing but a slight deviation from a right line. It has a fine hilt, unprotected by a guard, unless a slight "S" shaped piece of metal between the hilt and blade may be so regarded. The hilt is wrapped alternately with bright steel ribbon, and some green material, probably a species of shagreen.

The writer has taken the pains to make a careful examination of the proceedings of Congress in connection with this matter as reported in the Congressional Globe, Vol. 12, 1842-3, Library House of Representatives, and is happy in being able to assert that the record appears to bear indisputable evidence that in the matter of the presentation and gift, both parties were actuated by motives purely patriotic and disinterested.

House of Representatives,
Tuesday, Feb. 8, 1843.

* * * * *

Mr. G. W. Summers now rose and addressed the House, viz:

"Mr. Speaker, Samuel T. Washington, a citizen of Kanawha County in the Commonwealth of Virginia, and one of my constituents, has honored me with the commission of presenting, in his name, and on his behalf, to

the Congress of the United States, and through that body to the people of the United States * * * * the sword worn by George Washington, first as Colonel in the Colonial Service of Virginia, in Forbes' campaign against the French and Indians, and afterwards during the whole period of the war of Independence, as Commander in Chief of the American Army.

It is a plain cutteaux, or hanger, with a green hilt and silver guard. On the upper ward of the scabbard is engraven 'J. Bailey, Fishkill.' It is accompanied by the buckskin belt and clasp, whereon are engraven the letters 'G. W.' and the figures '1757.' These are all of the plainest workmanship, but substantial and in keeping with the man and the times to which they belonged.

The history of this sword is perfectly authentic, and leaves no shadow of doubt as to its identity." * * * *

Here the speaker quoted the item already given, of General Washington's will bequeathing the swords, and resumed:

"In the disposition of the swords among the 5 nephews therein enumerated, the one now presented fell to the lot of *Samuel Washington*, the devisee last named in the clause of the will which I have read.

This gentleman, who died a few years since, in the county of Kanawha, and who was the father of Samuel T. Washington, the donor, I knew well. I have often seen this sword in his possession and received from him the following account of the manner in which it became his property in the division made among the devisees.

He says he knew it to have been the side arms of General Washington during the Revolutionary War, not that used on occasions of parade and reviews; but the constant *service sword* of the great Chief; that he had himself seen General Washington wear this identical sword (he presumed for the last time), when in 1794 he reviewed the Virginia and Maryland forces, then concentrated at Cumberland, under command of General Lee, and destined to coöperate with the Pennsylvania and New Jersey troops, then assembled at Bedford, in suppressing what has been called 'the Whiskey insurrection.'

General Washington was at that time President of the United States, and as such, Commander in Chief of the U. S. Army. It was known that it was his intention to lead the army in person on that occasion had he found it necessary, and he went to Bedford and Cumberland prepared for that event. * * * *

Samuel Washington held the position of Captain at that time himself and served in the campaign, many of the incidents of which he has related to me.

He was anxious to obtain this particular sword and preferred it to all the others, among which was the ornamented and costly present of the great Frederick.

At the time of the division among the nephews, without intimating what his preference was, he jocosely remarked, 'that inasmuch as he was the only one of them who had participated in military service, they ought to permit him to take choice.' This suggestion was met in the same spirit in which it was made, and the choice being awarded him, he chose this, the plainest and intrinsically the least valuable of any, simply because it was the 'battle sword.'

I am also in possession of the most satisfactory evidence, furnished by Colonel George C. Washington, of Georgetown, the nearest male relative of General Washington now living, as to the identity of this sword. His

information was derived from his father, William Augustine Washington, the devisee first named in the clause of the will I have just read, from his uncle the late Judge Bushrod Washington, of the Supreme Court, and Major Lawrence Lewis, the acting executor of General Washington's will, all of whom concur in the sentiment that the true *service sword* was that selected by Captain Samuel Washington.

It remained in this gentleman's possession, until his death, esteemed by him the most precious memento of his illustrious kinsman. It then became the property of his son, who, animated by that patriotism which so characterised 'the father of his country,' has consented that such a relic ought not to be appropriated by an individual citizen, and instructed me, his representative, to offer it to the Nation, to be preserved in its public depositories as the common property of all."

* * * * *

Mr. Adams then rose to submit a resolution and made an eloquent speech thereon, viz:

"Mr. Speaker, I submit the following joint resolution:

Resolved by the Senate and House of Representatives in Congress assembled, that the thanks of Congress be presented to Samuel T. Washington of Kanawha County, Virginia, for the present of the sword, used by his illustrious relation, George Washington, in the military career of his early youth, in the seven years war, and throughout the war of our national independence. * * * *

That these precious relics are hereby accepted in the name of the Nation; that they be deposited for safe keeping in the Department of State of the United States, and that a copy of this resolution, signed by the President of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives, be transmitted to the said Samuel T. Washington.

Received, unanimously adopted and returned to the House of Representatives where it was also unanimously adopted."

An eloquent speech was also made in the Senate on the occasion by Senator Archer of Virginia.

It was resolved also by the House that 20,000 copies of the entire proceedings on the occasion be printed for distribution.

Mr. Briggs, House of Representatives, begged permission to amend the journal before that resolution was agreed to. He begged to move an amendment to the journal by the addition of the following letter of Mr. Samuel T. Washington to Mr. Summers, accompanying the sword and cane which was yesterday presented to Congress:

Coals Mouth, Kenawha Co., Va.,
Jan. 9, 1843.

My dear Sir:

With this you will receive the war sword of my grand-uncle, General George Washington, and the gold-headed cane bequeathed to him by Doctor Benjamin Franklin.

These interesting relics I wish to be presented through you, my dear Sir, to the Congress of the United States on behalf of the Nation.

Congress shall dispose of them as may seem appropriate, and best calculated to keep in memory the character and services of those two illustrious founders of our Republic.

I am, Sir, with esteem, yours,

To Hon. George W. Summers, SAMUEL T. WASHINGTON.
House of Representatives.

The motion to amend was agreed to, and the resolution of the gentleman from Virginia was agreed to.

The relics referred to in this joint resolution were the sword of Washington and the gold-headed cane left to him by Doctor Franklin, which was also presented to Congress on the same occasion by Samuel T. Washington, but that portion of Mr. Summers's speech relating to the cane was not quoted, as this article was intended to be confined to the swords.

Concerning the final disposition of the four remaining swords, the authentic records are as follows :

The sword left by General Washington to his nephew, William Augustine Washington, son of his half brother Augustine, and who by the terms of the will had the first choice, was left by him to his son, the Honorable George Corbin Washington, of Georgetown, D. C., and by him to his son Col. Lewis William Washington of "Bellevue," near Halltown, Jefferson County, W. Va., and the same who was captured by John Brown's men at the time of his notorious raid upon Harper's Ferry in 1859.

The sword which was left by General Washington to his nephew Judge Bushrod Corbin Washington, and who had the fourth choice, also passed into the possession of the above-named Col. Lewis William Washington. See extracts from the will of the Hon. George Corbin Washington, deceased, of which the original is of record in the office of Register of Wills, at Rockville, Montgomery County, Maryland.

* * * * *

"I give and bequeathe to my said son, Lewis William Washington, the sword of General George Washington, devised to me by my father (Col. William Augustine Washington), and also the sword and pistol (one of them being lost) of the said General George Washington, devised to me by my uncle Bushrod Washington."

Will proven July 24, 1854, at Rockville, Montgomery County, Maryland.

Extract from Judge Bushrod Corbin Washington's will :

"14th Item. The sword left to me by General George Washington, I give to the aforesaid George C. Washington, under the same injunction that it was left to me."

In order to make the history of the last two above-mentioned swords complete, the writer addressed Major James Barroll Washington, son of the late Col. Lewis William Washington, now associated with the Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Co., at Pittsburg, and received a prompt reply. As his letter fully covers the question in point, it is here submitted entire, in so far as it relates to the history of the swords :

Pittsburg, Jan. 3, 1893.

My dear Cousin:

I am in receipt of your letter of the 31st ultimo; * * * * *

The swords of General Washington, of which you write, as having been inherited by my father, came into his possession in 1854, as bequests from his father.

One was the sword sent by Frederick the Great of Prussia, to General Washington, with the complimentary address, "From the oldest General in Europe to the greatest in the world."

My great-grand-father, William Augustine Washington, being given by the General's will the first choice of the swords, selected this one.

This sword was taken by a raiding party of John Brown's men from my father's house near Harper's Ferry in 1859, and delivered to John Brown, who wore it until his capture by the U. S. Marines, when my father recovered it. In 1871 it was sold with other Washington relics to the State of New York, and was placed in the State Library at Albany, where, I believe, it now is.

The other sword, inherited through Judge Bushrod Washington, was the one known as the General's mourning sword and was worn by him upon funeral occasions. All its mountings are black, while the hilt of the other one is of cut and polished steel, giving the appearance of having been studded with diamonds.

The mourning sword, after my father's death in 1871, was given by his widow to her son, my half-brother, and I think is still in his possession * * * and I have no doubt he will gladly give you any further information about it.

* * * * *

Far from having any objection to your using my name in connection with these matters, I think it would add to the authenticity of their history to give the source from which the information was obtained.

* * * * *

Very sincerely, your friend and relation,

J. B. WASHINGTON.

A letter of later date than the above, from Mrs. Ella B. Washington, widow of the late Col. Lewis William Washington, fully corroborates, if such a thing were considered necessary, the above facts as related by Major James Barroll Washington. The "mourning sword" is still in the possession of her son, Mr. William de Hurtbern Washington, now (1893) residing in New York City.

General Washington's nephew, George Lewis, son of his only sister, Betty (Washington) Lewis, who married Col. Fielding Lewis, of Fredericksburg, Va., was the second name mentioned in that clause of General Washington's will devising the swords.

The writer is fortunate in having before him an article which appeared in the Baltimore American newspaper of April 23, 1889, giving an account of an interview had with the Honorable James T. Bristoe of Maryland, formerly Secretary of State, which has every appearance of truthfulness, and in which is related quite a number of historical facts in relation to this sword. From it the following extract is made:

"The children of Colonel Fielding Lewis and his wife, Betty, the only sister of General Washington, were Fielding, George, Elizabeth, Lawrence, Robert and Howell. To his nephew George Lewis, General Washington, in his will, bequeathed one of his swords. The bequest was in these words: [Here appears in full that item of the will relating to the swords.] Major Lewis died in 1821. During his life time he gave the sword bequeathed to him to his eldest son, Samuel. This Samuel Lewis had 4 sons and 2 daughters and he bequeathed the sword to his eldest son George W. Lewis, a prominent lawyer of Westmoreland County, Virginia. In his early life, his youngest brother Henry Howell Lewis, now of Baltimore City, Maryland, being then in the United States Navy, and the only military member of the family, having expressed an earnest desire to possess the sword of Washington, in a spirit of generosity he gave it to him, and afterwards by his last will and testament confirmed the gift."

It would appear that Mr. Henry Howell Lewis, who died in Baltimore, Maryland, March 17, 1893, must have given this sword to his daughter, Miss Virginia Tayloe Lewis, several years prior to his death, as the following copy of a bill introduced into the Senate by Mr. Evarts of New York, March 31, 1888, would indicate :

A BILL

Authorizing and directing the Secretary of War to purchase from Miss Virginia Tayloe Lewis a sword of Washington.

Whereas, General George Washington, by the provisions of his will, bequeathed to certain of his relatives the several swords of which he died possessed; and

Whereas, among these is the sword which is of exceeding historic value, as that worn by him upon the occasion of resigning his commission at Annapolis, and at his public receptions while President: *Therefore*,

Be it Enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress Assembled, that the Secretary of War be and is hereby authorized and directed to purchase from Miss Virginia Tayloe Lewis, a direct descendant of George Lewis, the devisee under the said will, she being the present owner, the said sword, for the sum of twenty thousand dollars; and that such sum be paid out of any money in the Treasury not otherwise appropriated, and when so purchased, the same to be deposited in the State Department.

As final action was not taken by Congress upon this bill introduced by Senator Evarts, it is presumed that the sword is still (1893) in Miss Lewis's possession.

George Steptoe Washington of Harewood, Virginia, now in Jefferson County, W. Va., second child of Col. Samuel Washington, oldest full brother of General Washington by his fourth wife Ann (Steptoe) Washington, by the terms of the will had the third choice of the five swords. After his decease the sword selected by him passed into the possession of his son William Temple Washington, who owned a handsome and valuable estate adjoining "Harewood," called "Meg Willie."

A few years prior to the late civil war, Mr. William T. Washington removed with his family from Jefferson County, Virginia, to

the vicinity of Falmouth, nearly opposite to the town of Fredericksburg, on the Rappahannock River.

After the beginning of hostilities and the occupancy of the Federal armies of the country in that vicinity, Mr. Washington's residence and plantation fell within the Federal lines, and so remained during the greater portion of the four years struggle.

In consequence, it is thought, of pecuniary embarrassments, due doubtless largely to the vicissitudes of war, Mr. Washington parted with this sword to Mr. George W. Riggs, at that time a member of the widely-known banking house of Riggs & Company, Washington, D. C.

This, the George Steptoe Washington sword, was deposited at Mt. Vernon in 1892, by the heirs of the late George W. Riggs, of Washington D. C., where it may now be seen.

DEATHS IN STRATHAM, N. H., COMMENCING 1741.

Transcribed from a Record kept by Dea. *Samuel Lane*, and communicated by *CHARLES C. HARDY*, Esq.

[Continued from vol. 47, page 480.]

1753.

- Dec. 21. Samuel Wiggins Daughter Died.
- Dec. 21. the Same Day Sma^{ll} Wiggin another Dau^r Died.
- Dec. 22. Satchel Clarks wife Died.
- Dec. 26. widow Phebe Wiggings child Died.

in the year past have Died in this Town 57 Persons.

1754.

- Jan. 1. [or 3] Thomas Moores Son John Died.
- Jan. 6. John Hunifords wife Died.
- Jan. 7. Joseph Youngs child Died.
- Jan. 11. John Barkers child Died.
- Jan. 19. Benjⁿ Leavits child Died.
- Jan. 24. Benjⁿ Rickor Died at Jonaⁿ Jones^r.
- Jan. 27. Benjⁿ Potters child Died.
- Febr. 12. Jonathan Jones Died.
- Feb. 3. Benjamin Leavits little Dau^r Died.
- Feb. 4. Bradstreet Wiggins child Died.
- Feb. 9. James Leavit Died.
- Feb. 12. Moses Kennisons child Died.
- Feb. 13. Mrs. Coker Died.
- Febr. Tilton Larrance child Died.
- Feb. 14. John Wiggin child Died.
- Feb. 16. W^m Ash^r child Died.
- Feb. 19. Moses Leavit Esq^r Died.
- Mar. 22. George Veasey Jun^r child Died.
- Mar. 23. old m^r Mathew Thompson Died.

- Apr. 5. Thomas Cottons child Died.
 Apr. Tho^s Odel had a child Dead-born.
 May 4. old Rebecca Morgan Died.
 May 28. Daniel Merrills wife Died.
 June 5. Richard Palmers wife Died.
 June 9. Dn. Edward Taylers child Died.
 June 17. Benj Barkers child Died.
 Aug. 23. Samuel Wiggins child Died.
 Sept. 4. Eliphalet Wiggins child Died at his fathers.
 Sept. 5. Abraham Tiltens child Died.
 Sept. 9. Sachel Clarks child Died.
 Sept. 17. And^r Wigin Jun^r wives Dau^r Dolly Swett Died.
 Sept. 20. Tuftin Wiggins little Dau^r Died.
 Sept. 27. Tuftin Wiggins child Died.
 Oct. 2. Tuftin Wiggins child Died.
 Oct. 12. Dn. Robinsons Granddaughter Lidia Meril Died.
 Oct. 12. Daniel Masons child Died.
 Oct. 29. John Thirstons wife Died.
 Dec. 24. widow Barkers Negro child Died.

in the year past have Died in this Town 38 Persons.

1755

- Jan. Joseph Hoits young child Died.
 Jan. 15. John Thirstons child Died.
 Febr. 4. widow Sarah Leavit Jun^r Died.
 Febr. 5. L^t William Moores child Died.
 March. 7. Eben^r Barkers child Died.
 Mar. 7. W^m Moore Jun^r wife Died.
 Mar. 11. old Mrs Shaw Died.
 Apr. 2. Richard Calleys child Died.
 Apr. 4. a child Died that lived at John Hoags.
 Apr. 22. Ezra Barkers Wife Died.
 May 26. old Mrs. Hill y^e mother of Joshua Hill Died at Daniel Allens.
 May 31. Josiah Allens child Died.
 June 28. Enoch Merrills wife Died.
 Sept. 21. Theophilus Rundlets wives Mother Died.
 Oct. 12. Morris Flings child Died.

in the year past have Died in this Town 15 persons.

1756.

- Jan. 15. Sam^l Wiggins child Died.
 Jan. 23. Col. And^r Wiggin Died. aged about 86.
 March 17. the widow Joanna Chase Died.
 Mar. 26. Volintine Clarks child Died.
 May 4. Iccabod Clarks child Died.
 May 15. Iccabod Clark another child Died.
 May 29. Miles Leavits child Died.
 June 4. Iccabod Clarks child Died.
 June 8. Iccabod Clark another child Died.
 Oct. 12. Moses Thirston Died.
 Nov. 10. Thomas Briers wife Died.
 Miles Leavit Died at Albany this year.
 Dec. 21. Lieut. Thomas Rollings Died.
 Dec. 29. David Jewels wife Died.

in the year past have Died 14 persons.

1757.

- Jan. 7. old m^r Rich^d Crocket Died.
 Jan. 15. Thomas Chase Shot to Death by his son.
 Jan. 31. Dol. Jewets child.
 Mar. 2. George Veazey Jun^r young child Died.
 Mar. 18. Moses Chases wife Died.
 Mar. 29. Jude Allens young child Died.
 Apr. 15. Rev^d M^r Adams young child Died.
 Apr. 18. Sam^l Marvels child Died.
 May 22. Tilton Larrance young child Died.
 June 22. Enoch Merrills young child Died.
 June 25. Eben^r Barkers child Died.
 June 26. Ezra Barkers child Died.
 July 2. widow Lydia Leavits child Died.
 July 6. Enoch Merrills 2nd wife Died.
 July 8. John Leavits Son Drown^d.
 July 27. the widow Folsom (Tho^s Odels Mother) Died.
 July 31. Rebecca Sceaveys child Died.
 Aug. 11. Lieut Simon Wiggin Died.
 Aug. 11. Ephraim Leavit Died.
 Aug. Tho^s Chase son of y^e wid Lydia Chase Died coming from Halifax.
 Sept. 2. Simon Pottle Died.
 Sept. 5. William Calleys Son Died.
 Sept. 16. Cotton Dockums child Died.
 Sept. 17. Samuel Boynton Died.
 Sept. 27. M^r Pottles Dau^r Judith Died.
 Sept. 28. Anna Pottle Died at m^r Pottles.
 Oct. 2. Joseph Wiggins Son Jonathan Died.
 Oct. 8. Bradstret Wiggin Died.
 Oct. 16. Richard Palmers child Died.
 Oct. 19. Ephr^m Greens child Died.
 Oct. 22. the widow Mary Mason Died.
 Nov. 15. Sam^l Clark Died.
 Nov. 27. Jn^o Stockbridges child Died.
 Nov. 29. Abner Thirstons child Died.
 Dec. 18. Sam^l Cates child Died.
 Dec. 19. Walter Wiggin Jun^r child Died.

in the year past have Died 36 Persons.

1758.

- Jan. 15. Jⁿnaⁿ Pipers young child Died.
 Sam^l Goodhue a young child Died.
 Apr. 27. Sam^l Pevys child Died.
 Apr. 29. Joseph Hoits child Died.
 May 17. George Veazey Jun^r wife Died.
 June 24. Mary Thirston Died at Enoch Merrills.
 July 3. John Wiggins Grandson Drowned.
 July 7. Abraham Morgan Died.
 July 16. the widow Mary Wiggins child Died.
 Aug. 3. W^m Hash child Died.
 Aug. 4. the wid. Palmer (Tuftin Wiggins Mother) Died.
 Aug. 22. Sam^l Marbles child Died.
 Sept. 6. Tuftin Wiggins wife Died.

- Sept. 22. Benj^a Barkers Infant child Died.
 Oct. 27. Benjaⁿ Cottons child Died.
 Nov. 10. Joseph Merrils child Died.
 Nov. 10. Elisha Leavits child Died.
 Nov. 22. James Merrils child Died.
 Nov. 26. Elisha Leavit Died.
 Nov. 29. Andrew Wiggin Esq^r child Died.
 Nov. 30. David Jewels child Died.
 Dec. 1. Sam^l Hardy Died.
 Dec. 4. And^r Wiggin Esq. child Died.
 Dec. 7. Moses Chases child Dead born.
 Dec. 21. Sam^l Cates child Died.
 Dec. 24. John Leavits Jun^r child Died.
 Dec. 25. John Clarks child Died.
 Dec. 27. Joshua Kenisons wife Died.
 Dec. 29. Daniel Masons Son Nicolus Died.
 Dec. 29. Daniel Masons little Daughter Died.

in the year past have Died 30 persons.
 1759.

- Jan. 4. Daniel Masons son Ward Died.
 Jan. 5. Moses Boyntons little Dau^r Died.
 Jan. 10. John Rundlets child Died.
 Jan. 11. John Rundlet another child Died.
 Jan. 12. Sam^l Neals child Died.
 Jan. 12. Benj^a Barkers child Died.
 Jan. 14. Moses Chases wife Died.
 Jan. 31. wid. Elizabeth Leavits child Died.
 Jan. 31. Cotton Dockums child Died.
 Feb^r. 8. Daniel Merrils child Died.
 Feby. 14. Daniel Merrill another child Died.
 Sometime in Jan^{ry} Jude Allens young child Died.
 Feb. 19. Mr. John Wiggin Died.
 March 5. John Thirstons first Twin Died.
 March 18. John Thirstons other Twin Died.
 March 18. Simon Wiggins child Died.
 March 27. John Thirstons child Died.
 March 31. widow Annis Lary Died at Moses Kennisons.
 Apr. 20. Ste^a Bordmans child Died.
 Apr. 24. Abr^m Kennison Died.
 Apr. 27. L^t W^m Moores wife Died.
 May 13. Joseph Mason Jun^r wife Died.
 May 25. Tho^s Odels Dau^r Lydia Died.
 May 26. John Hiltons child Died.
 May 28. Joseph Hoits wife Died.
 June 4. Jonaⁿ Jones^s young child Died.
 June 23. John Speeds child Died.
 June 24. Joseph Clarks child Died.
 Aug. 3. Nath^l Averys child Died.
 Aug. 5. Tho^s Runnels child Died.
 Aug. 10. Satchel Clarks child Died.
 Aug. Satchel Clarks young twin Died.
 Aug. 6. John Barkers child Died at Hampton Buried here.
 Sept. 4. widow Mary Wiggins child Died.

- Sept. 6. Samuel Allens Dau^y Died.
 Sept. 21. Sam^l Pottles child Died.
 Oct. 7. wid. Lydia Leavits child Died.
 Oct. 25. Stephen Thirstons child Died.
 Nov. 15. Eph^m Greens child Died.
 Nov. [18 ?] Eph^m Greens other child Died.
 Nov. 30. Jacob Loe^a [perhaps Lee^a] child Died.
 Dec. 7. Richard Scammins child Died.
 Dec. 21. Rich^d Scammin another child Died.
 Dec. 22. James Merrils child Died.
 Dec. Nath^l Watsons child Died.
 Dec. David Jewels child Died.

in the year past have Died 46 persons.

1760.

- Jan. Margaret Grace child Died at Scammins.
 Feb^r 9. Joseph Robinsons child Died.
 Feb. John Taylers child Died.
 March 14. John Jewets child Died.
 March 23. George Veazey Jun^r child Died.
 March 29. John Robinsons child Died.
 Apr. 20. George Veazey Jun^r child Died.
 Apr. 21. Dorothy Jewets child Died.
 April 28. m^r Joshua Neal Died.
 May 4. Benj^a Leavits child Died.
 June Josiah Chases Child Died.
 July 9. Moses Boyntons child Died.
 Joshua Kennison Died in the army.
 Aug. 29. Mitte Palmer Died.
 Oct. 11. Mary Runnels Died.
 Oct. 24. Martha Doller Died at Jn^o Leavits.
 Oct. 25. Cotton Dockums wife Died.
 Nov. 12. Joseph Hoag Died.
 David Stevens Son Died in y^e army.
 Nov. Joshua Rolings Son Elisha Died coming from y^e Army.
 Dec. 17. — Wentworth Died wth y^e Small Pox at Murrays.

In the past year have Died 21 Persons.

[To be continued.]

LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS,

RELATIVE TO INDIAN AFFAIRS IN MAINE.

Communicated by WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

[Continued from Vol. xlvii., page 453.]

Marblehead, Oct^o: 4, 1725.

Hon^d S^r

Our not hearing of any very late damages done by the Indians, and Cap^t Smith's being still detain'd by them after the limited time, gives me some hopes that we shall, in a little time, be so happy as to have peace in

our borders, that we may again improve and enjoy our Eastern Plantations. And that which I most build my hopes on is, that I think that the eyes of the Govern^t seem to be more open now than they have bin formerly, and are more inclin'd to take those measures which may secure the honour and Interest of the province, & the Indians have justice done them, the latter of which, without we have a Tender regard to, we may not Expeckt a lasting peace.

I shall now give you my thoughts on some heads, which I think, very nessesary to Establish our Intirest with them Tribes. And the first thing I shall speake to, is the Affaire of the lands they claime, which, I believe, will be the only difficult point, that the Govern^t will have to Treat with them on. I am very sensible it was the greatest handle the Jesuites made use of, whereby they mov'd them to make Warr, by telling them it was our intent to take away all their Countrey, not only that we bought of them, but what we had not bought, and to make them & their Children, in time, miserable. It's my Oppinion, if there were some measures tacken to Assure them that some Considerable part of that Country should allwayes remaine to them & their Children, to plant and Improve, and that no man should be able to bye it, and if they did, it should not be valide, while they or any of their Children were alive, As it is at Natick, and some other parts of our Province, where we have justly made reserves for them. If we put It to our selves & Examine by y^e golden rule of doing as we would be done by, I think, we should chearfully come into it. And, as I remember, at the last treaty, they had no Assurance that their planting feilds at Nerigwalk, and other Planting grounds, should be allwayes enjoyed by them. Many of them often tould me, that they Expeckted the English would, in a little time, endeavour to tacke them away, as they had done by the Western Indians. We should Consider, they have a Native right to all the lands they have not sould. I have often admired at the Weakness of many People, when they have said, if We should Confirme any land to them they would, emediatey sell it to the french, and they would settle it; but no man that is acquainted with that part of the Countrey can think so, when there might be so many reasons given why they would not. Besides, there might be Exceptions made against it. No frenchman, that is a man of any Consideration, who is not under our Govern^t would venture to lay out his substance near so great a Province when they allwayes lye lyable to be Destroyed & We have an instance to Confirme this in the settlement the french made at S^t Johns River, where the Indians gave them Liberty to plant & Improve, who, after they were Destroy'd by Capt Southarick, never made any more attempt. Notwithstanding we have had so long a peace with France It must be Confest, the Indians are barbarous & Cruell to us in time of Warr, and God makes use of them as a rod in his hand, and its to be fear'd he uses it with more severity on us because we have not dealt justly by them in many things. I can think of nothing that would sooner macke them easy in this Affaire of y^r Lands then by letting them know what great caire the Govern^t has taiken to Confirme the lands to the Naticks & other Indians in our Province, and It would not be amiss that some of our Indians, that would maik the best Appearance, be at the Treaty, & there Assure them of the great proffit & advantage that they reap by it, whereby they are inabled to raise Corne, sheep and Cattle, & that many of them, that are industrious, live very well.

If the Govern^t should erectt Traiding houses (which I think very nessesary to keep them in our Interest) It's my Oppinion that it would give

more satisfacktion not to Confine the traide to them houses only, for they are a jealous people, and love freedome, & if they bought cheaper there then others could afford, and they had not liberty to trye, they would not, so apparently, see their Obligation & Dependance on y^e Publick. As to letting them have rum, I think it best, it be not wholly restrain'd from them, for there are many amongst them, that maike a Temperate, moderate, use of it, and never Disguise themselves at all, & many of them will not drinke any, believe it best that matter be left to the [pr]udence of them that are interested with the stores, and that they be Exceeding cautious before they are well acquainted with the Indian that they don't let any of them have more than a dram at a time, but, I need not say any thing more on this head, the temptation of selling them any for profit being wholly tacken of from them that have the caire of the stores. If they be men of any principalls of Honour & justice and have the good of their countrey at heart, and I think few or none will sell them rum only for ye Proffit they get on it, the Indians giving them so much trouble after they are made drunck which made the most sober, considerate, indians tell me, that nothing would more supress that base Custome than by ereckting Publick stores, for it was the temptation of getting profit on other goods that caus'd many people to let them have rum, and many of our quarrells with them arose from their drunken revills. I think it would be best, also, in my Oppinion, that those Truckmasters should have orders not to trust any Indian, for it might be a Temptation to them, as it was in South Carolina, in the last Warr they had. After they are a great deale in debt to make Warr and then all is paid, besides its an Incouragm^t to Idleness, and I Observ'd many quarrells with them arose from our demanding what was due from them. And yet there are some of the most Considerate influencing men amongst them which I have Observ'd after they have bin hunting a great while have met with little or no success, and therby their families brought to be very nessesitous, now if it were left to those that are intrusted with the stores, at such times to give them a small matter of Corne or other nessesaryes that they stand in need of, the prudent timeing of those gifts would greatly ingage them. As to bringing them over to our Religion, I hope by Gods Blessing, in time, it might be Effeckted. And I hope the publick will be so happy in their Choice to have those men whose Conversation will be Exemplary and inofensive, for the indians will be most with them. I Observ'd the Jesuits allways gain'd more on them by their blamless, watchful carriage to them then by any other of their artfull methods. Example is before precept wth them, their Religion being all superficial, & they having but little internal sence of their duty when at their Devotions. If the Governm^t would give those that have the caire of those houses some rules and methods to use with them, which they in their wisdom think proper to gaine them over to the protestant Faith, I have great reason to think, by Gods Blessing, in time may have a good Effeckt, but at present, they are so biggotted to the Romish faith that it will require great patience & strength of Resolution in those endeavours. There might be many things conserted which at present does not Ocur to my minde, which I hope the publick will not be wanting in if they should come into any termes with them. I'me sure if we look into Govern^r Burnet's last speach, whereby he is laying downe the great and happy Consiquence of their keeping in good termes with those Tribes of Indians bordering on him, And the french on the other side of us Assiduously & Artfully plotting and Contriving to keep them in their intrest, it highly concerns this Province to taik some methods to get

them into our Interest who have suffered so much & which now groans under the burden of this unhappy Warr.

S^r if you think my thoughts on these things may be of service desire they may be Communicated.

To Coll. Stephen Minot

Merch^t

In Boston.

Mass. Arch. 52: 294, 295, 296.

Yo^r Obed^t son

JOHN MINOT.

Sir, His Hon^r the L^t Gov. (who is very ill of the Gout) bids me tell you, That you must dispatch the enclosed to Cpt. Smith without a Minutes Delay It being of great Consequence that he sh^d soon receive it.

His Hon^r Having promised the Indians enlisted by Cpt. Bourn (being all those of the County of Barnstable) to dismiss them in the Fall that so they attend their Whale Fishing, directs you as soon as you have Opportunity to send them up to Boston in Order to their Return Home & let none of them be detain'd on any Pretence whatsoever. The thirty Indians of Bristol County must be Continued till further Order. Take special Care that the Garrisons be strengthen'd & protected & that Scouts be sent out as often as the Number of the Men will allow. His Hon^r has sent Orders to Cpt. Grant to march to Norridgewock with his Comp^a of volunteers. You must take Care that the Design be conceal'd, And give him what Assistance is necessary. In your last List you sent no acc^t of the Soldiers that were dead, deserted, kill'd or Dismiss'd, W^{ch} Honour expects as soon as may be.

To Col. Westbrook. [No date.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 297.

[Hand writing of
Secretary Willard.]

[Gov. Dummer seems concerned at the Indians delay of Coming in, but directs Capt Thomas Smith to remain at St Georges till further order. The Indians having signified their doubts of being ready in forty days the Governor expresses his readiness to lengthen out the time so far as necessary, without a limitation of fourteen days, "there not being the least Foundation for it in the Transactions of the Governm^t with the Indians." And when these Penobscot Indians come in, Capt. Smith is desired to forward them to Boston without delay.]

[No date.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 297.

[The Lieut. Governor directs Secretary Willard to inform Col. Pepperrell that his letter of the 29th was received, and that according to the Colonel's desire, he sends a commission for an Ensign, which is enclosed. "As to Breddeanes Debt to you, you have not said that it was contracted before he entered into the Service, W^{ch} is the only Case wherein the Law provides for the Dismission of soldiers. However, his Hon^r hopes he shall soon have Occasion to dismiss him with many others in the service, And in the Mean Time Advises you to secure yourself out of the Man's Wages."]

Mass. Arch. 52: 298.

[Captains Grant and Bragdon are instructed to march to Norridgewock

after the enemy, "Taking effectual Care that no Hostility be acted by you any where to the Eastw^d of the Kennebeck River, but at Norridgewock, And that Nothing be done on that side the River contrary to the Cessation agreed on with the Penobscot Tribe. You must be very exact in your Journal in Noting down every Thing that is worthy of your Observation, & send an Acc^t of your Proceedings."]

Mass. Arch. 52: 298.

May it Please your Hon^r

I rec^d your Hon^{rs} Orders from Secretary Willard Esq^r Dated the 4th Curr^t at Portsmouth where I had been a day or two. I immediately sent forward Capt Smith and the next morning came to Berwick to forward Capt Grant in his Orders pursuant to your Hon^{rs} Directions, but he march'd out four or five days before. I sent Orders to the respective Officers to deliver the Indians Arms and Ammunition to M^r Mountfort and then send them to Boston by the first Conveyance. M^r Secretary did not inform me that the Cessation of arms was out, but by your Hon^{rs} Orders to Cap^t Grant it seems to me it is over, however, not being certain, I shall not give any Orders to y^e Eastward of Kennebec River till I have your Hon^{rs} particular Directions. The Officers in general are very urgent to go to Boston to make up their Rolls, particularly Cap^t Canady whom I have assur'd I wou'd ask your Hon^r for leave.

I am Your Hon^{rs} most

Berwick Octob^r 7th, 1725.

Dutifull serv^t

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. I am not Certain where Cap^t Grant is marching, but by what I understand from y^e People here, he is onely ranging on y^e heads of y^e Towns, & will be in again in four or five days I am ut Supra. T. W.

Mass. Arch. 52: 299.

Sir, Since my last to you I have no other Advice from the Penobscot Indians but that they have sent to Canada to call in their People that are there to our Treaty at Boston, And that those of them that come in to S^t Georges make strong Professions of their Disposition to Peace, & say they wait only for the Return of the Messengers from Canada.

If the War should continue after all these Overtures I shall endeavour by the Help of God to push it on the next Winter with more vigour than ever, And as the Penobscot Indians retire in that Season to a Place near Menis & other Parts of Nova Scotia where they are entertain'd & subsisted by the French, I am thinking to send a Force there to dislodge them, But shall do Nothing in this Affair without your Privity & Approbation, As you have his Maj^{ties} Commission for y^e Governm^t of that Countrey. And I must pray you would take this Proposal into your Consideration & give me your Answer to it as soon as possible.

[WILLIAM DUMMER.]

[To L^t Gov^r Armstrong, no date.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 302.

May it please your Honour,

Being inform'd of y^e Arrival of y^e Heads or Representatives of y^e

several Tribes of y^e Indians in Order for a Peace, I humbly take Leave to acquaint Your Hon^{rs} That they have one of my Schooners in their Hands, w^{ch} they took from me some Time y^e Summer before last.

The last Time y^e Indians were at Boston I came up, hoping to have redeem'd my vessel, & accordingly when your Hon^r met wth y^e Counsel to have an Interview wth them I prefer'd a Petition, Praying Liberty to purchase herof y^e Indian who had her in his Keeping who was then at Boston, but it was answer'd y^t it was not consistent wth y^e Honour of y^e Governm^t to buy y^t of y^e Indians w^{ch} they had unjustly taken away, especially when they were suing for a Peace wth us, And that it was hoped y^t I & every Body else y^t had anything in their hands w^{ch} they had taken from us should have it frankly restored to us, without buying it of them, when they came to a Treaty wth us. And therefore I would humbly entreat y^t when y^e Affair comes in Agitation I may not be forgot.

My Neighbour John Chapman has y^e like Request, who has a vessel & servant wth them.

I am your Hon^{rs} most

Marb^hd Nov. 15th 1725.

Obedient & humble Serv^t

[To Lt. Gov. Dummer.]

SAM^l STACEY.

Mass. Arch. 52: 308.

[To be continued.]

BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA, 1754-1774.

Contributed by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD, Esq., of Washington, D. C.

HAVING occasion to consult the "Army List" of the English army for the period of the French and Indian war, and experiencing no little difficulty in determining the particular officer I wished to locate, it occurred to me that a complete list of such officers and regiments as served on the American continent before the Revolution, would be useful to others. I was fortunate enough to find a complete set of these annual "Army Lists" in the Astor Library, New York, and from these "official" registers the following names have been taken. The arrangement in the "Lists" is by regiments; but I have made it alphabetical, not only for greater convenience for reference, but also as better showing the rise of an officer in rank, and his change from regiment to regiment. The list is intended to be full, and I have taken no risks in confusing names, however similar, or however probable the identity might appear. Whatever error lies in the list, is due to too great fulness; and doubtless it could be compressed in some fifty or sixty instances; yet in the absence of positive evidence, I prefer to enter a name twice, to running the danger of combining the names of what might prove to be of different officers.

This insertion of more than one rank under a name is made comparatively safe by the custom of giving the date of a commission

- Eighteenth (or Royal Irish) regiment of Foot, 1768-1773.
1768-1773, Sir John Sebright.
- Twenty-first (or Royal North British Fuzileers), 1766-1773.
1766-1770, William, Earl of Panmure.
1771-1773, Hon. Alexander Mackay.
- Twenty-second regiment of Foot, 1758-1765.*
1758-1762, Edward Whitmore.
1763-1765, Hon. Thomas Gage.
- Twenty-sixth regiment of Foot, 1768-1773.
1768-1773, John Scott.
- Twenty-seventh (or Inniskilling) regiment of Foot, 1758-1767.
1758-1761, William, Lord Blakeney.
1762-1767, Hugh Warburton.
- Twenty-eighth regiment of Foot, 1758-1767.
1758-1759, Philip Bragg.
1760-1767, Hon. George Townshend.
- Twenty-ninth regiment of Foot, 1766-1773.
1766-1769, George, Earl of Granard.
1770-1773, William Evelyn.
- Thirty-first regiment of Foot, 1766-1773, with the exception of 1769,
when it was in Minorca.
1766-1773, James Adolphus Oughton.
- Thirty-fourth regiment of Foot, 1764-1769.†
1764-1769, Lord Frederick Cavendish.
- Thirty-fifth regiment of Foot, 1758-1764.‡
1758-1764, Charles Otway.
- Fortieth regiment of Foot, 1758-1765.
1758, Perigrine Thomas Hopson.
1759, John Barrington.
1760, Vacant.
1761-1765, Robert Armiger.
- Forty-second regiment of Foot, 1758-1767.
1758-1767, Lord John Murray.
- Forty-third regiment of Foot, 1758-1763.§
1758-1761, James Kennedy.
1761-1762, Sharington Talbot.
1763, Hon. Bennet Noel.
- Forty-fourth regiment of Foot, 1758-1765.
1758-1765, James Abercrombie.
- Forty-fifth regiment of Foot, 1758-1765.
1758-1761, Hugh Warburton.
1762, Andrew Robinson.
1763-1765, Hon. John Boscawen.
- Forty-sixth regiment of Foot, 1758-1767.
1758-1764, Thomas Murray.
1765-1767, Hon. William Howe.
- Forty-seventh regiment of Foot, 1758-1763.
1758-1763, Peregrine Lascelles.

* In 1764 and 1765 this regiment was in Louisiana.

† In Louisiana in 1764 and 1765.

‡ In Florida in 1764.

§ In Jamaica in 1764.

- Forty-eighth regiment of Foot, 1758-1763.
1758-1763, Daniel Webb.
- Fifty-second regiment of Foot, 1766-1773.
1766-1773, John Clavering.
- Fifty-fifth regiment of Foot, 1758-1763.
1758, George Augustus, Viscount Howe.
1759, John Prideaux.
1760-1762, James Adolphus Oughton.
1763, William Gansell.
- Fifty-eighth regiment of Foot, 1758-1763.
1758-1763, Robert Anstruther.
- Fifty-ninth regiment of Foot, 1766-1773.
1766-1773, John Owen.
- Sixtieth (late 62d) regiment of Foot, 1758-1773.*
1758, James Abercrombie.
1759-1773, Jeffery Amherst.
- Sixty-second regiment of Foot, 1756-1757.
1756-1757, John, Earl of Loudoun.
- Sixty-fourth regiment of Foot, 1769-1773.
1769-1773, John Pomeroy.
- Sixty-fifth regiment of Foot, 1769-1773.
1769-1770, Hon. Alexander Mackay.
1771-1773, Edward Urmston.
- Sixty-ninth regiment of Foot, 1768-1769.
1768-1769, Hon. Charles Colville.
- Seventy-seventh regiment of Foot, 1758-1763.†
1758-1763, Archibald Montgomery.‡
- Seventy-eighth regiment of Foot, 1758-1763.
1758-1763, Simon Fraser.§
- Eightieth regiment of Foot, 1758-1763.†
1758-1762, Thomas Gage.
1763, Montague Wilmot.
- Ninety-fourth (or Royal Welsh Volunteers), 1762-1763.†
1762-1763, Hon. John Vaughan.
- Ninety-fifth regiment of Foot, 1762-1763.†
1762-1763, Ralph Burton.
- Corps of Rangers, 1762-1763.†
1762-1763, Joseph Goreham.§

The construction of the table will speak for itself. Where no number of a regiment is given, the date is that of the rank in the army. This will assist in tracing the service of the officer elsewhere than in America. The quartermasters and adjutants were, as a rule, taken from the lieutenants or ensigns of the regiment. In one or two of the regiments the ranks of first and second lieutenants occur, but they correspond with the more usual ranks of lieutenants and ensigns. In some instances the rank of lieutenant was given, but the officer served as an ensign. This was so unusual, hardly

* In 1773 this regiment was in two battalions: one in Jamaica, and one in Antigua.

† Disbanded in 1764.

‡ Lieutenant-Colonel commandant.

§ Major commandant.

twenty cases coming to my attention, that no special note is made of it, and the rank of ensign given.

Name.	Rank.	Regiment.	Date of Commission.
Abercrombie, James	Maj ^r Gen.		31 January, 1756.
	Colonel	44	13 March, 1756.
	Colonel	60	27 December, 1757.
	Lt. Gen.		31 March, 1759.
Abercrombie, James	Capt.	42	16 February, 1756.
Abercrombie, John	Capt.	1	7 May, 1757.
Abercrombie, William	Lieut.	62	6 February, 1756.
Abercromby, James	Lieut.	35	26 March, 1758.
Abercromby, James	Ensign	44	21 July, 1758.
Abercromby, James	Major	78	25 July, 1760.
Abercromby, James	Capt.	42	5 May, 1762.
Abercromby, Robert	Lieut.	44	19 April, 1759.
	Capt.	44	12 December, 1761.
	Capt.	44	16 November, 1764.
Abercromby, William	Lieut.	27	10 March, 1758.
Achmuty, Thomas	Capt. Lt.	27	21 July, 1758.
	Capt.	27	7 March, 1762.
	Lt. Col.	8	23 November, 1768.
Ackland, Dudley	Surgeon	Br.	
Adair, John	Ensign	52	10 March, 1760.
	Q ^r M ^r	52	6 September, 1765.
	Lieut.	52	6 September, 1767.
Addison, Nicholas	Capt.	52	22 April, 1762.
Addison, Richard	Ensign	52	26 December, 1770.
Addison, Thomas	Capt.	28	24 June, 1744.
Addison, Thomas	Major	35	19 May, 1760.
Adlam, John	Adj ^t .	40	7 February, 1757.
Adlam, John	Capt. Lt.	40	19 March, 1758.
	Capt.	40	7 April, 1761.
	Ensign	40	30 September, 1761.
Adlam, William	Ensign	40	28 September, 1762.
Agnew, James	Major	58	17 December, 1757.
Agnew, James	Colonel		3 January, 1762.
		44	12 December, 1764.
Aikman, Joseph	Adj ^t .	21	21 September, 1757.
	1 st Lieut.	21	8 May, 1758.
	Capt. Lt.	21	18 November, 1768.
	Capt.	21	6 October, 1769.
Airey, Joseph	Lieut.	N. Y.	4 March, 1762.
Alcock, William	Capt.	52	3 May, 1765.
Aldridge, Christopher	1 st Lieut.	40	26 November, 1755.
	Major	40	18 March, 1758.
	Q ^r M ^r	40	18 July, 1764.
Allan	Surgeon	95	4 March, 1761.
Allaz, James	Lieut.	62	17 January, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	60	6 May, 1761.
	Capt.	60	2 October, 1761.
Allen, James	Lieut.	44	9 November, 1755.

Allen, James	Ensign	62	25 December, 1755.
	Adj't.	60	18 August, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	1 December, 1756.
Allen, Richard	Lieut.	35	16 February, 1756.
	Capt.	35	5 October, 1760.
Alleyne, David	Capt. Lt.	43	21 March, 1758.
	Capt.	1	25 December, 1758.
Alt, Henry	Lieut.		21 September, 1754.
		22	8 March, 1757.
	Capt.	60	12 September, 1760.
		44	19 September, 1761.
Amherst, Jeffery	Col.	15	22 May, 1756.
		60	30 September, 1758.
	Maj. Gen.		25 June, 1759.
	Lt. Gen.		19 January, 1761.
Amherst, Jeffery	Ensign	60	3 June, 1771.
Amiel, John	Ensign	60	26 June, 1760.
Ancram, William	Lieut.		23 June, 1762.
		34	30 May, 1764.
		44	8 August, 1758.
Anderson, Ephraim	Ensign	55	25 March, 1761.
Anderson, Robert	2 ^d Lieut.	21	6 October, 1769.
Anderson, William	Ensign	42	25 June, 1759.
Angus, William	Surgeon	34	20 January, 1762.
Anstruther, James	Ensign	58	27 August, 1756.
	Lieut.	58	12 December, 1759.
Anstruther, Robert	Maj. Gen.		25 June, 1759.
	Col.	58	28 December, 1755.
	Capt.	26	1 January, 1766.
Anstruther, William	Ensign		25 December, 1761.
		8	18 April, 1766.
Arbuthnot, Alexander	Ensign		3 October, 1757.
		15	11 January, 1758.
	Lieut.	15	8 July, 1760.
Arbuthnot, Robert	Capt.	42	19 July, 1758.
Arbuthnot, ———	Ensign	46	31 October, 1762.
Archbold, George	Ensign	62	1 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	8 December, 1756.
Archbold, John	2 ^d Lieut.	40	3 July, 1755.
	Lieut.	40	9 October, 1761.
Archbold, Thomas	Lieut.	47	22 June, 1755.
	Capt.	47	23 May, 1759.
Armiger, Robert	Maj. Gen.		25 June, 1759.
	Colonel	40	10 December, 1760.
Armstrong, Bigoe	Maj. Gen.		10 July, 1762.
	Col. Com ^t	60	16 December, 1767.
	Lt. Gen.		25 May, 1772.
	Colonel	8	20 October, 1772.
Armstrong, Thomas	Ensign	35	9 April, 1756.
	Lieut.		1 April, 1762.
		64	4 December, 1767.
Armstrong, ———	Capt.	64	2 February, 1770.
	Ensign	48	

Arnold, John	Chaplain	9	5 April, 1759.
Arnot, Hugh	Capt.	80	28 December, 1757.
		46	16 August, 1760.
Arthur, Thomas	Ensign	43	22 November, 1756.
	Lieut.	43	14 August, 1762.
Ashe, Dudley	Lieut.	1	22 November, 1756.
Ashe, John	Lieut.	28	27 April, 1756.
Astle, Daniel	Ensign		22 October, 1762.
		42	13 December, 1765.
Atkinson, William	Ensign	15	14 September, 1760.
Aubrey, Thomas	Ensign	9	26 October, 1762.
Aylmer, Richard	Ensign	17	6 August, 1759.
	Lieut.	17	16 September, 1762.
Aylward, Peter	Capt.	9	24 July, 1762.
Babbidge, James	Q ^r M ^r	15	21 December, 1758.
	Ensign	15	10 September, 1762.
Babington, Charles	Ensign	55	16 September, 1758.
	Lieut.	55	6 October, 1761.
Bacon, William	Ensign	28	22 November, 1756.
	Capt. Lieut.	40	11 June, 1762.
Baggs, John	Ensign	1	2 February, 1757.
Baggs, Philip	Capt.	69	28 October, 1762.
Baggs, Stephen	Chaplain	69	28 February, 1766.
Baillie, Alexander	Ensign	60	9 December, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	27 July, 1758.
		21	29 November, 1771.
Baillie, Alexander	Lieut.	1	2 February, 1757.
	Capt.	1	30 November, 1761.
Baillie, Charles	Capt.	78	10 January, 1757.
Baillie, David	Lieut.	78	26 July, 1757.
Baillie, Henry	Capt.	94	12 January, 1760.
Baillie, Richard	Capt.	44	6 June, 1757.
Baillie, Richard	Capt. Lieut.	35	24 June, 1758.
	Capt.	35	14 April, 1759.
Baillie, William	Lieut.	62	19 January, 1756.
	Q ^r M ^r	60	14 April, 1759.
	Capt.	60	4 October, 1760.
Baillie, William	Lieut.	42	31 January, 1756.
Bain, James	Ensign	77	7 January, 1758.
Baines, William	Surgeon	95	7 April, 1762.
Baker, Thomas	Ensign	28	27 March, 1765.
Baldwin, Thomas	Ensign	47	19 May, 1761.
Balfour, David	Ensign	77	2 June, 1762.
	Ensign	1	14 January, 1763.
Balfour, Henry	Lieut.	1	15 March, 1755.
	Adj ^t	1	25 February, 1757.
	Captain	80	13 September, 1760.
	Captain	1	8 October, 1761.
Balfour, Lewis	Ensign	1	31 December, 1762.
Ball, Edward	Lieut.	59	28 January, 1763.
Ball, George	Lieut.	59	14 December, 1759.

Ball, Robert*	Chaplain	64	5 August, 1758.
Balneavis, Patrick	Ensign	42	28 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	42	1 April, 1758.
	Capt. Lieut.	42	23 August, 1763.
Bamford, William	Lieut.	35	16 February, 1756.
	Capt. Lieut.	35	25 December, 1762.
Banks, John	Ensign	46	25 July, 1758.
Barber, John	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Barbut, Theodore	Capt. Lieut.	48	21 November, 1757.
Barbutt, Hor. Pearse	Ensign	15	9 June, 1758.
	Lieut.	15	26 September, 1760.
Barbutt, James	Capt.	15	11 October, —
Barclay, David	Lieut.	42	25 July, 1757.
Bard, William	Ensign	80	8 September, 1761.
Barker, Samuel	Ensign	15	22 May, 1759.
Barker, William	Lieut.	16	17 June, 1761.
Barker, ———	Ensign	34	7 September, 1762.
Barnsley, Thomas	Ensign	62	26 December, 1755.
	Adjutant	60	18 August, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	2 December, 1756.
	Capt.	60	30 May, 1759.
Barnstedt, ———	Lieut.	62	10 January, 1756.
Barré, Isaac	Capt.	28	27 February, 1760.
	Lieut. Col.		29 January, 1761.
Barrington, John	Colonel	40	9 June, 1759.
Barron, Edward	Adj't.	60	1 May, 1760.
	Ensign	60	
Barron, George	Lieut.	60	16 April, 1762.
Barrow, Thomas	Ensign	16	13 April, 1772.
Barry, Henry	Ensign	52	11 March, 1768.
	2 ^d Lieut.		22 February, 1763.
	Lieut.	52	23 September, 1772.
Barry, Samuel	Ensign	16	21 March, 1765.
	Lieut.	16	26 December, 1770.
Bartman, George	Capt.	44	25 December, 1756.
Bass, Robert	Apoth. Mate	Br.	1755.
Basset, Charles	Lieut.	47	24 November, 1755.
Basset, Henry	Major	10	11 September, 1765.
Bassett, James	Lieut.	29	7 December, 1764.
Bassett, Richard	Ensign		28 June, 1771.
			7 December, 1764.
Basset, Thomas	Lieut.	62	14 February, 1756.
Bastide, George	2 ^d Lieut.	40	18 March, 1758.
Batt, Thomas	Lieut.	18	16 December, 1767.
	Capt.	18	3 June, 1771.
Battersby, James	Ensign	29	2 February, 1770.
Batut, John	Lieut.	14	26 December, 1770.
			17 March, 1761.
Baudin, Harrington	Lieut.		3 July, 1755.
	Lieut.	58	27 December, 1755.
	Capt. Lieut.	58	18 October, 1760.
	Capt.	58	

* Also spelled Bell.

Baugh, Thomas	Lieut.		4 October, 1745.
	Lieut.	55	26 December, 1755.
	Captain	55	24 July, 1758.
Baugh, William	Lieut.	34	8 February, 1762.
Bay, John	Ensign	60	
Bayard, Robert	Lieut.	80	26 December, 1757.
	Lieut.	60	16 July, 1758.
	Capt.	60	18 April, 1759.
	Major	60	4 October, 1765.
Baylie, John	Ensign	65	16 August, 1768.
Bayne, Duncan	Lieut.	77	10 January, 1757.
Bayntun, Harry	Ensign	46	5 August, 1759.
Beall, Levin	Ensign	28	17 October, 1759.
Bean, James	1 st Lieut.	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Beard, Arthur	Lieut.	9	28 August, 1756.
Beatson, James	Ensign	64	15 July, 1767.
Beaumont, Hammond	Surgeon	26	18 March, 1761.
Beaumont, John	Ensign	29	14 November, 1770.
Beaver, Samuel	Lieut. Col.	46	2 February, 1757.
Becher, John Gainsford	Ensign		23 December, 1767.
	Ensign	16	10 December, 1771.
Beckers, Henry	Lieut.	80	2 January, 1758.
Beckwith, John	Capt.		11 June, 1748.
	Capt.	44	2 March, 1750-1.
	Major	44	18 July, 1758.
Belcher, Fred. John	Lieut.		27 April, 1756.
Bell, John	Ensign	62	13 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	12 May, 1757.
Bell, Thomas	Surgeon	27	7 April, 1762.
Bell, Thomas	Ensign	55	16 June, 1762.
Bellew, Patrick	Lieut.	1	15 August, 1762.
Bellew, William	Capt.	35	16 February, 1756.
Bennet, Thomas	Ensign	8	16 November, 1764.
	Lieut.	8	1 August, 1770.
Bentham, Edward William	Ensign	16	17 April, 1769.
Bentinck, Rodolphus	Lieut.	62	18 February, 1756.
	Capt.	1	14 May, 1761.
Benzell, Adolphus	Lieut.		24 November, 1755.
	Lieut.	1	2 January, 1757.
Berkenhout, John	Capt.		26 August, 1756.
	Capt.	94	7 August, 1760.
Bertrand, John	Ensign	29	7 December, 1764.
	Lieut.	29	13 September, 1769.
Berwick, Nicholas	Q ^r M ^r	22	8 December, 1762.
Bethuen, James	1 st Lieut.		13 February, 1762.
	1 st Lieut.	21	6 December, 1765.
	Capt. Lieut.	21	21 February, 1772.
	Capt.		25 May, 1772.
Bevan, John	Lieut.	45	28 June, 1755.
Beven, Morgan	2 ^d Lieut.	94	10 January, 1760.
	1 st Lieut.	94	29 September, 1761.
Bewes, George	Ensign	18	10 April, 1769.
	Lieut.	18	27 February, 1772.

Billings, John	Lieut.		21 December, 1754.
	Lieut.	60	8 March, 1757.
Bird, Henry	Lieut.		3 October, 1764.
	Lieut.	8	22 February, 1768.
Bird, Thomas Taylor	Ensign	16	22 July, 1769.
Bird, William	Ensign	17	14 April, 1763.
	Ensign*	17	25 December, 1765.
Birniere, Henry	Ensign		22 August, 1770.
	Ensign	10	14 September, 1779.
Birniere, John de	Ensign	55	22 November, 1755.
	Lieut.	44	9 August, 1760.
	Lieut.	18	4 February, 1769.
Bishop, John	Lieut.	45	15 March, 1760.
Bishop, Robert	Surgeon	64	18 April, 1766.
Blacker, Henry	Ensign	65	15 May, 1771.
Blacker, William Latham	Ensign	65	16 May, 1766.
Blackett, William	Capt.	14	29 May, 1761.
Blachmore, Robert	Lieut.	10	11 September, 1765.
Blackwood, William	Ensign	18	4 March, 1767.
	Lieut.	18	26 December, 1770.
Blair, Alexander	Lieut.	69	24 June, 1761.
Blair, Simon	Lieut.	42	20 July, 1757.
Blake, W. Todd	Ensign	27	17 August, 1763.
Blakeley, John	Surgeon	47	1 April, 1760.
Blakeney, John	Lieut.	27	10 December, 1755.
	Q ^r M ^r	27	13 February, 1757.
	Capt. Lieut.	27	7 March, 1762.
	Capt.		25 August, 1762.
	Capt.	27	25 December, 1765.
Blakeney, Robert	Lieut.	27	27 April, 1756.
Blakeney, Theophilus	Lieut.	35	13 April, 1756.
	Capt.	35	30 August, 1761.
Blakeney, William, Lord	Col.	27	27 June, 1737.
	Lt. Gen.		11 September, 1747.
Blane, Archibald	Ensign	60	4 December, 1756.
Blennerhassett, John	Ensign	10	6 February, 1772.
Blizard, Conway	Capt. Lieut.	15	30 October, 1762.
Blood, Thomas	Ensign	64	12 January, 1770.
Bogges, John	Ensign	So. Ca.	5 May, 1756.
Bolton, Francis	Lieut.	15	1 October, 1757.
Bolton, Mason	Q ^r M ^r	9	11 February, 1756.
	Capt. Lieut.	9	31 July, 1762.
	Capt.	9	23 March, 1764.
Bomford, Thomas	Ensign	64	1 January, 1766.
	Lieut.	64	12 July, 1770.
Bonnaville, Hyacinthe de	Capt.	60	31 December, 1755.
Borough, William Blakeney	Lieut.		25 December, 1762.
	Lieut.	26	1 April, 1767.
Borry, David	Ensign	60	15 September, 1760.
Bosomworth, Abraham	Capt.	62	20 January, 1755.
Boscawen, Hon. John	Maj. Gen.		4 March, 1761.
	Colonel	45	11 November, 1761.

* A double commission apparently.

Botteler, William	Lieut.	55	29 December, 1755.
	Capt. Lieut.	55	28 November, 1759.
Botet, Anthony	Lieut.	10	25 May, 1765.
Boucher, James	Ensign	31	22 March, 1762.
	Lieut.	31	29 July, 1765.
Bourke, Bingham	Ensign	28	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	28	24 April, 1762.
Bourne, John	Chaplain	43	3 January, 1740-1.
Bourne, Obadiah	Capt.	8	27 August, 1756.
Bouquet, Henry	Lieut. Col.	62	3 January, 1756.
	Colonel		19 February, 1762.
Bowden, John	Ensign	46	16 August, 1762.

[To be continued.]

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN BRIANT, SEN., OF SCITUATE, MASS.

By Dr. PERCY BRYANT, of Buffalo, N. Y.

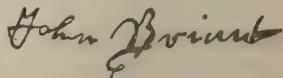
THE name Bryant can be traced back to Sir Guy De Briant, who lived in the time of Edward III., and whose descendants had their seat in the Castle of Hereford in the marches of Wales. Arms: the field is Or, three piles meeting near in the base of the Escutcheon, Azure. No connection has been established between this family and the first of the name who came to America with the early settlers of Plymouth Colony, but this will probably be accomplished when the effort is made.

About the year 1640, there were in the Plymouth Colony, four families of the name of Bryant, namely: John Briant of Taunton, John Briant, Sen. of Scituate, Stephen Briant of Plymouth, and Lieut. John Briant of Plympton. It does not appear from any records examined by the writer, that these families were related (except as shown by a deed first discovered by Dr. Lapham, that Lieut. John of Plympton was a son-in-law of Stephen). Tradition, however, gives it that John, Sen. of Scituate and Stephen of Plymouth were probably brothers.

Genealogies of two of these families have appeared in the REGISTER; that of Stephen Briant of Plymouth, Vol. 24, page 315, by Mr. John A. Boutelle, and Lieut. John Briant of Plympton, Vol. 35, page 37, by Dr. William B. Lapham.

In this paper* the writer will confine himself to the family of John Briant, Sen. of Scituate.

He was a prominent person in the early history of Plymouth Colony, and throughout his life was active in public affairs; was a land owner, and was actively engaged in the survey of public lands. He was a member of the General Court at Plymouth in



* The writer is indebted to Mr. William H. H. Bryant of Bryantville, Mass., for many valuable suggestions, which have aided much in the collection of material for this paper. Without his assistance, so generously offered at all times, much that is here given would be wanting.

1657, and again in 1677-78. The date of his arrival in America is not known, though there is a tradition that he came from Kent, Eng. in the *Ann.* He lived in Barnstable previous to moving to Scituate. The first appearance of his name in the records of the Colony occurs among the list of freemen in 1639, and in 1643 he is mentioned among the list of 105 men of Scituate able to bear arms.

He married three times: first, Mary, daughter of George and Mary (Jenkins) Lewis of Barnstable, Nov. 4, 1643, by whom he had seven children. She died July 2, 1655. He married the second time, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. William Witherill of Scituate. He married the third time, Mary, daughter of Thomas Highland of Scituate. His will is dated Nov. 4, 1684. He died Nov. 20, 1684.

His children, born in Scituate, were:

2. i. JOHN,² b. Aug. 17, 1644; m. Mary ———.
- ii. HANNAH, b. July 25, 1646; m. John Stodder of Hingham, 1665.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. ———; d. June 16, 1669.
- iv. SARAH, b. Sept. 29, 1648.
- v. MARY, b. Feb. 24, 1650; d. April 8, 1652.
- vi. MARTHA, b. Feb. 26, 1652.
- vii. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 6, 1654; d. 1690, in Phipps' expedition to Canada, sergeant; inventory of estate, £47.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. —, 1665; d. Dec. 17, 1783.
3. ix. DANIEL, b. ———; m. Dorothy ———.
- x. MARY, b. ———.
- xi. BENJAMIN, b. Dec. —, 1669; d. in 1701, unm.; will proved Jan. 5, 1702; inventory of estate, £164.
4. xii. JOSEPH, b. ———, 1671; m. ———.
- xiii. JABEZ, b. Feb. 18, 1672; d. 1697, unm. Letter of administration June 29, 1697.
- xiv. RUTH, b. Aug. 16, 1673; m. William Wanton, afterwards governor of Rhode Island.
5. xv. THOMAS, b. July 15, 1675; m. Mary, dau. of Gershom Ewell.
- xvi. DEBORAH, b. Jan. 22, 1677.
- xvii. AGATHA, b. March 12, 1678.
- xviii. ANN, b. Nov. 20, 1679.
- xix. ELISHA, b. ———.
2. LIEUT. JOHN² BRYANT (*John,¹ Sen.*), married Mary ———. He was born in Scituate, Aug. 17, 1644, died there Jan. 26, 1708; will proved Feb. 12, 1708; inventory of estate £395. His children, born in Scituate, were:
 6. i. JOHN,³ Jun., b. March 27, 1678; m. Deborah Barstow, Jan. 1, 1707.
 7. ii. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 1, 1679; m. Elizabeth ———.
 - iii. MARY, b. Sept. 3, 1682; m. Jabez Rose, May 6, 1707.
 8. iv. DAVID, b. Aug. 17, 1684; m. Hannah Church.
 - v. JOSHUA, b. Nov. 14, 1687; d. June 9, 1709.
 9. vi. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 15, 1689; m. Abigail Turner.
 - vii. MARTHA, b. Aug. 22, 1691.
3. DANIEL² BRYANT (*John,¹ Sen.*), married Dorothy ———, planter, date of birth not recorded; but in will of his father, he is mentioned in order after his brother Samuel. His children, born in Scituate, were:
 - i. MERCY,³ b. Nov. 21, 1688.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 4, 1692.
 - iii. DOROTHY, b. March 5, 1693.
 - iv. RACHAEL, b. July 3, 1695; d. Nov. 20, 1695.
 - v. RACHAEL, b. Jan. 10, 1697.
 - vi. ELISHA, b. June 30, 1701.

4. JOSEPH² BRYANT (*John*,¹ Sen.), born at Scituate in 1671. In will receives with his brother Thomas, his father's house and farm; also land at White Oak Plain. His children, born in Scituate, were:
 - i. RUTH,³ b. Feb. 18, 1694; m. Benjamin Perry, Feb. 20, 1712.
 - ii. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 3, 1696.
 - iii. JUDITH, b. Jan. 24, 1698; m. John Dwelley, Dec. 20, 1721.
5. THOMAS² BRYANT (*John*,¹ Sen.), born in Scituate, July 15, 1675; married Aug. 28, 1707, by Joseph Otis, Justice of Peace, Mary, daughter of Gershom Ewell of Scituate, and grand-daughter of Henry Ewell, a soldier in the Pequod War. He died in Scituate in 1748, will proved Dec. 23, 1748. Esquire. Estate estimated from will over £10,000. A distinguished man of his time, Selectman, Justice of Peace, and Representative to the Legislature in 1725-30-33-34. Their children, born in Scituate, were:
 10. i. BENJAMIN,³ b. Oct. 13, 1708; m. Abigail Randall.
 - ii. MARY, b. Nov. 6, 1711; m. Thomas Turner of Scituate, Feb. 14, 1733.
 11. iii. SETH, b. Feb. 12, 1714; m. Elizabeth Baker.
 - iv. THOMAS, bapt. April 29, 1716; m. Sarah ———. Had dau. Sarah, and probably others.
 12. v. PELEG, b. July 27, 1718; m. Mary Jenkins.
 - vi. HANNAH, b. Aug. 20, 1720. Not mentioned in will.
 13. vii. LEMUEL, b. Feb. 25, 1721; m. Abigail Barstow.
 - viii. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 23, 1724; d. in infancy.
6. JOHN³ BRYANT (*John*² Lieut., *John*¹ Sen.), born in Scituate, March 27, 1678; married by Rev. Nathaniel Ells, Jan. 1, 1707, Deborah Barstow of Scituate. He died March 7, 1716. His widow married Nathaniel Winslow of Marshfield, Feb. 19, 1718. His children, born in Scituate, were:
 - i. JOHN,⁴ b. Oct. 13, 1707; d. April 19, 1708.
 - ii. DEBORAH, b. June 17, 1709; m. Snow Winslow of Marshfield, Nov. 6, 1728.
 - iii. AGATHA, b. July 16, 1712; m. Oliver Winslow of Marshfield.
 - iv. SUSANNAH, b. May 11, 1714; m. Nathaniel Winslow of Marshfield, Feb. 3, 1731.
 - v. JOHN, b. April 23, 1716; d. in Scituate, Oct. 20, 1793. In 1732 Isaac Winslow was appointed his guardian. He sold his farm in Marshfield to Oliver Winslow in 1737.
7. JONATHAN³ BRYANT (*John*² Lieut., *John*¹ Sen.), born in Scituate, Jan. 1, 1679; married Elizabeth ———. She died April 17, 1711. Their children, born in Scituate, were:
 - i. MARGARET,⁴ b. April 15, 1707.
 - ii. RUTH, b. March 15, 1709.
8. DAVID³ BRYANT (*John*² Lieut., *John*¹ Sen.), born in Scituate, Aug. 17, 1684; married by the Rev. Nathaniel Ells, July 31, 1706, Hannah Church (widow). He died at Scituate, June 21, 1731. Inventory of estate £2.151, Gentleman. His wife died in 1736. Their children, born in Scituate, were:
 14. i. DAVID,⁴ b. Feb. 14, 1707; m. Hannah ———.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 16, 1709.
 - iii. MARY, b. May 4, 1711; m. John Curtis of Hanover, Nov. 6, 1738. She d. June 2, 1797.
 - iv. JACOB, b. Jan. —, 1714.

- v. BARSHEBA, b. Sept. 18, 1716; m. Samuel Palmer, Jun. of Scituate, Sept. 20, 1733.
 - vi. DEBORAH, b. ———.
9. SAMUEL³ BRYANT (*John² Lieut., John¹ Sen.*), born in Scituate, Jan. 15, 1689; died there in 1753. Wheelwright; married Abigail Turner of Scituate, Feb. 14, 1711, by Rev. Nathaniel Ells. Their children, born in Scituate, were:
- i. JOSHUA,⁴ b. Jan. 6, 1713.
15. ii. SAMUEL, Jun., bapt. July 29, 1716; m. Mary Bucks.
- iii. JOHN, b. Dec. 21, 1718.
 - iv. ABIGAIL, b. July 21, 1723.
10. BENJAMIN³ BRYANT (*Thomas,² John¹ Sen.*), born in Scituate Oct. 13, 1708, yeoman; married Abigail Randall of Scituate, Sept. 11, 1729, by Rev. Nathaniel Ells. He moved to Windsor, Conn. about the year 1750. His children, born in Scituate, were:
- i. MARY,⁴ b. June 29, 1730.
 - ii. LUCY, b. March 25, 1732.
16. iii. BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 17, 1734; m. Ruxby Perry.
- iv. GEORGE, b. June 15, 1736.
 - v. LILLIE, b. April 22, 1738.
 - vi. BETTY, b. Feb. 15, 1739.
 - vii. CONSIDER, b. June 9, 1742.
 - viii. RUTH, bapt. Aug. 5, 1744.
 - ix. PRINCE, b. July 27, 1746.
 - x. ABIGAIL, b. June 7, 1748.
11. SETH³ BRYANT (*Thomas,² John¹ Sen.*), born in Scituate, Feb. 12, 1714; married by Rev. Shearsjashub Bourn, Elizabeth, daughter of Ebenezer and Deborah (Randall) Barker of Scituate, Aug. 17, 1736. She was great-granddaughter of Robert Barker of Pembroke, and great-great-granddaughter of William Randall of Scituate. He moved to Marshfield about the same year. He died there in 1772. Will proved Aug. 7, 1772; Gentleman. Inventory of estate £1,059. His wife died Feb. 7, 1788. His children, born in Marshfield, were:
- i. RUTH,⁴ b. Oct. 25, 1736; m. Abner Dingley of Duxbury, Jan. 4, 1759.
17. ii. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 10, 1738; m. Hannah Barker, dau. of Capt. Samuel Barker.
- 18. iii. SETH, b. Aug. 4, 1741; m. Sarah ———.
 - 19. iv. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 13, 1743; m. Sarah Little.
 - v. CHARLES, b. July 20, 1751; m. Jerusha ——— of New Castle, Me.
 - vi. VASHTI, b. June 22, 1755; m. Abijah Brown of Scituate, June 29, 1790.
12. PELEG³ BRYANT (*Thomas,² John¹ Sen.*), born in Scituate, July 27, 1718; he died there in 1772; married Mary Jenkins of Scituate in April, 1740. Will dated Sept. 27, 1771. Gentleman. Their children, born in Scituate, were:
- i. MARY EWELL,⁴ bapt. July 15, 1744.
20. ii. PELEG, bapt. Oct. 19, 1746; m. Lydia Collamar.
- iii. ANN, bapt. April 3, 1748; m. Joshua Lincoln of Scituate, Jan. 6, 1767.
 - iv. RHODA, bapt. Dec. 3, 1749.
 - v. JAMES, bapt. June 30, 1751.
 - vi. EDWARD, bapt. June 10, 1753.
 - vii. MARTHA, bapt. Oct. 2, 1757; m. Calvin Curtis of Hanover, Nov. 7, 1773.

13. REV. LEMUEL³ BRYANT (*Thomas,² John¹ Sen.*), baptized Feb. 25, 1721. A distinguished minister of Braintree, Mass. Was graduated from Harvard in 1739. Ordained Dec. 4, 1745. Published a sermon on "Moral Virtue" in 1747. John Adams speaks of a controversy between Mr. Bryant and Miles, Porter and Bass, which "broke out like the eruption of a volcano and blazed with a portentous aspect for many years." He married Abigail Barstow, Aug. 23, 1749. Died at Hingham, Mass., Oct. 1, 1754. Was interred at Scituate.
14. DAVID⁴ BRYANT (*David,³ John² Lieut., John¹ Sen.*), born in Scituate, Feb. 14, 1707; married Hannah ———. Their children, born in Scituate, were:
- i. DAVID,⁵ bapt. Sept. 6, 1730; m. Lydia ———.
 - ii. JONATHAN, bapt. June 6, 1731.
 - iii. HANNAH, bapt. Nov. 4, 1733.
 - iv. RUTH, bapt. March 25, 1735.
 - v. ANN, bapt. March 23, 1739.
15. SAMUEL⁴ BRYANT (*Samuel,³ John² Lieut., John¹ Sen.*), born in Scituate in 1716; married Mary Bucks of Scituate in October, 1745. Housewright. Their children, born in Scituate, were:
- i. ABIGAL,⁵ b. Dec. 31, 1747.
 - ii. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 26, 1748.
 - iii. IRA, b. Aug. 28, 1750.
 - iv. ELIJAH, b. Nov. 8, 1751.
 - v. MOLLY, b. July 23, 1753.
21. ZINA, b. Jan. 1, 1755; m. Eunice Wade.
- vii. SNOW, b. Oct. 6, 1758.
16. BENJAMIN⁴ BRYANT (*Benjamin,³ Thomas,² John¹ Sen.*), born in Scituate, Oct. 17, 1734; married by Rev. David Barnes, July 16, 1757, Ruxby, daughter of Benjamin Perry of Scituate. He moved to Chesterfield, Mass., about the year 1780. Their children were:
22. i. ELI,⁵ b. ———.
 - ii. ASABEL, b. ———.
- And probably others.
17. NATHANIEL⁴ BRYANT (*Seth,³ Thomas,² John¹ Sen.*), born in Marshfield, Oct. 10, 1738; married in February, 1763, Hannah, daughter of Capt. Samuel and Patience (Howland) Barker of Scituate. She was fifth in descent from John Howland who came over in the Mayflower, and sixth in descent from John Barker of Scituate. He moved to Newcastle, Me. in 1766, and the same year purchased of Richard Bowers one hundred acres of land on the westerly side of Damariscotta Pond, half a mile below the Great Salt-Water Falls. Here he built a wharf, the remains of which are yet to be seen. He was one of the first to establish ship-building on the Damariscotta River. His son, Nathaniel, afterwards extensively developed ship-building in Newcastle. Nathaniel, Sen., died in Newcastle, July 9, 1772. Inventory of his estate £2,149. His widow, Hannah, married Prince Barker. Nathaniel's children were:
23. i. NATHANIEL,⁵ b. May 2, 1765; m. Betsy Wall, Oct. 1, 1695.
 - ii. HANNAH BARKER, b. March 25, 1768; m. Enos Clapp, Sept. 21, 1788.
 - iii. PATIENCE, b. Sept. 30, 1771; m. William Waters, May 3, 1792.
 - iv. ASENATH, b. ———; m. Eliphalet Connor of Thomaston, Me., July 25, 1790.

18. SETH⁴ BRYANT (*Seth*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹ *Sen.*), born in Marshfield, Aug. 4, 1741; married Sarah ———. Their children, born in Marshfield, were:

- i. CHARLES,⁵ b. Oct. 11, 1764.
- ii. CHARLOTTE, b. March 18, 1766.
- iii. LUCY, b. Jan. 10, 1768.
- iv. NANCY, b. Feb. 24, 1770.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. July 13, 1772.
- vi. POLLY, b. Jan. 2, 1775.

19. CAPT. JOSEPH⁴ BRYANT (*Seth*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹ *Sen.*), born in Marshfield, Feb. 13, 1743; master mariner. Married in 1788, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Little of Marshfield. He died there May 6, 1796. Will dated May 3, 1796; Esqr. His first wife died Nov. 9, 1792. He married second time Unice Otis of Scituate, July 1st, 1795. (No children.) She afterwards married, Nov. 17, 1799, Willis Clift of Marshfield. Capt. Joseph's children were:

- i. JOSEPH,⁵ b. Dec. 3, 1789. He went to Castine, Me., when twelve years old, and lived with his uncle Otis Little. He m. Sept. 23, 1816, Sarah Little of Bremen, Me. They had three children. His wife d. May 6, 1822. He m. second time Abigail Curtis of Sharon, Mass. They had nine children. In 1835 he moved to Bangor, where he d. March 31, 1863.
- ii. SALLY, b. Aug. 28, 1791; m. William Witherle of Castine, Me., Dec. 25, 1815. Their children were: Sarah R., William H. and George H. He d. in April, 1860. His widow d. in July, 1860.

20. PELEG⁴ BRYANT (*Peleg*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹ *Sen.*), born in Scituate in 1746; married by Rev. David Barnes, Lydia Collomar of Scituate, Nov. 19, 1767. He died there in 1781. Letter of administration is dated April 18, 1781. Their children, born in Scituate, were:

- i. ANN,⁵ b. in 1773.
- ii. MARY, b. in 1777.
- iii. LYDIA, b. in 1779.

21. ZINA⁵ BRYANT (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *John*² *Lieut.*, *John*¹ *Sen.*), born in Scituate, Jan. 1, 1755; married by the Rev. David Barnes, Unice Wade of Scituate, Sept. 9, 1782. Their children, born in Scituate, were:

- i. NANCY,⁵ b. Aug. 27, 1784.
- ii. ZEBALON, b. Sept. 5, 1786.

24. iii. GRIDLEY, b. Aug. 26, 1789; engineer, d. June 13, 1867.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. April 28, 1792.
- v. FOSTER, b. March 17, 1799.

22. ELI⁵ BRYANT (*Benjamin*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹ *Sen.*), born in Chesterfield, Mass.; married Susan Warren of Williamsburgh, Mass. He died at Chesterfield in 1845; land owner. Their children were:

25. i. BENJAMIN,⁶ b. in 1797; m. Eliza Benjamin. And probably others.

23. NATHANIEL⁵ BRYANT (*Nathaniel*,⁴ *Seth*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹ *Sen.*), born at Scituate, May 2, 1765; ship builder. A wealthy and influential business man of Newcastle, Me. He had yards at Newcastle and Nobleborough, and carried on an extensive shipbuilding trade.

From his yards was launched the first square rigged three master built on the Damariscotta, the ship Betsy. During Napoleonic wars lost several vessels. He married Oct. 1, 1795, Miss Betsy Wall of Bristol, Me. He died Jan. 9, 1835. His wife died Sept. 12, 1846. Their children, born in Newcastle, were:

26. i. HARRIET,⁶ b. May 21, 1796; m. Lieut Joseph Smith, U. S. N.
27. ii. CUSHING, b. July 18, 1797; m. Arlitta, dau. of Dr. Josiah Myrick.
- iii. JULIA, b. Oct. 24, 1798; m. Lewis Haines.

24. GRIDLEY⁶ BRYANT (*Zina,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ John² Lieut., John¹ Sen.*), born in Scituate, Aug. 26, 1789; engineer. Left fatherless at an early age, and when fifteen years old was apprenticed to a builder in Boston. Obtained contract for building the United States Bank, and other public buildings in Boston. In 1823 he invented the portable derrick. Built in 1826 the first railroad in America (between Boston and Quincy). For many years he was engaged in the celebrated law suit against Ross Winans for the patent for the eight-wheeled car and appliances for general railway use. He died at Scituate, June 13, 1867.

25. BENJAMIN⁶ BRYANT (*Eli,⁵ Benjamin,⁴ Benjamin,³ Thomas,² John¹ Sen.*), born in Chesterfield, Mass.; married in June, 1823, Eliza Benjamin of Worthington, Mass. He died there Aug. 9, 1854. Their children, born in Chesterfield, were:

- i. MONROE BENJAMIN,⁷ b. in 1824; manufacturing jeweler of New York City.
- ii. ELEANOR, b. in 1826.
- iii. JONATHAN POMEROY, b. in 1828.
- iv. FRANCIS DWIGHT, b. in 1830.
- v. ELIZABETH SUSAN, b. in 1832.
- vi. EZRA STARKWEATHER, b. in —.
- vii. ELIZA ANN, b. in —.
- viii. CORNELIA KING, b. in —.

26. HARRIET⁶ BRYANT (*Nathaniel,⁵ Nathaniel,⁴ Seth,³ Thomas,² John¹ Sen.*), born at Newcastle, May 21, 1796; married March 1, 1818, Lieut. Joseph Smith, U. S. N. (afterwards Rear Admiral). She died in 1855, from injuries received in a railway accident. Admiral Smith died Jan. 17, 1877. (See REGISTER, 31:437.) Their children were:

- i. ANNA ELIZABETH⁷ SMITH, unm., living in Washington, D. C.
- ii. Com. ALBERT⁷ SMITH, U. S. N.; d. at Charlestown Navy Yard.
- iii. Lieut. JOSEPH⁷ SMITH, U. S. N. During the Civil War he commanded the Congress, and was killed in the encounter with the Merrimac, March 8, 1862.
- iv. JOSEPHINE,⁷ d. young.

27. MAJOR CUSHING⁶ BRYANT (*Nathaniel,⁵ Nathaniel,⁴ Seth,³ Thomas,² John¹ Sen.*), born at Newcastle, July 18, 1797. Shipbuilder; married Sept. 25, 1821, by the Rev. Kiah Bailey, Miss Arlitta, daughter of Dr. Josiah and Mary (Clark) Myrick of Newcastle. She was seventh in descent from Thomas Clark of Plymouth, who came in the *Ann* in 1623, and fourth in descent from Joshua Myrick of Harwich, Mass. He was graduated from Phillips Exeter Academy, N. H. Ensign, 2d Mass. Infantry, 1816. Commissioned Major by Gov.

Brooks, July 13, 1819. Died of pneumonia while serving as enrolling officer Oct. 6, 1863. His wife Arlitta died of diphtheria, Dec. 18, 1861. Their children, born in Nobleborough, were:

28. i. NATHANIEL CUSHING,⁷ b. March 27, 1823; m. Mary Eliza Southall.
 - ii. JOSEPH MYRICK, b. July 1, 1825; unm.
 - iii. EDWARD LIVINGSTON, b. June 3, 1828; d. at San Francisco, May 22, 1851. Was first officer of Brig. Colonel Fremont.
 - iv. HELEN MARIA, b. Sept. 25, 1830; d. March 23, 1833.
 - v. CHARLES CARROLL, b. May 2, 1832; d. at Portland, Ore., Nov. 17, 1873. Had two daughters, who died of diphtheria in 1880.
28. COMMANDER NATHANIEL CUSHING⁷ BRYANT, U. S. N. (*Cushing*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Nathaniel*,⁴ *Seth*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹ *Sen.*), born at Nobleborough, Me., March 27, 1823; married by the Rev. Mr. Bush, Sept. 19, 1860, Miss Mary Eliza, daughter of Mark John and Mary (Yardley) Southall of Ashton-Under-Lyne, Lancashire, Eng. Was graduated from U. S. Naval School, Philadelphia, 1843; standing fourth in a class of thirty-nine. Lieut. 1850. Commander 1862. Served through the Mexican War and the American Civil War. On retired list from Sept., 1864, though he served until April, 1865. He died at his home, Cedar Falls, Iowa, Sept. 19, 1874. Their children were:
- i. PERCY,⁸ b. April 19, 1862. Was graduated from medical department, Columbia College, New York City.
 - ii. WALTER, b. Oct. 1, 1863. Was graduated from University of Iowa.

INSCRIPTIONS IN THE OLD PROTESTANT GRAVEYARD AT ST. AUGUSTINE, FLORIDA.

Communicated by B. FRANK LEEDS, Esq.

[Continued from vol. xlvii., page 436.]

Row 11.

Israel A. Smith, who died Sep. 1, 1830, aged 20 years and 6 mos.

A heavy white marble monument on a raised brick foundation.

Maria Frances, dau^r of Jackson Browne French of Burlington, New Jersey, who died Feb. 4, 1832, aged 29 years.

Head and footstones.

Mrs. Lydia Boyce, a native of Newberry District, So. Car., who departed this life on the 27th day of September, 1830, aged 40 years.

A white marble monument.

John Scobie, a native of Perthshire, Scotland, who departed this life August 31, A.D. 1841, aged 64 years.

Margaret Westray, wife of Nathaniel C. Scobie, born March 25, 1810, died Dec. 6, 1850.

These two horizontal slabs on raised coquina foundation.

Carpenter, ——— 1883.

This inscription on marble tablet which is let into the upper face of a moulded slab of coquina. The slab is slightly tilted and lies east of the Margaret W. Scobie slab.

Thomas H. Dummett, who departed this life the 31st of Aug. 1839, aged 64 years.

John Houston M. J. Madison, born May 5, 1820, died Dec. 20, 1853, and his son John Ripley Madison, born March 26, 1851, died May 6, 1852.

The slightly depressed lot containing the above two horizontal stones is curbed, and midway of the east curbed line there is a block inscribed with the names Dummett—Madison.

Two children's graves directly adjoin preceding, the western one with glazed brick edging to it, the other with white marble edging and headstone containing the name Willie.

North of this line of graves and southeast of the Douglas Pacetti grave are the two following:

Single grave with cement curb and head and footboard but no inscription—an evergreen euonymus within curbing.

A grave with palings around in very shaky condition—no mark.

Directly adjoining above north—Rebecca Nattiel, died April 11, 1879, aged 72 years.

Another similar headboard contains simply the letters J. N. Perhaps husband of R. N.

A nicely curbed lot, the ground within depressed. No stones.

The north side of lot two feet from north fence.

Southeast of the just-mentioned curbed lot, the corners touching, there is a large lot filled with lilies, not yet in flower, surrounded with a paling fence. Also a single grave north of this with fence surrounding it—a large water oak against its north side. No monuments in either enclosure.

W^m Thomas, Jr., of New York City, who departed this life Dec. 27, 1840, aged 23 years.

Marble head and footstone.

North of and directly adjoining the above a mound, and adjoining this mound northwardly another and shorter.—Neither marked.

As the Thomas grave and these two are so close together, the interred may be related.

These succeed, though some distance—10 feet north—from the two children's graves mentioned above on this page.

Row 12.

A mound with two graves covering the east end of it—the more southerly has a cedar tree against its footstone.—No inscriptions.

The adjoining lot with coquina curbing has an obelisk at its centre—this of granite on several foundation stones—the lowest of coquina 6 ft. square.

Its inscription as follows:

Mrs. Julia G. Smith—who died in New York December, 1861. Erected by her husband Buckingham Smith, who died in New York Jan. 1871.

A cedar in this lot has pushed one of the stones of the curbing aside.

A headstone—broken—the remnant 18 inches square, simply rests against the inner face of curbing of the Julia G. Smith lot. Contains following inscription:

William C. Kent, of Utica, New York, who died

Hannah Smith, wife of late Josiah Smith, who died in November, 1857, aged 80 years.

Marble head and footstone.

Anita Amelia Smith, wife of Dr. John B. Porter, surgeon U. S. army, and daughter of Josiah and Hannah Smith of St. Augustine, born Feb. 18, 1815—died July 25, 1850.

A 6×10 marble table on raised coquina foundation, with marble slab containing inscription resting on the former.

Sarah S. Williams, wife of John Williams, and daughter of Lemuel and Sarah Williams, of New Bedford, Mass. She died 25th Feb. 1839, aged 27 years.

Vertical head and footstone.

Cast iron fence around lot in good condition.

Charlotte Smith, dau^r of David Smith and Laura Ufford, born at Pitcher, Chenango Co., New York, 8th May, 1833.—Died at Saint Augustine 6th Dec. 1877.

Upright heavy granite headstone with two granite foundation stones below.

Oscar Ashton, born Jan. 21, 1839, died May 8, 1860.

Vertical head and footstone—a water oak 14 inches in diameter west of headstone.

Douglas D. Pacetti, born March 11, 1862, died June 12, 1879.

Wooden headboard with paling fence around grave—an *Acacia Farnesiana* within fence.

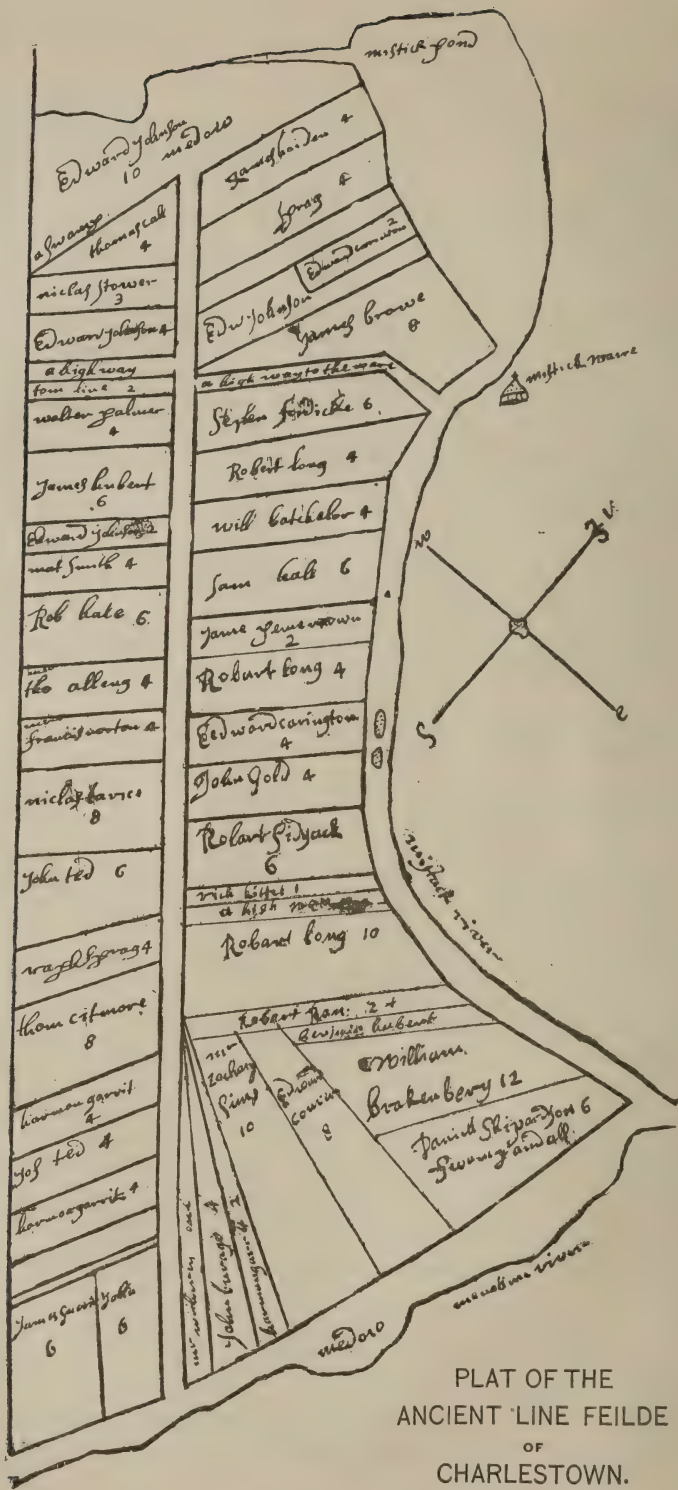
The wooden headboard has been replaced by marble head and footstone.

A child's grave with paling fence around, a cherry laurel within, but no stone.

Matilda DeLancy, died Dec. 23, 1875, aged 77 years. Erected by her affectionate daughter.

A low vertical head and footstone of marble on cement foundation.

[To be continued.]



THE ANCIENT LINE FEILDE OF CHARLESTOWN.

By GEO. A. GORDON, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

THE extensive territory, partitioned among the early inhabitants of Charlestown, lying without the settlement and accommodations at the harbor, or port, was denominated in common speech and in the public record under several divisions, such as: the east feilde, the south feilde, the high feilde, the line feilde, Cambridge feilde, Mistick feilde, Rockfeilde and Waterfeilde. The names of these fields indicate in a general way their location.

Among the papers pertaining to a suit prosecuted before the Middlesex County Court, during the closing years of the seventeenth century, has been preserved a pen and ink map, which, by the courteous permission of Theodore C. Hurd, Esq., Clerk of the Courts, has been phototyped for the REGISTER, and appears on the preceding page.

Comparison with the descriptions of lots, entered in the Charlestown Book of Possessions (1638), as reprinted in the Third Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston, 1878, shows this to be a plat of the southern portion of the ancient "line feilde." Nothing appears on its face to determine its date; but a column of figures in the lower left hand corner, not here shown, would warrant the assignment of a very early date, perhaps anterior to any known map of the locality. The names of certain inhabitants, admitted in 1637, Thomas Call, James Garrett and Matthew Smith, in connection with the descriptions in the Land book, covering the most of these properties, may assist in the determination, as also the following abstract from the Charlestown Town records:

Charlestowne
1637.

The ix month the 13th day

Such as are to fence at newtowne line beyond wenotamies: doe it with 4 railes, by ye 20th of ye 2^d month, or loose theire Land & goe farth^r

That A footway bee made over Wenotomies River

Such as have not bought built or fenced to have no ppriety till they have

It was agreed y^t: for the grownd at New Towne Line beyond Wenotamies such as fence not to loose theire pportions there, & to goe furth^r for it, the fences to bee finished by the 20th of ye 2^d month & the fence to bee 4 railes

That A ffootway bee made over Wenotomies & A way between the Lotts lefte 3 pole wide

And such as have not bought, or built & fenced, not to have ppriety untill they have bought, or built, & fenced.

The territory is entirely within the limits of Arlington, to-day, resting for three quarters of a mile on the western bank of Mystic river, from the pond down to the mouth of Alewife brook. Mystic

river and pond, to-day, bear the same names they did two hundred and fifty years ago, but Menotomy river has long been known as Alewife brook and marks the present boundary between Cambridge and Arlington. Agreeable to this map, the strip of land along the margin of this little stream was reserved for a highway, but, if it ever was so improved, no memory or known record thereof exists. The bridgeway, now Broadway and Warren streets in Arlington, extended from the foot bridge to the bridge below Cooke's mills, above the present Arlington cemetery and Gas works. The highway, leading across the lots to "mistick weare," is substantially the line of the present Medford street. The other way, affording an approach to the river, lower down and below the islands, is now River street.

The names, written upon these lots, are all of well known early inhabitants of Charlestown. The lots of the most may be identified, in language corresponding with their position on this map, with entries in the Charlestown Book of Possessions. Some of the lots, even thus early, had been sold, and appear under other proprietors.

Capt. Edward Johnson, the proprietor of the lot at the top of the plat, was a carpenter at Charlestown and a leading citizen. Subsequently he was a promoter in the settlement of Woburn, where he served till his death, as town clerk, and as representative to the General Court, of which he was Speaker. He was the author of the "Wonder Working Providence." His possessions [29], entered in the Charlestown Lands, include his several lots on this map, as follows:

6. ffoure acres of earable land by estimation, more or lesse, scituate in the line feilde, butting southwest upon Cambridge line, northeast upon the bridge way, bounded on the northwest by Nicolas Stowers and on the southe east by A high way.

7. ffoure acres of land by estimation, more or lesse, scituate in the line feilde, butting southwest upon the bridg-way, north east upon mistick pond, bounded on the north west by Ed Carrington and Prū wilkinson and on the south east by Jā Browne.

The lot next adjacent to Edward Johnson on the Cambridge line was that of Thomas Call, and is described in the same Possessions [73], as follows:

3. ffoure acres of earable land by estimation, more or lesse, scituate in the line feilde, butting northeast upon the Bridgway, bounded on the west by Edward Johnson, and on the southeast by Nicolas Stowers, A triangle.

The vacant lot of two acres between Ralph Sprague and Edward Johnson, bordering on the pond, was possessed by Prū: Wilkinson, the sole instance of a female proprietor.

The lot at the southwest corner of the bridgway and Menotomy river was that of John Martin.

The opposite lot of Mr. Wetherell, the school master, was sold to

John Stretton, who possessed the vacant lot between Martin and Hermon Garrett.

The list comprises thirty-six names, in modern spelling, viz. :

Thomas Allen	James Hayden	Robert Rand
W ^m Batchelder	Robert Hale	Robert Sedgwick
W ^m Brackenbury	Samuel Hall	Dan ^l Shepherdson
James Browne	Benj ^a Hubbard	Matthew Smith
John Burrage	James Hubbard	Ralph Sprague
Thomas Call	Edward Johnson	Nicholas Stowers
Edw ^d Carrington	Richard Kettell	Zachariah Symmes
Edward Convers	Robert Long	Joshua Tead
Stephen Fosdick	Thomas Lynde	John Tid
Herman Garrett	Francis Norton	Nicholas Trerice
James Garrett	Walter Palmer	W ^m Wetherell
John Gould	James Pemberton	Tho ^a Whittemore

THE KELLOGG FAMILIES OF COLCHESTER, CONN.

By JAMES H. PERRIN, Esq., of Lafayette, Indiana.

THE chief sources from which the following is taken are the town records of Hebron, Colchester, Hadley and Hatfield; Judd's History of Hadley; Randall's Colchester Epitaphs, in the REGISTER for 1889; and the Kellogg articles in the REGISTER, xii., 201-6, xiv., xv., 125-32. The last articles mention four early Kelloggs, antecedents unknown :

- i. LIEUT. JOSEPH, of Farmington, Boston, and Hadley, descendants given.
- ii. NATHANIEL, Hartford 1639, removed to Farmington.
- iii. SAMUEL, supposedly brother of the above Nathaniel, settled at Hatfield.
- iv. DANIEL, settled at Norwalk 1655, descendants given.

The present article gives some account of the Samuel falsely supposed to be a "brother of the above Nathaniel." As Nathaniel was adult in 1639, while Samuel was not married until 1664, they seem unlikely to have been brothers, especially as Samuel is not mentioned in the will of Nathaniel.* An account is also given of the descendants of Ebenezer and Jonathan Kellogg, sons of Lieut. Joseph, referred to in the REGISTER for April, 1860, as having removed to Colchester. Pedigrees of allied families have been traced back, whenever possible, to the first person of the name in Colchester.

The writer will be grateful for any information concerning the ancestry of the Samuel Kellogg whose descendants are here given.

* Records of the Particular Court, Hartford, ii. 118, will of Nathan^l Kelog, June 4 1657 : Being weak in body * * * gives whole estate to dear and loving wife Elizabeth Kelog during her life, after her death all his houses and lands in Farmington to his brother John Kelog and to sister Jane Aallison and sister Rachel Cane, all dwelling in old England, they to pay to cousin Joseph Kelog's three children six pounds sterling to be divided equally betwixt them * * *. Inventory Dec 21 1657, £366:5.

1. SAMUEL¹ KELLOGG was probably born prior to 1642; died at Hatfield, Mass., Jan. 17, 1711. Married 1st, Nov. 24, 1664, Sarah, widow of Nathaniel Gunn of Hartford, and daughter of Robert Day,* of Hartford. She was killed by the Indians, 19th Sep. 1677. Married 2d, March 20, 1679, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Root† of Westfield.‡ She died Jan. 5, 1719.

Children :

2. i. SAMUEL,² b. Hadley, April 11, 1669.
At Hatfield :
 3. ii. NATHANIEL, b. June 4, 1671.
 - iii. EBENEZER, b. June 2, 1674.
 - iv. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 9, 1676; killed by the Indians Sept. 19, 1677.
 - v. JOHN, b. April 25, 1680; resided at Hatfield; d. probably unm. Will 1755.
 - vi. THOMAS, b. Oct. 21, 1681; d. unm. Hatfield prior to 1758.
 - vii. SARAH, b. April 13, 1683; m. May 8, 1701, "by Rev. Isaac Chauncy," to Abraham Morton of Hatfield.
2. SAMUEL² KELLOGG (*Samuel*ⁿ) was born at Hadley, April 11, 1669; removed after 1701 to Colchester, Conn., where he died August 24, 1708. Married 1690 Hannah³ Dickinson,§ who was born 1666, died August 3, 1745. Will of Mrs. Hannah, dated Colchester, April 18, 1745, mentions following children. Proved Jan. 7, 1745-6.

Children, all born at Hatfield:

4. i. SAMUEL,³ b. May 18, 1694.
 5. ii. JOSEPH, b. June 18, 1696.
 - iii. HANNAH, b. Sept. 11, 1699.
 - iv. EUNICE, b. August 3, 1701; m. July 11, 1728, Benj. Quiterfield.
3. SERGT. NATHANIEL² KELLOGG (*Samuel*ⁿ) was born at Hatfield 1671; died at Colchester August 22, 1757. Married 1st, Margaret ——— who died Dec. 13, 1747, æ. 71; married 2d, May 29, 1748, widow Priscilla Williams of Colchester. Will dated 1756; proved 1757; mentions numbers of his children and grandchildren. (*Vide Randall's Colch. Epitaphs.*)

The following curious extract is from the old Colonial Records of Connecticut:||

"At a meeting of the Governour and Council May 24, 1712. *Present*, The Honourable Gurdon Saltonstall, Esq^r Governour etc

Whereas Jonathan Bigelo went from Hartford post to New London, in a deep snow last winter, being agreed by Major Talcot and M^r Lord, deceased, to find a horse and subsistence at his own cost, and allowed double post wages, the said Bigelo nevertheless applied to M^r Tainter, justice of peace at Colchester, to have a horse impressed for him from Colchester to New London, and the said justice having impressed for him a good horse of Nathⁿ Kellogge of the same town, which horse

* Robert Day came in "Elizabeth," from Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, England, to Boston, Apr. 1634, æ. 30, with wife Mary, æ. 28. *Vide Hist. Hartford.*

† Thomas Root was at Salem 1637; Hartford 1639; removed about 1659 to Northampton, where he was one of the seven founders of a church 1661; died there July 17, 1694.

‡ Judd.

§ Nathaniel¹ Dickinson came to Wethersfield from England 1637. Rep. 1646-56. (Removed to Hadley 1659. Died June 16, 1676.)

Nathaniel² Dickinson, son of above, born August 1643, or perhaps four years earlier; m. 1st, 1662, Hannah ———, who died Feb. 23, 1679; m. 2d, 1680, widow Elizabeth Gillett; m. 3d, 1684, Elizabeth, widow Samuel Wright. He died Oct. 11, 1710.

Hannah³ Dickinson, daughter of above, born 1666.

|| Transcribed and published by Charles J. Hoadly, State Librarian.

the said Bigelo rode so extream hard in that bad season that he was extreamly wrong'd as appear'd by evidence produced to this board; ordered, that the treasurer pay to the said Kellog 20s. for the said damage, and that said Bigelo, if he can't shew any reason to the contrary, be made to allow it."

Children at Hadley :

- i. MARGARET,³ b. Feb. 15, 1697; m. ——— Campfield.
- ii. EDITHA, b. Nov. 13, 1699; m. March 21, 1727, Joseph Pratt, b. June 30, 1698, son of Serg^t Joseph Pratt and Sarah Colyer, who were married July 22, 1697. Sarah Pratt d. Nov. 20, 1730.

At Colchester :

6. iii. NATHANIEL, b. May 8, 1703.
 - iv. SARAH, b. Dec. 27, 1707; m. Feb. 19, 1728-29, Mr. Judah Lewis, first pastor of Colchester church; d. April 17, 1732.
 - v. LYDIA, b. May 29, 1710; m. 1st, May 28, 1730, Capt. John Hopson, b. Nov. 12, 1707, son of John Hopson from R. I., who m. Jan., 1704, Sarah Northam. Capt. John d. August 6, 1751. His widow m. 2d, Henry Bliss of Lebanon, and d. March 31, 1761.
 7. vi. JOHN,* b. probably 1713.
 8. vii. ABNER, b. probably 1716.
 9. viii. EZRA, b. Sept. 6, 1724.
4. SAMUEL³ KELLOGG (*Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born at Hatfield May 18, 1694; married Jan. 8, 1735-6, Abigail Sterling. He died July 31, 1738. She died August 23, 1802, æ. 93. Children, born at Colchester :
- i. ABIGAIL,⁴ b. Oct. 29, 1736; m. Dec. 8, 1757, Joseph Gillett. He d. Dec. 4, 1814, æ. 90; she d. May 14, 1822. He was son of Jonathan Gillett who m. Sarah Eley Jan. 3, 1717. Jonathan d. Jan. 3, 1755. Sarah Eley d. July 4, 1759, æ. 65.
 - ii. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 20, 1738; d. Nov. 24, 1827. Married Mary ——— who d. Feb. 23, 1813, æ. 70.
 - iii. HANNAH, b. Sept. 30, 1740.
 - iv. ANN, b. Nov. 30, 1742; d. young.
 - v. MARY, b. April 27, 1745.
 - vi. EUNICE, b. Feb. 26, 1747; m. Jan. 16, 1777 ——— Carter.
 - vii. DANIEL, b. Jun. 1, 1749; d. May 28, 1829. Married Elizabeth ——— who d. May 23, 1815, æ. 70.

5. JOSEPH³ KELLOGG (*Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born at Hatfield June 18, 1696; married Abigail Miller Oct. 23, 1717. At Colchester :

- i. JOSEPH,⁴ b. August 8, 1718; m. Nov. 15, 1739, Susanna Keny.
10. ii. DANIEL, b. May 6, 1720.
- iii. MERCY, b. May 20, 1723.
- iv. MOSES, b. ——— 10, 1725; m. Sept. 3, 1755, Dinah Sears of Middletown.
- v. ELIJAH, b. Jan. 15, 1728; m. June 3, 1754, Hannah Arms of Colchester.

At Hebron :

- vi. EZEKIEL, b. Nov. 24, 1732; m. July 2, 1759, Ann Owen.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 27, 1734.

6. NATHANIEL³ KELLOGG (*Nathaniel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born May 8, 1703, at Colchester; died April 1, 1762. Married July 1, 1725, Elizabeth Williams, daughter Charles, born Feb. 13, 1702. Children :

- i. CHARLES,⁴ b. Sept. 17, 1726; m. April 24, 1748, Sarah, dau. John Hitchcock. Perhaps lived at Bolton.

* The writer is convinced that this John is the same with the one who married Mary Newton (see p. 62), although same doubt is expressed by Randall, 310, REG. xliii., 44-5.

- ii. ELIZABETH, b. July 8, 1729; m. May 9, 1750, Elihu Clark. He was born Nov. 8, 1727, son of Noah Clark and Sarah Taintor, who were married June 10, 1719.
 - iii. SARAH, b. Feb. 22, 1731-2; m. ——— Bingham.
 - iv. DELIGHT, b. Oct. 5, 1734; m. ——— Andrus.
 - v. MARGARET, b. Jan. 7, 1736-7; m. ——— Webb.
 - vi. NATHANIEL, b. July 10, 1739.
 - vii. ANN, b. Jan. 28, 1741-2.
 - viii. ASA, b. May 14, 1746; d. young.
7. JOHN³ KELLOGG* (*Nathaniel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born probably 1713; died Jan. 22, 1762. Married April 2, 1738, Mary³ Newton, born March 1, 1719, died July 2, 1844. She was the daughter of Major Israel² Newton (son of James¹ of Kingston, R. I.) and Hannah ———. Major Israel was born March 5, 1694; died May 24, 1745, at siege of Cape Breton. Mrs. Hannah died May 28, 1780, æ. 88. Children at Colchester:
- i. • JUDAH,⁴ b. March 8, 1739.
 - ii. MERCY, b. June 11, 1741; m. March 2, 1786, Asa³ Graves. He was b. May 8, 1747; son of Peter² Graves and Sarah Wedge, who were m. July 1, 1742. Benjamin¹ Graves d. Dec. 30, 1752, æ. 76.
 - iii. JOHN, b. Dec. 20, 1743.
 - iv. ISRAEL, b. May 31, 1746; m. 1775, Hannah Ingham.
 - v. MARY, b. Dec. 17, 1749; m. May 31, 1768, Isaac³ Foote.†
 - vi. HANNAH, b. Dec. 8, 1751.
 - vii. ELISHA, b. Nov. 15, 1755; m. June 9, 1776, Susanna⁴ Day.‡
8. ABNER,³ KELLOGG (*Nathaniel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born probably 1716; died Nov. 18, 1754, æ. 38. Married June 26, 1740, Lydia Otis. (For full account of Lydia Otis' ancestry see Stiles' Hist. Windsor, 1893). Children at Colchester:
- i. DELIGHT,⁴ b. April 6, 1741; possibly, if not probably, died young.
 - ii. LYDIA, b. Jan. 15, 1742-3.
 - iii. CAPT. ABNER, d. July 24, 1821, æ. 76.
 - iv. DAVID, m. 1766, Elinor Williams.
 - v. RACHEL.
 - vi. EZEKIEL, b. Sept. 17, 1748.
 - vii. MARGARET, b. Jan. 16, 1751-2.
 - viii. SARAH.
 - ix. EZRA, b. Sept. 5, 1754.
9. EZRA³ KELLOGG (*Nathaniel*,² *Samuel*,¹) was born Sept. 6, 1724; died at Colchester Jan. 5, 1754. Married Ruth ———, who married, 2d, Nov. 4, 1757, Henry Stiles, and died 1812, æ. 86. Children:
- i. SARAH,⁴ m. ——— Crocker (?)
 - ii. RUSSELL, b. July 16, 1750.
 - iii. OLIVER.
10. DANIEL⁴ KELLOGG (*Joseph*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born at Col-

* See former footnote on this John.

† Nath¹ Foote and Ann Clark married July 4, 1711.

Daniel² Foote b. Feb. 6, 1716-7; married June 9, 1743, Margaret Parsons.

Isaac³ Foote b. Jan. 4, 1744-5.

‡ John¹ Day, perhaps of Hartford, died Oct. 17, 1754, æ. 77. Wife Mary, perhaps sister of Thomas Wells, died May 12, 1714.

Jos.² Day, born Sept. 27, 1702, at Colchester; married April 1, 1729, Esther Hungerford; died Oct. 26, 1793.

Jos.³ Day, born Colchester May 6, 1731; married Nov. 13, 1754, Susanna Brainard, born Sept. 24, 1731. She was daughter Stephen Brainard and Susanna Gates, who were married Dec. 24, 1730.

Susanna⁴ Day, born Jan. 27, 1755.

chester May 6, 1720; married May 27, 1745, Anna Dewey of Hebron. Children at Hebron:

- i. ANNA,³ b. April 18, 1746; m. June 17, 1773, Solomon, son of Thomas Perrin, Jr., and Jerusha Porter (see Porter Gen., 1893). Resided at Vernon, where she d. Sept. 8, 1826. Children: 1. *Anna*, m. Reuben Sumner. 2. *Jerusha*, m. Henry P. Sumner. 3. *Solomon*, m. Salem, Va., Sarah Neal, dau. Joel Bott and Lucy May; d. 1833, New Orleans, leaving son James Joel, who m. Margaret, dau. Judge Samuel Cason of Indiana. 4. *Aaron*, m. Lois Lee. 5. *Asahel*, post. ext.
- ii. DANIEL, b. Sept. 10, 1747; m. May 31, 1770, Rachel Taylor of Chatham. Revolutionary soldier.
- iii. MARY, b. Sept. 3, 1749.
- iv. HANNAH, b. June 16, 1752; d. inf.
- v. HANNAH, b. May 7, 1756.
- vi. CHARLES, b. Aug. 8, 1763; d. inf.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. June 19, 1765.
- viii. CHARLES, b. July 18, 1772.

SOME DESCENDANTS OF LIEUT. JOSEPH KELLOGG.

1. EBENEZER² KELLOGG (*Joseph*¹) was born at Hadley Nov. 13, 1677; married July 6, 1706, Colchester, Mabel Butler, who died Sept. 3, 1742, æ. 60. He died August 22, 1746. Children:
 - i. ABIGAIL,³ b. June 25, 1707; m. Samuel Gillett.
 - ii. EBENEZER, b. Jan. 30, 1709-10; m. May 10, 1752, Abigail² "Rowlee"; d. Feb. 9, 1788. (Elnathan¹ Rowley and Abigail Cone m. Dec. 26, 1723. Abigail² dau. b. Oct. 2, 1730.)
 1. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 27, 1754; d. young.
 2. *Ebenezer*, b. March 16, 1756.
 3. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 29, 1758.
 4. *Mabel*, b. August 3, 1763.
 5. *Butler*, b. July 21, 1766; m. Jan. 9, 1788, Sarah Treadway. She d. Jan. 9, 1845, æ. 78.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 25, 1712.
 - iv. MARY, b. Jun. 3, 1715; m. ——— Merrills.
 - v. PRUDENCE, b. Dec. 24, 1717; m. May 6, 1736, Wm. Roberts, son of Wm. Roberts and Elizabeth Northam, who were m. July 20, 1705.
2. JONATHAN² KELLOGG (*Joseph*¹) was born at Hadley Dec. 25, 1679; married Jan. 3, 1710-11, Ann, daughter of James Newton of Kingston, R. I. She was born April 13, 1692; died August 14, 1769. Jonathan died August 8, 1771. Children:
 - i. JONATHAN,³ b. at Colchester Sept. 18, 1712; m. Jan. 5, 1735, Mary Niles.
 1. *Margery*, b. Sept. 6, 1738.
 2. *Martin*, b. "last Sabbath in January, 1740-1;" m. Feb. 4, 1762, Sarah Treadway (?) See p. 64.
 - ii. JOSEPH, b. June 6, 1714; d. probably June 16, 1762. Married Jan. 15, 1740-1, Sarah Clark, dau. John Clark and Mindwell ———, b. August 13, 1723.
 1. *Silas*, b. August 25, 1742.
 2. *Esther*, b. May 21, 1745.
 3. *Sarah*, b. August 11, 1749.
 4. *Anna*, b. Sept. 28, 1752.
 - iii. MARGARET, b. August 10, 1716.
 - iv. STEPHEN, b. March 15, 1724.
 - v. SILAS, b. Jan. 11, 1732-3; m. June 21, 1768, Sarah Kook.
 1. *Molly*, b. April 26, 1769.

2. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 2, 1770; d. young.
3. *Sarah*, b. July 11, 1772.
- vi. MARTIN, b. Feb. 15, 1734-5; m. Feb. 4, 1762, Sarah Treadway (?).
See p. 63.
 1. *Bethiah*, b. Oct. 24, 1762.
 2. *Martin*, b. Dec. 16, 1764.
 3. *Jonathan*, b. May 4, 1767.
 4. *Eve*, b. Feb. 4, 1770.

DISCONNECTED.

WILLIAM, son of Moses Kellogg, born at Colchester, Jan. 28, 1756.

ISRAEL KELLOGG and Abigail Northam married at Colchester, Jan. 31, 1752. He died Feb. 12, 1784, æ. 63. She died June 9, 1780, æ. 50. Children:

- i. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 10, 1754.
- ii. ISRAEL, b. May 18, 1756.
- iii. AMOS, b. Aug. 5, 1758.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 15, 1760.

AARON KELLOGG married at Colchester, July 10, 1740, Mary, dau. Benjamin Lewis. Children:

- i. LUCY, b. Mar. 21, 1741; d. inf.
- ii. LUCY, b. Feb. 19, 1742; m. May 26, 1768, Eliphalet Chamberlin.
- iii. SOLOMON, b. July 14, 1744.
- iv. AARON, b. Aug. 9, 1746; m. July 3, 1766, Rhoda Jones.
- v. LYDIA, b. Feb. 23, 1749.
- vi. MARY, b. Aug. 23, 1751; m. May 31, 1763, Isaac Foote.
- vii. HANNAH, b. Mar. 17, 1754.
- viii. DANIEL, b. Sept. 3, 1756.
- ix. LOVINA, b. Mar. 10, 1760.

A FRESH NOTE ON THE NEW-ENGLAND PRIMER.

By the Rev. B. F. DeCosta, D.D., of New York City.

THE New England Primer is too well known to be described, and yet it has raised very many difficult questions. The origin of the Primer has been a moot question, yet it is now beyond doubt that the world owes the origin of the immortal Primer to the Church of England, and that it was an improvement on the ancient Horn Book; though it is probable that among the Greeks, and even the Egyptians,* the Primer idea had its place, the instruction of children being committed to women. The writer has not been able to carry out the desire to attempt a very much fuller investigation than those who have preceded him; but, in doing so, he would begin with the Egyptians and the Greeks. Before the seventeenth cen-

*This is suggested to me by a relic on the Egyptian Collections of the New York Historical Society.

ture, the Primer was being formulated, and it is singular that there should have been so much speculation with regard to the origin of the famous lines,

"In Adam's fall
We sinned all," &c.

Those who desire to study the subject, and make needed corrections of some statements of the Hon. J. Hammond Trumbull, in the *Sunday School Times*, April 29 and May 6, 1882, might turn to a rather obscure book, entitled "St. Augustine's Manuell," London, 1577, where I find "Adam's fall" done up in rhyme. Also an examination of the Lenox copy of the Primer would show the error in regard to the portrait he mentions.

Let me quote as follows from the "Manuell":

- 1 By Adams sinne.
- 2 Death did begyn.
- 3 And by his fall.
- 4 We perish all.
- 5 But Christ is iust.
- 6 In him haue trust.
- 7 And his iustice.
- 8 Makes thee right wise.
- 9 As you are. So were we.
- 10 As we be. So shall ye.
- 11 So discust, dye thou must.
- 12 But lyue for euer.
- 13 In Christ thy Sauer.
- 14 Fast and pray.
- 15 Pitie the poore.
- 16 *Repent amend.
- 17 And sinne no more.
- 18 Whilest though hast breath.
- 19 Remember death.
- 20 As graue I passe.
- 21 From that I was.
- 22 I hope agayne.
- 23 With Christ to raigne.
- 24 Both ill and iust.
- 25 Death brynges to dust.
- 26 Yet none tell can.
- 27 The houre nor when.
- 28 By fayth take hold.
- 29 In Christ be bold.
- 30 From canekred rust.
- 31 Christ shall make iust.

St. Augustine's Manuell, London, 1577.

I am informed that they have in the British Museum specimens of a "Horn book" printed on *folio, single sheets*, without date; but to which conjectural dates of 1620, 1700, 1750, are assigned. They

* Line 16 is repeated twice in full, the third time to 16, and then as follows:

- 16 God geueth all.
- 17 Christ obtaineth all.
- 18 The holy Ghost.
- 19 Certifieth all.
- 20 Faythe appre
- 21 hendeth all.
- 22 Workes testifieth all.

have also an edition of the Primer of King Henry VIII. in the Museum library, but without the "A. B. C. and Catechism" prefixed.

The following I have not been able to examine, but I hope that some one with leisure may do so.

John Wayland

Printed in English, for children, after the use of Sarum 1558.

Gabriel Harvey

Pieces of Poetry prefixed to Primers Almanacs, &c.

Thomas Milles

The Customer's Alphabet and Primer, 1604.

Francis Loowick

An essay concerning an universal Primer, 1676.

Who will take up the investigation and give the full story of the genesis of the New England Primer?

THE KIRTLAND OR KIRKLAND FAMILY.

By V. C. SANBORN, of La Grange, Ill.

ALTHOUGH from time to time many facts have come to light as to the origin of the Kirkland family, no published collection of these facts exists. The four principal sources of information about this family are:

1. Dr. Lothrop's Memoir of Rev. Samuel Kirkland, in Sparks's "Library of American Biography."
2. Savage's "Genealogical Dictionary."
3. Mr. F. W. Chapman's "Kirtland Family" (REGISTER, Vol. xiv.), and his published "Pratt Genealogy."
4. Lewis and Newhall's "History of Lynn."

Dr. Lothrop's account was the earliest, forming a basis for future researches; and as his account has been very generally accepted, it seems advisable to quote it here, in order, by the genealogy given later, to emphasize the corrections which have been made by discoveries subsequent to 1845, when Dr. Lothrop published his memoir. He says:

"The Kirkland family, as the name shows, is of Scotch descent. In this country it may be traced back to Saybrook, Ct., in 1635. Among the 36 heads of families who were the early settlers of that place, the name of John Kirkland appears, who is said to have come from Silver St., London. He had a son John, who was the father of ten children, of whom Rev. Daniel Kirkland was the youngest but one, and born in 1701."

In fact, John Kirtland was not one of the early settlers of Saybrook, for he did not move there till 1672, nor have I been able to find any authority for the statement that he came from Silver St., London. Mr. Chapman, I believe, discovered in the Saybrook records the connection between John Kirtland of Saybrook and Nathaniel of Lynn; and Mr. S. G. Drake published in his "Founders of New England" (REGISTER, Vol. xiv.) the sailing list of the *Hopewell* in 1635, with names of the brothers Philip and

Nathaniel Kirtland as passengers. Lewis and Newhall's "History of Lynn" gives much fragmentary information about Philip and Nathaniel; and Savage supplements this with many dates and facts. But an essential link in the Lynn records seems to have been overlooked by these authors, namely, that in 1638, when Philip and Nathaniel were but 24 and 22 years of age respectively, there were *two* Philip Kirtlands in Lynn. This point establishes a connection between the American settlers and a certain John Kirtland of Buckinghamshire, whose will I quote hereafter.

Before tabulating the early generations, let me say a word as to the family name. All the records show that the name of our family was spelled "Kirtland," "Kyrtland" or "Kertland" from 1616 to 1773, both in this country and in England. On what authority rests the present spelling, I cannot say; Dr. Lothrop thought that the family was of Scotch descent; and probably the change from Kirtland to Kirkland, as a supposed original spelling, was made about 1780 by Rev. Samuel Kirkland, and soon after was adopted by his connections. His brother Joseph, writing in 1773 to another brother, John, announcing the death of their father, Rev. Daniel Kirtland, signs his name and directs his letter "Kirtland." This letter is now in the possession of Major Kirkland of Chicago.

The name "*Kirtland*" is not to be found in English records or pedigrees, so far as I have been able to ascertain. In Essex, in the 13th century, Peter de Kirteling appears as the witness to a grant of land; but no further mention of the name occurs. No family of that name registered its pedigree at the Herald's Visitations of Buckinghamshire or elsewhere. "*Kirtland*" may be derived from "*Curtland*" (meaning lack-land), and Burke's "General Amory" describes the arms of *Curtland* (no location given) as, *Or, three cinquefoils pierced gules*. The name "*Kirkland*," however, is an old English name; the family being situated principally in Cumberland, and the "General Armory" gives the coat of—"KIRKLAND": (Kirkland, County Lancaster, Brampton, County Derby; founded by Gamel, Lord of Kirkland, County Derby, and Eastbourne, County Sussex, temp. William I.) *Sable, three mullets argent within a bordure engrailed or, quartering KIRKLAND (ancient) Sable, three mullets argent.*"

A clue to the origin of the American family is furnished by the will of John Kirtland of Newport-Pagnell, Bucks., England, dated 1616. Mr. H. F. Waters printed this will in the REGISTER, Vol. xli, page 60, and I quote his abstract:

"John Kirtland of Tickford in the parish of Newport-Pagnell, County Bucks., Gentleman, 12 Dec, 1616, proved 1 Aug. 1617. To son Nathaniel all that part of my dwelling house in Tickford wherein I now inhabit, sometime called by the name of Emberton's,* adjoining to the tenement in tenure of William Coningham and to the house and ground of me the said John Kirtland, sometime Thomas Horton's. Legacies to Mary Kirtland my now wife, sons Francis and Joseph Kirtland and daughters Abigail, Susanna and Mary Kirtland. To my eldest son John Kirtland the house or tenement sometime Thomas Horton's (next the above) and adjoining a tenement of heirs of William Barton deceased. Wife Mary and her five children as above. To godson John Kirtland, son of my brother Philip Kirtland, 14s 4d, and to the rest of the children of the said Philip 2s 6d each to be paid unto the said Philip for their use. To the children of my brother Fras. Kirtland 2s 6d apiece. To Francis Foster clerk 10s. Wife Mary to be executrix, friends Geo. Hull and Jno. Horley of Newport-Pagnell to be overseers.

"*Phylip Kyrtland* one of the witnesses.

Weldon, 82."

* "Paganus de Emberton, of Tykford Priory, Bucks., 1187," Dugdale's "Monasticon."

From the above it will be seen that the American Kirtland family starts with:—

1. (JOHN¹ ?) KIRTLAND,—of whom we know only (from his son John's will) that he had,—

2. i. JOHN², born about 1580.
3. ii. PHILIP, born about 1585.
- iii. FRANCIS, born about 1590, married and had children.

2. JOHN² KIRTLAND (*John*²¹) of Tickford in the parish of Newport-Pagnell, Bucks., "Gentleman"; his will quoted above, names the following children:

- | | |
|-----------------------------|---------------------------|
| i. JOHN. ³ | iv. JOSEPH. ³ |
| ii. NATHANIEL. ³ | v. ABIGAIL. ³ |
| iii. FRANCIS. ³ | vi. SUSANNA. ³ |
| vii. MARY. ³ | |

3. PHILIP² KYRTLAND or KERTLAND (*John*²¹) probably of Sherrington, Bucks., witness to his brother John's will in 1616, mentioned in that will as having son John and other children. No record of his taking passage for New England. Lewis says Philip Kertland, first shoemaker of Lynn, Mass., came there in 1635. This may have been Philip² the father or Philip³ his son; the latter we know came over in 1635. Probably Lewis confused the two, as have others. The first definite record of Philip Kertland Senior is in 1638, when 10 acres in Lynn were granted to "Philip Kertland Senior" and 10 acres to "Philip Kertland Junior." (Lewis & Newhall). In 1643 the father's signature appears on Goody Armitage's petition, a facsimile of the signatures being given in the REGISTER for January 1879, page 61. (This may have been the signature of son Philip, but I think he was then on Long Island.) Children of Philip² by wife unknown,—

1. JOHN³, born 1607, mentioned by name in his godfather and uncle John's will, 1616. In 1659 he made deposition as to his brother Philip's estate. Residence unknown; perhaps at Saybrook, where lived his sister Susanna Wastall, who in 1683 gave to her "childless brother John" a small house and lot in Saybrook. Perhaps also this is the John who was supposed by Dr. Lothrop to have been the father of John⁴. No record is found of his death.

4. ii. PHILIP³, born 1614.

5. iii. NATHANIEL,³ born 1616.

- iv. SUSANNA,³ birth unknown, married John Wastall or Westall of Wethersfield. He was a Deputy there in 1643, Goodwin says, and moved to Saybrook in 1653, says Savage; selectman in Saybrook, a prominent man there, and allowed to keep an Inn in 1663. He died in 1683, and left a good estate to adopted son John⁴ Kertland. Susanna Wastall died 1684.

4. PHILIP³ KYRTLAND or KERTLAND (*Philip*² *John*²¹), born in 1614, was too young to be mentioned by name in his uncle John's will in 1616; he was one of the other "children of brother Philip" there mentioned. His earliest definite record is on the sailing list of the ship *Hopewell* from London April 1, 1635,—“Philip Kyrtland, from Sherrington in Bucks., aged 21; Nathaniel Kyrtland from Sherrington in Bucks, aged 19.” (See under Philip² for possible items about him in Lynn records.) In 1638 was granted 10 acres by town of

Lynn. In 1640, he and his brother Nathaniel,³ with many other Lynn people, settled on Long Island, but Philip³ must soon have returned to Lynn, from the dates of his children's births on the Lynn records. In 1652 he bought from Nathaniel Tyler his house and lands in Lynn. Philip³ died before 1659, for we find in Salem Court Files July 17th, 1659, the following:

"Deposition of John Kirtland, aged about 52. I often heard my brother Philip say oft times that his wife should have all hee had to dispose of so long as she live; and to my best remembrance hee gave £15 to his dafter Mary and £10 to his dafter Sara, £10 to his dafter Susanna and £10 to his dafter Hanna, this to be giuen to them at ye day of marriag, the land not to be sould so long as she lines."

William Harcher of Lynn, aged about 65, stated that when Philip Kertland was going to sea he told him substantially as above. On October 14th, 1659, Evan Thomas (a vintner who came to Boston from Wales, with wife Jane and four children, in 1640), announces his intention of marrying the widow Alice Kertland of Lynn; and he made conveyance of estate in trust for her children April 24, 1661. By wife Alice, Philip Kertland had the following children, all born in Lynn:

- i. MARY⁴, born June 3, 1640.
 - ii. SARAH⁴, born September 27, 1646, married John Davis, October 5, 1664.
 - iii. SUSANNA⁴, born March 8, 1652.
 - iv. HANNAH⁴,
 - v. EBENEZER⁴, } twins, born June 12, 1654.
5. NATHANIEL³ KYRTLAND or KERTLAND (*Philip*,² *John*?¹), born in 1616. He was an infant (or perhaps unborn) at the date of his uncle John's will. Came over with his brother Philip³ on the *Hopewell* and settled in Lynn. Not named in the division of land in Lynn, 1638; in that year was defendant in law suit brought by Isaack Disberowe (REGISTER, 1887, page 361). Went to Long Island with his brother Philip, and, Savage says, staid there some years, marrying Parnell ——— and settling in Southold, L. I. Returned to Lynn before 1658, was selectman there 1678, and died there in 1686 (*Lewis & Newhall*). Savage gives the following children:
6. i. NATHANIEL⁴, born at Southold, L. I.
 - ii. PHILIP⁴ (perhaps a son of Philip³), probably born on Long Island. Married Ruth Pierce (Query: daughter of Capt. Michael Pierce?) October 14, 1677. Was a soldier in King Philip's war, at Hadley, credited from Lynn, April 6, 1676 (REGISTER, 1887, page 79). In 1685 with other Lynn ex-soldiers, petitioned for a tract of land in the Nipmugg Country, on account of services in the late wars.
 - iii. ANN⁴, born in Lynn April 16, 1658.
 7. iv. JOHN⁴, born in Lynn, August, 1659.
 - v. HANNAH⁴, born in Lynn, April 15, 1662.
 - vi. ELIZABETH⁴, born in Lynn, March 20, 1664, married William² Pratt of Saybrook, son of Lieut. William Pratt.
 - vii. MARY⁴,
 - viii. MARTHA⁴, } twins, born in Lynn, May 15, 1667.
6. NATHANIEL⁴ KERTLAND or KYRTLAND (*Nathaniel*,³ *Philip*,² *John*?¹). Fined at Lynn in 1667, with two others for "Prophaining ye Lord's Day by going to William Crafts' house and drinkeing of his Sider and Rosteing of his aples without his or his wife's consent" (*Lewis & Newhall*). Was a soldier in King Philip's War, credited to Capt.

Manning in 1676 (REGISTER, 1888, page 95). Married Mary Rand (probably daughter of Robert of Lynn), who survived him, and in 1690 married Dr. John Henry Burchsted of Lynn (*Lewis & Newhall*). Children were:

- i. NATHANIEL⁵ born May 3, 1677.
 - ii. MARY⁵, born Feb'y 1, 1680.
 - iii. PRISCILLA⁵, born April 9, 1683.
 - iv. ELIZABETH⁵, born June 22, 1685.
7. LIEUT. JOHN⁴ KERTLAND OR KIRTLAND (*Nathaniel,³ Philip,² John¹*), adopted in minority by his aunt Susanna³ (Kertland) Wastall. Mr. Chapman in his Pratt Genealogy quotes Saybrook Records, Vol. 1, page 78, year 1672:

"This agreement, between Mr. John Wastall of Saybrook and Mr. Nathaniel Cortland (*sic*) of Linne in Mattachewsetts. . . Ye said Cortland doth resign up his sonne John to ye disposal of ye said Wastall and his wife Susanna. . . The said Wastall both promise that ye said John Cortland shall succeed in ye estate of ye said Wastall."

John Kertland married Nov. 18th, 1679, Lydia, daughter of Lieut. Wm. Pratt, an early and influential settler of Saybrook, and upon the death of Mr. and Mrs. Wastall succeeded to a good estate left by them. John Kirtland was somewhat prominent in local affairs, and was appointed Lieutenant of the fort at Saybrook in 1702 and again in 1708. (Colonial Records of Ct., Vols. 4 & 5). He died January 20, 1716, having had the following children:

- i. JOHN⁵ born July 11, 1681, married 1st, Temperance Buckingham; 2d, Lydia Belden.
- ii. PRISCILLA, born February 1, 1683, married Thos. Jones.
- iii. LYDIA, born October 11, 1685, married 1st, Mr. Griffin; 2d, ——— Conklin.
- iv. ELIZABETH, born Jan'y 27, 1688, married John Chapman.
- v. NATHANIEL, born Oct. 24, 1690, married 1st, Sara Chapman; 2d, Phoebe De Wolf.
- vi. PHILIP, born May 28, 1693.
- vii. MARTHA, born August 11, 1695, married Rev. H. Wills.
- viii. SAMUEL, born Jan'y 19, 1699, married Martha Whittlesey.
- ix. REV. DANIEL, born June 17, 1701 (Yale 1720), ordained first pastor of Newent church at Norwich, Ct., 1721, married July 15, 1723, Mary Perkins, probably daughter of Jabez Perkins and Hannah (Lothrop), and had five sons and seven daughters, among them Rev. Sam'l Kirkland, Missionary to the Oneidas, and father of President John Thornton Kirkland of Harvard University.
- x. PARNELL, born October 16, 1704, married John Tully.

Mr. F. W. Chapman's "Kirtland Family" (REGISTER, Vol. xiv.), to which I have alluded, gives the family record of John⁴ Kirtland, from the point reached above, for several generations; and so this article is merely intended to present a record of the first three generations in this country, and to call attention to their English connection.

The will of John Kirtland, which Mr. Waters discovered and printed (REGISTER, Vol. 41, p. 60) is valuable in the proof it furnishes as to the location of the family in England; and it is to be hoped that further research will be made to trace the pedigree of the English Kirtlands or Kirklands.

Both Sherrington and Newport Pagnell are towns in the northern part of Buckinghamshire, within a few miles of each other.

THE SNOW GENEALOGY.

By MRS. CHARLES L. ALDEN, of Troy, N. Y.

[Continued from vol. xlvii., page 342.]

7. JOHN² SNOW (*Nicholas*¹), born about 1638; died 1692 in Eastham. He married Sept. 19, 1667, in Eastham, Mary Smalley, daughter of John and Ann (Walden) Smalley, born in Barnstable, 11 Dec. 1647. She and her twin brother Isaac were baptized in Barnstable Church, 27 Feb. 1648. She died in 1703 in Eastham. She married 2d, Ephraim Doane. We find no will of John Snow. The Inventory of the estate of John Snow was made by John Freeman and William Walker, April 4, 1692. "He doubtless lived within the present town of Eastham. The settlement of the estate of John Snow, late of Eastham, deceased, at the County Court held at Barnstable April y^e 19, 1692, as followeth; after debts paid, one third part of his real estate, to Mary Snow, widow, relict of sd deceased during her natural life, and one third part of the personal estate forever; and ye rest of sd personal estate for bringing up ye children of sd deceased, saving her paying to each of the daughters four pounds apiece as they come of age or married; & the sons of the said deceased to have the lands & housing according to law."

Children, born in Eastham:

- i. HANNAH,³ b. Aug. 26, 1670.
- ii. MARY, b. March 10, 1672.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 14, 1673.
- iv. REBECCA, b. July 23, 1676.
- 34. v. JOHN, b. May 3, 1678.
- 35. vi. ISAAC, b. Aug. 10, 1683.
- vii. LYDIA, b. Sept. 29, 1685.
- 36. viii. ELISHA, b. Jan. 10, 1686.
- ix. PHEBE, b. June 27, 1689.

8. ELIZABETH² SNOW (*Nicholas*¹), born about 1640; died June 16, 1678, in Eastham; married in Eastham, Dec. 13, 1665, Thomas Rogers, son of Lt. Joseph Rogers of the Mayflower. He was born in 1638 in Plymouth, and died in Eastman, 1678.

Children, all born in Eastham:

- i. ELIZABETH ROGERS,³ b. Oct. 8, 1666.
- ii. JOSEPH ROGERS, b. Feb. 1, 1667; m. Prudence?; settled in Eastham, and had *Sarah*, b. Nov. 20, 1691; *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 20, 1693; *Joseph*, . . . "Deacon John Payne says, 'Joseph Rogers died of a strange distemper, of which he had long laid sick, April the 29th, 1696.'"
- iii. HANNAH ROGERS, b. March 20, 1669.
- iv. THOMAS ROGERS, b. March 6, 1670-1; "died 9 days old."
- v. THOMAS ROGERS, b. May 6, 1672; m. Sarah Treat, Dec. 10, 1700, daughter of Rev. Samuel Treat. He settled in Truro, and his children were all born and baptized there June 13, 1716, except the last, baptized Sept. 22, 1718. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 27, 1701; *Phebe*, b. Nov. 1, 1703; *Elizabeth*, b. March 27, 1706; *Lucy*, b. June 6, 1708; *Hannah*, b. April 6, 1710; *Thomas*, b. Dec. 11, 1712; *Joseph*,

- b. March 24, 1715; *Huldah*, b. Aug. 13, 1717. (For further particulars in regard to this family see Treat Genealogy, published by John Harvey Treat, of Lawrence, Mass.)
- vi. ELIEZAR ROGERS, b. Nov. 3, 1673; settled in Plymouth; m. Ruhamah, and had *Elizabeth*, 1698; *Thomas*, 1701 (who married Priscilla Churchill, and had Ruth 1722, Priscilla 1723, Desire 1725, Willis 1727, Samuel 1728, Thomas 1730, Hannah 1734, Eleazur 1736, Priscilla 1739, John 1740); *Hannah*, 1703; *Experience*, 1707, m. Samuel Totman; *Eleazur*, 1710; *Willis*, 1712; *Abijah*, 1714; *Meriah*, 1716; *Ruth*, 1718.
(This family I find in Davis's Landmarks of Plymouth).
- vii. NATHANIEL ROGERS, b. Jan. 18, 1675. Nothing further known of him or his sisters.
9. JABEZ² SNOW (*Nicholas*¹), born about 1642; died in Eastham, Dec. 20, 1690; married in Eastham, probably about 1670, Elizabeth ?
Lieut. Jabez Snow was in Capt. John Gorham's Company in the Canada Expedition, 1690. He was a prominent man in Eastham. He left no will. The probate records show he had nine children. His "six daughters" to have "fourteen pounds & four shillings each."
Children, born in Eastham:
37. i. JABEZ,³ b. Sept. 6, 1670.
38. ii. EDWARD, b. March 26, 1672.
39. iii. SARAH, b. Feb. 26, 1673.
40. iv. GRACE, b. Feb. 1, 1674-5.
v. THOMAS, b. April 2, 1677; d. April 2, 1697, in Eastham; never married. "His death is mentioned by his cousin John Paine in his Diary, 'About the 22^d or 23^d of March, Thomas Snow, our faithful & trusty apprentice, was taken down, & lay sorely ill of a violent fever, and died on the 2^d of April, 1697, early in the morning,'"
41. vi. ELIZABETH, probably } before
42. vii. DEBORAH, " } 1690.
43. viii. RACHEL, " 1685.
10. RUTH² SNOW (*Nicholas*¹), born about 1644; died in Eastman, Jan. 17, 1716-17; married Dec. 2, 1666, in Eastham, John Cole, son of Daniel Cole and Mary, his wife. He was born probably at Plymouth or Duxbury, 1644, and died in Eastham, Jan. 6, 1725-6. He was a lieutenant. He made his will Oct. 20, 1717; mentions John, Joseph, Ruth, Hepsibah, Hannah, Mary and Sarah. He settled in Eastham.
Children, born in Eastham:
- i. RUTH COLE,³ b. March 11, 1667-8; m. March 21, 1688-9, in Eastham, W^m Twining, son of W^m and Elizabeth (Deane) Twining, and had *Elizabeth*, 1690; *Thankful*, 1697; *Ruth*, 1699; *Hannah*, 1702; *William*, 1704; *Barnabas*, 1705; *Mercy*, 1708.
ii. LT. JOHN COLE, b. March 6, 1669; d. Dec. 13, 1746; m. about 1693, Mercy or Mary Mayo. (Mr. Josiah Paine says she was a widow.) She d. Feb. 17, 1731, and they had *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 4, 1694; *John*, Oct. 14, 1696; *Mary*, Aug. 25, 1698; *James*, Oct. 23, 1700; *Nathan*, Jan. 21, 1702-3; *Joshua*, March 20, 1704-5; *Moses*, July 22, 1707; *Phebe*, Oct. 29, 1709-10; *Thankful*, Oct. 20, 1712; *Joseph*, Oct. 13, 1714; *Thankful*, Oct. 19, 1716.
iii. HEPSIBAH COLE, b. June , 1672.
iv. HANNAH COLE, b. March 27, 1675.
v. JOSEPH COLE, b. June 11, 1677; m. Feb. 4, 1701-2, Elizabeth Cobb, daughter of James Cobb. She d. March 16, 1714. They had: *Gershom*, b. March 1, 1702-3; *Ruth*, March 11, 1704-5; *Patience*,

Dec. 8, 1706; *Eliz.*, Feb. 10, 1708-9; *Sarah*, March 8, 1710-11; *Reliance*, Aug. 2, 1713, d. Aug. 23, 1729.

11. HANNAH² SNOW (*Nicholas*¹), born probably in Eastham about 1646; "married in 1683, Giles Rickard, son of Giles and Hannah (Dunham) Rickard, and appears by his will to have only had an adopted child, Desire Doten." Davis says Hannah was *probably* daughter of Nicholas Snow; but, if so, it seems strange that he did not provide for her or her sister, Rebecca, in his will, as they were unmarried. There are some slight indications of a second Nicholas² Snow (*Nicholas*¹), who may have died before his father; and these might have been his daughters. But if this is so, it seems strange they or he were not referred to in Nicholas¹ Snow's will.
12. REBECCA² SNOW (*Nicholas*¹) probably born in Eastham in 1648; married Samuel Rickard of Plympton, son of the "2d Giles," in 1689, and had:
 - i. REBECCA,³ b. 1691.
 - ii. HANNAH, b. 1693.
 - iii. SAMUEL, b.
 - iv. BETHIAH, b. 1698.
 - v. HENRY, b. 1700.
 - vi. MARY, b. 1702.
 - vii. ELKANAH, b. 1704; m. Keturah Bishop.
 - viii. MEHITABEL, b. 1707.
 - ix. ELEAZUR, b. 1709.

[To be continued.]

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

CHRISTMAS AT THE ISLES OF SHOALS.—*From the records of the Church of Gosport [Isles of Shoals]:*—

At a Ch^h meetg. at y^e Pastors House. Jan'y 3^d 1746-7.

5. The Ch^h by a Vote Agree y^t y^e next Lecture Day be Turned into a Day of Fasting & Prayer on y^e acct of y^e Deadness of Religion, & y^e abounding of Sin among us.

6. The Ch^h by a Vote, Say y^t y^v are Willing y^t Elinor Crocket & Sarah Randel should come to y^e Sacrament to morrow, y^e Pastor having Informed y^m y^t these Women Declared to Him y^t y^r was no Rioting, nor Revelling at either of y^r Houses, on y^e 25th of y^e last month.

7. With respect unto a Rumour of y^r being Bad Carryings on at Charels Randels y^e 25th of y^e last month, y^e Ch^h by a Vote Chose M^r Gibbons Mace Joseph Mace Jun^r & Sam^l Muchamore, to Go unto his Wife Rebecca & acquaint her y^t y^e Ch^h Expect, either y^t She appear immediately at y^e Ch^h Meetg. & give an Acct. about y^e s^d Rumour, or y^t she send y^m an Acct.

8. Rebecca Randel appeared in y^e Ch^h meetg. & Declared, y^t it was against her mind y^t y^r was firing of Guns at y^e Time above, but she cou'd not Help it. She was sorry for y^e Carryings on among us. As to y^e Observing of y^e Day, she said she had been used to it, & her husband woud Commit a great Deal of Sin, if she did not on y^t Day dress Victuals, & y^t she cou'd not do as she woud do: w^h upon y^e Ch^h by a Vote, said y^v were Satisfied wth her Acct of y^e matter, if it was as She had now Related it.

FRANK W. HACKETT.

New Castle, N. H.

HIBBINS AND BELLINGHAM.—Mrs. Ann Hibbins, whose will is printed in the REGISTER, vi., 283, was the widow of William Hibbins, a merchant of Boston. As is well known she was executed for witchcraft in June, 1656. Previous to her marriage to Mr. Hibbins she had a husband by the name of Moore, and her sons John, Joseph and Jonathan are named in her will. It has been often stated that she was a sister of Governor Richard Bellingham.

Capt. Charles Hervey Townshend, of New Haven, Ct., has sent us some entries from the Boston, Lincolnshire register, which he copied some years ago from Col. Joseph L. Chester's transcript. From them we infer that it was Mr. Hibbins's first wife (Hester) and not his last wife (Ann) who was a sister of Gov. Bellingham. The entries are:

"William Hibbin and Hester Bellingham married March 4th, 1632-3."

"Child of Mr. Richard Bellingham Recorder bur. April 7, 1626."

Another child Mar. 27, 1628.

ANDRÉ'S EXECUTION.—It is a singular fact that a man is now living whose father saw André hung. That father was Jesse Davenport, of Canton, born 1761, died 1839, a neighbor of my young days. The son is Samuel Davenport, now of Neponset, and possibly his brother Lemuel, of Malden, is also living. That father's children by his first wife are all dead, of whom Jesse, jr., died about three years ago, aged about 90. But that father married, 2d, 1815, and the sons born in 1817-19 show the great length of two generations. The older Jesse kept a journal, and I have a copy of it from 1794 to 1817. Perhaps the older part is in existence. André stood in a cart, which was started away to make his suspension. That journal stated that he went to Boston to attend Gov. Bowdoin's funeral.

JOHN SPARE, M.D.

New Bedford, Mass.

QUERIES.

SHERMAN, SOULE, BENNET AND BRALEY.—*Edmund Sherman*,⁶ or *Shearman*, born 1641, died 1719, in Portsmouth, R. I., son of Hon. Philip⁴ Sherman, (Samuel,³ Henry,² Henry¹) married before May 7, 1674. Dorcas ———. Who was she? According to Austin's Genealogical Dictionary she was mother of all his children. I would like her parents, and date of birth and death. Their son, David Shearman, born Jan. 1, 1680, married Abigail Hathaway in Taunton Dec. 27, 1710; he of Dartmouth, she of Freetown. (See N. E. Hist. and Gen. REGISTER, Vol. xiii., page 254.) Who were her parents and grandparents? Edmund Shearman was of Portsmouth first; afterwards, Nov. 13, 1694, of Dartmouth, "one of those who received a confirmatory deed of Dartmouth" from Bradford, and in list of proprietors printed in the REGISTER is the one printed ——— Sherman. John Sherman was his brother. On these old records the name is generally Shearman.

George Soule,¹ of the *Mayflower*, had two sons, George² and Nathaniel² Soule, who received their father's Dartmouth lands, and were amongst the first proprietors. George² Soule married Deborah ———. Who was she? and was she the mother of his son William? George Soule made his will March 1, 1697; entered July 1, 1704; speaks of sons William, John, Nathan; daughters Deborah, Mary Davoll, Sarah. His wife Deborah in her will speaks of William, Nathan, Mary dan. of George Soule, daughters Sarah, Mary Davoll, and Lydia Brownell. "Dated 4 Jan. 1708-9." I would like all particulars in regard to Deborah. The oldest son, William, married a Hannah ———. Was she the mother of all his children, especially the oldest son, William? and who was she? and who were her parents?

All these were of Dartmouth. Their son, William, had a wife, Rachel, and lived in Dartmouth the early part of his life, and then removed to Tiverton. Who was she and her parents? Was she the mother of Thankful Soule, who was born the 9th day of February, in the year 1718-19, William's oldest child? She married in Dartmouth John Bennett Jan. 24, 1739-40.

Robert Bennett is found in Newport, 1655-1669, with wife Rebecca and children—Joseph, born 1644; Robert, born 1650; John, born 1652; and Jonathan,

1659. I would like the parenage of both Robert and Rebecca (——) Bennett, and any further particulars in regard to this family, aside from what Austin's Genealogical Dictionary gives. Robert² Bennett removed to Portsmouth, and had two wives, Anne Corey and Joanna. Who was she? His son, Robert³ Bennett, removed to Tiverton, married Almey. Who was she? Was she the mother of all his children, especially John? In his will dated 6 Oct., 1746, he speaks of son John, son Robert, son William, son Jeremiah—all of Dartmouth; daughter Sarah, wife of Thomas Gray; daughter Mary, wife of Joseph Cook; daughter Anne, wife of Job Cooke. Who was James Bennett? who was one of the first organizers of "Church of Christ" at Little Compton, R. I., 1704? He had married Ruth⁴ Rogers, daughter of John Rogers, and Elizabeth³ (Pabodie) Rogers (Elizabeth² (Alden) Pabodie, John¹ Alden). In a deed, 1696, he speaks of himself as of Roxbury. I would like his parentage. Did Ruth have any children?

Roger¹ Braley, or Brayley, or Bralee, by wife Alice, had in Portsmouth, R. I. (see Arnold's Vital Record, vol. iv., page 58) Elizabeth Brayley, born June 25, 1697; Roger,² born November 15, 1698; Alice, born March 28, 1700; Ambrose, born Dec. 4, 1701; John, born March 26, 1703; Grace, born Feb. 22, 1704-5; Sarah, born March 25, 1707. Ambrose went to Middleboro, married Mary Renolds, and had a family there. John went to Freetown, and he or his son John in Revolutionary war killed. Roger² went to Middleborough, married Hannah (who was she?) and had Alice, born July 29, 1722; Roger, born April 6, 1724. He then married Margaret Shearman, born 1711, daughter of David and Abigail (Hathaway) Shearman, of Dartmouth, and had Abigail, born April 1, 1734; David, born Sept. 1, 1735; Russell, March 17, 1737; Solomon, born Nov. 19, 1738. He then removed to Rochester, and had Lydia, born July 29, 1740; Israel, born May 15, 1742; Elijah, born March 5, 1744; Hannah, born Feb. 2, 1746, married Barnabas Hammett, of Long Plain, Mass.; Caleb, born Dec. 16, 1747; Ezekiel, born Dec. 6, 1749; Margaret, born Aug. 18, 1752; George, born Dec. 3, 1754. Any further particulars in regard to this family I would like, but particularly the parentage of first Roger Braley and Alice his wife.

Address:

MRS. CHARLES L. ALDEN.

4 Gale Place, Troy, N. Y.

INGERSOLL, LOW, GANNETT AND WADLEIGH.—*David Ingersoll*, of Gloucester, married Mary Sargent Dec. 10, 1718. Want the Christian name of her father and the maiden name of her mother. Samuel and Mary (Norwood) Sargent had a daughter, Mary, born Nov. 1, 1696, and John and Hannah (Howard) Sargent had a Mary, born Dec. 10, 1699. Did either of these Marys marry David Ingersoll?

Nathaniel Low married Abigail Riggs, of Gloucester, July 15, 1722. Want the Christian name of the father and the maiden name of the mother of this Nathaniel Low. Was he a son of John and Anna Low and grandson of John and Sarah (Thorndike) Low? Did he have a brother, John Low, born Feb. 22, 1691, who married Anna Annable, April 18, 1718?

Matthew Gannett, born in Scituate, 1688, married Mary Bacon in 1718. Their children:

1. Elizabeth, born 1719, married Nicholas Byram; married, 2d, Thomas Hayward, June 4, 1746.

2. Mary, born August 4, 1721, married John Edson, Feb. 7, 1743.

3. Susannah, born Nov. 13, 1723, married Daniel Edson, Jan. 1, 1746.

4. Mehitable, born April 14, 1724, married Zebulon Cary, Oct. 8, 1747.

5. Sarah, born July 31, 1729, married David Pettingill. He died April 4, 1755.

She married, 2d, Amos Ford, May 29, 1766. Want the Christian name of the father and the maiden name of the mother of this Mary Bacon. George and Mary Bacon, of Roxbury, had a daughter, Mary, born August 13, 1701. Jonathan and Elizabeth (Giles) Bacon had a daughter, Mary, born Sept. 18, 1702. Josiah Bacon (son of Michael³ Bacon) and Mary, his wife had a daughter, Mary, born Oct. 20, 1703. Did either of these Mary Bacons marry Matthew Gannett?

Jonathan Wadleigh, of Exeter, N. H., had a daughter, Hannah, who married Joseph Noyes, of Newbury, 1715. He married for a second wife Mrs. Ann (Wilson) Hilton, widow of Winthrop Hilton. Want the maiden name of this

Jonathan Wadleigh's first wife, and the names of her parents and where they lived.

WARREN LADD.

677 County St., New Bedford, Mass.

MEDICAL GRADUATES OF BOWDOIN COLLEGE.—Information respecting the following early graduates of the Medical School of Maine is much desired for use in the General Catalogue:

1822. Green Berry Bowles, of Bedford County, Va.; Asa Quimby, of Albion, Maine.

1823. John P. Haynes, of Bedford County, Va.; Eber West, of Tolland Conn.

1824. Clark Lillybridge, of Stafford, Conn., and of South Carolina.

1825. Martin M. H. Markoe, of St. Croix, W. I.

1826. John Adams, of Bloomfield, Me.; Benjamin Ayer, of Alna, Me.

1828. Henry Gilmour, of Stafford, Conn.

1829. Jacob Blaisdell, of Fort Covington, N. Y.; John Plant, of Benson, Vt.

1830. Octave C. Fortier, of Quebec, P. Q.

1832. Porter K. Lovell, of San Domingo.

Brunswick, Me.

GEO. T. LITTLE.

SMITH.—*A fragment of an old family record.*—Cather Smith Died July the fifth day 1759 in the fifty-ninth year of his age.

Lemuel Smith Died August the sixth day 1759 aged one year and seven months one Day.

Phylip Smith Died Nov. ye 21 day in 1659 aged thirty years and three months and 27 Days.

Aaron Smith Ju, was in a Battel in 1758 march and has been missing Ever Since aged 25 years and Eleven months when mising.

Dr. Nathanel Smith Died March 9th 1774 aged 72.

Jemima Whiten Died February 14 1774.

NOTE.—The first entry in above record refers to Aaron, son of Ichabod Smith of Hadley; the next three are his children. Aaron jr. was one of Roger's Rangers, and was captured near Ticonderoga, March 13, 1758. Nathaniel was brother of Aaron, and first physician of Amherst. The date of his death is, by mistake, given in Judd's Hadley as 1789.

FRANKLIN LEONARD POPE.

Elizabeth, N. J.

PAINE.—The undersigned, who is preparing a work entitled "The Signers of the Declaration of Independence, their Ancestors and Descendants," is very anxious to obtain any one or more of the following data:

1. Date of marriage of Robert Treat Paine, the "Signer," to Sally Cobb—the year was probably 1769, not 1770, as various authorities give it, as their eldest child was born May 14, 1770.

2. Dates of birth and death of Mary Ann Smith Paine, daughter of the "Signer's" son, Robert Treat—originally called Thomas—Paine. (She is said to have died in Boston in November, 1802, aged three years and eight months.)

3. Date of birth of Robert Treat Paine, eldest son of Robert Treat—formerly Thomas—Paine, son of the "Signer." (Said to have died in Boston November 12, 1802, "aged one year and two months.")

4. Date of marriage of Robert Treat Paine, the Astronomer—who died June 3, 1885—to Anne W. Stevens. (This Robert Treat Paine was the second son of Robert Treat—formerly Thomas—Paine, above-named).

5. Dates and places of birth and death of Eliza or Elizabeth Baker, whom the said Robert Treat—formerly Thomas—Paine married February 22, 1795.

6. Names of her parents.

7. Date of birth of Olive Lyman, who married Henry Paine, youngest son of the "Signer." (She was a daughter of Theodore and Sarah—Emerson—Lyman).

8. Dates and places of birth and death of Lucy Lyman Paine, daughter of said Henry and Olive (Lyman) Paine, who became the first wife of Russell Sturgis.

FRANK WILLING LEACH.

254 South 23d Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

WILLIAMS, LONGBOTTOM AND OLDS.—*Williams.*—In Norwich, Conn., are recorded children of Joseph and Mary Williams as follows: Moses, 1724; Dorothy, 1726; Joseph, 1729; Elijah, 1730; Priscilla, 1732; Sarah, 1734; Mary, 1736; Anne, 1739; Sibol (*sic*) 1741; Asa, 1744; Hannah, 1746. "Entered Sept. 25, 1750, at desire of Joseph Williams." I would be glad of any information respecting the antecedents of this Joseph Williams, whose children were apparently born in some other town.

Longbottom.—From whence came Daniel Longbottom, who married Nov. 12, 1723, Mary Caswell, and whose children in Norwich, Conn., record are: Elijah, 1724; Elizabeth, 1726; Judith, 1729; Lydia, 1734; Anne, 1736; Daniel, 1740.

Barrett.—Josiah Barrett, born 1688, married 1710, Mary Dill, of Concord, remarried to Littleton. In 1737 was one of first settlers of Hardwick, east of Ware river, afterwards New Braintree, where he was living in 1749, and perhaps removed so Sunderland. Would like to know in what town he was living from 1720 to 1737.

Olds.—Joseph Pease, of Somers, or Enfield, Conn., born 1712; died 1800; married Prudence Olds. Who were her parents?

Elizabeth, N. J.

FRANKLIN LEONARD POPE.

JOHN READ.—In the account of the eminent lawyer, John Read, in Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, it is stated that he was born in Mendon, Mass., but Todd's History of Redding, Conn., states that he was born in Connecticut, without naming the place, and the assertion is borne out by Read's own statement in a letter to Francis Wilks, the Colonial Agent, in 1739, that Connecticut "is my native Country." The history of the Read-Reed-Reede Families says that John was a son of Samuel Read, of Mendon, born in 1673. That would make him rather old for those days at the time of his graduation in 1697. There was a John Read born in Norwich, August 15, 1679, son of Josiah, but he apparently lived and died an undistinguished life in Norwich. Can any one inform me where Read was born, and when?

815 Asylum Avenue, Hartford, Conn.

MISS MARY K. TALCOTT.

SETTLEMENT OF THE WELSH TRACT.—Can any of the subscribers, or others, give any account of the early settlement of the "Welsh Tract," a grant of 30,000 acres from Wm. Penn, about 1701, to a party of emigrants from Wales?—said land being close by Newark, Del. By what ship and at what date did they come? Was there a man named John Welsh, and Frances his wife, among them? From what port did they sail?

I have worked for a long time to get on the track of this John Welsh and Frances his wife, and my experience often is, that the locality where information is naturally expected is not so fruitful as a distant place.

FRANK OLCOTT ALLEN.

Chesnut Hill, Philadelphia, Pa.

PHILLIPS AND PRUDEN.—*Phillips.*—Rev. George Phillips, who came to America with Gov. Winthrop and settled at Watertown, Mass., had a son, Zerubabel, who settled on Long Island (Southampton?). Whom did he marry, and who were his children?

Prudden.—Rev. John Prudden (Harvard 1668) son of Rev. Peter Prudden, of Milford, Conn., became the minister at Jamaica, L. I., 1670, and Newark, N. J., 1674. Whom did he marry, and where was she born and when deceased? I will be grateful for a reply.

MRS. ETHAN ALLEN WEAVER.

West Philadelphia, Penn.

COFFIN.—The REGISTER for 1870 contained a short genealogy of the Coffin family, which is sadly deficient in the matter of places. I wish to learn the place of birth of the children of 37, Abner Coffin, p. 311. He was at various dates called "of Exeter," but in what part he lived does not appear. Can any one tell me on what records the births of his children can be found? And whence did Mr. Silvanus J. Macy obtain the dates as printed in the REGISTER?

WM. S. APPLETON.

SPENCER.—Eliphaz Spencer, born April 27, 1738, in Suffield, Conn.; son of William and Hannah (Copeley) Spencer. (See Goodwin's notes, p. 316.) Did Eliphaz Spencer marry, and if so, who? What children did he have? He probably removed with his father to Sheffield, Mass.

118 York St., New Haven, Ct.

GEO. D. SEYMOUR.

DAY, DICKINSON AND KELLOGG.—*Robert Day* came in *Elizabeth* from Ipswich, County Suffolk, to Boston, in April, 1634, aged 30, wife Mary aged 28.

Nathaniel Dickinson was at Wethersfield, 1637.

Samuel Kellogg was in Hadley as early as 1669; married 1st, 1664, Sarah, widow of Nathaniel Gunn of Hartford.

Information concerning ancestry of above will be paid for.

Lafayette, Indiana.

J. H. PERRIN.

KELLOGG, MILLER AND DEWEY.—*Joseph Kellogg*, born Hatfield, Mass., June 18, 1696; married Oct. 23, 1717, Colchester, Conn., Abigail Miller.

Daniel Kellogg, born Colchester, Conn., May 6, 1720; married May 27, 1745, Ann Dewey, of Hebron, Conn.

Information concerning ancestry of Abigail Miller or Ann Dewey will be paid for.

J. H. PERRIN.

Lafayette, Ind.

COOK.—Will all persons who have facts pertaining to the genealogy of the descendants of Richard, George and John Cook please communicate same to W. Burt Cook, Jr., Ithaca, N. Y. Richard, George and John Cook are known to have crossed to America, *circ.* 1634 from Gloucestershire (?), England, and to have settled, Richard in Cambridge, George in Boston, and John in Salem.

REPLIES.

SOLDIERS IN PHILIP'S WAR: ELIAS STIFF.—In the REGISTER, xli., p. 209, amongst the soldiers credited under Capt. William Turner, June 24, 1678, occurs:

Elias Stiff 02. 04. 06.

The name of Stiff is a very rare one both in England and America, and I was not previously aware of its occurrence in Massachusetts, though cognizant of the fact that there are several families of the name in Virginia. As to the latter the guess may be hazarded that they came from Gloucestershire, though at present the only reason for the suggestion is that the very distinctive name of Jacob Stiff occurs both in Virginia and Gloucestershire. By a parity of reasoning we may suggest that Elias Stiff came from Berkshire. In that county, at least as early as the middle of the sixteenth century, there were several settlements of the name, one of them being at Lamborne. I have several of their wills, and all the entries of the Stiffs in Lamborne parish register down to 1766, and I find the name of Elias Stiff occurring pretty frequently from 1631 to 1762.

Thomas Stiff, of Lambourne, weaver, mentions in his will, 1643, three sons, *Elias*, Thomas and Francis. Elias Stiff would appear then to have been *s. p.*

On August 1, 1631, one Elias Stiff (query the son of Thomas, 1643) married Susan Bother (query Bocoer).

On April 14, 1647, was baptized "Elias the sonne of Francis and Margaret Stiff of Lambourne."

On Sept. 24, 1670, we find the burial of Susanna the wife of Elias Steefe, and on Dec. 13, 1685, was buried Ellis Stiffe of Lambourne.

Whether any one of these may be identified with the Massachusetts soldier it is impossible at present to say. But these entries may afford a clue.

It may be well to add that I have a very large number of references to Stiff in other parts of England, Gloucestershire, Northants, Hampshire and Suffolk, the Christian name of Elias only occurs in Berkshire.

Is anything more known of this Elias Stiff, or of others of his surname in Massachusetts?

W. P. W. PHILLIMORE.

124 Chauncy Lane, London.

ROLFE (*ante*, vol. 31, page 143).—The REGISTER for July, 1877, says of Enoch Carter Rolfe, M.D., that he was descendant of Henry¹ Rolfe of Newbury who died March 1, 1643, through John,² Benjamin,³ Benjamin⁴ and Henry⁵ who removed to Concord, New Hampshire. Nathaniel, born in Newbury, 1712, died at Concord, N. H., 1808. Benjamin,⁷ born in Haverhill, Mass., May 31, 1758, died in Rumford, Me., Oct. 1, 1828, and John,⁸ his father, who was born in Concord March 7, 1785, and died in Rumford, Me., April 23, 1854, &c. I judge you have been misled by the genealogy given in the third (3d) volume of the REGISTER, which makes Honour the wife of Henry his father, confounds his son and brother, and makes other mistakes.

I think the following more probably his descent: Henry¹ and Honour Rolfe of Newbury, Benjamin² born 1638 and Apphia Hale married 1659, Henry³ born 1677 and Hannah Tappan, Nathaniel⁴ born Jan. 1713-4, my ancestor, married Hannah Rolfe⁵ (John,⁴ John,³ Benjamin,² Henry¹).

Benjamin,⁵ born May 31, 1752, married Molly Sweat, removed to Rumford, Maine, John,⁶ born 1785, married Betsey Abbott, Enoch C.⁷ If this is wrong I should be glad of correction, and to learn of all facts relating to the Rolfe family from any one having such information.

H. P. ROLFE.

Great Falls, Montana.

ESTHER HANFORD (*ante*, vol. 47, page 214).—I have to reply to Dr. Banks, Haynes Hanford, of Norwalk (son of Capt. Samuel and Jasabell Haynes, and grandson of Rev. Thomas Hanford) married Elizabeth Ketchum, and had five children: 1. Jedediah; 2. Joseph, born in 1742; 3. Esther; 4. John, born in 1755; 5. Mary.

403 West 126th St., New York.

ROSELL L. RICHARDSON.

PEYTON.—(Vol. 47, page 418).—The will of Henry Peyton, Esq., given by Mr. Waters at the above reference, will be found in full in my "Virginia Genealogies, 1891," page 481, with a complete record of Henry Peyton's American descendants to 1891.

HORACE EDW. HAYDEN.

Wilkes Barre, Pa.

RICHARD JAKUES (*ante*, vol. 47, p. 841).—Wheeler's History of Brunswick, Topsham and Harpswell states on page 841, that Lieutenant Stephen Jaques, who killed Father Ralle, settled in Harpswell, and that his descendants "still reside in this vicinity."

G. T. LITTLE.

Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

DR. MARSHALL'S GENEALOGIST'S GUIDE, THIRD EDITION.—The second edition of "The Genealogist's Guide; being a General Search through Genealogical, Topographical and Biographical Works, Family Histories, Peerage Claims, etc.," published in 1885, has for some time been out of print. The author, George W. Marshall, LL.D., F.S.A., Rouge Croix Pursuivant of the Herald's College, has determined to issue a third edition, with a supplement containing a large number of additional references, and to add also a complete Catalogue of Printed Parish Registers, and references to extracts from Registers, both printed and manuscript. His new edition of the Guide will be privately printed for subscribers only, and will be limited to 250 copies. The subscription price will be 25 shillings. Subscriptions will be received by Messrs. Belling & Sons, London Printing Works, Guildford, England. Those who desire the work should send in their orders early. The work is in press, and will be issued as soon as the subscription list is complete.

The catalogue of Parish Registers will be much extended from the privately printed work issued in 1891.

DISCOVERY OF THE BIRTHPLACE OF THE APOSTLE ELIOT.—The birthplace of Rev. John Eliot of Roxbury has till last year been unknown, though it has generally been supposed that he was born at Nazing in Essex, where a brother of his and two sisters were baptized, and where his father Bennet Eliot died (*ante*, REGISTER, 28: 140-5; 39: 365-71). In 1893, a descendant, Ellsworth Eliot, M.D., of New York city (whose address is No. 48 West 36th street), visited England, and made some genealogical searches. He found on the parish register of St. John Baptist at Widford, Herts., a record of the marriage of his parents, viz.: "Bennett Eliot and Letteye Aggar were married the 30th of October 1598." On the same register is found the baptism of the Apostle, as follows: "John Elliott the sonne of Bennett Elliott was baptized the fyfte daye of August 1604." The baptisms of his sister Sarah in 1599, his brother Philip in 1602, and his brother Jacob in 1606 are also there recorded. Between 1606 and 1610, the family seems to have removed to Nazing. Dr. Eliot has made arrangements through the rector of Widford, Rev. John Traviss Lockwood, to have a memorial window placed in the church in memory of his ancestor, and has issued a circular to other descendants inviting those interested to contribute towards the expense of the window.

LINCOLN COUNTY PROBATE RECORDS.—The Maine Genealogical Society, Portland, Maine, have issued a prospectus for publishing probate records of Lincoln county, Maine, compiled by William D. Patterson of Wiscasset, Maine. Lincoln county, which was organized in 1760, included nearly all the territory north and east of the Androscoggin river. Some of the territory was taken in 1789 to form Washington and Hancock counties; in 1799 Kennebec county; Waldo in 1827; Androscoggin and Sagadahock in 1854; and Knox in 1860. The wills will be given verbatim and an abstract of other records.

The work will be issued in monthly parts of 16 pages, at 25 cents a part, payable in advance. Twenty parts will form a volume, and a title page, preface and index will be furnished. Much valuable historical matter, concerning the early history of Maine, will be contained in this work.

SOUVENIR SPOON OF THE DENISON FAMILY.—A souvenir or memorial spoon has been issued by the Denisons at Mystic, Connecticut. On the inside of the bowl of this spoon is a view of the first house built in Mystic by Capt. George Denison in 1668, which was taken down in 1883. These dates appear on the back of the handle. The top of the handle represents the Denison coat-of-arms with the motto: *DOMUS GRATA*, as copied from the tombstone at Ipswich, Massachusetts, and along the handle, extending down to the bowl, are the letters composing the name D-E-N-I-S-O-N. It is a handsome, heavy teaspoon, and is admired by those who have seen it. It is not the intention of the originator to offer it for sale as a speculation; but those interested can obtain one by sending three dollars—a price, we are told, which will not cover the cost—to Mr. Charles Hyde Denison, 97 Front street, New York city, or Miss E. E. Cottrell, Greenfield, Mass.

DUDLEY FAMILY RELICS.—Mrs. Elizabeth C. Young, of Medford, whose obituary is printed in this number of the REGISTER, presented, on the 14th of November, 1881, to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society the following relics preserved under glass in a frame: Four caps which were made before the birth of the first child of William and Sarah (Williams) Dudley, who was born June 19, 1774. Several ruffles worked or embroidered by that child when she was thirteen years old for her mother to wear to commencement at Harvard College. A silver tea-spoon, being one of six given to the above Sarah Williams by her brother Henry Howell Williams previous to her marriage to Mr. Dudley. A knitting sheath which had been in the Dudley family through seven generations. Mrs. Young, the donor, was a grandchild of William and Sarah Dudley, being a daughter of their first child above referred to.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families

and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of births, marriages, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Balch.—A genealogy in preparation by Galusha B. Balch, M.D., Yonkers, New York.

Fairweather.—By Walter C. Fairweather, P. O. Box 11, St. John, New Brunswick. For some time past Mr. Fairweather has been collecting material for a genealogy of this family. He has very full records of his immediate ancestors and their descendants, and is very anxious to extend his work further back. Information sent to him at the above address will be thankfully received.

Hamblen.—H. F. Andrews, Audubon, Iowa, is compiling a genealogy of this family.

Harriman.—H. P. Rolfe, 317-19 Central Avenue, Great Falls, Montana, is investigating the genealogy of this family and has much information from town and county records.

Hitchcock.—The Hitchcock family history which has long been in preparation is now ready for the press, and will be printed as soon as 150 copies are subscribed for. The price will be \$5 a copy. The volume will contain 600 pages or more, and will trace the family in its two branches from Matthias of Watertown, Mass., and East Haven, Conn., and of Luke of Wethersfield, Conn., from 1635-1886. Subscriptions and genealogical data should be addressed to Mrs. Mary L. Hitchcock, Amherst, Mass.

KELLOGG—FOOTE.—In the article on the Kelloggs of Colchester which appears in this number, pp. 59-64, under the head of "Disconnected Items," it is stated that Mary, daughter of Aaron Kellogg, married May 31, 1763, Isaac Foote. This is incorrect; the Mary who married Isaac Foote may have been the daughter of Abner³ Kellogg.

J. H. PERRIN.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, October 4, 1893.—A stated meeting was held at the hall of Boston University, at three o'clock this afternoon. Rev. Alonzo A. Miner, D.D., was chosen chairman, and Walter K. Watkins secretary *pro tem*.

Rev. George M. Bodge, of Leominster, Mass., read a paper entitled "A Representative New-England Church in its Genesis and Growth." A bible was exhibited by Mr. Bodge which has been claimed to have belonged to Rev. John Rogers, the proto-martyr, but which the late Mr. George Ofor pronounced to be of the edition of 1561—six years after the martyr's death (Mass. Hist. Coll. x., 441). This bible was exhibited at the Leominster celebrations of 1843 and 1893.

John Ward Dean, the librarian, reported 61 volumes, 122 pamphlets and 3 other articles had been received as donations since the June meeting.

The Council made its monthly report. Five candidates for resident and one for corresponding memberships were nominated.

Four resident and one corresponding member, nominated at the June meeting, were balloted for and elected.

Rev. Ezra H. Byington, D.D., reported the recent deaths of nine members.

November 1.—A stated meeting was held this afternoon at three o'clock, the president, Hon. William Claflin, LL.D., in the chair.

David G. Haskins, Jr., reported resolutions on the death of the Rt. Rev. William Ingraham Kip, D.D., LL.D., bishop of California, who was for four-

teen years honorary vice-president of the Society. The resolutions were unanimously adopted.

Hon. Thomas Weston, Jr., of Newton, read a paper on "William Bradford and his Influence on Plymouth Colony."

William Stanford Stevens, M.D., the corresponding secretary, reported the acceptance of five resident members.

The librarian reported as donations during the last month, 59 volumes, 57 pamphlets and 6 other articles.

George A. Gordon, the secretary, read the report of the Council. One resident and one corresponding member were nominated by the Council.

Five resident members and one corresponding member were elected by ballot.

The historiographer reported the deaths of three members of the Society.

December 6.—A stated meeting was held this afternoon at 3 o'clock, President Claflin in the chair.

Prof. Marvin D. Bisbee, of Dartmouth College, read a paper on "The Influence of Bishop Berkeley on New-England Thought."

The report of the corresponding secretary was read by the recording secretary. Seven persons elected as resident members have accepted their membership.

The librarian reported 42 volumes and 23 pamphlets as donations.

The Council, by its secretary, made its monthly report and nominated seven candidates for resident members and one as a corresponding member.

One resident and one corresponding member, nominated in November, were elected.

The historiographer's report announced the deaths of three life and two resident members.

Hon. Thomas Weston and Messrs. Aaron Sargent, Warren Bartlett Ellis, George S. Mann and Charles Frank Mason were unanimously elected by ballot as a committee to nominate officers for the ensuing year.

Messrs. Austin J. Coolidge and Henry E. Woods were elected a committee to audit the treasurer's accounts.

On motion of Mr. Oliver B. Stebbins the Council was requested to consider the expediency of, and if deemed expedient, to propose to the Society some plan for celebrating the Society's Jubilee or 50th Anniversary which occurs next year.

OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Taunton, Massachusetts, Tuesday, August 8, 1893.—The quarterly meeting was held this evening, by adjournment, in Historical Hall, the president, Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, D.D., in the chair.

President Emery made a brief address. Sketches of members who had died recently were read, namely: Hon. James Brown, Capt. Sylvester N. Staples, Capt. William Henry Phillips, Lysander Soper, Charles W. Hartshorn, Dea. Edgar Hodges Reed and Moses Day Kimball.

An interesting letter from Director Elisha Clarke Leonard of New Bedford was read.

Bradford Kingman, Esq., of Brookline, the historian of North Bridgewater, now Brockton, delivered an historical address.

Capt. John W. D. Hall, the librarian, reported valuable donations during the last quarter.

MAINE HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Kittery Point, Maine, and Portsmouth, N. H., Friday and Saturday, September 8 and 9, 1893.—The Field Day Excursion of this Society this year was held in these places. The party landed in the Great Orchard of Sir William Pepperrell on Friday forenoon, and were welcomed by Mr. Moses A. Safford, chairman of the committee in charge. They proceeded to the hotel where dinner was served, after which historic residences and other places of interest were visited.

In the evening a meeting was held in the parlor of the hotel, the president of the Society, Hon. James P. Baxter, in the chair. Speeches were made by President Baxter, Revs. Henry V. Emmons, Henry S. Burrage and E. C. Cummings, Mr. Frank W. Hackett, Paymaster Joseph Foster, U. S. N., Mr. Moses A. Safford, and the secretary Mr. Hubbard W. Bryant, who presented in the name of

John S. H. Fogg, M.D., of South Boston, Mass., a parchment deed bearing the autographs of several noted men in the history of Maine—Samuel Maverick the King's commissioner, Capt. Francis Champenowne, and Roger Garde mayor of Gorgeana.

Saturday morning after breakfast the party found a steamer in waiting, and were taken up the Pascataqua and were shown many interesting localities on both sides of the river. On their return they landed at Portsmouth, where they were shown objects of interest in that time-honored place. In the afternoon, after dinner, they returned home.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, Tuesday, October 3, 1893.—The regular quarterly meeting of the Society was held in its cabinet this evening, Gen. Horatio Rogers the president in the chair.

Amos Perry, LL.D., the librarian, reported as donations during the last quarter, 55 volumes, 212 pamphlets and 31 other articles.

A committee was appointed to confer with the executor of Charles W. Parsons, M.D., a vice president of the Society, who bequeathed to it four thousand dollars on certain conditions.

November 14.—A meeting was held this evening.

Hon. William T. Davis, of Plymouth, Mass., read a paper on "The Pilgrim and the Plymouth Colony, with some reference to the controversy concerning the boundary line between that colony and Rhode Island."

NEW HAVEN COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

New Haven, Conn., Thursday, Sept. 28, 1893.—The English Memorial Building presented to the Society by Henry F. English, Esq., as a memorial of his father Hon. James E. English, and of his mother Caroline Fowler English, was formally dedicated this day. A large audience numbering over four hundred persons was present, including delegates from many sister societies. The exercises were opened with prayer by the Rev. Newman Smyth, D.D., and included an address by Hon. Simeon E. Baldwin, an oration on the life of Hon. James E. English by Horace Day, Esq., and a paper on the history of the Society by its present secretary, Thomas R. Trowbridge. Remarks were made by Gen. Francis A. Walker, president of the American Statistical Association, Prof. Herbert B. Adams, secretary of the American Historical Association, Judge Harden of the Georgia Historical Society, and Hon. Charles A. Reed of the Old Colony Historical Society. At the close of the exercises a collation and informal reception was held in the exhibition halls.

Monday, Nov. 27.—The annual meeting of the Society was held this day. The following officers were elected for the ensuing year:

President.—Hon. Simeon E. Baldwin, LL.D.

Vice-President.—Eli Whitney, Esq.

Secretary.—Thomas R. Trowbridge, Esq.

Treasurer.—Dwight E. Bowers, A.B., LL.B.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, REV. EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D., of Newton, Mass.

THE sketches of deceased members prepared for the REGISTER are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. All the materials for more extended memoirs which can be gathered are preserved in the archives of the Society, and they will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which four volumes have been issued and a fifth volume is in press. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

REV. ANDREW PRESTON PEABODY, A.M., D.D., LL.D., was elected a resident member of this Society January 3, 1883; became a member of the Council in 1889, and took a prominent part in carrying forward the business of the Society until he resigned his seat in the Council in June, 1892. He was quite frequently present at our stated meetings, and contributed from time to time valuable historical papers. His death, on the 10th of March, 1893, removed from us one of the most useful and distinguished of our members.

He was born in Beverly, Mass., March 19, 1811. His ancestry was of the best Puritan stock. He was of the seventh generation from Lieut. Francis Peabody, who came to New England in 1635. His name is enrolled in the following certificate dated April 2, 1635, found in the "Augmentation Office," in Rolls Court, Westminster Hall, London: "Theis underwritten names are to be transported to New-England, imbarked in the Planter, Nicholas Traice, Master, bound thither. The parties have brought certificate from the minister of Great St. Albans in Hertfordshire, and attestacons from the Justices of the Peace, according to the Lords order."

Lieut. Peabody settled at Ipswich, from which place he removed to Hampton, N. H., and later to Topsfield, Mass., where he became one of the most prominent men of the town, both for property and enterprise. He is termed in the early records "Husbandman." Among his descendants have been men distinguished for piety and patriotism. Some have acquired large fortunes. Among these should be counted George Peabody of London, the eminent banker and philanthropist, whose benefactions, amounting to several millions of dollars, have no parallel in history. Others have been distinguished in literature and science, and in professional life.

Dr. Peabody was graduated at Harvard in 1826, when he was only fifteen years of age. He was a private tutor at Meadville, Penn., for some years, after which he entered the Divinity School at Harvard, and was graduated in 1832. He was tutor in mathematics at his Alma Mater in 1832. He was ordained and installed as pastor of the South Church (Unitarian) in Portsmouth, N. H., in 1833, and continued in that office for twenty-seven years. In 1860 he was appointed Plumer Professor of Christian Morals in Harvard College, and preacher to the University. He resigned these positions in 1881. He was acting president of Harvard in 1862, and again in 1868-9. He was editor of the *North American Review* from 1853 to 1863. He was a frequent contributor to the *Christian Examiner*, the *Whig Review*, the *New-England Magazine*, the *North American Review*, and to various other publications. He published a number of volumes of lectures and sermons, besides a large number of occasional sermons. His most elaborate work, published in 1887, was his "Lectures on Moral Philosophy."

In his character and personal qualities he was pre-eminently a Puritan of the very highest type, although his theological views were quite different from those of the Puritans. He was, above all else, an apostle of righteousness. As a preacher, and teacher, and author he stood for the things that are true and just. He had great skill in commending the truth to the conscience. He was a very diligent student down to the last year of his life, and his learning was varied and profound. His character was as simple as it was elevated. When he was convinced that he had been mistaken in his judgments, and that he had done injustice to any one, he was prompt and generous in his efforts to make full reparation. He was decided in his religious opinions, but as free as any man from sectarian narrowness. He preserved to a remarkable degree in his old age the fresh feelings of youth. He did not seem to be an old man. During his last years all his powers, except perhaps the memory, seemed to be unimpaired. Dr. Peabody was one of the few men who have been able to bring forth fruit in old age as fine as that of earlier years.

FRANCIS PARKMAN, A.B., LL.B., LL.D., was born in Boston, Sept. 16, 1823, in a fine old house of the colonial period, fronting on Bowdoin Square, and he has always had a home in Boston. Many of his ancestors were ministers. The family line is traced back to Elias Parkman, who came to New England in the early years of the Colony,—was a freeman in Dorchester in 1633,—and afterward removed to Hartford, and finally settled in Boston. The great-grandfather of Francis Parkman was the first minister of Westboro', Mass. His father, from whom he was named, was also a minister, of whom pleasant traditions

have come down to us. Harvard College has received the endowment of two professorships from a member of this family.

Mr. Francis Parkman was graduated at Harvard in 1844, and studied law two years after his graduation. He was attracted towards literary pursuits more strongly than towards a professional career, and before completing his course at the Law School he decided to devote himself to historical studies. He went abroad for a time, and after his return he spent several months among the Rocky Mountains, living for a time among the Dacotas and other tribes of wild Indians. His health was broken by the exposure of these journeys, and he was a sufferer for the remainder of his life. His first book was an account of the Rocky Mountain region and its inhabitants. Four years later he published "The Conspiracy of Pontiac and the Indian War after the Conquest of Canada." His third book was a novel, with the title "Vassall Morton." In 1866 he published his "Book of Roses." The same year "The Pioneers of France in the New World" was published. In 1868 he published "The Jesuits in North America in the Seventeenth Century," and in 1869 "La Salle and the Discovery of the Great West." He also published "The Old Regime in Canada" in 1874, and "Count Frontenac and the New France under Louis XIV." in 1877. "Montcalm and Wolfe," in two volumes, appeared in 1884.

Mr. Parkman was a diligent and enterprising student. He made a number of visits to France, and examined the original documents which were the authorities for his histories. He is regarded by some judicious critics as the most philosophical of American historians.

He was elected a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society Sept. 6, 1865. He was also a prominent member of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, and for two years its president.

HON. LEOPOLD MORSE, a member of this Society, elected February 6, 1884, died at his residence on Commonwealth Avenue, Boston, December 15, 1892. Mr. Morse had represented the City of Boston in Congress from 1877 to 1885, and from 1887 to 1889. Although the nominee of the democratic party, he was widely supported by those who did not affiliate with that party. He had by his own exertions attained a position as one of the leading merchants of Boston, his house (Leopold Morse & Co.) being among the most prominent and wealthy in the clothing trade. Not alone had he the trust of his brother democrats. There was a confidence extending beyond party ties, among the merchants of Boston, that his sagacity, mercantile intelligence and integrity could serve the general interests and commerce of the city greatly to their advantage. So he did. Boston during the last sixty years has profited much by the ability and comprehension of the merchants who have represented her in Congress, and the names of Lawrence, Appleton, Hooper, Rice and Morse as representatives of her material interests will fill an honorable place in her history. In Congress Mr. Morse served on important committees with credit, and was influential both for his native good sense and keen perceptions and for his generous and courteous spirit. The cause of the humble and the influential of his constituents found alike a prompt and vigorous aid from him. In banking and real estate his judgment stood high among the business men of Boston. Mr. Morse's health became somewhat impaired for two years before his death, which rendered visits to European springs necessary. He was a liberal giver in a good cause, and was prompt to sympathize with distress and misfortune. He founded and endowed the "Boston Home for aged and infirm Hebrews and Orphanage" at West Roxbury, in his life—which continues in successful existence.

Mr. Morse was born Aug. 15, 1831, in the town of Wachenheim in the Rhenish Palatinate, Bavaria, and came to this country in 1848, where he joined an elder brother then in trade at Sandwich, N. H. In the keen struggles of the town meetings and the March elections of that political battle-ground, the American lessons of self-government and constitutional liberty were planted in his breast as the rule of right. Not only did Mr. Morse become a citizen of this republic, but he gave a bond to fate of the permanency of his adoption by wedding an estimable lady descended from the old Puritan stock of Essex County (Miss Ray), who with two of their sons survive him.

After he became of age he soon reached Boston and entered into business which by his tact, ability and integrity was developed into large proportions. In after life he remained grateful to those older merchants who gave him a

business credit when his state was small and interested themselves in his progress, and never shrunk from avowing his obligation to them. Mr. Morse had a large heart, a generous hand and a good head, coupled with rare business qualities. An exemplary husband and a kind father, and an unflinching friend. A striking evidence of the esteem in which Mr. Morse was held by all ranks in this city was shown in the composition of the vast gathering at his funeral. The leading merchants, distinguished members of the professions, the magnates of political and city life, were blended with his workmen who had loved him, men and women, the old and crippled whom he had served in some way, and the stalwart citizens whose principles he had represented in Congress. Every race and every religion dwelling amongst us were represented in the great and serious throng who came to look their last on the inanimate remains of one whose honorable, kindly and useful life had endeared him to them beyond the mere affinities growing from a similarity of political principles. Boston has lost in him a public-spirited and able citizen who promoted and sought her welfare with fidelity and success.

By Hon. Charles Levi Woodbury, of Boston.

ASA MILLET, M.D., elected a resident member of the Society August 2, 1865, died at East Bridgewater, Mass., March 21, 1893, in the eightieth year of his age.

Dr. Millet was a descendant of Thomas Millet of London (Southwark), who with his wife (Mary Greenoway) came to New England on the ship *Elizabeth* in 1635. He settled first in Dorchester, afterwards in Gloucester, where for several generations the name was a common one. Thomas Millet, the grandfather of our member, removed to Leeds, Me. He was a revolutionary soldier, and a mariner on the *Hancock*, the war-ship ordered by the Continental Congress and built by Massachusetts in 1776. His wife was Eunice Parsons. Their son, Zebulon Parsons Millet, married Deliverance Rich of Sandwich, Mass., and resided in Leeds, where Asa Millet was born, June 22, 1813.

He fitted for college at Monmouth and Waterville Academies in his native state, and took a partial course in Waterville College (now Colby University), in the class of 1836. After a few years spent in teaching he devoted himself to the study of medicine, graduating from the Medical School of Maine at Bowdoin College in 1842. He began the practice of his profession in Mattapoisett, Mass., removing in 1847 to East Bridgewater. From 1854 to 1862 he resided in Abington, and from 1862 to 1873 in Bridgewater, returning in the latter year to East Bridgewater, where he remained to the close of his life. The whole half century of his professional career was thus spent in the Old Colony, where he was thoroughly known and respected.

He was a member, and at one time a vice-president, of the Massachusetts Medical Society. He belonged also to the Society of the Sons of the American Revolution. Although a man of strong political convictions and connected from the first with the republican party, he never held political office except as a member of Governor Andrew's Council in 1865, to which position he was elected by the legislature to fill a vacancy caused by resignation. He served in the army for a short time as contract surgeon in 1861, until sickness compelled him to return home, but as member of the Surgical Aid Corps he made several visits to the front during the progress of the war.

Dr. Millet was married in 1843 to Miss Huldah Allen Byram of East Bridgewater, daughter of Capt. Branch Byram and Anne Washburn. She survives him with three sons and two daughters. The sons, all graduates of Harvard, are Frank D. Millet, the artist, widely known in connection with the Columbian Exposition, Josiah B. Millet, of the publishing house of J. B. Millet Co., Boston, and Charles S. Millet, M.D., of Rockland.

By Rev. Charles C. Carpenter, A.M., of Andover, Mass.

GEORGE WHITFIELD AVERY, M.D., of Hartford, Ct., a life member, elected Oct. 7, 1868, was a son of David and Rebecca (Morgan) Avery, and was born at Hampton, Conn., Sept. 27, 1836. His grandfather, Rev. David Avery, a descendant of one of the early settlers of Groton, Conn., graduated at Yale College in 1769, served in the Revolutionary War, married Hannah Chaplin, daughter of the founder of Chaplin, Conn., and preached at Wrentham, Mass. and at Chaplin. Dr. Avery's father, born at Wrentham in 1787, graduated at Brown University, and taught for a time in Providence, R. I. He was a student

of the classics and of English Literature, and was active in the cause of anti-slavery and of temperance.

Dr. Avery had expected to make teaching his life work, but was led to decide on studying medicine, graduated in 1861 at the Yale Medical school, and was then made house physician at the New Haven Hospital.

At the opening of the war he was appointed, by Gov. Buckingham, Assistant Surgeon of the 9th Connecticut volunteers, and showed great zeal and efficiency in the hospital on Ship Island, where he was first stationed.

In 1862 he went with General Butler to New Orleans, and the following year was put at the head of the St. James Hospital there, and for two years under General Butler he had charge of all the sanitary arrangements of the city. He was appointed in December, 1863, surgeon of the first New Orleans Volunteers, and subsequently held, during his ten years' residence in New Orleans, various important offices, civil and military, among others that of High Sheriff. During his administration of the latter office, the impartiality of his conduct won the approval of very many, even among those who had previously been opposed to him.

During the terrible epidemics of cholera and of yellow fever, he was one of the few physicians who remained at his post, and was on duty night and day for weeks.

He made many friends in the city through his devotion to his patients, and in more than one case he took to his own rooms some northern man, although an entire stranger, and faithfully cared for him.

In November, 1871, he removed to Hartford, Conn., where he held positions of trust. For several years he was surgeon of the 1st Regiment National Guards, examiner for the Soldier's Home, and a member of the pension examining board. He was also a member of the Hartford Medical Society, and from May, 1874, he was attending physician at the American Asylum for the Deaf and Dumb. He endeared himself to the pupils of this institution by his affectionate interest in their welfare.

In his profession he was an enthusiast, and seemed specially gifted for a surgeon and physician. He had trained himself to use either hand indifferently, had quick powers of observation, fertility of resource, great decision and resolution, and keen sympathies. His iron will led him to persist in accomplishing whatever he undertook, and his courage and genial humor inspired confidence and cheer among his patients.

Notwithstanding his strength of character and of body he had an extremely sensitive organization, and his interest and anxiety for his patients told upon him.

He took great delight in standard literature, and "his intellectual hunger seemingly was never satisfied." He was especially interested in military history and the events of our late war were vividly present to his mind. He had a deeply religious nature and thought much and spoke often of the claims of duty and of the future life.

Overwork, with little change of scene or relaxation, wore upon him, and he died at Hartford, February 23, 1893.

Dr. Avery was twice married, first in 1872 to Lydia L. Shipman, of Jewett City, Conn., and second in 1884 to Elizabeth P. Keep, of Hartford, Conn., who, with his four daughters, survives him.

By Francis E. Blake, Esq., of Boston.

ABRAHAM AVERY, A.M., a life member, elected March 1, 1865, was born in Wilbraham, Mass., Nov. 15, 1824. He was the son of Abraham and Elizabeth (Bliss) Avery, and was the fourth to bear the name.

For many years he was a member of the well-known firm of Rand, Avery & Co., printers and publishers, Boston, from which he retired in 1877. He was a man of excellent judgment and decided opinions, but retiring in his habits, exhibiting a quiet dignity of manner and courteous and kindly in his bearing. He never entered public life, his tastes being for literary pursuits. The degree of Master of Arts was conferred upon him by Wesleyan University in 1879.

He married Nov. 19, 1851, Margaret Cook, daughter of William S. and Margaret Camp of Middletown, Conn., by whom he had three children, two daughters surviving him. His death occurred in Boston April 3, 1893.

By Francis E. Blake, Esq., of Boston.

REV. CHARLES MORRIS BLAKE, A.M., M.D., of San Francisco, Cal., a corresponding member, elected Jan. 7, 1880, was born December 24, 1819, in Brewer, now Holden, Maine. He was the son of Charles⁶ and Mary (Winchester) Blake, and descended from William¹ Blake, of Dorchester, through Edward,² Jonathan,³ John,⁴ John.⁵

He graduated at Bowdoin College in 1842, and at Jefferson Medical College in 1845. He studied theology under Dr. Albert Barnes, and in 1855 was ordained a Presbyterian minister at Valparaiso, Chili, where, for several years, he was pastor and preacher to the Scotch miners. In 1849 he went to California, and from 1851 to 1857 was the editor of the *Pacific News* in San Francisco. He received the degree of M.D. from the University of California in 1876.

Upon the breaking out of the war in 1861 he offered his services to his country and was commissioned chaplain of the United States Volunteers, in August of that year. In July, 1863, he received a commission as captain of the 3d United States Colored Troops, and at the siege of Fort Wagner was wounded in the head, from the effects of which he suffered the remainder of his life. Later he again served as chaplain at various hospitals and posts, a greater part of the time being on the frontier.

In 1882 he became a resident of San Francisco, where he died June 3, 1893.

Mr. Blake had a life of varied experience. He was a man of energy and activity, of genial nature, easy and fluent in conversation, and a cultivated Christian gentleman. For many years he was much interested in genealogy, freely expending money and labor in tracing the lineage, not only of the Blakes, but also of other families in which he was specially interested—Winchester, Dupee, Farrington, &c. To him belongs the credit of making known the existence of the records of the baptism and marriage of William Blake the emigrant to New England about 1636, which were found at Pitminster parish, Somerset County, England.

Mr. Blake married August 18, 1844, Charlotte A. Farrington. Of his five children two only survive, Charles E. Blake and Charlotte A. Brown, both of them physicians in San Francisco.

By Francis E. Blake, Esq., of Boston.

JOHN FARWELL ANDERSON, ESQ., of Portland, Maine, a resident member, elected May 3, 1876, was born at Portland, July 22, 1823; died in that city Dec. 25, 1887, aged 64. For a memoir and portrait see REGISTER, vol. 43, pp. 131-32. The memoir was reprinted as a pamphlet.

HON. SAMUEL TURELL ARMSTRONG of Boston, Mass., a resident member, elected April 15, 1845, born at Dorchester, April 29, 1784, died at Boston, March 26, 1850, aged 65. For a memoir see Memorial Biographies, vol. 1, pp. 232-6. For a memoir with portrait see REGISTER, vol. 44, pp. 137-41.

HON. FREDERICK BILLINGS, LL.D., of Woodstock, Vt., a resident member, elected October 3, 1888, born at Royalton, Vt., Sept. 27, 1823, died at Woodstock, Vt., Sept. 30, 1890, aged 67. For a memoir and portrait see REGISTER, vol. 45, pp. 259-67. Reprinted as a pamphlet.

JEREMIAH COLBURN, A. M., of Brookline, Mass., a life member, elected Nov. 4, 1857, born at Boston Jan. 12, 1815, died at Boston Dec. 30, 1891, aged 76. His father, Calvin Colburn, was born at Leominster, Mass., Feb. 20, 1773, and died at Boston, Feb. 14, 1834, aged 61. His mother, whose maiden name was Catharine Sybil Lakin, was born at Groton, Mass., May 20, 1780, and died at Groton Jan. 15, 1858, aged 77. For a memoir and portrait see REGISTER, vol. 47, pp. 425-33. Memoir reprinted as a pamphlet.

SAMUEL PAGE FOWLER, ESQ., of Danvers, Mass., a resident member, elected June 4, 1862, was born in that town April 22, 1800, and died there Dec. 15, 1888, aged 88 years. For a memoir and portrait see REGISTER, vol. 46, pp. 339-45. Reprinted as a pamphlet.

HON. JOHN PLUMER HEALY, LL.D., of Boston, a resident member, elected Nov. 3, 1852; was born at Washington, N.H., Dec. 28, 1810, and died in Boston Mass., Jan. 4, 1882, aged 71 years. For a biographical sketch see REGISTER, vol. 36, page 338; and for a memoir and portrait see REGISTER, vol. 46, pp. 207-210.

REV. THOMAS RICKER LAMBERT, D.D., of Boston, a life member, was born at South Berwick, Me., July 2, 1809, and died at Boston Feb. 4, 1892. For a memoir and portrait see REGISTER, vol. 47, pp. 293-96.

WILLIAM HENRY MONTAGUE, Esq., a resident member, one of the five original members or founders of the Society, which was fully organized by the choice of officers January 7, 1845. He was born at Granby, Mass., Feb. 29, 1804, and died at Boston, Mass., May 15, 1889, aged 85 years. A portrait and memoir was published in the REGISTER, vol. 44, pp. 341-52, and reprinted in pamphlet form.

REV. ELIAS NASON, A.M., of North Billerica, Mass., a life member, elected January 5, 1848, was born at Wrentham, Mass., April 21, 1811, and died in North Billerica, Mass., June 17, 1877, aged 66. A memoir, with portrait, was published in the REGISTER, Vol. 43, pp. 9-34, and was reprinted in pamphlet form.

IRA BALLOU PECK, Esq., of Woonsocket, R. I., a life member, elected March 2, 1853, was born at Wrentham, Mass., February 12, 1805, and died at Woonsocket June 27, 1888, aged 83. A memoir and portrait were published in the REGISTER, Vol. 43, pp. 237-42.

SAMUEL BAKER RINDGE, Esq., of Cambridge, Mass., a life member, elected February 2, 1870, was born at East Cambridge, Dec. 26, 1820, and died at Cambridge, May 3, 1883, aged 62. For memoir and portrait see REGISTER, Vol. 45, pp. 3-7.

NATHANIEL FOSTER SAFFORD, Esq., of Milton, Mass., a life member, elected September 3, 1873, was born at Salem, Mass., September 19, 1815, and died at Milton, April 22, 1891, aged 75. For memoir and portrait see REGISTER, Vol. 47, pp. 9-19. The memoir was reprinted in pamphlet form.

REV. INCREASE NILES TARBOX, D.D., of Newton, Mass., a resident member, elected January 7, 1863, was born at East Windsor, Ct., on Saturday, February 11, 1815, and died at Newton, May 3, 1888, aged 73. For memoir and portrait see REGISTER, Vol. 44, pp. 9 to 23. The memoir was reprinted.

WILLIAM FLETCHER WELD, Esq., of Boston, Mass., a life member, elected June 1, 1870, was born at Roxbury, Mass., April 15, 1800, and died at Philadelphia, Pa., November 30, 1881, aged 81. For memoir and portrait see REGISTER, Vol. 45, pp. 115-117.

HENRY AUSTIN WHITNEY, A.M., of Boston, Mass., a life member, elected February 6, 1856, was born at Boston, October 6, 1826, and died at Boston, February 21, 1889, aged 62. For memoir and portrait see REGISTER, Vol. 45, pp. 175-186. The memoir was reprinted.

CYRUS WOODMAN, A.M., of Cambridge, Mass., a life member, elected January 2, 1867, was born at Buxton, Maine, June 2, 1814, died at Cambridge, March 30, 1889, aged 74. For memoir and portrait see REGISTER, Vol. 43, pp. 345-349.

BOOK NOTICES.

[The Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

Family-Histories and Genealogies, a Series of Genealogical and Biographical Monographs on the Families of MacCurdy, Mitchell, Lord, Lynde, Digby, Newdigate, Hoo, Willoughby, Griswold, Wolcott, Pitkin, Ogden, Johnson, Diodati, Lee, Locke, Cole, DeWolf, Drake, Bond and Swayne, Dunbar and Clarke, and a Notice of Chief Justice Morrison Remick Waite. With 29 Pedigree-Charts and 2 Charts of Combined Descents. In three volumes. By EDWARD ELBRIDGE SALISBURY and EVELYN MCCURDY SALISBURY. 1892. Privately

Printed. (Press of Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor, New Haven). Vol. I., Parts I. and II., xli., xxvi., 721 pp.; Vol. II., xvi., 503 pp.; III., x., 312 pp.; Vol. III., Supplement Charts.

It may safely be claimed, in behalf of antiquarian research, that there is no nobler field for literary labor than that in which is gleaned and recorded—either in the form of Biography, Genealogy, or History—the true nobility of a worthy ancestry. Out of this field, in the beginning of the last year, have come to us two works of such considerable size and value as to render them somewhat phenomenal contributions to the annals of the Colony and State of Connecticut. We refer to Dr. Stiles' Revised Edition of the *History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor*,* and to Prof. and Mrs. Salisbury's *Family-Histories and Genealogies*, connected mostly with the old town of Lyme, Conn.

Both of these towns—Windsor at the head of navigation on the Connecticut River, and Lyme (then a part of Saybrook) near to its mouth, upon the seaboard—were of nearly the same date of settlement; both were peculiarly rich in the inheritance of that “best blood” (middle-class), which gave and still gives to Old England its stalwart strength among the nations of the earth; both were “mother-towns,” sending forth colony after colony into the wilderness beyond them; and of both it may be said, even to the present day, that they are abundantly honored in their children in this fair land. Consequently, the simultaneous appearance of two such works as those above-mentioned is an event of no small interest, not only to the many whose descent is derived from these two towns, but as strongly indicative of that wider appreciation of the value of such books which now obtains in the present generation of Americans.

It is, however, more particularly of Prof. and Mrs. Salisbury's remarkable volumes that we wish to speak, in the present instance; since, both as regards their extent, accuracy, minute and loving detail and charming literary style, no less than for the superb luxuriansness of their mechanical make-up, they are, in every respect, remarkable. The five quarto volumes under present notice may be considered as supplementary to the two volumes of a similar character printed by Prof. Salisbury in 1885, and which dealt chiefly with the genealogical lines of his own descent. Together they present a most remarkable instance of similarity of tastes and of felicitous literary co-operation between man and wife; and irresistibly suggest the wish that the same loving hands may, in due course of time, present us with a *History of Lyme, Ct.*, for which, indeed, these volumes seem to form a natural ground-work and preparation.

The wish to which we have thus given expression, and which we are sure will be echoed by all who consult these volumes, is greatly stimulated by the very appetizing Preface and “Introductory Notes on Lyme,” in the first volume of these Family-Histories. In this the author aptly remarks that “No one can ever know how much of heroic struggle and devotion to duty and affection, in the lives of the settlers of our old towns, has been hidden and lost in the lapse of time. ‘They had no poet, and died.’” True! they “had no poet” then; but in these latter days the Lord hath raised up these “veracious chroniclers,” who have saved their memories to us and to our children, for our edification and strengthening. And every page of these Genealogies furnishes absolute proof of the fitness of the same chroniclers to give us a history of this grand old Connecticut town.

In the *MacCurdy, Mitchell, Buchanan* genealogies we are treated to some most delightful glimpses of the characteristics of the Scotch and Scotch-Irish race, whose successive immigrations (beginning about 1720), into America brought to our colonial era a new accession of back-bone, and a little later added to the establishing of our newly-won liberties “the creed, the spirit of resistance and the courage of the Covenanters,” fully justifying Lord Montjoy's remark (in 1784) that “America was lost to the English Crown by Irish emigrants.”

John McCurdy, of a family once prominent in the Isles of Bute, in the West of Scotland, emigrated (æ. 21) in 1745, from Ireland; settled at Lyme in 1752, and married Anne Lord, whose decision of character over-ruled the very natural disfavor with which her father regarded her Irish lover. A man of great public spirit, enterprise and benevolence, an active patriot in the Revolution, McCurdy became one of the wealthiest and most prominent citizens of his county. A

* The *History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor, Connecticut, 1635-1891*. By Henry R. Stiles, A.M., M.D. Hartford, Conn., 1892. 2 vols. royal octavo.

stout Presbyterian and "always catechising his family on Sunday night, he was wont to include his daughters' suitors, whose visits were at the usual courting-time of the period. This practice could have given little alarm to young men already well drilled in the Catechism; but we can think of nothing which would more effectually disperse the lovers of the present day!" These daughters, educated at New York and Philadelphia, were ladies of elegance and dignity, yet well versed in all practical details of housewifery. They had great beauty. One of them married the famous Rev. Dr. Nathan Strong of Hartford; another was the wife of Rev. Henry Channing of New London, whose nephew William Ellery Channing was taken into his house after the death of his father, and from there sent to Harvard College at the expense of his aunt Sarah (McCurdy) Channing, who had inherited a large estate from her father. Another daughter of Mr. McCurdy, wife of Capt. Elisha Hart, was the mother of seven daughters known as "the beautiful Miss Harts," one of whom was the wife of Commodore Isaac Hull. The biography of Judge Charles Johnson McCurdy, in this monograph, is a carefully considered and most felicitous tribute of filial affection from the pen of his daughter Mrs. Salisbury.

The *Mitchell* family of Chester, Conn. (descendants of William of Glasgow and Agnes Buchanan his wife, settlers of 1755) derived from an ancestry which suffered much for conscience-sake in Scotland; while Agnes Buchanan was an aunt of the Rev. Claudius Buchanan, the eminent Scottish missionary to India. This William Mitchell was a brother of James Mitchell of Wethersfield, Conn., who was the father of Chief Justice Stephen Mix Mitchell, and great-grandfather of Donald Grant Mitchell, the author.

Among the families commemorated in these volumes is a group of distinguished English origin, namely: Digby, from Elizabeth Digby, granddaughter of Simon Digby of Bedale, executed for high treason in the reign of Elizabeth, and a near relative of John Digby first earl of Bristol; Willoughby, from Deputy-Governor Francis Willoughby, who settled in Charlestown, Mass., in 1638; Newdigate, from John Newdigate, settled in Boston 1632; Ogden, from John Ogden, the pioneer settler of Elizabeth, New Jersey; Marvin, from Reinold Marvin of Lyme; Clarke, from Hon. Daniel Clarke of Windsor, Conn., and his brothers; Lord, from Thomas Lord of Hartford, 1635; Pitkin, from William Pitkin of East Hartford; Locke, Cole, Bond, Swayne, Lee, Drake, Griswold and Wolcott, most of them from well-known heraldic families of landed proprietors in England. The three last-named families have also received new examination and enlargement in Dr. Stiles's *Windsor History*; and may well congratulate themselves that they have been thus simultaneously and so thoroughly exploited from two such competent sources of authority. In regard to the English connections of the Griswold and Drake emigrant ancestors, both these authorities seem, in the main, to agree; though the *Salisbury* book presents for the Drake ancestry a stronger claim of direct social distinction in England than is, perhaps, claimed for it in the *Windsor* book. While we have no absolute information as to the social position and pecuniary means of John Drake, the emigrant in England, our best assurance that he possessed both is to be found, perhaps, in the fact that, in the little *Windsor* community—thoroughly imbued, as it must have been in that generation, with respect for social position and rank as it existed in the land of their birth*—John Drake seems to have been an honored citizen, with good means for the period; and his son Job, a shoemaker,†

* The line of descent of John Drake of Windsor, Connecticut, given in Dr. Stiles's *History of Windsor*, is *identically the same* as that given in the *Salisbury* book, but in the latter it is amplified. The Plantagenet descent of John Drake is given, and the marriages of these Drakes with the Grenville or Granville, Prideaux, Champenon, Gilbert, Deny, Raleigh, Fortescue, the Duke of Marlborough and many other ancient families and persons of distinction are mentioned. John Drake of Windsor was great nephew of Queen Elizabeth's famous commander Sir Bernard Drake; and he was related to many other of her most distinguished naval and military men. The pedigrees used were furnished to Mr. and Mrs. Salisbury by Sir William Richard Drake and Rev. W. T. Tyrwhitt Drake, present representatives of the family in England, the latter of whom wrote: "It will give me great pleasure to be useful in the genealogy of the American branch of the family."

† It is well known that in the time of the early generations of the settlers there was little call for the learned professions, except that of the ministry, while there was a constant demand for the various trades which sustain social life. Many of the settlers, previously unused to handicrafts, learned them before they came over, to fit themselves for the necessities of their new conditions as colonists. Others were obliged to learn them here. The Drakes ranked with the best *Windsor* families.

esteemed a worthy husband for the daughter of Mr. Henry Wolcott, who was Windsor's most eminent and wealthiest man.

We have, also, in these Family-Histories, a most interesting group of families of European Continental origin, such as *Diodati*—(Deus dedit), a high family tracing back through English and Swiss lines to the Italy of the Middle Ages—and first in America in 1715 or 1717; *Mei*, of the Mei family of Lucca; *De Wolf*,* from Balthazar of Wethersfield, Ct., 1664, and Lyme, 1684, whose child was "bewitched to death" by Nicholas and Margaret Young—according to extant records of the Particular Court of Connecticut, a branch of which family removed from Lyme to Nova Scotia, 1760; and another branch to Bristol, Rhode Island; *Parmelin*, since Parmelee, probably of Swiss origin, from John Parmelin, a first settler of Guilford, Ct. 1639, who was of Rev. Whitfield's party from Counties Surrey, Kent, and Essex, and who went with Gov. Eaton to New Haven; *Lynde*, of Dutch origin (probably the Belgic family of Van der Linden), a family which gave to Massachusetts Colony a famous succession of Judges and Chief Justices, and which is a markedly *legal* family to the present day; *Hoo*, which to us appears to be of Dutch origin, though our authors credit it to an old English (Saxon—locale, Kent,) stock †—perhaps afterwards identical with the name of *Haves*, and *Howes*.

All these genealogies are abundantly fortified by notes and references to authorities; and interspersed with such a delicious infinity of minor details of biography, personal characteristics and antiquarian commentary, as to render them of interest even to the general reader. They are (Vol. III.) further illustrated by the twenty-nine (folded) Pedigree-charts of the above named and other families (including two Pedigree-charts of Combined Descents), bearing the coats-of-arms of the respective families, and elegantly printed on bank-note paper. Prefixed to Vol. III., as a motto, are these words of Prof. Goode on the Scientific Value of Genealogical Facts: "The time is coming when the sociologist and the historian will make an extensive use of the facts so laboriously and systematically classified by genealogists."

Of the external appearance of these volumes it can be truly said that they are sumptuous. With a personal knowledge of nearly all of the many hundred family-histories published in the United States, for the past fifty years or more (many of which have been elegant and costly), we hesitate not to place these volumes at the head of the list, as specimens of the "Art Preservative" of all arts. After launching upon the sea of Literature two such noble vessels as the Histories of 1885 and 1892, we may venture to renew the expression of a hope that Prof. and Mrs. Salisbury will not "rest upon their oars". H. R. S.†

The Life of George Mason, 1725-1792. By KATE MASON ROWLAND. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons. The Knickerbocker Press, 1892. Two volumes, 8vo. Vol. I. pp. 454; Vol. II. pp. 527. Price \$8.

These two volumes present the main facts in the career of an eminent American statesman and patriot of the Revolution. A Virginian by birth and training, he was the immediate neighbor of Washington. Their estates joined in part, and both fronted on the river Potomac. They were friends from youth, Mason being seven years the elder. There was a bond of sympathy between them in respect to social position and business activities, and also in principles of conduct and standards of life. In the inception and prosecution of the war

* A William de Wolfe was witness to a deed in England in 1066. Arms are given, by Burke, to a De Wolfe family in England. Belthazar De Wolf established himself with the early English settlers in Lyme, wrote a good English hand, and took part with them in town affairs as one of them. There is no evidence that his family were of recent foreign origin, though some of his descendants have that impression.

† The Saxon family of Hoo, described in "Family-Histories and Genealogies," which settled in Kent, are traced from the time of Henry I. In the reign of Henry III. they are mentioned as seated in Suffolk; in 1286, in Bedfordshire. In 1292 Robert de Hoo, the supposed ancestor of the Hoos in this work, who married Beatrix daughter of Alexander Earl of Anderville in Normandy, held lands in Herts., Bedford, Cambridge and Oxford. His grandson, Sir Thomas de Hoo, through his wife the heiress of John Lord de St. Leger, held large estates in Sussex, Northamptonshire and Herts. He was followed by a succession of descendants who held large possessions in many counties, including Norfolk and Suffolk. In the line of the Suffolk branch descended Joane Hoo, the mother of John Newdigate of Boston.

‡ The foot-notes are by another hand.

of the Revolution they were in full accord, and while they were at variance politically late in Mason's life, as to the adoption of the Federal constitution, this circumstance did not disturb their amicable social relations. Mason's Virginian contemporaries in public affairs, seemingly without exception, have borne testimony to his excellence in those qualities which make up the ideal of a statesman; to his learning, and his zeal and fidelity in the public cause. He is known in the record distinctively as "George Mason of Gunston," or, sometimes, more specifically, "of Gunston Hall," the one appellation being that of the estate and the other that of the mansion where he dwelt. The loss of many manuscripts, letters, and, in some instances, public records by fire, or otherwise, has prevented the preparation of what, in strictness, might be called a complete biography of him. But diligence and friendly zeal have rescued much in the way of data that is perfectly authentic and clearly adequate for the proper limning of his character and life work, and thus, in the hands of his present biographer, he has been made to appear to this and the succeeding generations a distinct and impressive historical figure. The volumes bear evidence that the search has been thorough, and there appears to be no reason to suppose that anything important can ever be added. For this reason, and because of their literary merit and general historical instructiveness, they will have rank in their proper category in American standard literature.

Considerable space is given in the first volume to the ancestry of the subject, whose great-grandfather was also George Mason, a colonel in the army of the king at the battle of Worcester. That defeat prompted Mason's flight to America. In Virginia the heads of the family, from the beginning, appear to have been men of large proprietorship in land, and in each generation were public characters in the councils of peace or war. The first George Mason was manifestly a sturdy monarchist. His descendant of the fourth generation was not less distinctively a republican in his political doctrines and theories, and, as the narrative shows, became a republican in action and eventually one in the party sense. He is described in his early manhood as a planter and philosopher, a recluse rather than a politician, and as having reluctantly gone into the public arena. He had, for the period and the situation, an extensive library, in which among the works mentioned were those of Locke, Sydney, Montesquieu, Machiavelli and Junius. The presence of others of the great doctrinaires may be inferred. He was not a man to buy books for the mere ornamentation of his rooms, and, therefore, when the political crisis approached, was duly prepared to become, what he is described to have been, "the pen of the Revolution in Virginia."

Another phrase of panegyric applied to him, and deservedly, was "the Constitution maker." The Virginia bill of rights and the first draft for a constitution of the State (which latter was but slightly modified by the convention), were unquestionably of his authorship. The bill of rights was written by him probably earlier than May 17, and certainly earlier than May 27, 1776. In either case it antedates all others in the history of the United States. Jefferson in the Declaration of Independence repeated its cardinal maxims and adopted many of its phrases. That the Massachusetts bill of rights is framed upon the model of that of Virginia is the statement of Bancroft, the historian; and Mason himself, in enclosing, in 1778, a copy to a friend in London, avows the authorship and remarks, "This was the first thing of the kind upon the continent, and has been closely imitated by all the States." It has been continued without change at the head of each of the three Constitutions which Virginia has adopted. The original constitution is also preferred, at this day, by many Virginians, to either of its successors. When the first revision was made by a convention in 1829 John Randolph of Roanoke, a delegate, appeared in each day's session with crape on his hat and sleeves, "in mourning," as he said, "for the old constitution."

In the Convention of 1776 which adopted that constitution Mason was the master spirit, though Patrick Henry is to be reckoned in many respects his peer. Madison, who was also a member, was then but 25 years of age. In some sense Mason was in the public service of Virginia, as member of the Legislature or otherwise, during the interval between that date and the assembling of the Federal constitutional convention in 1787. In becoming a member of this latter body he found himself to be, as he distinctly intimates, in a company of luminaries. In a letter written soon after the opening of the sessions,

he says, "America has certainly, upon this occasion, drawn forth her first characters; there are upon this convention many gentlemen of the most respectable abilities, and, so far as I can discover, of the purest intentions." The word "respectable" as thus used had, at that date, as is well known, a stronger significance than present usage gives it, and the phrase has all the force of that preceding, "first characters." It is manifest not only that Mason had great weight in the convention, but that he went hand in hand, cordially, with the majority till near the end of the proceedings, and was as much a "Federalist" as any. Certain changes made in the constitution in the closing stage aroused his opposition, which he never afterwards forebore; and he was one of the three delegates in the convention who refused to sign the document when finally engrossed.

This opposition was nominally a defence of "state rights," and the matter is so set forth in the biography. The author is at some pains to show that the political principles herein avowed by Mason were identical with those with which the secessionists entered upon the war in 1861. She goes farther and ranks many of the leading Virginians of 1787 in the same category with Jefferson Davis and his coadjutors, naming especially Mason, Henry, R. H. Lee, Jefferson and Madison. While it is admitted that in 1787, and later, Madison was a Federalist, it is claimed that eventually he took the side of state rights. This phrase "state rights" is used, however, in a broader than the literal sense, and in one connection the author supplements it with another which brings out nearly the full meaning, where she speaks of certain words of the constitution as having been perverted to serve "as an argument against state rights and the doctrine of secession." While in the formal declarations of the leaders of secession and in certain utterances and writings of the Virginians above named there may be an identity of phraseology, it may be held to be an unwarrantable inference that these men of 1787, who were subject to a particular condition of things and a particular set of apprehensions, as to dangers then threatening, would approve the action of those who began war in 1861, surrounded by quite other conditions and apprehending perils and losses of quite another sort. But whatever opinions the reader may hold as to the merits of the political controversy involved in the civil war, the relation here given of the action of George Mason and others, in the formative period of the Federal constitution, is highly instructive, and will be helpful in making clear the progress of events as more broadly stated in the pages of general history.

By Daniel W. Baker, Esq., of Boston.

Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society, Vol. IV. The Talcott Papers: Correspondence and Documents (chiefly official) during Joseph Talcott's Governorship of Connecticut. Vol. I. 1724-36. Edited by MARY K. TALCOTT. Hartford: Published by Conn. Hist. Soc. 1892.

It is very unsafe to pronounce any space of local history dull or unfruitful in advance. Connecticut antiquarians themselves have always regarded the period after the close of the French-Jesuit aggressions early in the 18th century, and before the French and Indian war, as little more than a time of material expansion, with few salient or pregnant incidents. The very Society which issues this volume thought it unlikely to prove of great importance. It turns out to be of a great deal, and of curious interest and even novelty in a variety of ways. Nowhere can one gain a clearer view of the springs which swelled into the torrent of the Revolution. The reader winces with a sense of personal humiliation in seeing men of as great ability, acuteness, force and resolution as any in England itself, compelled to pass their whole political careers in dexterous skulking and elaborate diplomatic "filibustering," with never a hope of relief in open defiance or even sincere objurgation. Being human, they must inwardly have raged over the meanness, as they certainly worried night and day over the insecurity, of the position; and they gladly seized the chance of ending it. A mass of fresh documents and correspondence on the famous Winthrop-Lechmere land-title case brings this into the clearest relief. The whole future of the colony hinged on this case; the first adverse decision, making the British primogeniture law also the law of Connecticut, would have been highly disastrous but for the cool and wary judgment, patience and skill with which the executive of the colony kept the intestate estates unsettled for many years, or got them settled by compromise, in hope of a reversal; and the final

reversal after a Massachusetts case had been decided for the colony, though it brought a long sigh of relief, did not undo the alienation of feeling so long cankering in silence. Along the same line was the steady and unfaltering, but very anxious and often despondent effort to keep the transoceanic government from reviewing the colonial laws. Talcott's correspondence with the agents in London makes one share his nervous apprehensions even now; neither of them concealed from themselves the fact that the general government could at any moment, and were quite likely to, declare the charter a mere revokable contract. Politics with them was the art of lulling and steering off a perfectly irresistible but rather clumsy and short-sighted set of masters. The later enforcement of the navigation laws, which lost England the colonies, is plainly prefigured here. Of internal matters, much the most important and novel is the conclusive testimony, in great mass, that the Connecticut government and people not only meant honestly to guard the fair interests and improve the mental and spiritual condition of the remnant of Indians, but that they worked strenuously and steadily to that end. The slurs cast on their good faith are wholly undeserved; some scamps sold the Indians liquor, and others trespassed on their land or stole their crops, but the bulk of the people were neither hypocrites nor robbers. Among other things, the interminable boundary dispute with New York is not more unreadable than the other writings on the subject; the abortive efforts to supply the pressing need of currency are interesting, and the abjectly apologetic letter of the Bishop of London to the Governor, asking that Episcopalians may not have to pay taxes to the Congregational Church, is curious and notable; and the letter of that village Machiavelli, Capt. James Packer of New London, on taking advantage of Massachusetts' "hard times," is worth the price of the book. The personal element is of great interest. Talcott himself wins high respect; not a man of surface brilliancy, but much of Washington's stamp, an upright, laborious, solid, skilful administrator, seeking the best counsel and able to profit by it. Wilkes and Belcher are what they are elsewhere; the former an honorable, kindly, capable man of business; the latter a coarse-natured and bragging politician, with a strong tinge of the blackmailer in him—truculent half-disguised threats are forever cropping out. Much of the most valuable matter in the book has been gathered by the editor, Miss Talcott, in addition to that previously in possession of the Society; and her extremely thorough and copious annotation has added greatly to its usefulness, making it intelligible to every reader without further research. Its coming accords most happily with the Wintthrop Papers of the Massachusetts Historical Society. The second volume will be welcomed.

By Forest Morgan, Esq., of Hartford.

History of the Handel and Haydn Society, of Boston, Massachusetts, Vol. 1. From the foundation of the Society through its seventy-fifth season, 1815-1890. Chapters, I.-III. By CHARLES C. PERKINS. Chapters IV.-XV. By JOHN S. DWIGHT. Boston: Alfred Mudge & Son, Printers, 1883-1893.

The authors of this work, Mr. Charles C. Perkins and Mr. John S. Dwight, have produced a carefully written and valuable addition to musical literature. The great work accomplished by the Handel and Haydn Society of Boston is well known and recognized. The members love music not only for its own sake, but for the great good that it can do in ennobling and uplifting human nature, and ever strive to give the best work of the great composers to the public, knowing that to be the best way to elevate the public taste.

The following passage from "Luther's Table Talk" is quoted at the beginning of the Introduction to the book before us: "Next unto theology I give the place and highest honour to musick, for thereby all anger is forgotten, the devil is driven away, unchastity, pride, and other blasphemies are expelled."

High words of praise indeed, but none too high. Rightly does Luther rank music next to theology as a means of purifying human nature. In the world, where there are continual temptations to turn aside and labor too much for the meat which perisheth, even perhaps for the useless and hurtful things of life, the mind, the heart of man needs to be frequently reminded of the higher things (the only tangible things) of life, of eternity itself. Men take, and should take, due care for their temporal affairs, but in the incessant rush and hurry of life, the constant demands upon us, is there not grave danger that we may dimly see, perhaps, alas, even lose of sight of, the spiritual life?

As Christianity plainly teaches that there can be no sound and enduring basis for right living without right thinking, in a word that belief precedes action, so the emotional nature, another great source of the spiritual life, needs to be fed and stimulated as well. The ideal life is the only real life. All other phases of life are as perishable as the vapor that vanisheth. Religion is a matter of the heart as well as of the head. And properly-guided emotion, enthusiasm, is absolutely necessary to its highest, fullest development. Surely next to right belief comes fervor and warmth of heart. Christian feeling and aspiration may not reach its goal through the reasoning faculties alone, but rather through the quicker and surer means of the religious affections. Thought is often complex, not so impulse. No great movement for the benefit of mankind was ever carried to a successful issue without this underlying, all-permeating principle of enthusiasm. No force in the world, no power of darkness, can cope with rightly-grounded enthusiasm. Emotionalism crystallizes thought into action, and makes it the most powerful force in the present and for all time. And to this grand faculty sacred music ministers unceasingly. It makes for all that is true, beautiful and enduring, even for righteousness itself.

By Rev. Daniel Rollins, of Cambridge.

Good Old Dorchester. A Narrative History of the Town, 1630-1893. By WILLIAM DANA ORCUTT. Cambridge: Published by the Author. John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1893. 8vo. pp. 497. Price \$4 in maroon cloth, or \$5 in white vellum cloth, gilt top. For sale by George E. Littlefield, 67 Cornhill, Boston.

This work, as the title indicates, is a narrative history of Dorchester during its entire existence. The author has done well to cause the book to be printed in its present form. Although there must be, necessarily, much that has before seen the light, he has introduced many new points. These will be readily recognized by those familiar with Dorchester history. The matter contained in four of the chapters of the book are designated: "Colonial Times, 1630-1688"; "Provincial Times, 1689-1783"; "The Revolution to the Rebellion, 1784-1860"; "Modern Times, 1861-1893."

In this brief notice it is unnecessary to hint to the readers of the REGISTER the importance of a book, in design and execution containing so much vital to the historian, especially in regard to the incipency, history and progress of our free schools, as also our municipal and ecclesiastical governments. These subjects of themselves are sufficient, one would think, to recommend a careful re-reading and recital; for Dorchester lays claim, as is well known, to the free school, a model town government, early mills, &c., from Israel Stoughton, in 1634, down to the present time, including the famous chocolate mills of Walter Baker & Company.

The History of Dorchester, published by a committee of the Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society, in 1859, largely in the shape of Annals, is nearly out of print, and the price is enhanced. It was intended, in a great measure, for a book of reference rather than for consecutive reading; a repository of facts, names and dates. The late Hon. James Savage used to say, "books are not made to read, but to be used for reference." Taking this view, the Dorchester history of 1859, as far as it goes, would perhaps be considered quite as valuable as the book of 1893, while the latter might be thought more attractive, in the general acceptance of the term, and not the less readable. All this may be said without the least disparagement to the former volume. Both have their place, and may each properly stand side by side on the shelves of the students of American history.

Mr. Orcutt has furnished for his book portraits of Richard Mather, William Stoughton, Capt. John Percival, Edward Everett, Thaddeus Mason Harris, John Codman, Nathaniel Hall, Ebenezer Clapp, Jr., and Lucy Stone. The anecdotes, reminiscences and biographical sketches presented serve as a counterpart, to some extent, to the dry details, if they may so be called. The histories of the early homes are interesting and entertaining. The illustrations, about fifty in number, include portraits, views, churches, old houses, &c., fac-simile signatures to the school document of 1641, and other autographs of individuals of former times. The cut entitled "A view of the Watering Place at Tinian," in the East Indies, on page 412, taken from an old work called "The World Displayed," printed in Dublin, Ireland, in 1779, suggests the probably correct spelling of a familiar point of land in Dorchester, looking seaward.

It gives us pleasure to commend this volume to the favorable attention of the public. The paper, print, and fine margins of the book, coming from the well-known University Press, are all that the most fastidious lover of nice books need desire. It has also a good index.

By *William B. Trask, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.*

Customs and Fashions in Old New England. By ALICE MORSE EARLE. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons. 1893. 12mo. pp. 387. Price \$1.25.

The author of that interesting and instructive book, "The Sabbath in Puritan New England," needs no introduction to the American public. So far as may be inferred from a necessarily rather hasty examination of Mrs. Earle's latest work, it would appear that it fully sustains her reputation for careful and extensive research in the annals of our dearly-loved New England. This book will be gladly welcomed and eagerly read by New-England people, and by all whose honest pride it is to trace their descent from New-England forefathers.

There will be a difference of opinion in regard to the value set by the author on the influence of Puritan belief and action on the history of our native land. While evidently meaning to be just in her estimate, there yet permeates her writings a spirit altogether too common at present among many of our writers, a spirit of depreciation of the grand work wrought by our Puritan ancestors in laying the foundations of our great Republic here in the wilds of the new world. No one can have carefully read our colonial history, at least have carefully measured its results, without making due allowance for the powerful influence of the Puritan spirit in New England and in Old England. It is not too much to say that no other force in that period of history can for a moment compare with the mighty influence for religious and political freedom exercised by this the then dominant English spirit. Without excusing its excesses, surely we must admit that the reign of Puritanism was necessary in England at a time when the Crown was weak and incapable of protecting its subjects at home or abroad. Puritanism with its stirring note aroused England from her lethargy and restored to the English-speaking race their ancient privileges which they had well-nigh lost; it restored England to her former position of prestige among the European nations; it made possible the building-up in our western world a strong and enduring system of government "of the people, by the people, for the people." No nation can ever cope with the tenacious, the staying qualities of our English race as long as it retains its old-time vigor; no race has so well carried out the idea of civil and religious liberty at home and abroad. The American spirit, the English spirit, stands for loyalty to truth and duty, for firm faith and trust in God.

By *Rev. Daniel Rollins, of Cambridge, Mass.*

Our Colonial Homes. By SAMUEL ADAMS DRAKE. Boston: Lee & Shepard, Publishers. 1894. Royal 8vo. pp. 211. Cloth, full gilt, gilt edges, \$2.50; full leather, gilt title, gilt edges, \$4.50.

Mr. Drake, who has won an enviable reputation by his previous works as an accurate and graceful writer on antiquarian subjects, has brought forth a timely volume on a subject that is now engrossing much interest among the descendants of American colonial families, particularly the members of the Societies of Colonial Wars, and the Societies of Colonial Dames. They will gladly welcome it. The homes here described are the Hancock house and the home of Paul Revere in Boston; the Cradock house and the Royall house in Medford; Edward Everett's birthplace and the Minot homestead in Dorchester; the Quincy mansion, the Adams mansion and the birthplace of the two Presidents Adams in Quincy; the Old Ship in Hingham; the old Witch house in Salem; the Collins house and the birthplace of Gen. Putnam in Danvers; the last residence of James Otis in Andover; the Wayside Inn in Sudbury; the home of Sir William Pepperrell in Kittery; the early home of John Howard Paine in East Hampton; the old Indian house in Deerfield; the Leonard house in Raynham, and the old Stone house in Guilford.

Mr. Drake, in his Preface, says: "One end which I proposed to myself in this book, besides presenting house and home historically, was to gather up as many distinct types of the colonial architecture of New England as possible, from the rude farm house of the first settlers to the elegant mansions of a later generation; as it seems to me nothing could give half so clear a picture of a century and a half of colonial life."

King's Handbook of New York City: an Outline History and Description of the American Metropolis. With over One Thousand Illustrations from Photographs made expressly for the Work. Planned, Edited and Published by MOSES KING. Boston, Mass.: Second Edition. 1893. 12mo. pp. 1007. Price \$2. Sold by Moses King, No. 4 Post Office Square, Boston.

This handsome volume of over one thousand pages, with more than a thousand original engravings direct from photographs, is the second edition, revised, enlarged and improved, of a very useful and handy book. The first edition of the work was published in 1892, and the whole of an edition of ten thousand copies was, we are informed, sold in less than six weeks. This edition consists of twenty thousand copies.

Mr. King has had much experience in preparing such works, and this is decidedly the best that he has produced. Every visitor to New York, and those who wish to study its present condition and its history, should have a copy of the book. The life-long resident of the metropolis of our country can learn much from its pages that it would be difficult to obtain without its aid. It is an admirable hand-book in every respect.

Souvenir of the Sherburne Centennial Celebration, and Dedication of a Monument to the Proprietors and Early Settlers, held Wednesday, June 21, 1893; also Sketches of Families and other Historical Data. Published by MARCIUS D. RAYMOND. Tarrytown, N. Y. 1893. Large 8vo. pp. 111. Price \$5. Address, M. D. Raymond, Publisher of The Argus, Tarrytown, N. Y.

Washington at Tarrytown. A Paper read before the Tarrytown Historical Society, Tuesday Eve, December 16, 1890. By MARCIUS D. RAYMOND. Published by the Author by Request. Tarrytown, N. Y. 1893. 8vo. pp. 18.

The centenary of the settlement of Sherburne, N. Y., was celebrated in a fitting manner on the 21st of last June by the dedication of a monument in honor of the early settlers. Mr. Raymond of Tarrytown was chosen the historian of the occasion, and has given us in the volume before us a full report of the proceedings. The edition was limited to 126 copies. After distributing copies to the subscribers to the Forefathers' Memorial Fund, only fifty copies were left for sale, and of these not more than half remain unsold. The book is printed in the best style, and many fine portraits and other engravings illustrate it. There are twenty-three portraits. Those of six of the eleven proprietors have fac-similes of their autographs as they appear on an old deed. The celebration was a very interesting occasion, and the proceedings are fully detailed in this book. The Centennial Oration was by Rev. Lewis R. Foote, D.D., the Historical Address was by the editor, Marcius D. Raymond, and the Centennial Poem was by Philo L. Hatch, M.D.

The second book, whose title is given above, is an account of Washington's connection with Tarrytown, N. Y., from his arrival there in the campaign of 1776 to his last visit to the place in 1783. Much of romantic interest is found in this narrative, which is an interesting addition to our local history.

History of Westminster, Massachusetts (first named Narraganset No. 2), from the date of the Original Grant of the Township to the Present Time—1728-1893. With a Biographic-Genealogical Register of its Principal Families. By WILLIAM SWEETZER HEYWOOD. Lowell, Mass.: Vox Populi Press, S. W. Huse & Co. 1893. 8vo. pp. xvi.+963. Price \$4.50.

This bulky volume of nearly one thousand pages, by one of the members of our Society, is a vast storehouse of information relating to the history of Westminster. All the topics which are looked for in a town history are taken up and satisfactorily treated of. The wars with the Indians, with the French, the mother country, and the seceding states, are fully narrated, as are also the ecclesiastical, educational, literary and social history of the place. The biography of natives and residents receives due attention. Much statistical information is given. Genealogy has a liberal share of the book, about four hundred and fifty pages, nearly one half of the volume, being devoted to a "Biographic-Genealogical Record." The work seems to be compiled with care, judgment and good taste, and is well indexed. The engravings are of a high order and are numerous, consisting of two maps, seventeen portraits, and twenty-five landscapes, dwellings, etc. We congratulate the citizens of the town on having so satisfactory a history.

The Poor-Poore Family Gathering at Peabody, Mass., September 10, 1890.
Salem: Printed at the Salem Press, 1893. Pamphlet, 8vo. pp. 52.

This was the fourth triennial re-union of this family, and its proceedings are recorded in these well-printed pages, which contain, besides, obituaries of deceased members and a list of attendance, exhibiting relative kinship.

The secretary, Dr. Alfred Poore, of Salem, has been gathering, for the last fifty years, material for a Poor-Poore Genealogy, of which the first volume was published in royal quarto, entitled *John Poore and his Family*. Salem: 1881. The industrious devotion illustrated in long travels and much correspondence expended in the preparation of this initial volume, suggested the formation of an association, as likely to prove valuable in accuracy of statistics, and agreeable in bringing into personal acquaintance widely-scattered individuals of the race. Such an association was formed in 1881 and its benefits have been apparent. The fruits of organization are distributed after every meeting in printed records like the present.

Dr. Poore, in 1858, published *Researches of the Merrimack Valley*, chiefly presenting the genealogy of Richard Bailey, of Rowley, a maternal ancestor. To that was added a department of Notes and Queries relating to the Merrimack Valley, and double-columned pages of Passing Events, Marriages, Deaths, etc. The enterprise deserved a better success than it received, antedating, as it did, all similar publications, except the REGISTER.

By Geo. A. Gordon, A. M., of Somerville, Mass.

The Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, with the National and State Constitutions, 1893. Printed by the Rockwell and Churchill Press, Boston, Mass. 1893. 8vo. pp. 172. Copies of this volume can be purchased of William B. Clarke & Co., 340 Washington Street, Boston, price \$2; by mail \$2.12.

The Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, who issue this volume, is a branch of the National Society of Washington. The constitutions of both societies are given. Brief sketches of the ancestors of members of the Massachusetts society are given, with the descent of each from "some ancestor who with unflinching loyalty rendered material aid to the cause of American Independence, as a soldier or as a seaman, or a civil officer in one of the several colonies or States, or of the United Colonies, or States as a recognized patriot."

The book is handsomely printed, and is illustrated by fine engravings.

Brampton Sketches: Old-Time New England Life. By MARY B. CLAFLIN. New York: Thomas Y. Crowell & Co. 1893. 12mo.

Brampton is another name for the town of Hopkinton, Mass., and the sketches are of events transpiring in that locality. The author reproduces the old-time meeting house, school house, doctor, lawyer, minister, peculiar characters and queer people. The pen pictures are pleasantly drawn. The illustrations, together with the excellent typography, make it an attractive contribution to the literature of a by-gone period in New-England life.

By Hon. Charles Carleton Coffin, A. M., of Boston.

A Slight Sketch of the Life of Caleb Davis Bradlee, D. D., Pastor (pro tem.) of Christ Church, Longwood. By E. R. L., a graduate of Boston University. Boston: Printed, not published. 1893. 8vo. pp. 18.

Dr. Bradlee, whose life is here sketched, has held the offices of corresponding and recording secretary of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and is the author of "Sermons for All Sects" noticed by us in January, 1889, and other publications. His life has been a very useful one, and his ministerial, literary, historical and philanthropic labors are well told in the pamphlet before us. The author, we are informed, is Miss E. R. Lynch of Boston.

Christ Church, Cambridge: Some Account of its History and Present Condition. Especially prepared for Visitors. Cambridge. 1893. Fcp. 4to. pp. 88.

This historical account of Christ Church in Cambridge is by Mr. Samuel F. Batchelder of that city. It contains much valuable and interesting matter relative to this church which was organized in 1759. It is printed in fine style and seems to be carefully compiled.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh, New Jersey. With the Registers of Members, Marriages, Baptisms and the Consistories to the beginning of the Nineteenth Century.

Part I. Being the Records in possession of the Church of Hackensack, N. J. Printed for the Society. 1891. Royal 8vo. pp. xxiii.+349.

Part II. Being the Records in possession of the (South) Church of Schraalenburgh, N. J. Printed for the Society. 1891. Royal 8vo. pp. vi.+387.

The two handsome volumes are the first issues of the Collections of the Holland Society of New York, founded in 1885. Soon after the organization of this Society, we are told in the Preface, "The attention of the trustees was called to the importance of securing copies of the records of the ancient Dutch churches of the country. If only for the purpose of tracing the lineage of the descendants of the early Dutch settlers, these records are of great value. The practice of baptizing their children within a very few days of their birth, was almost universal with members of the Dutch Church; and as the baptismal records usually contain, in addition to the father's name, the maiden name of the mother, they afford peculiar aid to the genealogist. Additional value is given to the marriage records by the fact that they frequently mention the birth-places of the several parties."

"Family names," we are told in the Introduction, "were not common among the Dutch immigrants. Persons of the same baptismal names were distinguished from each other in various ways." Sometimes by their trades, as Jan Kuyper (John the cooper); sometimes by the place of birth or residence, as Jan Van Wyck (John from Wyck); and at other times by affixing the father's baptismal name with the addition of *s*, *se*, or *sen*, indicating the relationship, as Jan Pieters or Pietersen (John the son of Peter). This makes the study of Dutch genealogy very difficult.

The Holland Society has acted wisely in devoting the two parts of the first volume of the Collections to the records of baptisms and marriages of two of the early Dutch churches, of which fortunately a large portion are preserved to the present time,

The books are well printed, on fine paper, and are thoroughly indexed.

The Story of Mt. Benedict. By B. F. DECOSTA. Somerville Citizen Press. 8vo. pp. 14. Pamphlet.

The author writes of scenery familiar to his boyhood and of events in which a member of his family was associated. The narrative very clearly shows the steps taken to suppress this early attempt to establish a convent under the very shadow of Bunker Hill; the community, in its rage against popery, incurring a debt for a succeeding generation to pay with interest. A view of the convent building is reproduced with an impossible background. The site, historically known as Ploughed Hill, will soon be level with the adjacent streets, and the convent with the canal will live only in history. This little pamphlet, for its accuracy and faithfulness, will possess a greater value to the future antiquarian than its modest dimensions would warrant.

By Geo. A. Gordon, A. M., of Somerville.

Some Old Puritan Love-Letters—John and Margaret Winthrop, 1618-1638. Edited by JOSEPH HOPKINS TWICHELL. New York: Dodd, Mead & Company. 1893. 12mo. pp. 187. Price \$2.

These letters of Gov. John Winthrop and his wife Margaret, daughter of Sir John Tindal, give us a good idea not only of the love letters of the Puritans at the time of the settlement of the Massachusetts Colony, but they also furnish much insight into the social condition of the Puritans of Old England and New at that period. Mr. Twichell has performed a good work in collecting, editing and printing these letters for the instruction of the New-England people of to-day. They make a handsome volume.

Personal Recollections of John G. Whittier. By MARY B. CLAFLIN. New York: Thomas Y. Crowell & Co. 1893. 18mo. Price 75 cents.

It is a small but beautifully printed volume. The poet Whittier was a frequent visitor in the home of the author, who has brought together her recollections of many pleasant hours. It is a welcome contribution.

By Hon. Charles Carleton Coffin, A. M., of Boston.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM JULY 15 TO DEC. 1, 1893.

Prepared by WALTER K. WATKINS, Assistant Librarian.

I. Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.

Brief History of the Massachusetts Charitable Fire Society. By the Secretary, Henry H. Sprague. Boston: Little, Brown & Co. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. 183.

The Cable Family. By Charles E. Banks, M.D. 8vo. pp. 6.

Diocese of Massachusetts. The Enlargement of its Diocesan Library. By Rev. Edmund F. Slafter, D.D. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 8.

Thomas Venner, the Boston Wine Cooper and Fifth Monarchy Man. By Charles E. Banks, M.D. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 8.

Antoine L'Espenard, the French Huguenot of New Rochelle. By Gen. Charles W. Darling, A.M. New York. 1893. 8vo. pp. 20.

Land Transfer Reform. By John T. Hassam. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 12.

Col. Thomas Gilbert, the Leader of New England Tories. By John C. Crane. Worcester. 1893. 8vo. pp. 19.

The Haines Arms. By Andrew M. Haines. 12mo. pp. 12.

Waterloo: The Campaign and Battle. By J. Watts de Peyster. New York. 1893. 8vo. pp. 32.

America. The Study of Nations, &c. 1893. 8vo. pp. 22.

The Episcopal Address. By Rt. Rev. William Stevens Perry. 1893. 8vo. pp. 11.

Memorial Address, 30 May, 1892. By Frank W. Hackett. 1893. 8vo. pp. 12.

Bi-centennial Souvenir of Newcastle, N. H., by Chester B. Curtis. Historical Address, by Frank W. Hackett. Concord, N. H. 1893. 8vo. pp. 51.

Memoir of Jeremiah Colburn, A.M. By John Ward Dean, A.M. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 11.

Memoir of William Henry Montague. By John Ward Dean. Boston. 1890. 8vo. pp. 14.

Address in Presentation of College Charter and Keys. By Joseph F. Tuttle. Crawfordsville. 1893. 8vo. pp. 16.

The Congregational Year-Book, 1893. (Henry A. Hazen, D.D.). Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 438.

Leif's House in Vineland. By Eben Norton Horsford. Graves of the Northmen. By Cornelia Horsford, Boston. 1893. 4to. pp. 40.

Bills of Mortality, 1810-1849, City of Boston. By William H. Whitmore. With an Essay on the Vital Statistics of Boston from 1810 to 1841. By Lemuel Shattuck. Boston. Printed for the Registry. 1893. 8vo. pp. xliii.+87.

Statistics of Comb-making in Leominster, 1852. By Caleb C. Field, M.D. With an Introduction by Samuel A. Green, M.D. Worcester. 1893. 8vo. pp. 14.

The Poor-Poore Family Re-union, 10 September, 1890. Salem. 1893. 8vo. pp. 61.

II. Other Publications.

Collections of the Holland Society of New York. Vol. I. Part 1. Hackensack Church Records. Part 2. Schraalenburgh Church Records. Printed for the Society. 1891. Royal 8vo. pp. xxiii.+349 and vi.+387.

Iowa City, a Contribution to the Early History of Iowa. By Benjamin F. Shambaugh, M.A. Iowa City. 1893. 8vo. pp. 116.

Statistics of Public Libraries in the United States and Canada. By Weston Flint. Washington. 1893. 8vo. pp. xiii.+213.

Cayuga County Historical Society Collections. Number Ten. Auburn, N. Y. 1893. 8vo. pp. 57.

History of the Medford High School. By Charles Cummings. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 37.

Farewell Discourse by Rev. C. R. Eliot, Minister of the First Parish, Dorchester. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 12.

The Eastport Sentinel. A Historical Sketch, 1818-1893. Eastport. 1893. 4to. pp. 21.

Salem at the World's Columbian Exposition. Salem. 1893. 8vo. pp. 56.

Benjamin Franklin and the University of Pennsylvania. Washington. 1893. 8vo. pp. 450.

Historical and Scientific Society of Manitoba. Annual Report for 1892. The Social Customs and Amusements in the Early Days in the Red River Settlement and Rupert's Land. Winnipeg. 1893. 8vo. pp. 23 and pp. 7.

History of Higher Education in Ohio. By George W. Knight and John R. Commons. Washington. 1891. 8vo. pp. 258.

The Proceedings and Transactions of the Nova Scotian Institute of Science. Halifax. 1892. 8vo. pp. 132.

The United Empire Loyalists. By Rev. W. A. Raymond, M.A. Saint Stephen, N. B. 1893. 8vo. pp. 46.

Sir Edmund Andros. By Henry Ferguson, M.A. 8vo. pp. 30.

Past and the Present of Steam Navigation on Long Island Sound. By Henry Whittemore. New York. 1893. 8vo. pp. 71.

Papers and Reports presented to the Connecticut Historical Society at the Annual Meeting of the Society, May 23, 1893. Hartford. 1893. 8vo. pp. 49.

Seventh Annual Report of the Society for the History of the Germans in Maryland, 1892-1893. Baltimore. 1893. 8vo. pp. 83.

Minutes of the General Association of the Congregational and Presbyterian Churches of New Hampshire. Bristol, N. H. 1893. 8vo. pp. 100.

Two Hundredth Anniversary of the First Congregational Church, Old Lyme, Conn., 1693-1893. By Rev. Arthur Shirley. Lyme. 1893. 8vo. pp. 17.

Manual of the Cayuga County Historical Society, 1876-1893. 1893. 8vo. pp. 30.

Proceedings of the New-England Methodist Historical Society, 16 January, 1893. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 35.

Vermont. A Glimpse of its Scenery and Industries. By Victor J. Spear. Montpelier. 1893. 8vo. pp. 64.

Capt. Samuel Smedley of Fairfield, Conn. By Arthur D. Osborne. 8vo. pp. 11.

The Origin and Progress of Boston University. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 64.

American Loyalty, Washington Founder, Webster Expounder of the Federal Constitution. By Henry R. Jackson, LL.D. Savannah, Ga. 1893. 8vo. pp. 37.

By-laws of the Historical Society of Watertown. Watertown. 1893. 12mo. pp. 15.

A Slight Sketch of the Life of Caleb Davis Bradlee, D.D. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 18.

The History of Illinois and Louisiana under the French Rule. By Joseph Wallace. Cincinnati. 1893. 8vo. pp. ix.+433.

General George H. Thomas. A Critical Biography by Donn Platt, with concluding chapters by Henry V. Boynton. Cincinnati. 1893. 8vo. pp. 658.

A Souvenir of the Conant Memorial Church. Printed for Hezekiah Conant. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. xi.+130.

War of the Rebellion Official Records. Washington. 1893. Vol. XLI. Part IV., pp. 1310. Vol. XLII. Part I., pp. 1125. Atlas Parts XVII. to XX.

Memorial Addresses on the Life and Character of Mrs. David Hewes. San Francisco. 1893. 8vo. pp. 42.

Collections of the Surrey Archæological Society. Vol. XI. Pt. II. London. 1893. 8vo. pp. 285.

Transactions and Reports of the Nebraska State Historical Society. Vol. V. Lincoln, Neb. 1893. 8vo. pp. 295.

The Medical Register of New York, New Jersey and Connecticut. Vol. XXXI. William T. White, M.D., Editor. New York. 1893. 12mo. pp. cliv.+334.

Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada for the year 1892. Vol. X. Ottawa. 1893. 4to.

Worcester Town Records, 1811-1816. Edited by Franklin P. Rice. Worcester. Society of Antiquity. 1891. 8vo.

GENEALOGIES.—The following genealogical works have been presented to the Society, and notices of them will appear in the April number:—

The Treat Family: A Genealogy of Trott, Tratt and Treat for Fifteen Generations and Four Hundred and Fifty Years in England and America. Containing more than Fifteen Hundred Families in America. By John Harvey Treat, A.M. Salem, Mass.: The Salem Press Publishing and Printing Company. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. xii.+637.

Armorial Général de France de D'Hozier (Complement). Notice Généalogique sur la Famille Sohier de Vermadois. Paris: Librairie de Firmin-Didot et Cie. 1884. Folio pp. 55.

The Plumbs. 1635-1800. By H. B. Plumb. Perly, Luzerne County, Pa.: Second Edition. 1893. Oblong folio, pp. 102.

Launcelot Granger of Newbury, Mass., and Suffield, Conn. A Genealogical History. By James N. Granger. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 587. Price \$7.50; by mail \$7.86; to be obtained of the author, 42 Falls St., Niagara Falls, N. Y.

Memorial of Josiah Kendall, one of the First Settlers of Sterling, Mass., and of Some of his Ancestors and of his Descendants. By Oliver Kendall. Providence: Printed by the Author. 1884. 4to. pp. xviii.+135. Only 120 copies printed. Price \$3 in cloth, or \$4 in half morocco.

A Frisian Family. The Bauta Genealogy. By Theodore M. Bauta. New York. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. xiii.+412.

A Record of the Ancestry and Kindred of the Children of Edward Thompson, Sr. Printed for the Compiler. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. 65.

Early Wills illustrating the Ancestry of Harriot Coffin. By her grandson, William S. Appleton. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1893. 8vo. pp. 86.

The Felt Genealogy. A Record of the Descendants of George Felt of Casco Bay. Compiled by John E. Morris. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 567.

History of Clare and the Daleassian Clans of Tipperary, Limerick and Galway. By the Very Rev. B. White, P.P., V.G. Dublin: M. H. Gill & Son, 50 Upper O'Connell Street. 1893. 8vo. pp. 398.

The History of the Allison Family in Europe and America, A. D. 1135 to 1893. By Leonard Allison Morrison. Boston, Mass.: Published by Damrell & Upham. 1893. 8vo. pp. xiv.+312.

A Genealogical History of the Gallup Family of the United States. By John D. Gallup, Agawam, Mass. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Hartford Printing Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 329.

The History of Edward Poole of Weymouth, Mass., and his Descendants. By Murray Edward Poole, A. B. Press of the Ithaca Democrat. 1893. 8vo. pp. 164.

Notes of the Family of King, of West Hall, Dorset. By Charles Herbert Mayo, M.A., R.D. December, 1893. J. A. & S. T. Sawtell, Printers, Sherburne. 8vo. pp. 12.

Family Records. Parker—Pond—Peck. By Edwin Pond Parker, D.D. 1636-1892. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1892. 8vo. pp. 51.

Collections relating to the Family of Trotman. Edited by W. P. W. Phillemore. Printed for Private Circulation by John White, Stroud, Gloucestershire. 1892. 8vo. pp. 76.

The Pedigree of Robert Barclay-Allardice, Heir Apparent of Line of Prince David Stuart, Earl Palatine of Strathearn, the Earls of Monteith and Airth, Lords Graham of Kilpont and Kilbryde; and the Families of Barclay of Mathers and Ury, and Allardice of Allardice. 1892. Broadside, 17 by 48 inches.

DEATHS.

Mr. WILLIAM WINTERS, of Waltham Abbey, in Essex, England, a writer on local and family history, and perhaps the best known inhabitant of that ancient town, died there on Sunday, July 23, 1893, in his 59th year. His father, an agricultural laborer, died when he was two years old, and he was bred under the most discouraging circumstances. Some time before Mr. Winters died he prepared an autobiography, extracts from which are printed in "*The Weekly*

Telegraph for Waltham Abbey, Cheshunt and Districts," July 28, 1893. This obituary is chiefly compiled from that newspaper. The ancestors of Mr. Winters's father, he thinks, settled at Cambridge, and were known chiefly as humble, godly people. About the close of the last century his grandfather removed to the village of Walkern, Herts. In this village Mr. Winters was born on Tuesday morning, August 31, 1834. When he was four years old his mother

married Mr. W. Perry of Waltham Abbey. In this town he attended school till he was eight years of age, when he went to work in a silk printing factory in Waltham, for some time alternating between the factory and school. Afterwards he obtained employment in the Enfield Gun Factory, where he worked two years and a half. From Enfield he went to work for a neighboring farmer, and for five years was employed in looking after cattle, during which time he never had one day's holiday.

When he was about twenty years of age he obtained employment in the Royal Gunpowder Factory at Waltham Abbey, where he remained twelve years. While thus employed he devoted himself to study, and endeavored in some degree to make up for the deficiencies of his early years.

In 1876 he became pastor of the "Ebenezer Baptist Chapel, Fountain Square, which was founded on strict and particular Baptist principles." He had previously been a member and a deacon of this congregation, and he served as pastor until within a few months of his death, when the disease which ended his days first developed symptoms of paralysis. He became a member of the Essex Archæological Society in 1871, and a Fellow of the Royal Historical Society in 1874.

On the 26th of June, 1857, he married Miss Mary Maynard, the eldest daughter of James and Mary Maynard, then of London. Later on he purchased the bookselling and stationery business of his wife's grandfather, Mr. W. Maynard, who carried on that business for forty years under the shadow of the Old Abbey Church, Waltham, where the remainder of his life, up to within a few weeks of his death, was passed. His success in this business was so great that in a few years he was able to give up his connection with the Gunpowder Factory. Much of his time during the latter part of his life was devoted to literary and antiquarian studies. He contributed to the REGISTER for April, 1874 (vol. 29, p. 170), an article on "The Pilgrims of Nazing," and to the number for October, 1885 (vol. 39, p. 365), one on the "Eliot Family." The articles contain much genealogical matter relating to families which emigrated from Nazing to New England, particularly that to which John Eliot the

Apostle to the Indians belonged. In 1882 he published a pamphlet entitled "Memoirs of the Pilgrim Fathers John Eliot and his Friends of Nazing and Waltham Abbey" (8vo. pp. 88). In 1885 he published "Our Parish Registers of Waltham Holy Cross" (12 mo.). He also wrote: Visitors' Handbook of Waltham Holy Cross, 1870; Visitors' Handbook of Cheshunt; The Life and Writings of A. M. Toplady, 1872; an account of the musical talent of the Wesley family, 1874; Biographical Notes on John Foxe, the Martyrologist; Boy Life or Early Struggles of Great Men; a small work on the Immortality of the Soul; and many other books and pamphlets.

Mr. Winters was buried, not in the Churchyard of the Abbey near which he had so long lived and labored; but this having been closed to all burials, his body rests, in hope, in the New Cemetery, a short distance south-east of the town, yet within sound of the bells of the old Abbey, as they peal forth the hours and quarters, or summon worshippers within its walls.

There is an excellent likeness of Mr. Winters in a periodical entitled "The Earthen Vessel and Gospel Herald" for January, 1891, of which he was the editor. Ellsworth Eliot, M.D., of New York city, to whom we are indebted for some of the facts in this obituary, visited him last year, and he writes me: "I could not but notice the great respect which was shown him by numerous persons."

HON. WILLIAM WIRT VIRGIN, Judge of the Supreme Judicial Court of Maine, died in Portland, Maine, January 23, 1893, aged 69 years, 4 months and 5 days. His wife and one son, Harry R. Virgin, Esq., of the Cumberland Co. bar, survive him.

MRS. ELIZABETH C. YOUNG, of Medford, Mass., died in that city August 21, 1893, aged 88 years and 8 months. She was a daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Dudley) Rumrill, and the widow of George Young. Her mother was Sarah, daughter of William⁴ and Sarah (Williams) Dudley.⁵ William Dudley was descended from Gov. Thomas¹ Dudley, through Gov. Joseph,² William,³ and Thomas,⁴ his father.

Errata.—Page 76, l. 19, for Cather Smith read father Smith; l. 23, for Roger's Rangers read Rogers's rangers.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M.

[Continued from Vol. xlvii., page 532.]

THOMAS BOYLSON citizen and clothworker of London, 1 July 1648, proved 19 August 1648. I do intend and purpose to settle a sermon or lecture within the parish church of Burton upon Trent in the County of Staff, upon the third day in every week forever, to be preached by an able, learned and Orthodox preacher of the Protestant Religion, to begin about nine of the clock in the forenoon, and for maintenance of the same have delivered into the hands of the Right Worshipful Company of Clothworkers, whereof I am a member, the sum of eight hundred pounds. They shall make a yearly payment of one and thirty pounds and four shillings for the maintaining of the said sermon &c., and to the Clerk or Sexton sixteen shillings per annum for his attendance and toleing of the bell for the said Lecture. In case the said Lecture be not continued, with an Orthodox divine minister of the Protestant Religion, according to my desire, the one half of the said yearly payment shall be yearly paid to the Treasurer of Christ's Hospital, for the better maintenance of the poor children harbored in the said Hospital, and the other half to the use of the poor of the said Company of Clothworkers &c. To my nephew John Boylson (whom in another clause he describes as Minister of Wesson) my lands, tenements &c. in Ansley in the parish of Rolleston, Staff., his mother to receive the rents during her Widowhood and have her habitation in the dwelling house there. To my nephew Henry Boylson, brother of said John, my lands and tenements &c. called Lawrence Hey, in Rollston aforesaid. To Richard Boylston my messuage wherein I now dwell, in Fanchurch Street London, out of which he shall pay to my old maid Margery, during her life, a yearly sum of ten pounds, by fifty shillings a quarter. I give to my sister in law, widow of John Boylson deceased, five pounds. To my sister Jane Cotchett, widow, at Burton, fifty pounds. To my sister Katherine Jackson twenty pounds. To my brother Jackson, her husband, five pounds. To my kinsman Samuel Brackley and his wife one hundred pounds and to their daughter thirty pounds. To the sons of my said brother John deceased I give as followeth, viz^t to Edward Boylston, who was mine apprentice, five hundred pounds, so as he discharge his brother Thomas Boylson, pewterer, of all such money as he now oweth unto him, otherwise so much abated out of the five hundred; to the said Thomas three hundred pounds over and above that which is to be abated out of the said five hundred pounds, and the lease of the house wherein he dwelleth, in Fanchurch Street. To William Boylson lately apprentice with his brother, the said Thomas Boylson pewterer, three hundred pounds. To my kinswoman Mary, now wife of William Ball, one hundred pounds and to her husband five pounds. To Catharine Boylson one hundred pounds. To Elizabeth Boylson one hundred pounds. To Thomas Boylson, son of my brother Edward Boylson deceased, and to his wife and children (the said Thomas being a bad husband) eight hundred pounds, to remain in my executor's

hands, to be paid &c. in his good discretion. To Thomas Jennings, son of Robert Jennings, who was mine apprentice and is now my partner, two hundred and fifty pounds, desiring my executor to have a care of him, that he be brought up in the fear of God. My will is that his father, Robert Jennings, shall remain partner with the said Edward and Richard Boylson and five years more &c. To the said Robert Jennings fifty pounds. To the daughter of my late brother in law Thomas Ducksberry ten pounds. To the widow of Thomas Ducksberry, son of the said Thomas deceased, twenty pounds. To her daughter Elizabeth Ducksberry, which lived with me, fifty pounds. To her other daughter, Mary Ducksberry, thirty pounds. To the widow of William Hewes five pounds. To Margaret Gooday, for herself and her son George, thirty pounds. To the widow of Daniel Hewes five pounds. To the Parish fifty pounds. To the said John Boylson one hundred pounds and to his wife twenty pounds. To the said Richard Boylson one hundred pounds. The rest and residue of my personal estate to my said kinsman Richard Boylson and I make him sole executor. I name and entreat my loving friends M^r Thomas Burnell and Mr. Talbot Fitch to be overseers, and give to the first twenty pounds and to the other ten pounds.

A codicil was added 17 July 1648.

Essex, 128.

JANE BREARE of Lóndon, widow, 29 May 1665, proved 15 June 1665. Reference to a debt of two hundred pounds due by bond from one Jonathan Newton. Testatrix indebted to cousin Thomas Blamer one hundred and sixteen pounds. To my uncle Thomas Boylstone and to Katherine his wife ten pounds apiece. To my cousins Elizabeth Smith and Anne Boylstone, daughters of the said Thomas Boylstone and Katherine his wife, ten pounds apiece. I have a bond from my father John Butten for payment of two hundred and fifty pounds. Out of it I give to my sister Mary Butten one hundred and fifty pounds and to my sister Katherine Butten one hundred pounds. I give to my father my silver tankard and six silver spoons and to my mother, Katherine Butten my diamond ring. To Jane Rycroft twenty shillings. To John Marshall and Nicholas Beebee ten shillings apiece. To John Becke five shillings. The said Jane Rycroft, John Marshall, Nicholas Beebee and John Becke being the servants of the said Thomas Boylstone. To the said Ann Boylston, my cousin, my gold ring enamelled with blue. The residue to my uncle Thomas Boylstone, whom I make sole executor &c.

Hyde, 60.

THOMAS BOYLSTON, citizen and cooper of London, 11 July 1668, proved 7 December 1668. My body to be buried at the discretion of wife Katherine, whom I make sole executrix, and she shall bestow but one hundred pounds upon my funeral. My wife shall receive the rents &c. of my mesuage or tenement, with the yard, garden &c, wherein I now dwell, and the rents &c. of the tenement now in the occupation of Robert Dix, in the parish of St. Gabriel Fanchurch in London, which I lately purchased of Sir John Lee, until my son Allen Boylston shall attain the full age of one and twenty years, towards the maintenance of herself and my said son; and, after he shall attain his said age, then the full moiety of the said mesuage &c. wherein I now dwell unto my said wife, so long as she shall remain my widow, for her own habitation, with her family only. The other moiety I give to my son Allen Boylston. I give so much of the said mesuages &c. whereof I am seized in fee simple, immediately after the de-

termination of the estate and estates hereby given unto my said wife, unto my son Samuel and my daughter Anne Boylston forever, to be parted and divided betwixt them, and so much as I hold by lease I give to them during my lease. (Other property in the same parish bequeathed.) I give to my wife Catherine the rents &c. of my messuages, lands &c. which I purchased of my brother Henry Boylston, being in the City of Lichfield, and of a house and land at or near Fenny Stratford in Bucks which I bought of one John Somers, until my daughter Anne attain her full age of one and twenty or be married. After that I give them to Anne. In the event of the said three children dying before attaining full age &c. I give my said messuages &c. to my daughter Elizabeth Smyth and all her children, she to pay to my said brother Henry Boylston one thousand pounds. The personal estate to be divided into three equal parts (according to the Custom of the City of London) of which one third to my wife another third to my said three children, Allen, Samuel and Anne (my said daughter Elizabeth Smith having already received her portion upon her marriage) and the remaining third is at my own disposing. Then follow certain bequests, among which one to son in law John Smith and Elizabeth his wife, and to grandchildren John and Thomas Smith and Catherine Smyth, to sister Anne Serieant, to the poor in the Almshouses, belonging to the Company of Coopers of London, at Radcliffe, to the poor of Lichfield (on St Thomas' day) and to Francis Rose and John Marshall. Reference to a gift made by an aunt Sibell Allen deceased to testator's children and a bond given to cousin Thomas Marshall that this gift shall be discharged. Wife Catherine to be executrix. Hene, 152.

THOMAS BOYLSTON of Bewdley in the Co. of Worcester gent, 29 August 1667, proved 16 July 1669. I give &c. all my goods &c. to my dear and loving wife Alice and make her my sole executrix &c.

Among the witnesses were Margaret Boylston, Mary Boylston and Susanna Boylston. Coke, 82.

EDWARD BOYLSTON of St. Gabriel, Fenchurch, London, citizen and clothworker of London, 11 December 1675, proved 20 December 1675. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Dionis Backchurch London, in or near the grave of my uncle Mr. Thomas Boylston, there interred. To my sister M^{rs} Sarah Boylston, the widow of my brother Mr. Richard Boylston deceased, five hundred pounds. To the eight children which she had by my said brother, her late husband, one hundred pounds apiece. To every of the children of my brother Henry Boylston one hundred pounds apiece. To every of the children of my sister Elizabeth Wakefield one hundred pounds apiece. To my brother John Boylston, Doctor in Divinity, one hundred pounds. To my loving friend John Alsop of St. Dionis, &c., scrivener, fifty pounds, and also ten pounds to buy him mourning, to be worn at my funeral. The residue to my friend Thomas Stansall, citizen and clothworker of London, whom I appoint sole executor. Dycer, 122.

[The following extracts are from the Register Book of St. Dionis Backchurch, London (vol. 3 of the Register Series of the Harleian Society's Publications). The wills of the persons whose names are in italics are printed in this group.

Christenings St. Dionis Backchurch.

12 Feb. 1614 | 5, Thomas son of Edward Boylson.

30 June 1616 Edward " " " "

3 May 1618 John " " " "

12 Dec. 1619, Elizabeth dau. " " " "

Burials.

11 May 1621, Anne wife of Edward Boylson buried.

22 Aug. 1625, *Edward Boylsonne* buried.

6 Sept. 1625, John Boylson and Edward Boylsoune, sons of Edward Boylsoune, buried.

18 Aug. 1648, *Thomas Boylston* of Fenchurch parish, buried.

29 Dec. 1675 *Edward Boylston*, brought from the St. Gabriell Fenchurch, buried in the North Isle, 10 feet deep.

They are evidently the New England family of Boylstons, a pedigree of which, by Thomas B. Wyman, is printed in the REGISTER, vol. 7, pp. 145-50. Thomas Boylston the ancestor of the New England family came here in the Defence in 1635, aged 20, and settled at Watertown. In a deed dated 26th of the 5th mo. 1652, he names his kinsman "Richard Boyson," citizen and cloth-worker of London. See Suffolk Deeds, vol. 1, p. 247. See also Bond's Watertown and Wyman's Charlestown, under Boylston.—EDITOR.]

WILLIAM HARMAN of Moore Hall in the parish of Sutton Canfield, in the County of Warwick, gen^t, 1 August 1592, proved 9 October 1592. To be buried in Sutton church at the feet of my cousin Francis Atkinson late deceased. I have dwelt the most part of my time at Hampton in Arden, in the County Warwick. To Thomas Wyrley son to Thomas Wyrley, late deceased Esq., and Dorothy his wife, my sister, five pounds. Ellinor Atkinson daughter to Thomas Atkinson and Elizabeth his wife, both late deceased. Abraham Harman *alias* Cupp my reputed son.

I give and bequeath unto my "cozenn" Mr. Henry Sewell of Coventrie, alderman, four pounds and to Mr. Henry Briers of Coventry, alderman, four pounds, whom I do constitute and make my overseers of this my last will and testament. The residue to Sibell Foxall, widow, late wife to Richard Foxall of Coventry, mercer, late deceased, whom I make my sole executrix &c.

Harrington, 177.

[William Harman, son of Hugh of Morehall; his elder brother John married Sibbell Fowler; on his decease she doubtless married Richard Foxall. Their sister Dorothy married Thomas Wirley of Hampsted in Staffordshire.

For the pedigree of this family, see Harleian Society's Vol. XII. Visitation of Warwickshire, p. 105.

Henry Sewall mentioned in the will, married Margaret Grazebrook, daughter of Margaret (Keene) Grazebrook, a greatniece of Hugh Harman, probably by his sister Margaret (Harman) Luson; hence the relationship mentioned of cousin. See Salisbury Memorial, Pt. 1, p. 156.—WALTER K. WATKINS.]

WILLIAM HALL of Borton in the parish of Crepredie, 6 August 1596, proved 21 October 1596. My two daughters Joane and Mary Haul. My son William Haul. If my wife marry before my son be at the age of twenty one years she shall deliver these things before mentioned (certain personal property) unto Henry Sewell my brother in law, whom I do will shall have the education and bringing up of my said son William from the time of her marriage until he shall accomplish the age of twenty one years &c. John Haul (a brother). Henry Showell a witness. Drake, 69.

[William Hall was probably of the Hall family of Oxfordshire, of which a partial pedigree of the Banbury branch of the family is given in Harleian Society publications, regular series, vol. 5.—W. K. WATKINS.]

JOHANE BROWNELL of St. Michael the Archangel, Coventry, widow, 22 July 1588, proved 22 April 1590. To be buried in the parish church of St. Michael near unto my late husband there. My son William. My son Sampson Brownell. My son in law Robert Bagnalde and Margaret his wife, my daughter. Their children Elizabeth Bagnalde and Edmond Bagnalde and the other six, Ellen, Thomas, Wynifred, Robert, Francis and Richard. Richard Butler and Elizabeth my daughter. I give to the said

Elizabeth my gold ring with five stones fixed in the same and my little beer pot gilt. To Richard Butler and Elizabeth their daughter, to either of them one silver spoon with a "Lyon" on the end of them and to Rachel their daughter five shillings in money. Thomas Salter, my son in law, and Sence his wife. Johane their daughter. To my sister Alice Saunders a white silver pot with a cover and to Richard Shewell my godson a silver spoon with a maiden head upon it; and to Anne Howcott my god daughter a silver spoon with a maiden head upon it. The poor of the said city. To my "coosen" Samuel Saunders a hoop ring of gold with these letters upon it T. M. E. I do give and bequeath to my cousin Joice Shewell a hoop ring of gold. To the said Robert Bagualde and Margaret his wife a stone pot garnished with silver, with a cover gilt without, a ring of silver and gilt about the neck thereof. My will is that my daughter Margaret should have the cover of the standing cup which my husband did give her. My cousins Richard Saunders, Thomas Saunders, Isabel Saunders and Bridget Saunders. My said two daughters Margaret and Elizabeth. My said son William Brownell to be full and sole executor. Drury, 24.

WILLIAM SEWALL of the city of Coventry, vintner, 29 June 1624, proved 11 September 1624. To be buried in the parish church of St. Michael's Coventry. Elizabeth Symes, wife of Thomas Symes of Coventry brasier, and Anne Sewall both natural daughters of me the said William Sewall to be mine executors. To Elizabeth my messuage in the High Street wherein I now dwell, with the shops thereunto belonging &c. (and other property). Reference to a deed, bearing date 17 December 17 James, made between Samuel Miles of the one part and me the said William, by the name of William Sewall of the city of Coventry draper, of the other part. To my said daughter Anne the messuage &c. now or lately in the tenure of Agnes Dudley, widow, or her assigns (and other property). A messuage in Well Street in the tenure of Richard Saunders, baker. Samuel Simes my godson, one of the sons of my son in law Thomas Symes. John, Thomas, Ellen and Elizabeth Symes (other) sons and daughters of Thomas Symes my son and Elizabeth his wife. Others.

I give and bequeath to my brother Henry Sewall and Margaret his wife twenty shillings apiece. To my sister Gibbons, wife of Mr. William Gibbons, to buy her a ring in which my name shall be engraven, forty shillings. To my daughter Lucy Tadolwe, wife of Mr. Henry Tadolwe, three pounds six shillings eight pence to buy her a cup of plate on which my name shall be cut. To the band of Artillery soldiers in Coventry forty shillings to buy them powder, to be paid them upon the day of my funeral. Bequests to the poor in Bablacke &c. My two kinsmen Henry and Richard Sewall, sons of my brother Henry Sewall. Byrde, 79.

ANTHONY POWER of Kenellworth, Warwick, gen^t, 21 December 1632, proved 1 May 1633. To Anne Power, my beloved wife, all my right and title that I have by virtue of any mortgage &c. to this intent that she shall be a good mother to my younger children to raise them portions and that my eldest son shall have no hand in the forenamed mortgages. My two daughters Hanna and Mary Power. Stephen Power my second son. William Power my third son. Anthony Power my fourth son. My brother Thomas Power. To Henry Power my eldest son all my inheritance lands in Kenellworth and my signet gold ring. Wife Anne to be executrix and my friends Thomas Devis and Thomas Wright, both of Kenellworth, yeomen, to be overseers.

Commission issued, 1 May 1633, to Richard Sewell, uncle (avunculo) of Stephen Power, son and executor of the will of Anne Power deceased who while living was relict and executrix of the above Anthony Power deceased &c.

Commission issued, 11 May 1640, to Stephen Power (the son) to administer *de bonis non*, Richard Sewell the former administrator being now also dead. Russell, 38.

ANNE POWER of Kenellworth, Warwick, widow, 15 January 1632. William Power my third son. Anthony Power my fourth son. My two daughters Hanna and Mary Power. My brother in law William Power. My two brothers in law Thomas Power and George Hill. Mr. Henry Wright, Richard Walton and Elizabeth Ambler. The poor of the Augmentation. Henry West my brother in law. Mr. Francis Phippes Mr. Richard Shewell Mr. Abraham Randall and William Power my brothers and dear friends.

Administration granted, 1 May 1633, to Richard Sewell uncle of Stephen Power the natural and lawful son of the deceased during his minority. The will was proved 5 February 1638 by Stephen Power the son &c. Russell, 39.

MARGARET RANDELL of the City of Coventry, widow, 4 May 1646 proved 22 May 1646. To be buried in the Drapers' Chapel within St. Michael's Church, Coventry, near the bodies of my father and mother. My nephew Stephen Power. My two nieces, the daughters of my sister Power, namely Hannah Lee, the wife of Thomas Lee, and Mary Holbech, the wife of Amilian Holbech. My nephew Anthony Power. To my nephew Samuel Sewall, son of my brother Richard Sewall, my close or pasture called Quarry field, without Newgate on the West side of the Cawsey or pavement leading from Coventry towards Whitley on the London road. To my niece Elizabeth Seires, daughter of my brother Richard Sewall and wife of Edmond Seires, my close &c. on the back side of the said Cawsey. To my niece Anne Sewall, daughter of my brother Richard Sewall a tenement on the south side of St. Michael's Church. Another tenement to niece Prudence Sewall, daughter of my said brother Richard. To my nephew Stephen Power my parcel of land called Rowley Hill in Stoke, in the County of the city of Coventry. The residue to Stephen Power, Hannah Lee Mary Holbech and Prudence Sewall equally. The said Stephen Power to be sole executor.

John Brownell one of the witnesses.

Twisse, 59.

STEPHEN POWER of Kennelworth, Warwick, gent, 25 July 1648 proved 15 May 1655. To my brother in law Thomas Lee of Kennelworth, gent, the yearly rent arising out of certain lands near Coventry called Barons Fields (in trust). My brother Henry Power. The said Thomas Lee's children. The two children of my sister Mary Holbech. My brother William Power. My uncle Thomas Power. The poor of Killingworth [*sic*] aforesaid. My brother Anthony Power. As for my debts owing to me by the State of England for arrears due to me for my service as a soldier, being two debentures, one of them of two hundred forty five pounds nine shillings two pence, the other of thirty seven pounds or thereabouts now in the hands or custody of my cousin Valentine Hill, I devise and bequeath the same as followeth: seven pounds thereof to the said Valentine Hill, twenty pounds to William Pynson of Coventry, gent, five pounds to my said uncle

Power and the rest to my three brothers and two sisters, to be equally divided amongst them. I am engaged and stand bound, as surety with the said Valentine Hill and for the proper debt of the said Valentine, unto Major Tackington, in the sum of twenty pounds for the payment of ten pounds &c. My brother Thomas Lee to be sole executor and my brother Henry Power and my brother Amillyon Holbech to be overseers.

Aylett, 144.

[The preceding eight wills seem to refer to the Sewall family of Coventry (England) to whom the father of Judge Samuel Sewall of Boston and Major Stephen Sewall of Salem belonged.

HENRY F. WATERS.

William Sewall, whose will is given, was brother of Henry Sewall the Mayor of Coventry 1589 and 1606, who was the great-grandfather of Chief Justice Samuel Sewall of Boston. Anne, wife of Anthony Power and mother of Stephen Power, was a daughter of Henry Sewall, Mayor of Coventry, as was also Margaret wife of Abraham Randall.

A pedigree of the Sewall family, compiled by Mr. William H. Whitmore, can be found on pp. xi. to xxi. of the introduction to the Sewall's Diary, published in Mass. Hist. Coll., Fifth Series, Vol. V.

Prof. E. E. Salisbury, LL.D., has also given a pedigree in Vol. I. of the Salisbury Memorial, and also referred to these wills.—WALTER K. WATKINS.]

WILLIAM BLANDE of London gentleman, 31 July 1596, proved 17 September 1596. My body to be buried at Whitechapel with my two children. Two parts of my land of my manor of Tattingston to be sold by my executrix and all my goods &c. to be sold towards the payment of my debts. My debts paid, of the overplus my wife Judith shall have the one moiety, and my son William to have the third part and the child that she now goeth withall to have the other fourth part. My wife Judith to be executrix, and I do request my brother Thomas to be my overseer.

Thomas Blande was one of the witnesses.

Confirmed by sentence diffinitive the second session of the Paschal Term A.D. 1600. Drake, 63.

ELIZABETH BLAND, now wife of Thomas Bland of St. Martin's within Ludgate, gent., and late executrix of the last will and testament of Margaret Smithe my late mother deceased. Will made 19 July 1593 and proved 20 July 1593. One hundred pounds to be divided amongst my children had by my late husband William Yearly, gent., deceased, viz^t Jasper Yearley, Margaret Yearley, Anne Yearly, Elizabeth Yearley and Mary Yearley, to be paid at days of marriage &c. To my brother Michael Harrison's children. My sister Sara Sawle. To Alice Haiwarde for her pains taken with me. My Aunt Alice Eccles. My husband Thomas Bland to be my whole executor. Nevell, 57.

THOMAS BLAND of Sundridge, Kent, gent., 18 Nouember 1617, proved 15 May 1618. The poor of Sundridge and of St. Bennet's near Paul's Wharf. The children of my brother John Bland and of my brother Gregory Bland. My sister Elizabeth Burye and her children. My god daughter Judith Gilbie and the children of my sister Gilbie. My god daughter Jone Hope. My daughter in law Ellen Lewis, Margaret Ball and Emme Whitlatche. My brother Peter Blande and his children. My wife Mary. My son George Blande. My daughter Elizabeth Blande. My wife to have the occupation and use of the house and lands which I hold by lease of Mrs. Cranwell and her son. My son George to be executor and I do nominate as overseers my sons in law William Ball and John Lewis and John Blande. To son George my messuages &c. in the parishes of St.

Peter's and St. Bennet's near Paul's Wharf, with remainder to the heir male of my brother John Blande, and next to my right heirs. My mesuages in Shoreditch to my son George and his son Thomas Blande. John Sale referred to. The children of my son in law William Ball. My daughter in law Margaret Sale. My son in law Jasper Yardley and my daughters in law Elizabeth Cooper and Mary Yardley.

Wit. John Blande, Thomas Laughtorne, Elizabeth Blande, the mark of Raphe Farrington and the mark of Sibbell Farrington, his wife.

Meade, 47.

[A pedigree of this family of Bland appears in the Visitation of London, 1633-4 (Harleian So. Pub., Vol. 1, p, 79). To it evidently belonged the Virginia family of that name, and perhaps the Maryland family. The following notes relate to these families. The printed Registers of the parish of St. Antholins, London (also published by the Harleian Society), give baptisms &c. of the family of John Bland, the father of the Virginians. HENRY F. WATERS.]

JOHN BLANDE of London, grocer, 24 September 1627, proved 20 April 1632. I will that my body be decently carried to the church between 3 and 4 clock in the afternoon with some few of my friends and neighbors and buried in the parish church of St Antholin's where I dwell. I will not have above fifty pounds bestowed at the most upon my said burial besides mourning for my children and others. Gifts to Christ Hospital and to poor prisoners. According to the city of London laws my wife is to have the thirds of my estate and the other third my children, and the other third is at my dispose. Out of my third I bequeath unto my well beloved wife Susan Blande five hundred pounds towards her widowship. If she marry then my son Thomas shall have one hundred pounds of it, John fifty and Susan Blande, my daughter, fifty pounds, if unmarried; the rest of the five hundred pounds to be divided amongst the rest of my children unmarried, by equal portions, at twenty one, the sons and the daughters at eighteen. To daughters Anne and Elizabeth Blande twenty pounds apiece over and above their parts of the children's third. My wife Susan to allow her mother fifteen pounds per annum during life, if she continues a widow, so long as her mother liveth. If she chanceth to marry and her mother living then during my mother's life. The five hundred pounds bequeathed to my children they shall enjoy till their grandmother be dead and buried. Sons Thomas and John and daughter Susan under twenty one. Son in law Emanuell Probie and my daughter Mary Probie. I give and bequeath my Ham house, after my wife's decease, among my youngest children resting from Edward Blande and so to the youngest, according to a surrender I make in the court for the use of my will. Thomas, John and Susan Blande shall allow to their grandmother Mary de Deblere, out of their legacies, three pounds per cent per annum, for every hundred pounds so long as she shall live; and if they be not of age then their legacies to be put out to use and my mother to have three per cent per annum out of it, the rest to be towards the bringing them up which are not of years. To Grace Bonde a mourning gown. Mr. Robert Edwardes' son Thomas. I give unto all my godchildren twenty shillings apiece except Lawrence Lowne's daughter and Gregory Blande's son or daughter, for Lownes played the knave with me and Gregory Blande likewise deceived me, so they nor theirs shall have one penny of mine. To my brother Gillye forty shillings, and to each of his children by my sister forty shillings apiece, Judith Lownes not to have any thing, the wife of Lawrence Lownes. To Bedlam ten shillings. To St. Gregory's Church where I was christened, to make a stock for the poor to

buy flax with, five pounds. Similar bequests to St. Antholin's church, West ham church, Aldermay church, St. Stephen's church, Coleman St., for the purchase of flax to spin or woollen yarn to knit. Johane Langhorne, my cousin Thomas Langhorne's daughter, Susan Northers and Frances Langhorne. To my son Thomas Bland my gold seal ring with my arms upon it. To John my silver mark to seal letters with. My cousin Samuel Bland. My cousin William Blande's children and my cousin Mary, his late wife. My cousin George Blande and Thomas, his son. Elizabeth my cousin Holmwood and each of her children. My sister Burie. Edward Burye. Margaret Everett, my sister's daughter. Cousin Rosse, my sister's daughter. Elizabeth Burye, my sister's daughter. (All referred to as sisters of cousin Burye.) The Lady Harbert, my niece, and each of her children. My cousin Robert Brawler and his wife and daughter. Thomas Northey, Mr. Isaac Jones, Mr. William Cookaine, John Duckett, Mr. Isaac Pennington, the Trinity House for old sailors. The executors to be my loving wife Susan and Thomas my son and John my second son, and the overseers to be my son in law Emanuel Probye, my cousin Samuel Blande Robert Edwardes and Thomas Northey.

Audley, 44.

JOHN BLAND of London merchant, 3 May 1680, proved 23 June 1680. I do give and bequeath all the jewels plate and household stuff belonging to me to my dear wife Sarah Bland, feeling no greater grief under my many adversities and infirmities I now labor under than her necessary absence in Virginia about my unhappy affairs and estates there, she having "bin" the principal comfort of my past life and by her exemplary virtue, discretion, affliction (*sic*), prudence and patience having deserved much more from me than I am able to give, being worthy of my whole confidence and entire trust, which nevertheless by reason of the great distance she is now at and the many contingencies and accidents which may happen thereby I do think fit by a conjunction with her to commit to my choicest friend Thomas Povey Esquire, one of the Masters of Requests to the King's Majesty, who best understands all my affairs, interests and intentions, I do therefore make and constitute my said dear wife Sarah Bland and my said worthy friend Thomas Povey to be the executors &c. Many years since I purchased a house &c. at Tangier and have laid out upon it several considerable sums of money for the improvement thereof. It has been taken and seized upon in my absence and without my privity by the Governor there and is still possessed and applied to the service of his Majesty, for which I have not yet obtained satisfaction &c. This entrusted to Thomas Povey. All other lands and tenements &c. to the two executors, who are to raise money to pay the debts I shall be found to owe and a competent provision for my daughter in law Frances Bland and my grandson John Bland, her son, yet being in his infancy.

The first grant of probate was made, as above, to Thomas Povey, power reserved for Sarah Bland, the widow, to whom a grant of probate was issued 27 May 1682.

Bath, 76.

THOMAS BLAND of London, gen^t 26 August 1674, with a codicil dated 30 October, 1674, proved 29 January 1674. To my grand children Jane and Sarah Moyser two hundred and fifty pounds apiece, to be employed at interest or laid out in buying of several annuities for them. To my grandson Joseph Day fifty pounds, to be employed to put him out to some decent

calling when he shall attain to fifteen years of age. To my daughter Sarah Day the wife of Joseph Day one annuity or yearly rent charge of ten pounds by the year during her natural life, issuable and payable out of my lands and tenement at Mildenhall in Suffolk. I give to my son in law Joseph Day and Sarah his wife ten pounds apiece to buy them mourning. I appoint my son Richard Bland and my son in law Joseph Day and Sarah his wife to be executors and do appoint them to give all my linen to my grandchildren.

In the codicil he speaks of his grandson Joseph Day as "now deceased."
Dycer, 2.

THOMAS BLAND of London, merchant, 25 November 1700, proved 13 January 1700. To my sister Sarah Day ten pounds every year during her natural life, she was living with my executors. Ten pounds to Mary Keemish if she shall live to be lawfully married. Ten pounds to ——— Keenish, my sister's grandson, at one and twenty. Twenty pounds each to Sarah and Margaret Bland, my brother's two daughters if they live to be lawfully married. My cousin Lawrance Pendrill. To Ann ——— the servant in my cousin Pendrill's house forty shillings. To my said sister Sarah Day ten pounds for her mourning cloths at my funeral. To every person whose name is inserted on the back of this will one gold ring of the value about ten shillings. To my cousin Sarah Pindrell the wife of Mr. Lawrance Pindrell all my lands, plantations mortgages, houses, tobacco houses &c. in Ann Arundell County in the Province of Maryland, and also (after the payment or other accomplishment of the said contingent legacies) all my negroes, cattle, horses, mares, household stuff, debts in money and tobacco, ready money, plate, goods and chattels whatsoever, either in England or Maryland or elsewhere. And I make my cousin Lawrance Pindrell and Sarah his wife my sole executors.
Dyer, 2.

July 1652. The twelvth day Adçon issued forth to John Bland y^e nřall & lawful Brother of Edward Bland late in Verginia Batchelor deçd haveing goodes etc. to Adřter y^e goodes, chattles & debets of y^e said deçd hee being sworne freely Adřter etc.

Fol. 134 Admon. Act Book, 1652.

[John Bland, London, Grocer, will proved 1632, was son of Adam and Jane (Atkyns) Bland. He married Susan Deblere or Duclere of the City of Hamburg, and had twelve children; he is spoken of as of Syth Lane, London and Plaislow, Essex, Eng.

Emanuel Proby mentioned, was fourth son of Sir Peter Proby, Lord Mayor of London, afterward Lord Carysfort. His sister Elizabeth married Wm. Bury, gent.

William Blande of London, gent., an elder brother of John, married Judith Woodery, daughter of Thomas of Groby, Eng. Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Bland of St. Martin's, was the sister-in-law of the above William and John Bland. Her husband was under-sheriff of Middlesex. His will follows hers, by which we see that he had at least three wives; his first was Alice Germaine. (See p. 147, Slaughter's History of Bristol Parish, Va., 1879.)

John Bland of London, merchant, whose will was proved 1680, had with other issue Giles whose wife Frances and son John are mentioned. Frances was daughter of Thomas Probey, [Povey] Master of Requests. The wife of the testator was Sarah, daughter of Giles Green, a member of Parliament for Corfe Castle, Dorset, time of Charles I.—See *Richmond Critic*, 9 July, 1888.—W. K. WATKINS.]

RICHARD BENNETT of Noansamond River in Virginia 15 March 1674, proved 3 August 1676. To the parish where I now live and have so long

lived three hundred acres which Thomas Bolton holdeth by lease and on which he now lives; the rents to be received yearly by the churchwardens of the parish and disposed towards the relief of four poor aged or impotent persons whom they judge to stand in most need of help; and this to continue and be done forever as long as the land continues. To Richard, son of Thomas Buxton the rents and profits of that parcel of land on which Edmond Belson now liveth, to him and his heirs forever, the same to be paid unto him when he shall come to be twenty years of age; but if he lives not to that time or afterwards die without issue. To my daughter Anne fifty pounds sterling besides her debts which she now oweth me. To my grandchildren Elizabeth, Anne and Bennett Scarburgh, or any other of my daughter Scarburgh's children which shall be born hereafter, all that parcel of land lying on Pocomoke River on the Eastern shore in Maryland, being two thousand eight hundred acres by Patent, to them and either of them, their, or either of their, heirs forever, and also two thousand five hundred acres by Patent, lying in Wiccomoco River on the Eastern shore in Maryland. To my cousin Silvester the wife of major Nicholas Hill twelve thousand pounds of tobacco. To my cousin Mary the wife of Mr. Luke Cropley of London twenty pounds sterling. To Richard Hubard of Pigg Point one thousand pounds of tobacco. To Michael Ward and the widow of John Lewis, to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco. To Charles Howard and Richard Higgins, to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco, and, more to Charles Howard, the land which he lives of (*sic*) for eleven years. To John Chilcotes and Thomas Garratt, to each of them two thousand pounds of tobacco. To William Kitchen and John Blye, to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco. To Patrick Edmonston and the widow Reddick, to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco. To John Worter who married the relict of John Salsbury one thousand pounds of tobacco. To William Yearret of Pagan Creek and to the wife of Mr. Thomas Taberer, to each of them two thousand pounds of tobacco. To Elizabeth Cutland of Chuchatuke Creek and Thomas Jordan of the same place, to each of them two thousand pounds of tobacco. To James Day twelve thousand pounds of tobacco. And if Mr. Tabbarer see cause he may add three thousand more to it. I give to all my servants that now liveth with me, both Christians and Negroes, to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco, only the two hirelings excepted, viz^t Richard Higgins and John Turner.

The rest of my personal and real estate and all lands, stock, of what nature or kind soever it be, to go to my grand child Richard Bennett, to him and his heirs forever, my said grandchild now residing in Bristol, and in default of such heirs then to come to the children of Theodarick Bland and Charles Scarburgh. Lastly I do declare and ordain and appoint James Jofey, M^r Thomas Hodges and Edmond Belson, or any two of them, also Robert Peellee to be overseers.

Wit: John Speire, En^e Tarle, Charles Howard, George Davis. Proved in Nausamond court the twelvth of April 1675, by the oaths of M^r En^e Tarte (*sic*) Charles Howard and George Davis to be the last will and testament of Major General R: Bennett. *Teste* Jn^e Lear Cler: Cur.

Bence, 99.

[Richard Bennett was a nephew of Edward Bennett, who resided for a time at Delft and was largely engaged in the Virginia trade, being a member of the Virginia company. The nephew, being his partner, came over to supervise his plantations.

Richard was a Burgess 1629 to 1631, member of the Council 1642-9, Governor 1652 to 1655 when he went to England as agent for the Colony. Returning in a few years he held various offices, and was in 1666 made Major General of the train bands.

In 1642 he had been one of those Virginia Puritans who had sent to New England for ministers, but in the last part of his life he became a Quaker.

His daughter Ann married Theoderick Bland, a son of John and Susan (Duclere) Bland, a man said to have been "in fortune and understanding inferior to no man in Virginia." See *Richmond Critic*, 9 July, 1888. See also note by R. A. Brock in these Gleanings, REGISTER, vol. 42, p. 394; and Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, vol. 1, p. 237.—W. K. WATKINS.]

WILLIAM SEABRIGHT of London Esq. 19 January 1618, proved 7 November 1620. To be buried in the parish church of St. Edmund the King in Lumbard street, where I do dwell, in the chancel within the vault there where the body of my most dear, virtuous and late loving wife doth rest in the Lord, as near unto her as possibly and conveniently may be placed. My said wife's grandchild Elizabeth, the elder daughter of Sir James Boucher, knight. Frances Boucher one of his daughters. My godson Thomas Boucher, eldest son of the said Sir James, James Boucher, his second son, John, his third son, Richard, his fourth son, William, his fifth son, and Henry Boucher, the youngest of the said Sir James. The good will I bear to every of them, chiefly for their good grandmother's sake. My will and desire is that after such time as the portions given to the said sons shall be paid by mine executors, then by the judgments of my loving and kind brother in law Thomas Morley their uncle, John Burnell, Richard Briggs, Edmond Page and Thomas Freeman their friends and cousins, or the more part of them for the time being, every of their said positions shall be put forth at use at the best rates they can upon as good security as they can for every hundred pounds by the year for and towards their maintenance until such time as the said friends &c. shall in their discretions think fit. My niece Sarah Astin one of the daughters of my late loving sister Eleanor Astin, widow deceased, (to whose last will and testament reference is made). My nephew Edward Seabright. Reference to will of "my good father"—"whose executor I am." My late brother in law Thomas Astin. My late brother Thomas Seabright, gen^t, deceased, made me his only executor. Have brought up all his five children. My cousin Edward Broad Esq. who married with my niece Judith. Elizabeth Blounte the late widow and administratrix of my nephew William Seabright deceased. My best and loving cousin Sir Thomas Coventrye, knight, H. M. Solicitor General who married with my niece Sara, sithence deceased. My cousin John Burnell who married Anne my said brother's youngest daughter. Reference to "my good father Edward Seabright." The two children of my niece Sarah Coventrye, Thomas and Elizabeth. My loving sister in law Anne late the widow of my said brother and now the wife of Thomas Walsh, gentleman. The parish of Woolverley in the Co. of Worcester the place of my birth, where I was bred up a great part of my youth. I give and bequeath to my brother Thomas Morley a gown. To my sister his wife and to one of his daughters, being my god daughter, two gowns of silk "grogaron." To my brother Isaac Morley a cloak. Others. My cousin Mrs. Burnell, widow. My cousin John Huntbach and my niece his wife. My brother Walshe and my sister his wife. My cousin Page and his wife. My cousin Briggs and my cousin his wife. My cousin Simon Jenckes and his wife. My servant Edmund Nuttinge. My late servant Thomas Hale. My loving cousin Edward Broad Esq. and my loving niece

his wife and their three children. My niece Anne Burnell and her children. My niece Theodicia Seabright. My nephew Edward Seabright's children and hers. My nephew William Astin's children (as I take it four in number). My loving and kind cousin Mrs Susan Colles widow. My loving sister in law Alice Boucher. Soame, 97.

[The testator of the above was Town Clerk of London and married Elizabeth, sister of Thomas Morley of London and aunt of John Morley of Charlestown, Mass. The pedigree of the family of Seabright or Sebright is given in the Visitation of Worcestershire (printed by the Harleian Society) and also in the Visitation of Essex for 1612 (Harleian So.). See also REGISTER for April, 1892, in the pedigrees of Burnell and Morley, there published.

HENRY F. WATERS.

By deed dated April 2, 1624, "Edward Sebright of Prestwood, in y^e Countie of Stafford Esq^r y^e Cozen & next heire of William Sebright Late of y^e Cittie of London Esq^r deceased & Theodosea y^e wife of y^e s^d Edward" convey to "Henry Cullicke of y^e HamLett of Milton in y^e Townshipp Parish or ffields of Prittlewell in y^e Hundred of Rotchford, in y^e Countie of Essex yeoman", lands in the parishes of Northshoberie, Much Wakering alias Wakering Magna and other parishes in the Hundred of Rotchford, Co. Essex, England; also lands in Strayfield (late Carters alias Friends): land called Bangold Land; the moiety of Yokefleete and Carters Lanes.

This deed was recorded in Boston "in y^e Booke of Records for deeds [IV. 325] for y^e Countie of Suffolke in New England" at the request of "Richard Ely, & Elizabeth his wife, ye wife of & executrix vnto y^e Late John Cullicke of Boston m^rchant."

JOHN T. HASSAM.]

HENRY WILKINSON of Nottingham town, skinner, 25 November 1642, proved 27 March 1646. To be buried in St. Peter's church within the town of Nottingham. To Mr. Robert Buckland, citizen and leatherseller of London, fifty shillings to make him a gold ring to wear for my sake. To Mrs. Anne Ball of London fifty shillings, to Mr. John Ball of London forty shillings and to Mr. Richard Ball of London forty shillings (for rings &c.). To my cousin Alice Barens of Gedlinge three pounds. To my cousin Dorothy Johnson of Ratcliffe three pounds. To my cousin Joane Skelinton of Roudington three pounds. To my cousin ——— Asher of Roudington three pounds. To my cousin Anne Wilkinson at the Black Wall three pounds. To my cousin Isabel Blood in New England three pounds. To my cousin Margaret Atkinson of Nottingham four pounds. To my brother John Wilkinson forty shillings. To my cousin Robert Wilkinson three pounds. To my cousin Richard Wilkinson three pounds. To my cousin Jeffery Wilkinson three pounds. To my cousin John Wilkinson, my brother John's son, three pounds. To my cousin Mary Wilkinson four pounds. To my brother George Attenborowe twenty shillings and to my sister Mary his wife five pounds. Also to William, Jarvis, George and Richard Attenborowe, my sister's sons, to every one of them three pounds. To Anne Kirke and Elizabeth Cripel, my sister's daughters, three pounds each. To Richard Barnes of Gedlinge, my sister's son, three pounds. To my sister Jane Hardnett five pounds and my gimball gold ring and one pair spoon silver and double gilt. To my cousin Anne Beke one hoop ring of gold. My cousins Richard and Jeffery Wilkinson and their brother John. William and Henry Wilkinson and their other brother at London. Henry the son of Robert Wilkinson, my godson. My brother Hardnett and Mary his wife. My cousin Gelstrape Carpenter at Wilford. John Wilkinson, my cousin, citizen and blacksmith of London and my cousin George Wilkinson of Roudington, his brother. My loving friend Mr. Richard Hardnett

citizen and skinner of London. My brother in law Richard Hardnett, skinner, to be executor.

Admon. granted (as above) to Richard Hardnett the executor of Richard Hardnett &c. to administer the goods &c. Twisse, 37.

[Isabel Blood was the wife of Richard Blood of Groton, Mass.—EDITOR.]

JUDITH MORRIS of Dedham, Essex, widow, 25 January 1645, proved 17 March 1645. To certain preachers of the Word, viz^t M^r Newcome and Mr. Smith of Dedham, Mr. Stanton of Ipswich, Mr. Edes of Lafford (Lafford?) Mr. Carr of Ardeleigh, Mr. Seaborne of Langham, Mr. Cooke who was sometimes preacher at Boxted and Mr. Astey, forty shillings apiece. To Richard Jacomond's son, late of East Marsye, forty shillings. To Richard Jacomond forty shillings and to his daughter that is blind four pounds. To Martha and Elizabeth Jacomond, daughters of Richard Jacomond, all my wearing apparel. To Judith Coffeild my god daughter twenty shillings and a flockbed. To the iii^{or} children of Stephen Hart, that is to say, John, Steven, Sarah and the youngest that went with her father to New England, five pounds apiece. Anne Willes, my god daughter, and her brothers. To John Collens son of the widow Collins of Higham forty shillings, to be paid to his mother. My goddaughter Mary Warren and her brothers and sisters. John Morris. My brother Josuah Warren. William Morris at four and twenty. Thomas Morris, servant with Goodman Groome of Colchester. Sarah Groome my god daughter. Her father William Groome. Mary Groome. The four children of Josua Warren, viz^t Josua, Sarah, Elizabeth and Hester. Mr. Strangmanes three children. The widow Woodward dwelling in St. James Parish in Colchester. Goodman Chapline of the same parish. Goodman Munson of Colchester. Thomas Roofe of Colchester, carrier, and his children. To the town of Copford five pounds towards the binding forth of two poor children apprentices. Certain poor widows in Copford. The eldest son of Parnell Cutler, sometimes my servant. Mary Harrison that dwelleth with Mr. Burrowes. To Rebecca Scolding, my god daughter now in New England, twenty shillings. The widow Pease of Colchester. To Simon Stone in New England forty shillings. The wife of Nathaniel Baker of Stratford. William Groome, my girl's father. Goodman Wood of Dedham, shoemaker, and his children. The poor of Stratford. The widow Frende and the widow Beckwaye. Mr. Nicholas Prigg. I give unto Joseph Morse in New England twenty shillings if he be living; if he be dead then my will is that William Stone in New England shall have the twenty shillings. Thomas Jacomond now servant to Mr. Barnton of Colchester. To John Bentley my bible. Robert Maken of Dedham. Sarah Warren, the wife of Thomas Beale, and her two children. Hester the wife of Mr. Strangeman above mentioned. I nominate and appoint Clement Fenne of Dedham, clothier, and John Morris of Colchester, merchant, to be my executors and Christopher Vyne of Langham supervisor.

All that my sixteenth part which I have in a ship wherein John Hayward goes master and all that I lent to the Parliament, with the profits, if any be, and all my other goods and chattels &c. not before bequeathed and given, except twenty shillings not before mentioned, which twenty shillings I now give to a kinswoman in Colchester, but all the rest of my estate un-bequeathed I do give and bequeath unto my cousin Stephen Harte's children in New England, to be equally divided between them, my funeral being discharged and all other necessities and expences being allowed to my

executors. And my executors shall have power to make sale of that sixteenth part in the ship abovesaid and send the money to New England to those children to whom it is given.

Witnessed by Isaac Ham and Samuel Deacon. Probate was granted to John Morris, Clement Fenne, the other executor, being dead.

Twisse, 33.

[The above will, it will be noticed, contains a number of New England names.
H. F. W.]

Stephen Hart, named in this will, came to New England (it is said in 1632,) and settled at Cambridge (then Newtown). He removed soon afterwards to Hartford and thence to Farmington. A volume was published in 1875 entitled "Genealogical History of Deacon Stephen Hart and his Descendants by Alfred Andrews." Published by Austin Hart. The compiler states that Stephen Hart was born about 1605 at Braintree in Essex county, England. See also Paige's History of Cambridge, page 574; Memorial History of Hartford County, Conn., vol. 1, p. 242; and Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 367-8.

Simon Stone, also named, settled at Watertown, Mass. See Bond's History of Watertown, pp. 584 to 591, for an account of him and his descendants. William Stone was, I presume, the person who settled at Guilford in Connecticut in 1639. See Smith's History of Guilford and Savage's Genealogical Dictionary. — EDITOR.]

FRANCIS DOUGHTIE of Hampsteed in the parish of Oldsbury and County and Diocese of Gloucester, gen^t, 16 May 1634, proved 31 October 1634. To my son Francis my white horse or nag. To Spencer Achley, my daughter Frances' son, twenty shillings, to be paid by my executrix within six months next after my decease. To John Dauyes, the son of my daughter Margaret, ten shillings, to be paid in like manner. To the three children of my son Francis, that is to say, Mary, his daughter, and Francis and Eliah, his sons, thirty shillings, to be paid in like manner. The rest of my goods, moveable and unmoveable whatsoever, I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth (excepting what I have passed by my deed bearing date 15 May 1634, made to certain uses to Humfrey Hooke, alderman of the City of Bristol, Thomas Lloyd of the same, Adam Baynham of Yate gen^t and William Maye of Cherefield gen^t, this excepted) and I make my daughter Elizabeth my whole and sole executrix &c.

One of the witnesses was Fr: Doughtie minist^r.

Seager, 86.

[The above will and the deed to Humfrey Hooke and others, to which it refers, gave rise to a great contention in New England, as appears from Lechford's Note-Book, pp. 133-5, 137, 171-3 and 256 (I refer to the pages of the printed book). Elizabeth Doughtie, the daughter and sole executrix of the above testator, became the wife of William Cole of Sutton in the parish of Chew Magna, in the County of Somerset, gentleman (as he calls himself in a bill of complaint to the Gov., Council and Assistants of the Jurisdiction of Massachusetts Bay) and brother of John Cole of Farrington, Somerset, yeoman, who made a deposition about Hamsteed Farm in 1639. William and Elizabeth Cole were then in New England, as was also her brother Francis Doughty, who at that time called himself a planter of Dorchester in New England. He was called a clerk in the bill of complaint by William Cole and his wife, and seems to have been a minister at Taunton (Mass.), and afterwards to have removed to Long Island.
HENRY F. WATERS.]

TIMOTHY S^t NICHOLAS of the parish of St. Marys in the Isle of Ely within the Co. of Cambridge gen^t, 13 June 1606, proved 17 September 1606. Testator calls himself the youngest son of Vincent St. Nicholas, late of Ashe next Sandwich in the Co. of Kent, gen^t, deceased, and declares

his age to be about thirty years, wishes his body to be buried within the parish church of Ahe near the grave of his father, (if it should please God to call him out of this transitory world at or near Ashe) and orders a monument to be laid upon the resting place of his body not exceeding the value of thirteen pounds six shillings eight pence. To the poor of Ospringe in Kent and of St. Marys. To every godchild. "I promised for them they shoulde constantlie professe renouncinge all poperye and Romishe Relictes and supstition." Loving brother Henry Harfleete and Thomas, his son. Brother Thomas St. Nicholas. Niece and god daughter Dorothy Brett (at her age of sixteen years). Sister Brett's other daughter Deborah Brett. Niece and god daughter Deborah St. Nicholas, eldest daughter of brother Thomas. Niece Dorothy St. Nicholas (another daughter). Brother Stebbinge. Nephew Henry Harfleete. My nieces Mary, Omer (*sic*), Susan and Martha Harfleete. Godson John Harfleete son of William Harfleete of Sandwich gen^t. Cousin Parries children, James, Ellen, Francis and Judith, and his wife (my niece and faithful cousin). Linen &c. in their house at St. Mary Magdalens in Barmondsey near London. My cousin Christopher Lasheforde. Cousin Francis Mannocke and her children. Mary Lasheford daughter of my uncle Lasheford (if she survive her husband) and her children. "And I doe geve unto my reverend and deere frendes the zealous preachers of Gods Worde and his faithfull mynisters (viz^t) to Mr. Thomas Willson my reverend teacher & instructor sixe Angells to my deere frend Mr. Anthony ffeilde of Chillenden sixe Angells To Mr. Willm Symys my faithfull frend fower Angells To my deere and lovinge brother Stebbinge and my moste approved faithfull frend sixe Angells To Mr Beniamyn Solley my ould schoole fellowe and Christian frend Thirtie shillings To Mr Jacob Twentye shillings. To Mr Snape Twentye shillings To Mr Dampard Twentie shillings To Mr Stoughton Twentie shillings To Mr Egerton Twentie shillings To Mr Brownesmithe Twentye shillings moste humblie thanckinge them for their faithfull endeavor and for their earnest labour and paines for the instructyon of my conscience and the consciences of many men in the knowledge of Gods truthe and religion. And their legacies I bestowe uppon them as a testimonie of my love and thanckfullnes towerdes them." Sundry servants &c. To Mr James Pallmer the son of Sir Thomas Pallmer, knight, my vyoll which I have often promised him. My loving friend Mr. Thomas Gelli-brand of Sandwich. Cousin Rowland Engeham and cousin William Engeham.

"And whereas I haue in truste heretofore receaved of my aforesaid deere frend Mr Willm Symys ffiftye powndes of lawfull money of Englande to the intente that I shoulde p^{ch}ase therewith to the onely use of his two sonnes (viz^t) Zacharye and Willm Symys and of their heires landes or heredytamentes of the yearelie valewe at the tyme of the purchase thereof of Three poundes of lyke money and that untill suche purchase should be so made there shoulde be by me payd towerdes the education or maynten^{ce} of the said Zacharie and Willm Symys the sonnes Three poundes of lawefull money of Englande yearelie at the feastes of the natyuitie of St^e John Baptiste and of the nativite of oure Lord Christe by even porcons: nowe therefore to thintent that I maie faithfullie p^{er}forme the said truste I doe geve" &c. (Then follows a lengthy provision for raising three pounds a year for them.) Nephew John St. Nicholas, second son of brother Thomas. Cousin Edward Upcher of Soham in Cambridgeshire. Brother Thomas and said nephew John St. Nicholas to be executors.

Stafford, 66.

MARGARET FULALOVE of London, widow, 25 September 1629, proved 14 October 1629. *Imprimis* I do give and bequeath unto my cosen Zacherie Simes, whom I do make and ordain sole executor of this my last will and testament, the sum of forty shillings and to my cosen his wife my Phillip and Cheany gown and best stuff petticoat, my stuff kertle and waistcoat, all my wearing linen and twenty shillings to make her a ring. To my said cosen Simes' three children I do give and bequeath as followeth; unto William Simes three shillings of lawful money of England, unto Sarah Simes also forty shillings of like money and to Mary Simes twenty shillings of like money. I do also give and bequeath unto the said Sara Simes (a lot of bedding and household stuff, among others) two sallet dishes, one maudlin cup, a brass scummer and a brass warming pan. If any surplusage be remaining I give to my brethren Thomas and John Hickman, to each twenty shillings and twenty shillings to each of my own sisters and forty shillings to be distributed amongst my said own sisters children. To Margaret Hayes ten shillings. To my cousin Grantham twenty shillings and to his wife twenty shillings. To Hulda Crooke twenty shillings. To Sara Grantham twenty shillings. To Caleb Grantham twenty shillings. To my cousin Attaloone an angel and to his wife forty shillings and a Kersey cubbord cloth. Forty shillings to her daughter. To my cousin Godkin's wife twenty shillings and twenty shillings to Mr. William Simes. A silver spoon for Mary Simmes and tipt pot for my cousin Zachary.

Wit: William Symmes, Mary Symmes, her mark, Elner Godkin.

Archd. of London, B. 7 L. 62.

Against this is entered, on margin, Parish of St. Michael Bessingshawe.

Married at St. Saviours Southwark, 13 August 1622, Zachery Simmes and Sara Baker.

[Zacharie Simes, named by the testator as a cousin or nephew, and as executor of her will, was evidently the Rev. Zechariah Symms or Symmes, who was the minister of Charlestown, Mass., from Dec. 22, 1634 till his death Feb. 4, 1670-1. He was the son of Rev. William Symmes, whose father, William Symmes, was a firm protestant in the reign of Queen Mary.

Rev. Zechariah Symmes was born in Canterbury, Kent, April 5, 1599, was educated at Emmanuel College, Cambridge University, and received his A.B. in 1620. In 1621 he was chosen lecturer at St. Antholin's in London. About 1625 he removed to Dunstable, Beds., where he was rector for eight years. He came to New England in the Griffin, which arrived Sept. 18, 1634. He had a brother William who was living, probably in England, in 1664, as he names him in his will of that date.

The William Symms who had sons Zacharye and William, according to the preceding will of Timothy St. Nicholas, 1606; as well as the Mr. William Simes named by the above Margaret Fulalove, was, I presume, the father of our New England minister. See The Symmes Memorial, by Rev. John A. Vinton, Boston, 1873.—EDITOR.]

THOMASINE OWFIELD (vol. 47, page 498):

[In the note to the will of Thomasine Owfield at the above reference, Mr. Waters says: "This will binds all the *foregoing* wills to that of Thomasine J:ansen already given." As the wills are arranged in the REGISTER, this is an error. Mr. Waters arranged the wills in the April, July and October numbers of the REGISTER in groups, but in printing them they got disarranged, so that an explanation is necessary. The will of Thomasine Owfield and those following it on pages 498 to 505 were placed by Mr. Waters between those of Roger Owfield and Abell Makepeace on page 289. The wills referred to in the note above quoted as bound to the will of Thomasine J:ansen are those of Richard Walter (p. 285), John Moore (p. 286), Elizabeth Walter (p. 286), Margaret Gardiner (p. 288), John Gardynier (p. 288) and Roger Owfield (p. 289).

There is also an omission in the editorial note, vol. 47, page 499. The Roger Williams and Pemberton matter in the REGISTER, vol. 43, pages 290 to 301, should have been referred to. The will of Roger Pemberton, the father of Robert, the testator, will there be found, and much other genealogical matter relating to the Pembertons. We find there the baptism at St. Albans of Robert Pemberton, Dec. 23, 1586, and his burial there May 29, 1628; also the baptisms of his sisters Elizabeth and Tecla, the latter of whom is mentioned in his father's will and his own as the wife of Mr. Robert Wooley. He is omitted in the pedigree copied from the Visitation of Hertfordshire, 1634, on page 295 of vol. 43, but is named in the will of his father.—EDITOR.]

LUDLOW (*ante*, vol. 42, pp. 181–184):

[On page 183 of Vol. 42 of the REGISTER, in the English Ludlow genealogy published by you, with special reference to Roger Ludlow of Massachusetts and Connecticut, I find the following foot-note appended to the name of *Gabriel* [Ludlow]³, of Frome, bapt. at Warminster, 27 Aug. 1634:—

“He is said to have been the ancestor of the New York Ludlows.—G. D. SCULL.”

I do not know whether the exact connection of the New York Ludlows with the English genealogy can be a matter of interest to any of your readers. If so, here it is:—

The New York Ludlows, together with the Philadelphia branch of the family, to which belonged the Rev. John Ludlow, D.D., Provost of the University of Pennsylvania from 1834 to 1852, and his sons John Livingston Ludlow, M.D., and Judge James Ryley Ludlow, are descended from Gabriel Ludlow, who landed in New York, in his 32d year, on Nov. 24, 1694, and on April 5, 1697, was married in New York to Sarah, a daughter of the Rev. Joseph Hanmer, D.D.

In a memorandum-book belonging to Gabriel Ludlow, the entries in which are in his handwriting, which book is in the possession of Alfred Ludlow Carroll, M.D., of New York, appears the following note:—

“Gabriel Ludlow, son of Gabriel Ludlow, was born Novr. the 2^d, 1663, which was on Monday night at 12 o'clock, at Castle Cary.”

The next note in the memorandum-book chronicles the birth of a brother, M. Ludlow, at “froom” [Frome], on Dec. 2, 1666.

A letter written early in 1883 to the Vicar of Castle Cary, enquiring whether any record survived of the baptism in his parish of Gabriel Ludlow, son of Gabriel, in 1663, brought the satisfactory response that the record does survive, and the following certified copy of it:

“Copy of the baptismal certificate of Gabriel Ludlow.

‘Christenings in the year 1663.

December.

The first day of this moneth Gabriell the sonne of Gabriell Ludlow of froome and of Martha his wife was Christened.’

I hereby certify that the above is a true copy of an entry in the Register of Baptisms for the Parish of Castle Cary in the County of Somerset.

REVENUE

As witness my hand this 10th day of March, 1883.

STAMP, 1D.

A. W. GRAFTON, Vicar.”

THOMAS W. LUDLOW, *Cottage Lawn, Yonkers, N. Y.*

—EDITOR].

FRANCIS SCROGGES of Patmar hall in the parish of Aldebury, Herte, gentleman, 3 June 1585, proved 4 November 1585. To my wife Dionise (certain grain &c) and my whole team of horses being in number five, mostly in the keeping of John Anthony my servant and esteemed at the value of sixteen pounds (and other property). To my son Henry one hundred pounds, to my son Thomas twenty pounds, to my son William forty pounds, all within two years next after my dease. To my son Francis one hundred pounds, to be paid him at his full age of two and twenty years. To my daughter Susan twenty pounds within one quarter of a year next after my dease. To my daughters Grace and Lettece Scrogges one hundred pounds apiece at one and twenty or days of marriage. I give to my son John

Scrogges all that my manor called Patmar hall and all my other lands & to hold for three years after my decease upon condition that he shall stand bound unto Thomas Meade of Bardene, Essex, yeoman, and unto William Deane my son in law in the sum of five hundred pounds to pay the legacies I have given to his brothers and sisters, and then he shall hold the manor and lands absolutely and without condition. Provision made if he refuses &c. Henry the second son, Thomas the third son, then William, then Francis the fifth son, then the daughters, Alice, Elizabeth, Susan, Jane, Grace and Lettece. To my sister Katherine Surrye forty shillings and to Raff Surrye her son four pounds. Dionise my wife shall have her abode and dwelling in the three chambers next the kitchen in the said manor house, that is to say, over the larder there. Certain tenements &c. at Watton at Stone, Great Munden and Little Munden made over to the use of said wife, she to release to my son John all her right of dower in my manor, &c. Son John to be executor. Brudenell, 48.

THOMAS SCROGGES of Trymley St Mary, Suffolk, 28 May 1589, proved 11 June 1589. To be buried in the church of Trimley St. Mary. My servants Jane Lambe, Elizabeth Fowles, Ann Battle and William Batle. Barnaby Gowldinge. Thomas Lambe gen^t. Lawrence Hudson of Trimley St Mary. Thomas Sagar my godchild. I am to pay to the widow Shemynge's sister in Hertfordshire and to Philip Newman and to one of Thomas Newman's children (for parcel of the purchase of Melton mill) &c. Bennett Newman my tenant. I give my lands, tenements &c. in Shotley to my brothers William and Henry and my sisters Elizabeth Anton and Susan Paye and their heirs forever. My brothers William and Henry Scrogges to be executors and William Smith *als* Randes of Walton and John Talbott overseers. If the said Bennett Newman shall think good to take my mill and lands in Melton I give him towards the purchase the seven pounds ten shillings which he shall owe me at Michaelmas next.

Leicester, 59.

JOHN SCROGGES of Patmer Hall in the parish of Alberry in the Co. of Hartford gen^t, 13 August 1592, proved 14 May 1593. To be buried in the parish church of Alberry. To Mary Scrogges my loving wife all my goods, debts, ready money and all such plate as she brought with her &c. To my cousin Edward Newporte one ounce of gold for a remembrance. To my three brothers, Henry, William and Francis Scrogges, to each of them one ounce of gold for a remembrance. To my three sisters, Alice Leake, Elizabeth Anton and Susan Paye, forty shillings apiece for a remembrance. To my three sisters, Jane Deane, Grace Crabbe and Lettice Scrogges, to each of them half an ounce of gold, to be paid and delivered by my executor, also for a remembrance. To my mother in law Dyonice Burton ten pounds, to buy her a mourning gown and a ring for a remembrance. To my brother in law Mr. Randolfe Symmes one ounce of gold for a remembrance and unto my sister in law Anne Symmes, the wife of the said Randolfe, forty shillings likewise for a remembrance. My servants. The parish of Albury. To my loving cousin Edward Turnor Esq. an ounce of gold for a remembrance. To my niece Dorothy Symmes, the daughter of my brother Symmes, one ounce of gold. To my mother in law Dennice Scrogges forty shillings for a remembrance.

Now concerning the custody and bringing up of my son Edward Scrogges, of whose education and good nurture, both of body and mind, I have

especial care and regard, and of whose inheritance, concerning the well ordering thereof, I have also great respect, I commit unto my most kind and loving mother in law Dyonice Burton, to whom I have taken order that the wardship of my son shall be assigned and made over, either mediately or immediately from M^r Sergeant Spencer who hath the grant thereof &c. &c. she to bring up my said son in good letters and nurture. My wife to be executor and my cousin Edward Turner overseer. Philip Godwynne one of the witnesses.

Proved by M^{rs} Mary Scrogges.

Nevell, 36.

SIR THOMAS STANLEY, knight, 26 February 1605, proved 13 May 1607. To be buried in the parish church of Albury, near my pew door, in the county of Hertford. The poor of that parish. I do give and bequeath all my lands in Sussex or elsewhere, as also my house without Temple Bar near London, to my brother Richard Stanley and his heirs forever, paying out of the said lands and house to my wife one hundred marks yearly during her life. To Dyonis Sims, my wife's kinswoman, forty pounds, within forty days after her marriage. To my wife's son Edward Scroogs, a black cloak and one to his uncle Henry Scroogs. To my cousin Joane, wife of Richard Scarlett of London, a gown of cloth. To my cousin Jone Gambell of London a gown of cloth. My servants. Six poor men that shall carry me to the church. My wife Mary to be full executrix. One little table of "currall" that standeth at Lee House in Sussex, which is my wife's mother's, Mistress Burton, my will and mind is that the same table shall be delivered to her again. To my cousin Edward Stanley in the Co. of Cumberland a gray gelding called Roger.

Hudleston, 40.

EDWARD SCROGGES of Aldbury, Herts., Esq. 2 April 1622, proved 9 October 1622. My body to be buried amongst my ancestors in Aldbury church. I do will and appoint that my loving wife Penelope (if it please God of his goodness and mercy to restore her to her health and perfect senses again and that she shall and do live and continue unmarried in my house called Patmer Hall, of perfect sense and understanding fit and able to govern, maintain and bring up my children in learning and virtue) for and towards the maintenance and the bringing up of my said children shall have the use and occupation of all my movable goods &c. within my house of Patmer Hall and so much of my lands, tenements and rents (except Patmer Hall woods and Shaw woods) as are now in my hands and possession by lease or otherwise till John Scrogges, mine eldest son, shall accomplish his full age of one and twenty years or be married. My two younger sons Edward and Francis Scrogges. To my daughters Penelope Scrogges, Smythie Scrogges, Emlyn Scrogges, Susan Scrogges and Ann Scrogges two hundred pounds apiece. Reference to jointures settled on mother, Dame Mary Stanley, and wife Penelope Scrogges. Provisions for descent of property. The residue to John Smythe Esq. my father in law and my loving mother his wife, Dame Mary Stanley, whom I do make, ordain and constitute my executors &c.

Savile, 91.

ANNE SCROGGS of Earles Colne, Essex, maiden, 28 August 1641, proved 18 September 1641. I the daughter of Edward Scroggs late of Aldbury, Herts., Esq. To my brother John Scroggs Esq. fifty pounds, he to pay unto my brother William Harlakenden, executor, my whole portion of six hundred pounds, together with all the interest thereof due unto me upon

account to the day of my death. My sister Goad's legacy shall be paid by my executor and my brother Edward's legacy likewise, viz^t, one hundred pounds to my sister Goad and to my brother Edward Scroggs fifty pounds. Small bequests to Sister Scroggs, to nieces Margaret Scroggs and Susanna Goade, to Christopher Purple my nephew and Mary Purple my niece and old Mr. Purple their grandfather and to his wife, to Richard Harlakenden of Colne Prior Esq. and his wife, and to Jane Clench and to my aunt Hawkesbee, widow, and her daughter Ludgater. And to my cousin Sara Symmes (who is now in New England) five pounds. To Mr. Daniel Rogers of Wethersfield five pounds. To Mr. Till, preacher of the Word, twenty shillings and to my brother Sutton twenty shillings. To Mr. Josselin minister of Earles Colne forty shillings and to my cousin Dracott five pounds. Jacob Garret of Colne Wake, Avery Saunders of Earles Colne and John Viall of Wethersfield. To Samuel Burton my godson forty shillings and to Mrs. Cosen of Earles Colne twenty shillings. To my sister Smith the wife of William Harlakenden the full sum of three hundred pounds and all such money and other goods as are now in her custody and keeping. And if any of those parties to whom any legacies are formerly given do depart this life before they be due and payable then the said legacies shall remain and be due to my sister Smith Harlakenden; and I make and ordain Mr. Stephen Marshall, preacher of God's word at Finchingfield, and my brother in law Mr. William Harlakenden of Earles Colne, gentleman, executors &c.

Evelyn, 115.

[The cousin Sara Symmes, described as "now in New England," was, I suppose, the "Mrs. Sarah Symmes" who had a grant of land in Cambridge, 1639, and died there 10 June 1653 (Savage). She was undoubtedly one of the daughters of the Randolph Symmes referred to in the preceding wills. Her relationship with these parties must have been, I think, through the Burtons and not through the Scrogges line. The match of Sir Thomas Stanley with the widow Scroggs is shown in the Stanley pedigree, printed in the Visitation of Cumberland for 1615 (Harleian Society's Publications.) A very imperfect pedigree of Scrogges may be found in the Visitation of Hertfordshire, also published by the Harleian Society. It may prove an interesting piece of genealogical work to attempt to enlarge and amend that pedigree with the help of the notes I have here given.

The reference to "Randall Symmes" and his wife in the following will would seem to make that worthy of preservation in connection with the foregoing wills.

HENRY F. WATERS.

Anne Scroggs, the daughter of Edward, whose will precedes hers, had a sister Smith or Smithee who married William Harlakenden, son of Thomas and Dorothy (Cheney) Harlakenden. William, who was executor of his sister in law's will, died 18 March 1674. His wife Smithee was buried 28 June 1651, as we find by the diary of Ralph Josselin, who preached her funeral sermon, published in 1652:

"26 June 1651. Mrs Harlakenden died; ye 28, Mrs Smitha Har. buried, 4 Justices wch had each bur'd a wife carried her to ye grave, 2 Thess. iv. 13, 18."

This Ralph Josselin is of the same family as John, the author of *Two Voyages to New England and New England's Rarities* (whose pedigree is printed in the REGISTER, Vol. xl., p. 290, and in Josselyn's *Voyages*, ed. of 1865), and of Henry who was identified with Capt. John Mason in New England. He is the beneficiary mentioned for the sum of forty shillings. In his diary is also to be found "Roger Har. ob. in New England 1637, or thereabouts." This refers to Roger Harlakenden, who came in the *Defence*, 1635, with wife Elizabeth, who at his death married Herbert Pelham. For will of Roger Harlakenden see REGISTER, ii., p. 181. In the *Defence* also came Rev. Thomas Shepard, of Cambridge, who had been at Earles Colne; as is evidenced by the ghost story in which he is mentioned, in Richard Baxter's "Certainty of the world of Spirits fully evinced."

Richard Harlakenden, mentioned in the will, was brother of Roger of New England; he married for a second wife Mary, daughter of Sir Edward Denny.

The sister of Roger and Richard, Mabel, married Gov. John Haynes of Connecticut. As suggested by Mr. Waters; we find Sarah Simes of Cambridge died 10 June, 1653. Her will, dated 4 April, 1653, mentions "brother John Stedman" and "brother William French" (born in Halsted, Essex County, Eng.), but no relative of the name of Simes. French was one of those who came in the *Defence*, and is put down as servant to Harlakenden, probably to avoid detection. The age of Sarah Simes, who was also of the party, was given as thirty.

(See Topographer and Genealogist, Vol. i, pp. 228-258, edited by John Gough Nichols F. S. A., for a full pedigree of Harlakenden families; also REGISTER, Vol. xv., pp. 327-329). W. K. WATKINS.]

THOMAS HEWETT, citizen and clothmaker of London, 10 October 1575, proved 19 June 1576. My body is to be buried in the parish church of St. Clement where I am a parishioner. The poor of the parish of Wales in the Co. of York where I was born. To my worshipful and loving friends and cousins Mr. Edward Osborne and Anne his wife, to either of them a ring of gold, price three pounds. To my godson Hewett Osborne five pounds. My cousin William Hewett, clothworker, and my cousin his wife. My cousin Nicholas Hewett, clothworker and my cousin his wife. To my cousin Randall Symmes a ring of gold, price forty shillings, and to his wife a ring of gold, price twenty shillings. To my cousin Richard Symmes of Welforde a yard and half of pewke, price twelve shillings a yard. My son in law John Hawkes, draper. Richard Foster, clothworker. My apprentices William Dawkes, Robert Bate, Henry Parker and Thomas White. My cousin George Monnox, gent^e, and his wife. Mr. Anthony Bridges of Ham and his wife and Thomas Bridges my godson. My cousin Sturdivaunt, swordbearer of London. Mr. Lewsey, gent^e. To my cousin Dummer a ring, price thirty shillings. My cousin Sandforde. Mr. Megges, draper. My son in law Richard Staper and his wife. My sons Henry and William Hewett. Henry Clyderowe. My daughter Bridget Hewett. Mr. Richard Raynolde, draper. Robert Dove, merchant taylor. Thomas Hewett, wiredrawer. Nicholas Hewett, scrivener. The house I now live in, with shop, &c. I give to my well beloved wife Elizabeth, to have and hold during her natural life, remainder to Henry Hewett my son and heir apparent. To my said wife Elizabeth my manor or grange of Sherrox in the county of Nottingham or York or elsewhere, now in the tenure or occupation of John Raines and others, to hold for her life, remainder to my son Henry &c. Others mentioned, among whom, cousin John Wyghte's wife, Jasper Wraye and Mrs Wraye of Edmundton and Thomas Wraye her son, John Browne and his wife &c. My daughter Staper's four children now living. Mr. William Saye of Yesnam and my cousin Robert Saye his eldest son. Mr. Edmund Burton. My very friend Mr. Boswell of the Court of Wards. To my son William one hundred pounds over and besides his portion. I make and ordain my dear and well beloved friend and cousin Mr. Edward Osborne, alderman, and Henry Hewett my son my executors, and give to the said Mr. Edward Osborne, for his painstaking, twenty pounds. And I make and ordain my loving friends William Dummer and John Browne my overseers to see this my last will and testament in all points performed, as my special trust is in them. And I give to each of them six pounds thirteen shillings four pence. Carew, 14.

[The Edward Osborne above referred to was the well-known Lord Mayor of London, and ancestor of the Duke of Leeds, about whom the romantic story is

told of his leaping into the Thames from London Bridge to save from drowning the only daughter of Sir William Hewett, then Lord Mayor, to whom young Osborne was at that time apprenticed. The damsel afterwards became the wife of her preserver with the full consent of her father, who is reported to have refused her hand to certain of the nobility and others, and to have bestowed it, together with a great dower, upon his former apprentice with the declaration that "Osborne saved her life and Osborne shall have her." Richard Staper who married the daughter of Thomas Hewett, was probably the father of the Hewyt Staper who married Elizabeth, daughter of Roger Owfeilde.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

ANN BRUMPSTEAD of St. Martin in the Fields, Middlesex, widow, 5 June 1658, proved 30 September 1658. To be buried in St. Martin's near late husband John Brumpstead deceased. To my two daughters Mary Breedon, wife of John Breedon, and Rose Brumpstead five pounds apiece, to buy them mourning, and all my household goods in the Kings Head except my plate and the standards belonging to the house. To my daughter Rose a silver tankard of the value of five pounds and six silver spoons. To my daughter Mary Breedon six silver spoons. To my son in law Master John Breedon, her husband, five pounds to buy him mourning and the sum of ten pounds more. To my daughter in law Lucy Brumpstead ten pounds and also (for my grandchild Thomas Brumpstead) six silver spoons. To my cousin Thomas Pearson ten pounds. To my son Thomas Brumpstead my dwelling house known as the King's Head and all the residue of my goods and chattels &c.

Wooten, 524.

THOMAS BREEDON, 22 October 1682, proved 1 April 1689. Wife Mary to be sole executrix and to have all my outward estate &c., she to pay all my debts and to pay to my son John when he shall come to the age of twenty-four years two hundred pounds and the same to sons Zaccheus and Robert at twenty-four, and to my daughter Mary Aylemer and her three children twenty shillings apiece and to my grandson John Breedon twenty shillings.

In presence of Z. Sedgwick, Thomas Jenings.

[The Probate Act Book shows that the testator was of Crowton in Northampton].

Ent, 48.

ZACHEUS BREEDON of London, mariner, now bound to Carolina and Maryland, 21 September 1685, proved 1 September 1686. I give and bequeath unto my loving cousin Lawrence Stephenson, citizen and ironmonger of London, twenty pounds, to buy him mourning, and twenty pounds more. The residue to my honored father Thomas Breedon of Southmorton, Oxon, genl. And I appoint my said cousin Lawrence Stevenson full and sole executor.

Lloyd, 114.

THOMAS BRUMPSTED of Midgham, Berks Esq. 26 February 1689, proved 20 October 1690. Two leases I hold from the Dean and Chapter of Westminster settled on my wife in part of her jointure. My brother M^r Charles Brumpsted and my friend M^r Edward Noell to sell the manor of Midgham and the lands which I lately purchased from Mr. Richard Garrett and all other my estate in Berks. After payment of my debts the residue to be equally divided between my daughter Lucy Brumpsted and my son Charles (both under twenty-one). If either die the share of him or her so dying to go to the survivor and my son John. If both die then both shares to my son John. To the said John the messuage or inn called

the King's Head, in the Strand, after the death of my wife Martha. (Other property, including the Greyhound Tavern in the Strand.) Brother and sister in law Sir John Friend and the Lady Anne his wife. Brother in law and sister Timothy Dodd and Elizabeth his wife. My brother in law Robert Breedon.

Dyke, 146.

JANE BREEDON of Great Chesham, Bucks, widow, 15 September 1628, proved 15 February 1632. To my two sons Zacheus and Benaia Breedon, ten shillings apiece. To Bethsheba Grover, my daughter, twenty pounds (and certain household stuff). Priscilla Grover, her daughter. To Hanna Wigge, my daughter, other twenty pounds &c. To Obadiah Tailer, my grandchild, twenty pounds if he shall live to have children &c. The poor of Great Chesham. The residue to my daughter Abigail Gladman. I make Elkana Gladman, my son in law, full and sole executor, and my well beloved kinsmen Humphrey Greeneway of Great Chesham, Glover, and Isaac Raveninge *als* Carter, of West Wickcombe, overseers.

Russell, 12.

[The above seemed worth saving on account of the mention of a son Zacheus Breedon, thus suggesting a relationship with our Capt. Thomas Breedon of Boston.

H. F. W.]

ROBERT DALYBER of Selliettes in the parish of Stoke Abbot, Dorset, yeoman, 20 March 1632, proved 27 May 1633. To be buried in the churchyard of Stoke Abbot before the church porch, between the Thorn and the Church porch there, near the place where my father was buried. And my will and desire is that I may have a tomb set over me, and towards that charge I give thirteen shillings four pence. The poor and the church remembered. I give to my second son Tristran Daliber fifty pounds; to be paid in two years and ten pounds more of the money due upon bond by Edward Cotherington, gent, at Michaelmas 1640. To son Samuel fifty pounds and also twenty pounds (as above) in May 1635. To son Joseph fifty pounds and also ten pounds (as above) 1640. To my daughter Mary Dalyber fifty pounds. To my daughter Sara Daliber fifty pounds. To my youngest daughter Rebecca Daliber fifty pounds. My two sons in law Walter Burt and John Lesty. Josias Burt eldest son of Walter. The three sons of John Lesty, John, Edward and William. My wife. The residue to my eldest son Robert Daliber whom I make sole executor.

Russell, 48.

GEORGE SALTER of Dedham, Essex, grazier, 7 September 1653, proved 18 July 1654. To my son Samuel Salter my house and lands in Rattlesden, Suffolk, he paying to my loving wife four pounds a year during her natural life, she paying the fine at his admittance. And my son Samuel shall pay unto my daughter Abigail in New England, if she be yet living or if she hath any children, ten pounds within two years after my decease, and to give to my daughter Hanna in New England, if she be yet living or if she have any children, ten pounds within four years after my wife's decease. If either of them die and leave no children her portion shall be given, half of it to my son Theophilus and half of it to my daughter surviving; and if both of them depart and leave no children I give it unto my son Samuel. To my son Thomas five pounds and to Theophilus five pounds. Five shillings each to my daughters Abigail and Hannah. The remainder to my wife whom I ordain to be my sole executrix.

Proved by the oath of Mary Salter the relict and executrix.

Alchin, 65.

[A Theophilus Salter, of Ipswich 1648, was on June 30, 1653, sentenced to pay £5, the witness and fees, for endeavouring to marry Mary Smith without her friends' consent, according to Felt.—W. K. WATKINS.]

EDWARD BULLOCKE of Queen's College, Oxford, Bachelor of Arts, 10 October 19th James, proved 2 November 1621. My body to be buried in the church of the parish of St. Peters' in the East, Oxford. To my aunt Mrs. Priscilla Bullocke one hundred pounds. To aunt Mrs. Sarah Knighte, wife of Thomas Knighte, of Worlingham Suffolk, parson, forty pounds. To my uncle Rowland Wilson, citizen and vintner of London, and to Mary his wife five pounds apiece to buy them rings. To my uncle Richard Newell of London, clothworker, and Jane his wife five pounds apiece to buy them rings. To the aforesaid Thomas Knighte ten pounds. To Michael Dover of London, scrivener, forty pounds, and I forgive him twenty pounds he oweth me &c. To William Tiffin of London, mercer, his three children, viz^t Benjamin, Mary and Alice, five pounds apiece. To the children of the within specified Rowland Wilson, viz^t, Rowland and John, Mary, Elizabeth, Jane, Sarah and Mabel, five pounds apiece. To Sarah Tiffine's four children, John, Richard, Mary and Jane, twenty pounds apiece. To the poor of St. Pancras in Soper Lane, London, ten pounds and of St. Peter's the East in Oxford five pounds. Five pounds to be bestowed in books towards the Library of Queen's College, Oxford. To my loving friend Mr. Thompson, who was my tutor, forty shillings to buy him a ring. To the minister that shall preach at my funeral twenty shillings. The residue to my loving uncles Melchesidick Bullocke and William Tiffine, whom I make my sole executors &c., and I do make Rowland Wilson and Richard Newell supervisors.

Wit: Adam Airay, Avery Thompson, Thomas Middleton. Dale, 96.

GEORGE BENSON. Will written and subscribed with my own hand at my house at Patchinge July seventh 1629, proved 30 April 1632. My wife (whom I make my executor) shall have one fourth part of the clear temporal estate which it shall please God to grant me at my decease, and the rest to be equally divided amongst my children, whom I hope she will be careful to bring up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. To the poor of each of the two parishes committed to my charge I do give twenty shillings. To every of them that shall be my covenant servants at my decease I do give five shillings. Overseers of this my will I do appoint my trusty friends and loving brethren Mr. Henry Carleton and Mr. Thomas Vicers. And I do desire and hope my loving nephew Mr. Rowland Wilson will be a friend unto my children as he hath been to me at all times.

Commission issued to Henry Carlton to administer the goods &c. during the minorities of George, Michael, Edward and Alice Benson, the children, for the reason that he named no executor. Audley, 40.

ROBERT WILSON citizen and draper of London, 2 January 1639, proved 18 January 1639. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Bennett Sherhogg in Cheap Ward in London, if I shall die in London or no further out of the said city than Stoke Newington, Midd. Mention of Theophilus Biddulye and Robert Birkenad, now copartners with me. My goods &c. to be divided into three equal parts, according to the ancient custom of the city of London, one part for Catharine Wilson my well beloved wife, one to and among all my now children &c. and the third I reserve for the performance of my will, in legacies &c. I give to my wife my lease and

interest of and in my now dwelling house in Cheap Side London and the lease of my house in Stoke Newington &c. Son Thomas (under twenty-one) to have my lease &c. of two messuages &c. in Pater Noster Row, now or late in the tenure &c. of ——— Row and Edward Johnson, he to pay a certain annuity to my sister Margaret Verney. If Thomas should die before he reaches the said age then the lease to go to my son Richard (subject to the same condition). To my sister in law Anne Wilson, widow, late the wife of Samuel Wilson my brother deceased, forty pounds, and six pounds for mourning. To her son Samuel Wilson, whom I have placed apprentice with Mr. Rowland Wilson, fifty pounds &c., and forty shillings also for mourning. To every other of the six children of my said late brother Samuel, viz^t Anne, Roda, Sara, Symon, Rowland and Robert Wilson, fifty pounds apiece (with provision for education &c. during their minorities). I give seventeen pounds to be bestowed in mourning for the said six other children.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my brother Richard Wilson the sum of one hundred marks, to be paid him within one year next after my decease, or sooner if his urgent occasions require the same and he make request therefor to my executrix. And, if he come not over from Virginia, if he send sufficient authority for the same his legacy shall be sent unto him in such commodities as he shall send for. I forgive him also and acquit and discharge him from all such sums as he doth now owe me by bond, book or any other obligation whatsoever. And I give him my interest in the shop in Soper Lane which I hold by lease from him. I give to my godson Robert Wilson, son of my said brother Richard, fifty pounds, to be paid at the accomplishment of his age of one and twenty years. I give to my brother Richard's other son, Richard Wilson, fifty pounds (as before). I give to the first child of my said brother Richard which was born in Virginia, begotten of the body of Katherine, now or late his wife, twenty-five pounds, to be paid at the accomplishment of his or her age of twenty-one. To my sister Margaret Varney one annuity of twelve pounds, payable to the messuages &c. in Pater Noster Row aforesaid, to hold during her natural life, &c., and I forgive and remit unto her all the debts she oweth me, by book or otherwise. I give to John Varney, son of my sister Varney, fifty pounds (at one and twenty) and to Katherine Varney, her daughter, fifty pounds. To my sister, for mourning, six pounds and to each of her two children forty shillings apiece. To my brother in law Edward Lycoris and to Mary his wife, my sister, fifty pounds; and twelve pounds to them also for mourning. I forgive unto my brother in law Edward Browninge twenty pounds which he did borrow of me and twenty pounds more. I also give to my said brother in law Edward Browning and his wife, my sister, twelve pounds for mourning; and to such child of my said brother Browninge and his now wife as shall be living at my decease, twenty pounds. To Sarah Watson, my said sister's daughter by a former husband deceased, fifty pounds (at one and twenty) and my executrix to allow four pounds a year toward the better education and maintenance of the same Sara &c. Provision in case she be put to service and bound apprentice. To Mary Watson, sister of the said Sarah, twenty pounds &c. To Ann Smith, daughter unto my sister Anne Smith deceased, fifty pounds (at one and twenty). To my mother in law Mrs. Rudd ten pounds and also six pounds for mourning. To my sister in law Margaret Rudd four pounds for mourning. To my sister Anne Rudd ten pounds in money and also five pounds for mourning. To my brother in law William Williams and Eliza-

beth his wife ten pounds for mourning and also to the said Elizabeth five pounds. I forgive to my brother Thomas Rudd, my wife's own brother, the money he oweth me by book, for goods he had of me (about three score pounds) and I give him five pounds for mourning, and five pounds more as a legacy. Sundry bequests to friends. To my cousin John Awbrey the elder forty shillings. To cousin Mr. Gilbert Harrison, alderman, and to my loving kinswoman, his wife, four pounds apiece to make them rings. To my cousin Christopher Clarke four pounds to make him a ring. To my cousin Mary Morgan three pounds. To Magdalen Burnett widow, my wife's aunt, forty shillings. To Elizabeth Burton daughter of Elizabeth Burton, my wife's kinswoman dwelling with me, ten pounds. To my aunt Ferris and her daughter forty shillings apiece. One hundred pounds to the Company of Drapers. To sundry Hospitals and parishes &c. To my cousin Ledingham and his wife twelve pounds for mourning. To his son my godson thirty pounds. The residue to my wife Catharine whom I make sole executrix. I give my lands called Gallyons, lying in Eastham and Woolwich, which I purchased of the Lord Savage, to my son Robert Wilson, with remainder to sons Richard and Thomas and next to my two eldest daughters Anne and Katharine Wilson. A messuage &c. in Swan Alley near Coleman Street to my son Richard. Coventry, 11.

[Hotten gives in his original lists, p. 105, under date of 6 July, 1635, in the Paul of London bound for Virginia, Katherine Wilson, age 28 years, and two children, Robert and Richard Wilson, age 6 and 5 years respectively.

On p. 94, under date 20 June, 1635, in the Philip for Virginia, was Richard Wilson. The age of this Richard is given as 19 years, which, however, may be an error, and the above the Wilson family of Virginia alluded to in the will of Robert Wilson.—W. K. WATKINS.]

RAPH (RANDOLPH) INGRAM citizen and iremonger of London, 14 June 1644, proved 19 December 1644. Wife Mary. My four sons, Rowland, John, Raph and George Ingram (all under one and twenty years of age). To my mother, Mary Ingram, one hundred and fifty pounds. My brother William Ingram and his wife. My brother Robert Ingram and his wife and six children, viz^t Mary, Anne, Richard, Sarah and one other whose name I do not remember. My brother in law William Harrison. My brother Thomas Ingram. My brother Arthur Ingram. The children of my brother and sister Harrison, viz^t Mary and Alice. Mr. Rowland Wilson the elder and his wife and Mr. Rowland Wilson the younger and his wife. My cousin Mary Crispe the wife of doctor Crispe deceased. Mr. Henry St. John and his wife. Mr. John Wood and his wife. Others named. Wife Mary to be executrix and Mr. Rowland Wilson the elder, Rowland Wilson the younger, Mr. Henry St. John and my brother Robert Ingram to be overseers. To old Mrs. Carleton at Rotterdam ten pounds and to Mr. Edmand White of Rotterdam ten pounds. To Mary Soames now dwelling in Duke's Place five pounds. And my desire is, in regard of these troublesome times, to be privately buried in a decent manner, and no mourners to be thereat but my own family.

Commission issued to Rowland Wilson Sen^r and Rowland Wilson jun^r executors of the will of Mary Ingram who had departed this life before taking upon herself the burden of executorship. Rivers, 16.

MARY INGRAM widow, 10 October 1644, proved 19 December 1644. My three sisters, Katherine, Jane and Dorothy. My mother in law Mary Ingram. My brother Robert and his wife and their children. My brother

William Ingram and his wife. My brother Harrison and his wife and their two daughters. Thomas and Arthur Ingram. My loving kinsman Rowland Wilson the elder and Rowland Wilson the younger to be full and sole executors &c. Mrs. Mary Crispe the elder. Mrs. Mary Soame. Mrs. Boylston. All the children of Mary Crispe. Others. For mourning I leave to my uncle and cousin Wilson to take care of and order and to see me decently interred. Rivers, 16.

KATHERINE HIGHLORD of London widow, 22 May 1648, proved 20 July 1648. My body to be buried in a strong wainscot coffin within the parish church of Bennet Sherrug, London, as near unto the place there where my first husband, Robert Wilson, lyeth buried as conveniently may be. It shall be buried by night, within three days after my decease, without any vain glory or pomp, and no more than friends and near acquaintance to be invited to my burial. Bequests to the poor and to sundry prisons. The poor where I sometimes lived in Mark Lane. To my dear mother Mrs. Anne Rudd twenty pounds for a ring and ten pounds for mourning. To my sister Margaret Rudd, for a ring and mourning, one hundred pounds. To my sister Martin twenty pounds for a ring and ten pounds for mourning. To my sister Williams twenty pounds and ten pounds for mourning. To my sister Gower ten pounds for mourning. To my brothers in law Mr Gower, Mr. Martin and Mr. Williams six pounds apiece for mourning cloaks. To my brother Thomas Rudd one hundred pounds and ten pounds for mourning and to my sister, his wife, five pounds for mourning and ten pounds for a ring. To William and Anne Williams, my sister's children, twenty pounds apiece to be paid at the accomplishment of their several ages of one and twenty years, and to Katherine and Margaret Williams my cousins (at one and twenty) fifty pounds apiece. To Robert Birkinhead, my sister's son, fifty pounds at one and twenty. To Theophilus Birkenhead and Susan Birkenhead twenty pounds (at one and twenty). To Thomas Rudd son of my brother Thomas one hundred pounds at twenty one. To Anne Rudd, his daughter, twenty pounds at one and twenty. To my aunt Mainwareing and my aunt Ferris ten pounds apiece. To my cousin Samuel Wilson for mourning ten pounds. To my sister in law Anne Wilson ten pounds. To my consin Sara Fowke twenty pounds. To my cousins Robert Wilson and Rowland Wilson fifty pounds apiece at one and twenty. To John Warney, Katherine Warney, Sarah Watson, Mary Watson, my cousins, and to the son of my cousin Anne Wilson deceased twenty pounds apiece at one and twenty. To Robert Wilson and Richard Wilson, my cousins now in Virginia fifty pounds apiece at one and twenty. To my sister Greene and my sister Browning twenty pounds apiece to make them rings and for mourning. My cousin Sarah Parham. Mr. Taylor in Coleman St. minister. My cousin Anne Smith. My daughter Katherine Austin and her now husband. My daughter Mary Wilson (under seventeen years of age). My daughter Martha Wilson (under sixteen). My son Robert Wilson. My grandchild Thomas Awsten. My cousins Margaret, Katherine and Edith Rudd. Elizabeth, John, Robert and Richard Rudd. My cousin Thomas Rudd, son of my uncle Thomas. Certain messuages &c., the manor of Keythorpe in the County of Leicester which I purchased of Francis Wayte Gen^t the one half I give to my son Richard Wilson and the other half to Thomas, my son Robert to have it all in his custody until both my sons accomplish the age of one and twenty years. My said son Robert to be full and sole executor and my son in law Thomas Awsten and my brother Thomas Rudd overseers. Essex, 116.

ROWLAND WILSON the younger of London Esq., one of the sheriffs of the City of London, 16 February 1649. First I do request my dear and loving wife that she accept of three thousand five hundred pounds (being the portion I had with her) and all my jewells, plate and household stuff (besides her jointure which I do hereby confirm) in lieu and satisfaction of her customary part appertaining to her by the custom of London out of my personal estate, which if she will accept of then I do will my father shall bear the funeral charges for my burial and satisfy and pay all my debts out of the residue of my estate hereafter in this will bequeathed to him. To my brother in law Samuel Wilson and his wife one hundred pounds apiece. To my brother John Carleton and his wife one hundred pounds apiece and to Bigley Carleton one hundred pounds and to Samuel Carleton my best saddle horse. To my sister Mary Crispe three hundred pounds. To William Hirdson and his wife fifty pounds apiece. To Anne Coxe and her daughter fifty pounds in lieu of what I owe them. To Joane Hasell ten pounds. To Mrs Ingram, my cousin Raphe Ingram's mother, fifty pounds. To Mr. George Cokaine and his wife, now being with me, fifty pounds apiece. Certain bequests to the poor &c. To my brother White, for the use of his three eldest children, three hundred pounds. To my cousin George Wilson ten pounds. Others. The rest to my father Rowland Wilson Esq. My wife Mary to be sole executrix and M^r Thomas Smith the accomptant overseer.

Commission 2 April 1650 to Rowland Wilson the father to administer (with the will annexed) Mary Wilson the relict and executrix having renounced. Pembroke, 56.

JOHN CARTER of London, gentleman, 25 July 1649, proved 4 October 1650. Brother William Carter and his wife and their son William Carter. My brother in law Gabriel Miller and his son William Miller. William's mother, my sister, Anne Miller. Her two children Anne and Matthew Miller. My brother in law Richard Aspelin and my sister Aspelin, his wife and her two daughters. My brother in law Thomas Sminell and his wife, my sister, Elizabeth Sminell. My sister in law Edith Carter, late wife of my brother Nicholas Carter, and her daughter Barbara Carter. My brother in law Thomas Colpott and his sons John Colpott and Thomas Colpott. The parish of Eaton in Bedfordshire where I was born. My cousin Francis Wilton of that parish. My cousin Anne Wilson. Mrs. Wilkinson whose son lives with my said cousin Wilson. My cousin Samuel Wilson's wife. My cousin Thomas Fowke's wife. My cousin Symon Wilson. My cousins Rowland Wilson and Robert Wilson. I make said cousins Anne Wilson, Samuel Wilson and Thomas Fowke executors &c.

Then follows a letter ——— For my couzin Anne Wilson at the Naggs-head Tavern near Blackwell Hall, and for my cozen Samuel Wilson merchant in Bishopsgate Street near Gressum College and to my cozen Thomas Fooke grocer near Lawrence Church &c. Reference made to his departure from England. My cozen William Miller I hear is now come for Ireland.

Pembroke, 165.

ROWLAND WILSON of London, Esq. and citizen and vintner of London, 5 February 1651 proved 1 June 1654. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Martin Outwich, where I now dwell. My wife Mary shall hold for life my house and site of the late Priory of Merton alias Marten &c. in Surrey which I purchased of Sir Francis Clake, knight, on or about 19

June 1624, and lands purchased of William Carpenter 16 August 1635 and 3 January 1628. After her decease I give said premises in trust to Samuel Wilson merchant and Thomas Boulton cooper (my friends) to sell the same and dispose of the proceeds according to my will. To Ellis Crispe son of my daughter Mary Rowe my tenements in Wimbledon, Barnes, Mortlake, and Wanodsworth Surrey &c. chargeable with annuities unto his brethren and sisters, Tobias, Samuel, Edward, Rowland and Hester Crispe. I give my message or dwelling house &c. in St. Martyn Outwich unto my grandchild, Ellis Crispe, and the two tenements thereunto adjoining unto my grandchild Tobias Crispe. I give to my two grandchildren Edmond White and Rowland White, sons of my late daughter Elizabeth White, my copyhold lands at Tottenham High Cross in Middlesex. My lands at Bowe and Bromly in Middlesex I give to my daughter Mary Rowe, now wife of Col. Owen Rowe, for life and after her decease to my grandchildren Edward Crispe and Rowland Crispe. To my grandchild Samuel Crispe the Tavern called the Kings Arms over against Iremonger Lane's End in St. Lawrence in the Old Jewry, London, and the two tenements adjoining, in Basishaw Street in the parish of St. Michael Basishaw. Other lands and houses bequeathed. A yearly annuity to William Heardson and Anne his wife. The Worshipful Company of Vintners whereof I am a member. My lands, tenements and hereditaments in Greearth in the parish of Kendall in Westmoreland to my grandchild Ellis Crispe, subject to a trust. Reference to the sons of said daughter Mary Rowe by her late husband Doctor Tobias Crispe. Rowland, Ellis and Mary Carleton, children of Mary Carleton, daughter of my said daughter Mary Rowe. My brother in law Christopher Sands, late husband of my sister Rebecka and her children. My cousin George Wilson. My godson Rowland Ingram. My sister in law Jane Newell. My godson Benjamin son of my brother in law William Tiffen. All my other lands &c. to the said Samuel Wilson and Thomas Boylston (in trust). To the wife of the said Samuel Wilson five pounds for a ring and to my consin Thomas Boylston's wife five pounds for a ring.

In a codicil dated 12 April 1654 he appointed his wife Mary Wilson and grandson Samuel Crispe executors instead of Samuel Wilson and Thomas Boylston. Andrew Middleton and George Thimbleby to be overseers. Another codicil was added 26 April 1654. Alchin, 41.

The same will was also registered the next year (1655) in Book Aylett, 321, where also appears record of a sentence for confirmation of the said will in a cause promoted by Mary Wilson the relict and Samuel Crispe the grandchild, executors of the said Will and Testament, against Edmund White the younger, Elizabeth Cox otherwise White, and Mary Davy, otherwise White, grandchildren also of the deceased. Aylett, 321.

Dated 25 May 1655.

JANE NEWELL of Merton Abbey, Surrey, widow, 28 December 1657, proved 26 February 1657. To be buried with decency and good order, without any pompe or vain show. To my kinsman Richard Newell the threescore pounds which I have settled in the hands of my cousin Thomas Boylston in trust, to be paid to him when he sets up his trade of vintner, as by writing dated the eight and twentieth day of November last past. If he die before this sum is due him I give twenty pounds thereof to his father Thomas Newell, ten pounds to my cousin Josias Solmes, ten pounds to

Jane the daughter of Robert Newell. Gifts to Richard Newell, to cousin Solmes' children, to cousin Samuel Crispe, the writer of the will, to Mary Bodwell, to Mr. John Dawes, minister, and to Elizabeth Maior. Forty shillings to my sister Wilson to bestow on the poor. The residue to my loving cousin Henry Middleton and to Alice his wife, and I do appoint my said cousin Henry Middleton to be my sole executor, and I desire my cousin Thomas Boylston and my cousin Samuel Crispe to be overseers, and I give to each of them twenty shillings.

Wit: Tobias Crispe, Samuel Crispe.

Wootton, 80.

MARY WILSON, in the Co. of Surrey, widow, 8 September 1659, proved 3 October 1662. My body to be buried in Martin's Outwich Church, London, near my late deceased husband. To my daughter Mary Rowe one hundred and fifty pounds. To my son Col. Owen Rowe fifty pounds. To all my grandchildren living at my decease fifty pounds apiece, viz^t Ellis, Tobias, Samuel, Edward and Rowland Crispe, Mary Carleton, Hester Brett, Edmond White, Elizabeth Cox and Mary Dauye. To my son Col. Rowe's three daughters, Susanna, Sarah and Hannah, two pounds apiece. To Rowland and Mary Carleton, children of my grandchild Mary Carleton, twenty pounds apiece. To Edward Brett one hundred pounds and Mary Brett ten pounds, the two children of my grandchild Hester Brett. To Samuel Wilson, my kinsman, ten pounds and to his wife five pounds. To my cousin Thomas Boylston ten pounds, and to his wife five pounds, and to his daughter Elizabeth five pounds. To Mary, Josiah and Sarah Solme, three of the children of my cousin Edward Solme. To my cousin Alice Middleton fifty pounds. To Andrew Middleton five pounds and to his wife five pounds. To Anne Hindson five pounds. Bequests to George Thimelbee, Rowland, John and Ralph Ingram. George Ingram my godson. My cousin Bishop widow. Mary Bodwell and her sister Anne Tiffin. Grace Dawson and her two daughters Jane and Beck. Mary Crisp, daughter to my grandson Ellis Crisp. Alice Clarke, daughter to my cousin Ann Cox. My old uncle of the North Countrey. My ten grandchildren. I will that Ellis Crispe shall have his grandfather's gold seal ring. My grandson Samuel Crispe to be sole executor, and for overseers I appoint my two grandchildren John Carleton and Tobias Crisp. My godson John Crispe, one of the sons of Sir Nicholas Crisp. And whereas my grandson Tobias Crisp opened and read this my will contrary to modesty and ingenuity I do for his so doing revoke my legacy to him of part of a pearl hatband and give his part to my daughter Row.

Sealed 10 September 1659. A codicil, added 16 September 1661, contains bequests to cousin Dorothy Scott, Mrs. Middleton and Mr. Scott at the Abbey gate and his wife and to others. In this she calls herself of Martine (Merton) Abbey.

Laund, 133.

EDMUND WHITE of London Esquire 4 August 1632, proved 19 February 1632. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Laurence in the Jewry, London, as near unto the body of my late wife Elizabeth as conveniently may be. I have heretofore partly advanced my son Edmond, and have given unto him one thousand five hundred pounds and have also partly advanced my daughter Elizabeth in marriage with Gabriel Newman, citizen and goldsmith of London, and given with her one thousand pounds, and have advanced my daughter Sarah in marriage with George Hadley, citizen and grocer of London, and have given and secured to give with her

one thousand pounds. I hereby devise and appoint that these several sums of money given for the advancement of my said three children shall be put into Hotch pot together with that moiety or half part of my goods and personal estate &c. which by the Custom of London shall belong unto my children at the time of my death and that then the same shall be equally divided amongst my four children, viz^t Edmond, James, Elizabeth and Sara, to the end that all my children may be equally advanced out of my personal estate according to the ancient and laudable Custom of the City of London. The other half commonly called the Testator's moiety, deviseable by me, I do dispose of as followeth. Then follow certain bequests. Among others to daughter in law Elizabeth White, the wife of my said son Edmond, ten pounds to buy her a ring. To his children living at my decease one hundred pounds apiece. The children of my daughter Elizabeth Newman. The children of my daughter Sara Hadley. My sister Alice Fowlar of Mickleton, Glouc., widow. My brother John White of Patrighborne, Kent. My nephew John Fowlar of Mickleton, the son of my said sister Alice Fowlar. My kinsman Thomas Fowlar of London, cordwainer. My nephew Edmond Fowlar, another of my sister Alice Fowlar's sons. My niece Joane Fowlar her daughter. Thomas White the son of my late brother Thomas White the elder deceased. Agatha Walker the daughter of my late brother Thomas White the younger, late of Hackney, Midd^x, deceased. Her sister Ann. The poor of Mickleton in the Co. of Gloucester where I was born. My kinsman William Davies, son of Thomas Davies, citizen and merchant tailor of London. The Company of Haberdashers. Property at Powick in the Co. of Worcester. My son Edmond to be executor. My grandson Edmond White, son of my son Edmond. My son James White.

Russell, 14.

ANNE HERDSON of Merton, Surrey, widow, 30 July 1668, proved 16 March 1668. To be buried in Merton Churchyard near my late husband. Bequests to the Right Honorable the Lady Whitlocke, to Mary the wife of Col. Owen Rowe, to Lady Whitlock's son Samuel Whitlock, to Robert Wilson the son of Robert Wilson of Merton Esq., to Rowland Wilson son of Samuel Wilson of London, merchant, and to his mother, to Allan Boylston son of Thomas Boylston of London, winecooper, and to his mother, to the grandchildren of Rowland Wilson Esquire deceased, to the three children of Mr. Ellis Crispe, to my cousin Mary Bowman daughter of my brother John Besford deceased, to Elizabeth Moore daughter of my brother Thomas Besford deceased, to Jane Randolph wife of John Randolph of Westberry in the Co. of Salop and her children John and William, to the poor of Westberry, to Mary daughter of Alice Besford late of Westberry, widow, deceased, and to her sister Martha, and to others. The two children of my late husband's brother who heretofore lived near Kendall in Yorkshire. My nieces Mary Bowman and Elizabeth Moore to be joint executrices and Samuel Wilson of Bishopsgate Street, London, merchant, and Thomas Boylston of London, winecooper, to be overseers.

Coke, 32.

EDMUND WHITE the elder, citizen and haberdasher of London, 26 November 1674, proved 5 December 1674. To my son Edmond all my estate, right, title, interest &c., granted to me by the decree of the Judicature for Determination of Differences touching Houses burnt or demolished by reason of the late dismall Fire in London, of and in those tofts and grounds

in St. Laurence Jewry London and of the messuages &c. by me lately erected thereon. My said son is now indebted to me in the sum of five hundred pounds. I did heretofore send unto my son in law Humfrey Davie of Boston in New England the sum of six hundred pounds upon a mortgage of lands. Three hundred pounds of it is hereby remitted. I have two hundred and fifty pounds capital adventure in the East India Stock in the name of my son in law M^r William Coxe. The household goods in the house of my said son in law William Coxe, wherein I now dwell, I give to my daughter Elizabeth Coxe, his wife. Personal estate to be divided into two equal parts, of which one part to my three children, Edmund White, Elizabeth Coxe and Mary Davie. The other part for legacies. Ann Rogers of Hackney, my nephew John White, my cousin Baker and his wife, my cousin Ellis and his wife, my cousin Lane and his wife, my brother in law Gabriel Newman, the widow Halsted, relict of Abraham Halsted. Others.
Coke, 150.

ROBERT DAVY of Credyton *als* Kyrton, Devon, clothier, 30 March 1570, proved 8 June 1570. To be buried in the parish church of Crediton *als* Kyrton. To my two sons, Laurence and Ellis Davye my lease &c. of the Will Parkes in Crediton &c. and to Ellis my lease of a tenement in East town, Crediton. To four of the daughters of Giles Froste, named Sybbyl, Katherine, Christian and Margaret, forty shillings apiece, to be paid at their several marriages. My son in law Richard Potter. My godson Robert Davie son of Gilbert Davie. The son of John Brodemeade which he had by Ware's daughter dwelling at Tyverton. My godson Robert Phillip son of John Phillip. My god daughter Annys Chease daughter of Robert Chease by his first wife. Every of John Phillippe's children. My servants John and Alice Ley. John Davye the younger, my son, dwelling in Exeter. To Laurence Davy my son my new house and garden lying over against the "bastyn" gate. John Davye son of my eldest son John Davye. Robert Davye my godson, son of John Davy my eldest son. Laurence Davye son of the aforesaid John Davye. Richard Davy of Bowe son of Thomas Davye deceased. John Kensall. Thomas Davie's daughter late the wife of one Kempe of North Bovie. To my eldest son John Davy my lease &c. of the house belonging to the Prebend of Carswell which he now dwelleth in. My executors to be Laurence and Ellis Davie.

A codicil added 17 April. Bequests to three of Johan Averie's daughters, Elizabeth, Peternell and Johan. The said Johan my daughter. Five of my son John Davie's daughters, named Elizabeth, Christian, Mary, Amye and Margaret.
Lyon, 22.

JOHN DAVIE the elder of Crediton, Devon, gent., 15 October 1575, proved 30 October 1576. To be buried in the church of Crediton. The poor within the two towns of Credyton. To my wife Elizabeth my mansion house in which I now dwell, in the east town of Crediton, for forty years if she live so long and after her death to my son Lawrence Davie. To my son Lawrence ten pounds in money and ten pounds more which I owe unto him of his grandfather's "bequeathe," to be paid at his full age of one and twenty. My daughter Christian Davie. My daughter Mary Davie. My daughter Agnes Davie. My daughter Margaret Davie. Reference to bequests made to the children above named by their grandfather. My daughter Wilmott Davie. My kinsman Roger Davie. My son John to have the residue and to be my executor; and for overseers I do appoint my brothers Gilbert Davie, Lawrence Davie and John Davie of Exeter.

Carew, 28.

GILBERT DAVYE of Credyton, Devon, gent^t, 5 March 26 Eliz: proved 8 November 1585. To be buried in the church of Crediton. To the twelve governors &c. of the church twenty pounds, to be distributed amongst twenty poor persons. Robert Davye my son and heir apparent. Gilbert, Lawrence, Roger, John and Robert Trobridge, my daughter Christian's children. My son in law George Trobridge, their father. Christian his wife, my daughter. (Their daughter?) Mary at eighteen or day of marriage. My brother Ellys Davye. My brother Lawrence Davye. Anne Davye, my son's wife, and Gilbert Davye her son. Robert Alford and Thomazin his wife, my sister. My brother Lawrence Davye's children (being four of them). To my wife Mary that tenement or Barton called Bishops Leigh, in the parish of Bishops Morchard, Devon, to hold for forty years (if she so long live) in full satisfaction and recompence of her dower for all other my lands &c. The remainder to my son Robert. Other bequests to Robert. Reference to an Indenture from nephew John Davye of Crediton, gentleman. Cousin Roger Davye. Thomas, son of Ellys Davye. John Northcotte of Crediton gent^t. My brother John Davye of Exon gent^t. My nephew John Davye of Credyton gent^t. Brudenell, 49.

JOHN CORHAM the younger of Ottery St Mary, Devon, 24 June 1585, proved 11 March 1586. The poor of Otery. To my brother William Corham my bow and arrows. My brother in law David Axon. My brother John Davye and my sister his wife. Raphe Baston and Katherine his wife. Edward his son and Christian their daughter. My sister Charity Corham. My sister Joane Weare. Such child as my wife shall be by God's grace delivered of. My sister Agnes Corham. Agnes, Joane and William Corham, children of my brother William. Wife Alice to be sole executrix.

William Corham, gent^t, one of the witnesses.

Spencer, 16.

LAWRENCE DAVIE of Crediton, Devon, clothier, 22 December 44th Elizabeth, proved 6 February 1601. My body to be buried in the church of Crediton. To my son Nicholas Davy and my daughter Mary Davie all my lease, title and interest in the Will Parks ground &c., the which lease was granted by Anthony Harvie Esq. To my daughter Mary Davie one hundred pounds at day of marriage. To my brother Ellis Davie twenty shillings. To the poor of the two towns of Crediton forty shillings. Towards the separation of the lower well in Kerton in the East town twenty shillings, with the five shillings that remained in my hand before. If my daughter Mary do happen to die before she be married the hundred pounds shall come to my son John Davy and her part of the lease &c. shall come to my son Nicholas Davie. If Nicholas happen to die before marriage then his portion of said lease shall go to my daughter Mary. My brother John Davie of the city of Exon shall be my whole and sole executor and "maister" John Trobridge and my cousin Robert Davie overseers.

Montague, 22.

MARGARET DAVEY of Exeter widow, 30 November 12th James proved 20 January 1614. To be buried in the parish church of St. Mary Arches, Exeter. The poor of the city. The poor of Sandford in the parish of Kyrtou. The parish of Calverley. The poor of Loxbeare and of Temple. My grandchild Johanna Haydon. Frances Haydon daughter to my son in law Gideon Haydon and George Haydon, his son. My brother Ames Southcott. Margaret Blackaller, daughter of Thomas Blackaller of the

parish of St. Thomas, Devon. My brother Humphrey Southcott. My daughter Margaret Haydon. My daughter Julyan Davey. My daughter Mary Davey. My sister Mary Blackaller. My sister Wood. My daughter Davey's servants. My cousin Richard Southcott. My cousin Gilbert Sweete. My brother Thomas Southcott. My son John Davey. My sister Mary Ford. Gideon Haydon my son in law to be executor and my son John Davey and Mr. Peter Haydon to be overseers. Rudd, 1.

THOMAS SOUTHCOTT of Calverley in the parish of Calwoodley, Devon, gent, 26 April 1618, proved 20 November 1621. The poor of said parish. The poor of Loxbeare. The poor of Tiverton. To my daughter Mary Colman ten pounds for to buy a piece of plate with as a token of my love unto her. To my daughter Elizabeth Waltham (a like bequest). To my son George Southcott (a like bequest) and to his wife. To my wife Margery the use of all such goods as I have at Newton Petroocke, which I had by the intermarriage with her, during her natural life, and then to my executor. The residue to Richard, my son, whom I make sole executor; and I ordain and make my cousin John Davie Esq. and my brother Humfry Southcott my overseers.

John Davie, William Colman and Humfry Southcott wit:

Dale, 90.

HUMFRY SOUTHCOT of Chilton in Cheriton Fitzpaine, Devon, gent, 20 May 1643, proved 21 May 1647. To the poor of Calverly ten pounds to be employed with those legacies and sums of money which were given to the said parish by my brother Thomas Southcott and my sister Margaret Davie, my cousin Mary Colman and others, entreating my overseer and executor, with my cousin Prowse, now parson of the said parish of Calverley, and his successors, being there resident to set down and order the disposing and ordering of all as may continue forever. My godson Bernard Southcott. My brother Robert Southcott if living at my decease. Ten pounds per annum quarterly to be paid him out of my lands at Coddiford as an addition to the annuity he is to have and now hath from my cousin Nicholas Foord during his life. Ellen Bussell if living &c. Her husband. The residue to my cousin and godson Thomas Southcot, willing him to have the advice in all his proceedings, in this my last will, with my true and ever faithful nephew Sir John Davie, Baronet, whom I make my only overseer of this will. Fines, 209.

JOHN DAVYE of Creedy in Sandford, Devon, Esq. 20 June 15th Charles (1639), proved 7 August 1655. To be buried within the chapel of Sandford. The poor of Crediton and Sandford. To the twelve governors of the goods and hereditaments of the church of Crediton twenty pounds for and towards a workhouse &c. Have disbursed one hundred pounds towards the purchase of lands to be made over to the twelve governors for the maintenance of an English school master in Crediton &c. Provision for convenient rooms for wife in mansion house at Crediton, also garden plot and orchard. To said wife all such goods as she brought with her and such moneys as she hath put into the hands of others for employment of the same, viz^t into the hands of my brother Thomas Hele one hundred pounds, in my cousin Gilbert's hands twenty pounds, in my cousin Hamon's hands two hundred pounds, in Henry Knight's hands two hundred pounds, in my sister Isack's hands twenty pounds, not doubting but she will employ the same for the best benefit of mine and her daughter Isabel Davie. Certain

articles of silver to her. To my son Humfry five hundred pounds. To my daughter Margaret Davie one thousand pounds for a marriage portion. In the mean time I give her fifteen pounds per annum for her present maintenance. My son and heir shall give them their diets or twenty pounds apiece yearly until they be married. To my daughter Isabel one thousand pounds for a marriage portion, in the meantime she to be educated and maintained by her mother. Forty shillings apiece unto Sir John Younge, knight, John Willoughby of Pehembury Esq., my beloved brothers in law, and Humfrey Southcott of Chilton, gen^t, my beloved uncle, whom I make overseers &c., the same forty shillings to be bestowed in a ring or some such other memorial as they shall like best. The residue to my son and heir John Davie whom I make sole executor.

Wit: Mary Willoughby, John Willoughby, Humfrey Southcott and John Aynell.

Proved by the oath of Sir John Davie, Baronet, the son and executor.

Entered on the margin "T. dñi Johannis Davye mi^{is}."

Aylett, 101.

[The testator, Sir John Davie, who was created a baronet Sept. 9, 1641, was the father of Humphrey Davie, a merchant of London and Boston, whose son John graduated at Harvard College in 1681. The testator was the only son of John Davie, thrice mayor of Exeter, England, who married Margaret, daughter of George Southcote of Calverly in Devon. Besides their son John, they had one daughter Margaret, wife of Gideon Haydon.

Sir John Davie, bart., was twice married; first to Julian, daughter of William Strode of Newnham, by whom he had four sons: 1. Sir John, his successor; 2. William, a counsellor at law, who married Margaret, daughter of Sir Francis Clark of Putney in Surrey; 3. Robert; 4. Humphrey, the New England immigrant. He had also four daughters: 1. Mary, married to John Willoughby of Payhembury in Devon; 3. Julian; 4. Margaret, married Thomas Bear of Hunsome, Devon. Sir John married 2d, Isabel Hele, by whom he had one daughter, Isabel, who married Walter Yonge of Colliton, Devon, created a baronet in 1661.

Humphrey Davie, son of the testator, married 1st, Mary, daughter of Edmund White, an abstract of whose will is given above. He emigrated in 1662 to Boston, Mass. He married for a second wife Sarah Richards, widow of James Richards and daughter of William Gibbons. He was admitted a member of the Artillery Company in 1665. He died at Hartford, Ct., Feb. 18, 1688-9. His widow married Jonathan Tyng. See REGISTER, vol. i., p. 169; Wotton's English Baronetage, 1741, vol. ii., pp. 263-9; Baronetage of England by E. Kimber and R. Johnson, 1771, vol. i., pp. 416-19; Baronetage of England by Rev. William Betham, 1801, vol. i., pp. 453-7; Whitman's History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, ed. 1842, pp. 175-6.—EDITOR.]

DAME ISABELL DAVIE, late the wife of Sir John Davie of Credie in the parish of Sandford, Devon, Baronet deceased. Her will made 20 July 1656, proved 18 November 1657. I do desire that there should be no mourning given at my funeral nor hearse set upon my grave. My executor to bestow and lay out twenty pounds for six and twenty rings with a death's head and this Poesie, to witt, "God be your guide," to be given one to each of my brothers and sisters and one apiece to each of my sons in law and daughters in law living at the time of my death. To my sons in law William Davie, Robert Davie and Humphry Davie, to each of them half a dozen silver spoons. To my cousins Richard Rowe and Joane Ford and my servant Elizabeth Wareman twenty shillings apiece. The poor of Sandford and of Crediton. My daughter Isabel Young and her children. The residue to said daughter and she to be sole executrix.

Ruthen, 433.

SIR JOHN DAVY of Creedy, Baronet, 13 April 1685, proved 9 June 1693. To be buried in the parish church of Sandford near my ancestors and relations. The manner of my funeral I leave to my executor, my dear brother William Davie, and I do hereby make him whole executor of this my last will and testament, desiring him to be dutiful to my honored mother and kind and respectful to all others our relations. And I give him all my goods, chattels and personal estate.

Proved by Sir William Davie, Baronet &c.

Coker, 94.

SIR JOHN DAVIE of Creedy in Devon, Baronet, 31 January 1677, proved 19 October 1678. To be buried in the vault or burying place which I made in the chancel of the church or chapel of the parish or hamlet of Sandford at or upon my father's death. The poor of Crediton and of Sandford and the other poor of Upton Hellions. To Dame Amy, my dear, loving and faithful wife, all the jewels, plate and books, cabinets and trunks which now are or were hers at the time of her marriage with me (and other property). My two nephews, John Davie and Nathaniel his brother, sons of my late brother Robert deceased. My nephew William Davie, second son of my late brother William Davie of Dyra Esq. deceased. The study at Creedy Widger (in Upton Hellions) which was my father Reynells. My nephew John Copplestone, son and heir of my cousin John Copplestone of Bowden Esq. My niece Mary Copplestone, eldest daughter to my brother in law Arthur Copplestone of Bowdon Esq. My sister and their children, Charles Quicke, son of John Quick jun^r of Newton St Cyers (now St. Cyres) Esq. my kinsman. Provision for a workhouse in Crediton and for an English schoolmaster in Sandford. Sir Walter Yonge of Coleton, Baronet, Thomas Reynell of Ogwells, Richard Beavis of Clisthouse, my nephew, and John Copplestone of Bowdon Esquire, my near and dear relations. Richard Beavis of Clisthouse, Devon, Esq. my well beloved brother in law.

Reeve, 109.

SIR WILLIAM DAVIE of Creedy, Devon, Baronet, 10 February 1706, proved 27 May 1707. To Dame Abigail Davie, my dear wife, all the jewels, plate, rings and cabinets which were hers at the time of my marriage with her or have been given unto her at any time since (and other property). My father John Pollixfen Esq. and my brother John Pollixfen Esq. My daughters Margaret, Frances and Trephina Davie. My brother Wollcombe Pollixfen. My daughter Mary Davie. My copyhold estates in Stratton, Somerset, &c.

Poley, 104.

SIR JOHN DAVIE late of Creedy, Devon, Baronet, 25 April 1727, proved 13 July 1728. To my son and heir John Davie all those several pictures, with the frames thereto belonging, that is to say, the picture of my uncle Sir John Davie, of my father and mother, of myself and my late Lady, his brother James and his own, and my will and desire is that the same shall be and remain to the heirs male of my family successively. Provision for son Humphrey Davie. To my son William Davie my messuage &c. in Holsworthy, Devon. A settlement of lands in Crediton for daughter Mary Bishop. My son John Davie Esq. and my son in law Christopher Savery. My daughter Mary's four daughters, Elizabeth, Jenny, Mary and Sarah Bishop. My second daughter Sarah Savery has already received her portion. To my third daughter Elizabeth Davie two thousand five hundred pounds, to be paid her on the day of her marriage.

Item, I further give, devise and bequeath unto my two sons Humphry Davie and William Davie and to their heirs for ever all those my lands at or in New England, lying and being near Boston, Groton, Milton, Rumley *als* Rumney Marsh, Kennebeck River, Swan Island or elsewhere, or any of them in New England in America or in any other town, province, Island, district or place in New England aforesaid, late or heretofore the estate of Edmund White of London, merchant deceased, or which was formerly purchased by or in the name of Humphry Davie late of Boston, merchant deceased, for the use of or in trust for the said Edmund White. The poor of Sandford parish. My sons Humphry and William Davie to be executors.

Brook, 205.

[Sir John Davie, bart., the testator, was the son of Humphrey Davie referred to above in the preceeding note on the will of Sir John Davie, the first baronet. He was a graduate of Harvard College in 1681, and a memoir of him will be found in the third volume of Sibley's Harvard Graduates. He married about 1692 his step-sister, Elizabeth, daughter of James and Sarah Richards of Hartford, Ct. He had the following children, all born in the town of Groton (originally a part of New London), Ct., namely: 1. Mary, born June 30, 1603, married Rev. Thomas Bishop of Barnstaple, Eng.; 2. Sarah, born October 21, 1695, married Christopher Savery of Shilson, near Modbury, Devon; 3. Elizabeth, born March 17, 1697-8, married Ebenezer Mussell of London; 4. John, born July 27, 1700, married Elizabeth, daughter of John Acland of Colliton, Devon, and succeeded to the baronetcy in 1728, on the death of his father; 5. Humphrey, born April 12, 1702, a bachelor; 6. William, born March 21, 1705-6, married Ellen, daughter of Nicholas Jackson of Bristol, merchant. Sir John, the testator, about 1707, on the death of his cousin William the fourth baronet, succeeded to the baronetcy. He died in 1728. See Sibley's Harvard Graduates, vol. iii., pp. 231-6; Caulkins's New London, pp. 415-7; Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, vol. ii., pp. 14-15; and the other authorities cited in the preceding note.—EDITOR.]

WILLIAM TUTTY of St. Stephens Coleman Street, London, gent, 10 October 1640, proved 9 January 1640. To my beloved wife Anne Tutty all my plate and household stuff and my seal ring; only I desire her that my children may enjoy the plate that was given them at their baptizing, every one their own. Whereas my son William Tutty hath already had a liberal and competent part of my estate in his maintenance in the University of Cambridge and in a parcel of books, bought by me of Nathaniel Micklethwayte, my wife's son, executor of Paul Micklethwaite late Doctor of Divinity deceased, and given to him, amounting to the sum of about forty pounds, I therefore give unto him only the sum of ten pounds &c.

Item, because I have already given unto my eldest daughter Anne, lately married with Alexander Knight of Ipswich in New England beyond the seas, a competent marriage portion, I therefore give unto her, in full of her child's portion, the sum of ten pounds more to be paid her also by mine executrix within one year next after my decease. The residue of my estate to be divided into two equal parts, the one part whereof I give unto my wife Anne Tutty and the other half part to be divided equally amongst the rest of my children now living, viz^t John, Joseph, Benjamin, Samuel, Elizabeth, Dorcas and Hester Tutty. My said wife to be full and sole executrix.

Commissary of London, Vol. 28 (1639-42), fol. 234.

[Alexander Knight, named in this will, resided at Ipswich, Mass., as early as 1635. He is said by P. Vincent in his History of the Pequot War, published in 1637, to have kept an inn at Chelmsford, Eng. (Coll. Mass. Hist. Society, vol. xxvi., p. 41.) The date of his marriage with Hannah or Anne, daughter of

William Tutty, I have not found, though her father speaks of her as "lately married" in 1640.—EDITOR.]

JOHN TUTTIE citizen and fruiterer of London (son of William Tuttie late of London, gentleman, deceased) 3 September 1657, proved 3 October 1657 (with a codicil dated 5 September). To my sister Hannah Knight of New England for her children, or such of them living, or in case they be all deceased then for her own use if living at the time, I shall herein appoint for the payment of this and other legacies fifty pounds. To my brother William Tuttie of Totteride (*sic*—Totteridge?) fifty pounds. To my sister Dorcas Tuttie one hundred pounds. To my sister Hester Blissett sixty pounds. To my sister Elizabeth Tew forty pounds. To her son Nicholas Tew ten pounds. To my brother Samuel all that he owes me upon any account whatever, whether in frames or money. To each of his four children ten pounds to bind them forth to learn trades. To my brother Micklethwaight twenty pounds to buy him two pieces of plate. To my uncle John Ling forty shillings. To Richard Davies, shoemaker, five pounds. To Mary Prosser, widow, ten pounds. To Anthony Haile, trimmer, ten pounds. To Thomas Higgeson ten pounds. One hundred pounds among the poor. My wife Rachel to be sole executrix. Ruthen, 372.

WILLIAM DYRE of the Co. of Sussex in the territories of the Province of Pennsylvania Esq. I will and bequeath unto my eldest son William Dyre, now at Boston in New England, all my plantation or land in the Broad Kill, in Sussex County aforesaid, called Rumbley Place, containing two thousand acres, more or less, with ten cows, four two year old heifers, six two year old steers coming to this Spring. To my second son Edmund Dyre one plantation lying upon Loves Creek in the said County, containing six hundred acres, formerly called Sundials (but now Beavorwick) and four hundred acres formerly in partnership with Stephen Whittman, now bounding upon the lands of Jeremiah Scott and Thomas Branscomb and to the Southward partly on John and William Roads and to the Eastward upon the marshes or Town Creek, with six cows and their increase and two two year old steers. To my youngest son James Dyre four hundred acres of land on Mispillen Creek in the County aforesaid and also three hundred acres in the fork of the Broad Kill, in the County aforesaid, part binding upon the Beaver Dam and Westward upon Prime Hook Creek, with one hundred acres of marsh adjoining, also two hundred acres in New Castle County, about seven miles from the town, butted and bounded as per "Pattent," with six cows. To my eldest daughter Sarah Dyre five hundred acres between Cold Spring and the Cypress Bridge in Sussex County, butted and bounded as by the Certificate and Plat or Draught for the same may appear, with six cows. To my youngest daughter Mary Dyre three hundred acres known by the name of the White Horse, lately bought of Charles Pickering, and two hundred and fifty five acres in Angola Neck, in the County of Sussex, some time the land of Richard Shoulster, with six cows. I give unto my dear and well beloved wife Mary Dyre twenty five hundred acres in Cedar Neck in Sussex County, as by Grant and survey for settlement of part for the whole, as also ninety six acres adjoining the town of Lewis (Lewes) in Sussex County, with two town lots in the same town, the same being begun to be built upon and improved (and other personal estate), this for her natural life and afterwards to my said children, or other ways as she shall think fit and necessary. I give her also one debt due by bond from Hendrick Vandenborgh of Newcastl:

for forty odd pounds silver money and a debt for six pounds, in money or corn, due from justice Andreson of Newcastle and five pounds, in wheat or pork, due from Samuel Curtis of Allawayes Creek in West Jersey, and a debt, by account or bill of Capt. William Markham for near about twenty pounds, and a debt of seventy odd pounds silver money due from William Alsberry, due by mortgage, and now in the hands of Capt. Stephanus Van Courtland of New York, with all other debts due to me from any other persons whatsoever within the said Government of New York.

I give to my wife all my land and horses in the Pequit in Narraganset Country in New England, with all my right and title of inheritance to the estate of my late father William Dyre deceased upon Rhode Island, within the Province of Providence Plantation, and also one island called Dyers Island, lying between Prudence and Rhode Island, and the balance of Mr. Thomas Lloyds bond for five hundred and ten pounds silver money payable at New York the twenty sixth of May next ensuing, being above one hundred pounds, and twenty acres of land lying at Reading in New England and two islands called Clabbord Islands in Cascoe Bay in New England, the same being all for her proper use and behoof during her natural life and afterwards to be divided amongst my said children as she shall think fit. My said dear and loving wife Mary Dyre and my said eldest son William Dyre to be my whole and sole executrix and executor for the managing my said estate; further it is my will and desire that my said wife have one hundred and fifty pounds silver money of New England, in the hands of Sir Edmund Andros. I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twentieth day of February 1687-8, and I request my friends Mr. John Hill and Mr. Samuel Gray to be assisting to my wife and children in the management of their affairs in these parts. Also I humbly request his Excellency Sir Edmund Andros, Governor General of New England, to be assistant to my said wife and children in their affairs in the parts of New England, the said Sir Edmund to be feoffee in trust to my said estate in the parts of New England.

In the presence of us, Charles Sanders and William Rodeney.

The Evidences, viz^t Charles Sanders and William Rodeney attested in open Court, held for the County of Sussex the fifth day of the fourth month, called June, one thousand six hundred eighty eight, that this above written, together with the other sheet of paper hereunto annexed, is the Act and Deed of Major William Dyre deceased and that the said Major William Dyre did acknowledge the same to be his last will and testament. *Testis* Norton Clappoole, Clerk and Deputy Register.

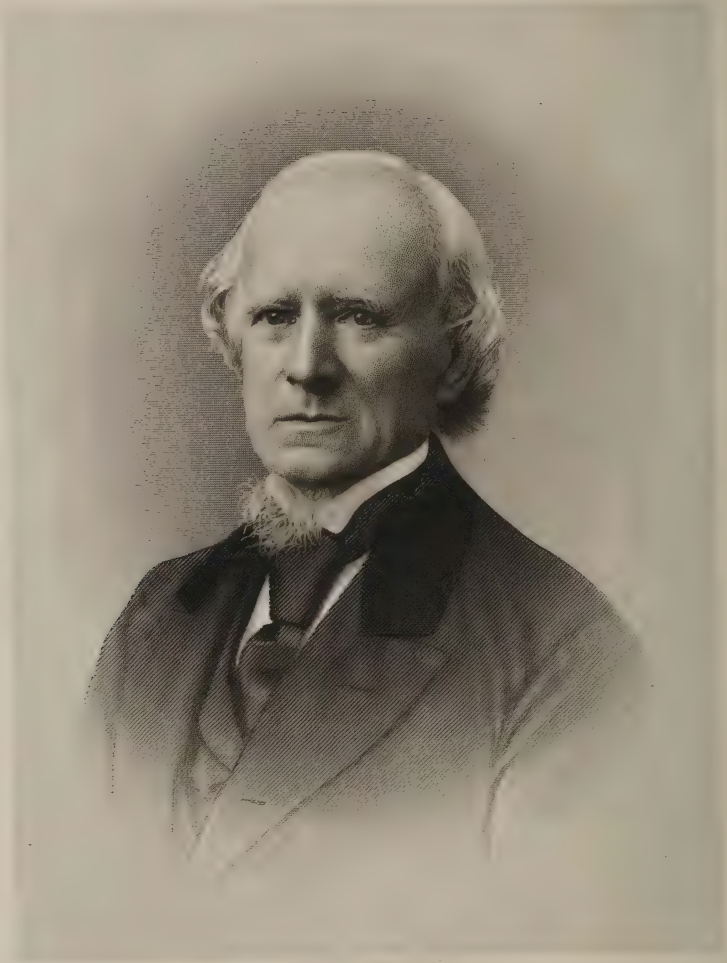
Registered in the Public Registry of the Co. of Sussex in Book A, folio 95, 96 and 97.

Proved at London 4 September 1690 by the oath of William Dyre the son &c., power reserved for Mary Dyre the relict when she should come to ask for probate.

Dyke, 136.

[William Dyre, the testator, was a son of Mary Dyer, the victim of the persecution of the Quakers, who was hanged on Boston Common, June 1, 1660. He, himself, petitioned the General Court of Massachusetts for clemency to his mother. His father, William Dyre or Dyer, a milliner from London, settled in Boston in 1635, was admitted freeman of Massachusetts March 3, 1635-6, was disarmed in 1637, and in 1638 removed to Rhode Island. See Austin's *Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island*, pp. 290-2; *Record of the Dyer Family*, by Cornelia C. Joy-Dyer; *Savage's Genealogical Dictionary*, vol. 2, p. 89; *Chandler's Criminal Trials*, vol. 1, pp. 31-63; and the general histories.—EDITOR.]

LIBRARY OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF
MICHIGAN
ANN ARBOR, MICH.
48106-1000



David Clapp.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

APRIL, 1894.

MEMOIR OF DAVID CLAPP.

Communicated by WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

NICHOLAS CLAPP, the first ancestor of David in this country, and the son of Richard, was from Dorchester, Dorset, England. On the 23d of August, 1636, he signed the Church Covenant of our New England Dorchester, drawn up by Rev. Richard Mather and others.

The Clapp family settled, originally, in Salcombe Regis, county of Devon, where Roger, cousin to Nicholas, was born. This place is situated about twelve miles from the city of Exeter, and a little to the eastward of Sidmouth.

David was of the sixth generation in descent from Nicholas,¹ through Nathaniel,² Jonathan,³ David⁴ and David.⁵ Fac-simile autographs of his first, second and fourth ancestors, in this country, are here given.

It is understood that Nicholas Clapp settled on land in Dorchester between what is now Upham's Corner and Cottage street, the present Boston street being on the east; where three generations of the family were born. In the year 1754, David, of the fourth generation, moved his residence to the north-easterly side of Jones's hill, in Dorchester, what is now Stoughton street bounding it on the north. For this tract of land of twelve and a half acres he paid £146. 13. 4. Said land was conveyed to him the 12th of May, 1755, by Thomas Kilton and wife Sarah, of Dorchester. On the 6th of February, 1806, in the house built by his father David⁵ in 1794, on the portion of land inherited by him, David,⁶ second son and third child of the said David⁵ and Azubah (Capen) Clapp, was born.

David,⁵ father of the subject of this memoir, in the eighteenth year of his age, was engaged with his father, David,⁴ in throwing up the fortifications on Dorchester Heights, in March, 1776. He was, also, a substitute for his father, who was drafted in the Dorchester company the next year, and as a member of that company was stationed at Cambridge to guard General Burgoyne's army, then prisoners of war. They continued there five months. Soon after his return home from Cambridge he was drafted as one of nine privates, who with a sergeant and corporal were sent to Noddle's Island (East Boston) to guard the fort at that place. "At the time I was at the Island," he says, in his diary, "there were only two dwelling houses and two families, the inhabitants, I think, no more than twelve." "At several times in the years 1779, '80 and '81 I enlisted," he writes, "as a soldier and served under Captain Champney and Captain Clapp twenty-two months at Dorchester Heights." See "Clapp Memorial," pages 223, 247; Hist. Dorchester, page 348. The above David⁵ died May 15, 1846, in his 87th year. About three acres of land left by him on "Jones's Hill" came into possession of his son David⁶ who retained it intact until the year 1889, when the upper portion of the estate was sold in house lots. "A street through the centre from Cushing avenue is laid out, to which it is proposed to give the name of Salcombe street, thereby associating this estate, which has been occupied by four generations of Clapps, with the old family estate in England."

A fac-simile of the autograph of David,⁶ born in 1759, is here given.

David Clapp

At the present time little can be gathered in relation to the early life of Mr. Clapp. Presumably, with other boys, his companions and school-fellows, he coasted down Jones's hill, skated on Royal's pond, and attended the dame school of his native district, as was almost universally the case, the teacher receiving the customary fee from each pupil of nine pence (twelve and a half cents) a week. Like other lads he doubtless was familiar with the tall trees, shrubs, fruits and flowers of his neighborhood; on Sundays with his parents he probably sat, forenoon and afternoon, under the preaching of Rev. Thaddeus Mason Harris, whom, later in life, he designates as "one of the most faithful and affectionate of pastors and best of men," "a man of overflowing sympathies," who "had a kindness and tender-heartedness towards all." The family afterwards became connected with the Second Church, of which Rev. Dr. John Codman was pastor.

From the "woman's" school to the "master's" would be the next step in his educational progress, the "brick school house" being a short distance only from his home. The following, to the point, is the substance of an interview held a few months since by a member of the family, with an aged female acquaintance and school-companion of our friend:

In calling upon a school-mate of my father's, after his death, the first thing she said about him was, "He was a good boy; he was never known to do anything wrong." She described him, as all his later friends have known him, as being conscientious and studious, as well as a lovable character. In his studies she referred to his excellence in spelling, in which he took a prize when quite a small lad.

The school they attended was on what is now Boston street, near Deacon Clapp's tannery, and opposite the old burying-ground. It was a small one-story building, and in the one school-room were gathered together both boys and girls. The room in the winter was heated by a large, open fireplace, and, although the wood was piled on generously, the cold often penetrated the open cracks in the floor, much to the discomfort of those troubled by cold feet. It was not a luxurious room, nor was the life of those who daily gathered there one of ease and luxury. Those were plain and simple homes from which they went forth, and the school-life was of the same character. They studied the common branches, plain, elementary, but solid; thorough as far as they went. There was a religious element in the instruction given; hymns were taught, and the Assembly's Catechism. Two instructors were well remembered by the names of Bennett and Gould.

Holidays were few in those days of Dorchester schools, and excursions for pleasure by the students were unknown. Two weeks a year would nearly cover all the vacations enjoyed.

This school-mate of Mr. Clapp's referred to above, although in her ninety-first year, has recalled clearly to her memory those early days, and described them thus to us with warm praises of him with whom they are connected. Of the above students she remembers the names of Nazro, Downer, Moseley and Humphreys.

John Everett, a younger brother of Edward Everett, though several years older than Mr. Clapp, was for a short time, as he relates, a school-mate in the old brick school-house. This John, a "bud of promise early blighted," died suddenly, Feb. 12, 1826, aged twenty-five years. He delivered an oration before the Washington Society in Boston, and an ode before the same society, of which he was a member, July 4, 1824. See Loring's *Hundred Boston Orators*, page 407. Another school-mate was Foster Thayer, afterwards a Congregational minister. Still another, James Bailey, has been discovered. On the 21st of April, 1820, David received from his teacher, Warren Goddard, a reward of merit, "for his persevering diligence, rapid improvement in the various branches to which he has directed his attention, and truly unblemished deportment."

Our friend did not enjoy the privilege of going to school the year round. On the 15th of April, 1819, when thirteen years old, according to his journal he went to work in the tannery of Deacon James Humphreys, where he had for wages seven dollars a month.

On the 24th of May, 1820, in the fifteenth year of his age, he engaged to serve Mr. James White for five dollars a month, which was a reduction in price, but the labor probably was less. Mr. White had his summer residence in what is now the Holbrook

house, Crescent avenue, Dorchester. Many years before that, he carried on the book-store in Court street, Boston, which bore the sign of Franklin's Head.

The juvenile diary of young David, now extant, commenced this day, May 24th. Though not intended for the public eye, it is entertaining and instructive to the general reader; the spelling, punctuation and composition remarkable; much of it suitable to be put in print without alteration or correction.

June 17th, the anniversary of the battle of Bunker Hill, "Mister White gave me," he says, "this writing book," in which the fact is entered, "one quire of paper, and half a dozen pens," the old-fashioned goose quills, which occasionally required mending, for this was long before the introduction of metallic pens.

He left Mr. White November 1st, and renewed his schooling December 7th, now under the tuition of "Master Pierce," the next May returning to Mr. White's, where he remained until the 5th of November; but to school again, December 26th, the day after Christmas.

At length his seat in the old brick school-house became vacant, the studious tenant and left to learn a trade, as was the custom among boys of those days after finishing their studies at school. On the thirteenth of May, 1822, at the usual age of sixteen, he commenced his apprenticeship at the printing business, with Mr. John Cotton, Junior, of Boston, who had served his time with Munroe & Francis; David boarded with Mr. Erastus Bartholomew, blacksmith and engine-builder, in Water street. (See "Bartholomew Family," 173-175 for sketch and portrait.) Mr. Cotton's building was then known as in Marlborough street, Number 47; a few years later it became 184 Washington street.

Mr. Clapp, writing in his diary of September 6, 1822, thus remarks: "We have left off printing the *Christian Register*." This was volume second, number four of the *Register*, edited by David Reed. Robert M. Peck, No. 4 Spear's Buildings, Congress street, then commenced printing the *Register*. He was succeeded, June 13, 1823, by John B. Russell, of the same place. On the 29th of May, 1823, he writes: "R. M. Peck has begun to print the *Boston Medical Intelligencer*, at our office." "We shall in future print books, I expect. We have now begun one entitled 'Parental Monitor.'" "Nov. 3. Finished the 'Parental Monitor,' the 'Orphan,' and the 'Revenge,' and begun the 'Uncle and Nephew.'" Nov. 24, 1822, he states that "Mr. Cotton has dismissed his other apprentice, and I am now left alone, with neither master, journeyman, nor apprentice to work with." A little later he writes: "I still continue to work alone, with nobody but the mice, who scamper around the silent office as if they thought it had been deserted on purpose to oblige them." He was at that time in the seventeenth year of his age.

He continued working on the *Intelligencer*, for Messrs. Peck and Cotton. There were about 260 subscribers to this periodical, which was edited by Dr. Jerome V. C. Smith, afterwards mayor of Boston, assisted by Dr. George Parkman. He relates some pleasant reminiscences of Dr. Parkman "whose name is so tragically connected with that of Professor Webster." "It fell to my lot for a year or two during my apprenticeship to become well acquainted with Dr. P.," while assisting Dr. Smith in editing the first two or three volumes of the *Medical Intelligencer*. Dr. Parkman gave Mr. Clapp instruction in the French language, evenings, at his house in Cambridge street.

June 17, 1823. Mr. John Cotton has bought the *Medical Intelligencer* of Mr. Peck. I expect to print it alone, for the present.

July 20. Mr. Crocker has begun to print a new publication at our office, entitled *Evangelical Repertory*.

Feb. 10, 1824, at 18 years of age, he writes :—

I have had the kine pox at last, after being inoculated, once by Dr. Parkman, three times by Dr. Smith, and once by myself, the last of which took.

Importance is attached to this subject, as, according to his account, the small pox then prevailed in the vicinity of Boston, and he, by vaccination, may have been instrumental in warding off the disease from himself.

Mr. Cotton made an arrangement with Francis Y. Carlisle to work in the printing-office, Mr. Cotton to find type, paper, etc., and Mr. Carlisle to have half the profits ; Mr. Clapp, who was then engaged alone on the *Medical Intelligencer*, to exchange work with Mr. Carlisle. Soon, however, the latter having an opportunity of becoming foreman of the *Christian Register* office, left Mr. Cotton for the above purpose, which Mr. Clapp regretted, for he was thus left again entirely alone. Messrs. Carlisle, Crocker and Oliver, before leaving Mr. Cotton, were engaged in printing a small book for Mr. John Barnard, of about one hundred pages, 18mo, entitled "The Sparrow," which was finished about the middle of December following, Mr. Clapp assisting in the work.

Mr. Cotton has purchased the *Atheneum or Spirit of the English Magazines*, of Munroe & Francis, and intends for the future to publish it in his office. We commenced the first number of this volume last month. Samuel Clap Jr., my cousin, came as an apprentice to Mr. Cotton about the beginning of March, so that my long career of printer's *deviltry* has at length terminated, but as John Cotton Jr. will be the foreman of the office I shall be less my own master than I have been during most of the time for two years past.

It appears that John Cotton senior was not a practical printer, but carried on the ship and house painting business in Batterymarch street, and was also engaged in the manufacture of painted carpets, so that the affairs of the printing-office were delegated to the

junior member, but the care and labor fell upon his industrious and faithful journeyman, Mr. Clapp.

In the words of another :—

He early assumed pressing and important responsibilities in the printing-office which he had entered as an apprentice at the age of sixteen years. Owing to a peculiar combination of circumstances, in less than two years after he commenced his apprenticeship he found himself in such a position that the chief responsibility of the office devolved upon him; and such was his strict attention to business, his unswerving integrity, his ambition to excel in his profession, united with his faithfulness to his nominal employer, and the rare tact which he even then showed in harmonizing the disagreements of differing parties, that he was found to be equal to the demands of this difficult and responsible position. It is exceedingly interesting to gather from the journal facts showing how steadily and surely, in the course of two years or less, he worked his way upwards in spite of his native diffidence and his ignorance of men and of business, to a position as master printer, for in reality before he was eighteen years of age, very much of the chief responsibility of the office rested upon his shoulders. And it is very pleasant and gratifying to observe, in his modest account of himself during this period, how his successful performance of many most difficult and delicate tasks won for him the confidence of those whom he regarded with highest respect and esteem.

He quietly remarks :—

If I have been of service to him [John Cotton senior] in conducting the affairs of the office with faithfulness and fidelity, as he has been pleased to acknowledge, it has been entirely the effects of the kind treatment which I have invariably received from him, and the confidence which he has in so gratifying a manner reposed in me.

May 14, 1826. Last week Mr. Cotton commenced printing a new edition of Thatcher's *Modern Practice*. He has procured a new press (one of Smith's patent) and has employed two pressmen in order to keep the press going all the time while printing the above work. He has, also, employed one more compositor. The appearance of the inside of the office is rather different from what it was two or three years ago, when all the work that was done in the office, both at case and press, was done by me. The new press cost about \$230.

This was a superior article to the old Ramage press used during the early part of his apprenticeship, when "the printing of each sheet, on both sides, required four separate impressions, or four 'pulls' as they were called, with the bar working of the screw. While one pressman was engaged in this process, a companion attended to the inking of the type by the two leather-faced balls then in use." He writes :—

Feb. 6, 1827. This is my freedom day; twenty one years of age; my apprenticeship ended and manhood attained. Though I am, at present, considerably out of health, the occasion calls for an expression of gratitude to the Giver of every good, for so large a share of health as I have thus far enjoyed, and for the many other blessings with which I have been favored. I shall stay with Mr. Cotton for the present, at the rate of eight or nine dollars a week, and go on in much the same manner that I have done.

After working a while for wages at the same place, Mr. Clapp formed a partnership, in 1831, with John Cotton senior and Henry S. Hull, under the firm name of Clapp & Hull, which was soon dissolved. Mr. Clapp and Mr. Cotton then became partners, the firm name being D. Clapp Jr. and Co., till the year 1834, when Mr. Clapp bought out the business and continued printing and jobbing on the old corner, 184 Washington street, until 1861, when Franklin street was widened on the north side, and the building taken down, Mr. Clapp having been a worker there thirty-nine years. The business was then removed to No. 334 (afterwards re-numbered 564) Washington street. In 1864, his eldest son, John Cotton Clapp, was taken into partnership with his father, and in 1882 they removed to 35 Bedford street. In July, 1889, the Bedford street building being taken down, the firm went to their present location, 115 High street.

The Boston Directory was printed in this office from 1829 to 1846, and the New-England Historical and Genealogical REGISTER from January 1866 to the present time. Much pamphlet and book work has been done by the firm of David Clapp & Son, an especial attention having been given then and now to genealogical and historical productions. Among them may be mentioned volumes of the Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society, including the History of Dorchester, the "Clapp Memorial," &c., &c. The latter, compiled by Ebenezer Clapp Jr., was published in 1876. As one of the committee of publication of that valuable work—Messrs. Otis and David Clapp being associates—it is fitting and just for the only survivor to bear witness, from personal knowledge, to the fact that a large amount of matter was added through the untiring efforts and labors of the modest and unassuming printer, in text and notes, judiciously compiled, of a biographical, genealogical, historical and illustrative nature. Several visits for this purpose were made to Newport and Warwick, in Rhode Island; Scituate, Massachusetts, and perhaps other places; to the first and last mentioned the writer had the pleasure of accompanying Mr. Clapp. From Warwick, by interview and correspondence, a large amount of original matter was obtained concerning the family of George Gilson Clapp. See page 283 and onwards of the "Clapp Memorial" volume. The same general fact may be mentioned as to his prompt assistance in reference to other parts of the book.

As a historian, he was thorough, counting no time spent in patient research for the verification of data as lost, and his published papers, of which there have been many, have been accepted as reliable.*

The publication before mentioned, the *Medical Intelligencer*, printed by Mr. Clapp, commencing in 1823, edited by Drs. Smith and Parkman, in its early days; succeeded by Dr. Chandler Rob-

* See "Ancient Proprietors of Jones's Hill, Dorchester," pp. 68, printed in 1883; and "Morton and Taylor Estates in Dorchester," pp. 8, printed in 1892.

bins Jr., who took the place of Dr. Parkman as joint editor with Dr. Smith, in 1824, was subsequently merged with another periodical, and called the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*; continued in octave form, edited at first by Drs. John C. Warren, Walter Channing, and John Ware. It became the property of Mr. Clapp in 1834, and was issued from his press without the omission of a single number until December, 1874, on reaching its ninety-first volume, when the work was purchased by a company of medical gentlemen and removed to another publication house, Mr. Clapp having been connected with its issue for about fifty years.

Francis Minot, M. D., of Boston, who for a time edited the *Journal*, writes :—

My acquaintance with Mr. David Clapp began in the early part of 1855, when an effort was made by several of the younger members of the medical profession in Boston to revive the standard of the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, which for some time had fallen into a condition of decrepitude. Although doubtful of our success, Mr. Clapp cordially seconded our efforts, and before long the subscription list contained the names of a large number of our profession, not only in Massachusetts, but in almost every part of the country; and its reputation as a scientific journal has steadily increased, until it has become one of the most valuable medical periodicals in the United States.

It was impossible to be associated with Mr. Clapp without being impressed with his character as a man of honor, as well as with his kindness and courtesy towards all with whom he came in contact. Modest and retiring in his disposition, he was one of the most intelligent of men, while his ability and knowledge in every department of his art, and his familiarity with the requirements of medical journalism, contributed greatly to the success of his undertaking.

About the year 1828 or '29, he made proposals for establishing in Dorchester a circulating library. To this end he wrote a pleasant letter to the Rev. Mr. (afterwards Dr.) Harris, his earliest minister, asking advice on the subject, thinking he should soon be obliged to resign his printing business on account of ill health; but the project, probably, was not carried into effect.

Mr. Clapp never held a public office, or seldom went from home for any purpose until the infirmities of age compelled him to retire.

St. Matthew's Church was the first incorporated religious society in South Boston, dating back to June 24, 1816. The connection of Mr. Clapp with this Church began in 1843, in which year his wife and himself were confirmed. He was chosen junior warden in 1846. In 1858 he became senior warden, which office he held until his death. He wrote for publication a number of articles concerning "The Early Days of St. Matthew's." These were printed in a paper called the *St. Matthew's Echo*. They contain a valuable summary of the history of the Church for several years, with some account of its rectors.

Mr. Clapp was made a member of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association in Boston, in 1839, and subsequently a life

member. On the 7th of March, 1866, he joined the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and was connected with the Boston Old School Boys Association for a short time before his death.

On the 9th of April, 1835, he married Mary Elizabeth Tucker, a daughter of Atherton Tucker, of Milton, where she was born the 25th of August, 1808. They had six children, all living, namely : Mary Susannah ; John Cotton, married Julia Curtis Crane ; Elizabeth Atherton ; David Capen, married Constance Leocadie Pierrelée ; Caroline Tucker, married Albert A. Chittenden ; Sarah Ellen, married Samuel Newman Chittenden.

He retired from active business in 1892, gradually failing in health until his decease, May 10, 1893, at the advanced age of 87 years, 3 months. The funeral services took place at St. Matthew's Episcopal Church, on Sunday afternoon, May 14th, at one o'clock, in the Church where he had been warden nearly fifty years ; the present rector, Rev. Albert E. George, Rev. Dr. James I. T. Coolidge (a former rector), Rev. Alfred F. Washburn, Rev. John T. Magrath, and Rev. Frederick M. Brooks, officiating. In the morning the rector preached a sermon appropriate to the occasion, which was printed. The interment took place in the old cemetery at Dorchester, corner of Boston and Stoughton streets. His estimable wife followed soon after, passing away Oct. 2, 1893, aged 85.

Mr. Clapp was a remarkable man. Having been acquainted with him nearly a half century, we can safely say there are but few among our acquaintances of whom we should dare to use language applicable to him. His great diffidence and modesty curtailed somewhat his status with the public. The golden rule was to him, we doubt not, a standard of duty in his business transactions : conformity thereto his aim and object. His religious views were well defined and positive. He was straight-forward, upright and honorable. During his apprenticeship, early life, and later manhood, he seemed to have had a commendable degree of firmness and self control, based, as we believe, on principle, with a sincere desire to do his whole duty, as he understood it, in his dealings with his fellow men.

Let others speak, as we are pleased to know they do, in commendation of our friend.

Albert H. Hoyt, A.M., for many years editor of the REGISTER, uses the following language :

My acquaintance with Mr. Clapp began in 1867 or 1868, and during the eight years of my service as editor of the REGISTER I met him very frequently, sometimes daily. The acquaintance thus begun was continued to his death. I was impressed with his quiet disposition, his strict sense of justice and fairness, and his intelligent mind. He was, of course, a master of his craft and art. But he was more than this ; he had a very full knowledge of some important periods of New England history, while the history of many of his contemporaries in Boston, and of events which occurred during his active life, was at his ready command. In this way he was

of constant assistance to contributors to the history of our local affairs. He had a clear and terse style of expression, and his suggestions were often helpful to those whose writings came under his eye. He touched nothing with his pen, as proof-reader, that he did not improve. His own frequent contributions to the "Notes and Queries" of the *Transcript* are of permanent interest and value. No one who had dealings with Mr. Clapp, or who met him socially, could have failed to be impressed with his modesty, his refinement of feeling and manners, and his unfailing kindness.

Mr. David W. Lothrop, of West Medford, for many years connected with Mr. Clapp's office, furnishes the subjoined estimate of his associate :

When, in 1842, I first saw and became connected with Mr. Clapp in his office, I was struck with the gentle, spiritual glow resting on his countenance, so rarely seen among business men. Then his modesty; his simple, unpretentious manners seemed to sit so easily upon him, and so to become him, that I regarded him as a man of remarkably happy elements. Not long after, on a particular matter of business which I thought I might explain to him, he seemed much pleased at what I had to say, and I was gratified; but I soon found he knew more about it than I did.

In business, Mr. Clapp was industrious, frugal, and remarkably faithful and prompt to his patrons—which latter did much to win him success. His manner was quiet, with little talk. Noisy and blustering men he dreaded; yet was frequently obliged to meet them, and at times suffered from them. Mr. Clapp's aim was not to do a great or showy business, for which he was not well fitted, but a moderate and honest one.

Although Mr. Clapp was not ambitious, in its broadest meaning, he took a reasonable pride in his business, and studied to give a respectable stamp to his typography, particularly to the books from his press relating to history and genealogy. His proof-reading, which he always attended to himself, was very careful and thorough, though often trying to the nerves. He was too conscientious to delegate it to others, and would seek to correct errors in quotations and dates when he thought they might be wrong; also to make the sense clear by proper punctuation. Consequently, authors were frequently under great obligations to him for the accuracy of their productions. In reading proof he employed no one to go through the manuscript while he looked at the printed matter, but glanced from one to the other, with a result remarkable for correctness. In this way, during his long term of service in the printing business, the amount of his labor was prodigious.

In one sense of the word, Mr. Clapp was a timid man—not born with the frowning brow or club of Hercules. I have thought sometimes he felt and regretted his deficiency in this regard. In moral courage, however, he had much to compensate therefor. His was the courage of right, the timidity of wrong. His opinions he deliberately formed, and held to them with reasonable tenacity.

Another noticeable characteristic of Mr. Clapp was his reticence. He said little to others of his opinions or business; enough to him was his own. He rarely spoke of religious subjects, especially during the business hours, though his veneration for the Deity was evidently profound. Apparently, as a consequence, he ever seemed happy to make the acquaintance of and respect persons of a religious character. To him a Christian was the highest style of man.

Intellectually, Mr. Clapp had a very fine head and brain, and this latter was well cultivated by his own efforts. He never aspired to become a noted writer, yet his productions were clear. In his early life he was a respectable French student.

During an unbroken term of forty-six years (save a few months absence) with Mr. Clapp in the Medical Journal office, from 1842 to 1888, I trust we respected and appreciated each other. Our tempers seemed to fit remarkably well for what we had to do, and we never passed an angry word.

John Ward Dean, A.M., editor of the REGISTER, says :

My acquaintance with Mr. Clapp began in the autumn of 1864, when he contracted for printing the Historical and Genealogical REGISTER. I, being a member of the publishing committee, saw him frequently. In October, 1875, I became the editor of the REGISTER, which had just completed its twenty-ninth volume. My predecessor was Col. Albert H. Hoyt, who had edited the work for the eight preceding years.

At my first acquaintance with Mr. Clapp he impressed me as a man of sterling integrity, who was conscientious in all his business transactions; a longer acquaintance confirmed the impression. He took a deep interest in the success of the REGISTER, and in fact he was one of the original members of the Register Club that for a few years bore the pecuniary responsibility of this periodical. I am glad of this opportunity to acknowledge the literary assistance which I received from him during upwards of seventeen years that our connection continued. He was a careful proof-reader, but was not content with the ordinary work of proof-reading. He scrutinized the articles carefully, and often detected errors in the manuscript that had escaped the eye of the editor. In a periodical so largely composed of names and figures, this was an important assistance.

It gives me pleasure to recall his friendship, and I shall long honor his memory for his many noble qualities.

The Rev. John Wright, D.D., of St. Paul, Minn., once a rector of St. Matthew's Church, writes :—

David Clapp was one of the whitest souls I ever knew. His friendships were strong, his spirit gentle, and his piety sincere and unobtrusive. He was wonderfully self-contained, and when he expressed himself uttered the wise and the right word. He disliked contention of any kind, and was always foremost as a peace-maker. And when I preached a sermon from the text "Love is the fulfilling of the law," he came to me to ask for the manuscript that he might publish it at his own expense. While I declined to comply with his request, the incident shows how large-hearted was his love for his fellow men. For thirteen years I was associated with him in the work of St. Matthew's Church, and in all that time I never witnessed in him other than attractive traits of character.

Mr. Oliver B. Stebbins of South Boston, a near neighbor to Mr. Clapp, uses the following language :—

He was a good citizen, kind friend, an able and conscientious adviser in all that pertained to the welfare of the community in which he had spent so many years of his life. His gentle manners, kindliness of disposition, wise counsels, unassuming deportment, ready willingness to render assistance when required, his virtuous life and high character, all rendered him a man worthy to be honored, respected and beloved.

The Rev. James I. T. Coolidge, D.D., a former rector of St. Matthew's Church, in two communications to the children of Mr. Clapp, thus expresses himself:—

I loved your father almost with a child's love from the first. I sought and relied upon his advice, and believe I never went wrong when I followed it. Sometimes when I have tried to speak the word of our blessed Lord and my heart began to fail me, as I looked over the congregation the reverent and believing attention of your father has been an inspiration, for I knew that I had at least one whose sympathy was all my own.

As the rector, so also the parish, of St. Matthew's has every reason to remember and honor him with deepest gratitude. It was not possible for one to be more devoted to its best interests. His long service as its senior warden was the sincere work of disinterested desire for its best growth and prosperity. No one was a more generous supporter of all its burdens. Every appeal for labor or money received from him a ready answer up to and beyond his proportion. He loved his Church, and as often as the Sundays came it was his welcoming smile which made all feel that we were brothers one of another in the Household of God. Especially was he thoughtful of strangers; and so quietly and simply was his service rendered that I believe many wist not who it was that made them welcome. I always felt that when the offerings were gathered the gifts were more abundant because the plate was presented by him.

The present rector of St. Matthew's Church, the Rev. Albert E. George, remarks:—

Anyone who had intimate acquaintance with this good man will bear me out in the statement that his life was as nearly the ideal one of humanity as any thing human could be. He had that attractive simplicity which naturally evolved itself from his heart because he had a deep love for all that was good and true. Simplicity must be accompanied with other characteristics. Modesty and sweetness of temperament will soon make themselves known. He had these, and because they were his in a marked degree no one ever could be his enemy, much more no one desired to be his enemy. He never met you in a way which would convey any other impression except that of love and kindness. There was a depth to his spirituality. His long service as senior warden of St. Matthew's Church, through many periods of anxiety and discouragement, was never broken by any disloyalty to his Church or tyranny over those who served as rectors. There is not a rector living who is not ready to declare that the inspiration of his life was an honor to the parish and a stimulation to the joy of being a Christian. He never used his office for any other purpose except the glorification of the highest objects. Always peaceable, kind, courteous, discreet and loving, he sought the opportunity where these could be shown. Men never mistook his motives. You knew him before he acted upon any measure; you found in him the same gracious, tender and pleasing disposition afterwards. He was a model warden, and stands out before the Episcopal Church in this city as such.

Above all, he was a Christian in the best sense. He lived the life he professed; no false notes were ever heard. He did not go to Church out of mere sentimentality. He went because he knew it to be more than a duty. It was his real pleasure. His venerable form adorned the sacred place. Always generous, always seconding any noble undertaking, he identified his zeal to the very last with those works which would show forth the Lord's praise.

BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA, 1754-1774.

Contributed by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD, Esq., of Washington, D. C.

[Continued from page 46.]

Name.	Rank.	Regiment.	Date of Commission.
Bowden, Thomas	Adjut.	46	23 April, 1757.
	Ensign	46	22 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	46	27 August, 1762.
Bowen, John	Lieut.	45	30 June, 1755.
Bowes, Frederick	Lieut.	64	1 January, 1766.
Boyde, Thomas	Capt. Lieut.	16	1 January, 1766.
	Capt.	16	4 February, 1769.
Boyle, Richard	Lieut.	29	15 June, 1764.
Boyle, Stephen	Ensign	95	17 February, 1760.
Brabazon, Edward	Ensign	22	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	22	16 January, 1759.
	Adjt.	22	13 November, 1762.
Braddock, Edward			1755.
Bradstreet, John	Capt.		5 September, 1745.
		60	8 March, 1757.
Bradstreet, Samuel	Colonel		19 February, 1762.
	1 st Lieut.	40	29 June, 1755.
	Capt.	40	10 November, 1761.
Bragg, Philip	Colonel	28	10 October, 1734.
	Lt. Gen.		10 August, 1747.
Brawn, Benijah	Ensign		9 November, 1760.
	Ensign	31	3 November, 1768.
Bray, Edward	Surgeon	35	11 October, 1762.
Breden, Alexander	Capt.	55	27 December, 1755.
Brehm, Dietrich*	Lieut.	62	20 February, 1756.
Brenay, James	Adj ^t	94	28 September, 1761.
Brereton, Edward	Ensign	22	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	22	20 November, 1758.
	Lieut.	62	30 December, 1755.
Brereton, Robert	Chaplain	45	11 January, 1740-1.
Brewer, John	Capt.	95	26 February, 1760.
Bridges, Thomas	1 st Lieut.	94	20 July, 1760.
Bright, Allen	Ensign	69	7 September, 1768.
Brigstock, James	Ensign	60	24 April, 1761.
	Lieut.	60	3 June, 1771.
	Lieut.		16 February, 1747-8.
Brigstock, Robert	Lieut.	62	1 January, 1756.
	Capt.	60	14 February, 1760.
	Lieut.	58	4 February, 1756.
Brightman, Jacques	Lieut.	22	21 September, 1756.
Briscoe, Robert	Capt. Lt.	22	1 July, 1762.

† Sometimes entered Brehin, Dietrich and Districh.

Briscoe, Robert	Capt.	65	22 February, 1771.
Briscoe, Spencer	Ensign	60	4 October, 1770.
Briscoe, William Musg.	Ensign	31	3 October, 1764.
Bristow, Robert	Apothecary	Br.	1755.
Brittman, John	Ensign	60	1 June, 1759.
Broderick, St. John	Ensign	60	19 April, 1759.
Brodie, George	2 ^d Lieut.	21	11 January, 1769.
Brodie, James	Ensign	45	25 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	45	7 February, 1761.
Bromhead, Benjamin	Major	69	15 June, 1764.
Bromhead, Boardman	Capt.		10 December, 1755.
		9	27 August, 1756.
Bromhead, Edward	Chaplain	31	9 January, 1763.
Bromhead, John	Capt.	69	18 July, 1766.
Bromley, Edward	Major	31	25 April, 1765.
Brooke, Robert Bounds	Ensign	8	6 November, 1772.
Broughton, Charles	Ensign	58	26 January, 1758.
Brown, Andrew	Ensign	44	9 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	44	25 July, 1758.
Brown, Arch. Mont.	Lieut.	N. Y.	22 August, 1755.
	Adj't.	N. Y.	15 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	55	15 June, 1760.
Brown, Hon. Arthur	Capt.	28	10 December, 1755.
	Major	28	16 December, 1763.
Brown, Charles	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Brown, Francis	Lieut.	28	9 April, 1756.
	Capt.		28 March, 1763.
	Capt.	28	25 December, 1765.
Brown, Henry	Chaplain	27	19 June, 1758.
Brown, Henry	Lieut.	22	25 October, 1756.
Brown, Henry	Lieut.	22	17 May, 1757.
Brown, Henry	Captain	60	18 April, 1761.
Brown, John	Lieut.	62	9 February, 1756.
	Capt.	60	15 September, 1760.
	Capt.	60	14 January, 1764.
Brown, John	Captain		31 December, 1761.
		N. Y.	24 April, 1762.
Brown, John	2 ^d Lieut.	21	3 June, 1767.
Brown, Mountford	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
	Lieut.	35	4 May, 1762.
Brown, Robert	Ensign	46	22 November, 1756.
	Lieut.	46	16 November, 1758.
Brown, Thomas	Lieut.	35	16 February, 1756.
Brown, William	Lieut.	35	31 July, 1758.
Brown, William	Ensign	42	16 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	20 March, 1759.
Brown, William	Ensign	60	13 December, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	31 October, 1759.
Brown, William	Capt.	52	24 June, 1771.
Browne, Arthur	Ensign	58	18 October, 1760.
Browne, Charlotte	Matron Hos.	Br.	1755.
Browne, Thomas	Lieut.	10	13 September, 1770.
Browne, Thomas	Capt.	26	3 March, 1772.

Browne, Warham	Ensign	35	24 January, 1758.
	Lieut.	35	7 April, 1760.
Browne, William	Lieut.	14	6 June, 1766.
Browne, William	Lieut.	14	10 June, 1766.
Browne, ———	Ensign	31	26 December, 1770.
Browning, William	Major	46	2 February, 1757.
Bruce, Lewis	Chaplain	47	22 July, 1758.
Bruce, Hon. Thomas	Major	60	27 May, 1768.
	Lieut. Col.	65	16 March, 1770.
Bruere, George	Lieut.	18	4 February, 1769.
Bruere, John	Lieut.	14	17 April, 1763.
Bruyeres, John des	Ensign	35	27 July, 1759.
Buckley, Thomas	Lieut.	29	1 May, 1767.
Bulkley, Richard	Lieut.	45	25 June, 1755.
Bulkley, Richard	Ensign	59	30 October, 1772.
Burchill, John	Ensign	48	29 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	48	20 May, 1762.
Burden, George	Ensign	95	27 February, 1760.
Burke, John	Ensign	22	21 September, 1756.
	Lieut.	22	16 January, 1759.
Burn, James	Lieut.	52	21 October, 1758.
Burnand, Dennis Ger.	Capt.	60	14 January, 1756.
Burnet, Charles	Ensign	78	8 May, 1760.
Burnett, John	Ensign	28	26 July, 1762.
	Lieut.	28	8 March, 1764.
Burnett, John	Lieut.	8	21 April, 1768.
Burnett, Peter	Q ^r M ^r	14	10 June, 1768.
	Ensign	14	24 July, 1772.
Burnett, Robert	2 ^d Lieut.	21	21 February, 1772.
Burns, George	Ensign	45	3 July, 1755.
	Lieut.	45	14 August, 1759.
	Lieut.	60	14 July, 1769.
Burnsides, Anthony	Lieut.	48	6 May, 1761.
Burrege, J. Leake	Lieut.	44	16 September, 1760.
Burrent, John	Adjut.	60	7 June, 1764.
Burton, Edward	Ensign	64	11 September, 1765.
Burton, George	Ensign	1	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	1	14 April, 1759.
Burton, George	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Burton, Ralph	Lieut. Col.	48	15 October, 1754.
Burton, Ralph	Colonel	95	10 December, 1760.
Butler, Piers	Lieut.	22	16 February, 1755.
	Capt. Lieut.	22	26 May, 1760.
	Capt.	22	12 November, 1761.
Butler, Pierce	Capt.	29	30 July, 1760.
	Major	29	23 April, 1766.
Butler, Pierce	Ensign	46	2 February, 1757.
	Lieut.	46	18 August, 1762.
Butler, Walter	Lieut.	N. Y.	25 June, 1725.*
Butler, William	Major	65	16 May, 1766.
Butrick, George	Q ^r M ^r	46	15 March, 1764.
	Q ^r M ^r	18	11 July, 1767.

* Or 1728.

Butterwick, Robert	Ensign	15	19 September, 1765.
Byrd, George	Capt.	58	27 December, 1755.
Cadogan, George	Capt. Lt. So. Ca.	25	April, 1747.
Cahill, Moses	Lieut.	65	28 February, 1766.
Calder, James	Lieut.	60	6 May, 1757.
Calder, Patrick	Lieut.	64	3 October, 1757.
	Capt. Lt.	64	12 July, 1770.
Calderwood, James	Capt.	26	24 July, 1767.
Calderwood, Samuel	Ensign	35	14 September, 1761.
Calderwood, William	Ensign	16	10 June, 1772.
Caldwell, David	Surgeon	9	7 October, 1762.
Caldwell, John	Lt. Col.	8	27 October, 1772.
Cameron, Alexander	Capt.	78	21 July, 1757.
Cameron, Alexander	Ensign So. Ca.	25	February, 1761.
Cameron, Alexander	Ensign	46	10 September, 1762.
Cameron, Allan	Capt.	77	22 July, 1757.
Cameron, Allan	Ensign	78	23 June, 1762.
Cameron, Archibald	Ensign	15	9 July, 1760.
Cameron, Archibald	Lieut.	42	25 July, 1762.
Cameron, Donald	Lieut.	78	30 September, 1758.
Cameron, Duncan	Ensign	78	25 September, 1759.
Cameron, Duncan	Ensign	15	8 July, 1760.
Cameron, Duncan	Lieut.	43	14 August, 1762.
Cameron, Evan	Ensign	78	5 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	9 June, 1758.
Cameron, Hugh	Lieut.	78	12 January, 1757.
	Capt.	78	25 September, 1759.
Cameron, Samuel	Lieut.	40	4 July, 1755.
	Q ^r M ^r	40	24 April, 1762.
Campbell, Alexander	Lieut.	42	28 January, 1756.
Campbell, Alexander	Lieut.	62	3 February, 1756.
Campbell, Alexander	Major	77	7 January, 1757.
Campbell, Alexander	Lieut.	78	7 May, 1757.
Campbell, Alexander	Lieut.	77	29 July, 1757.
Campbell, Alexander	Ensign	77	4 November, 1758.
Campbell, Alexander	Ensign	78	23 July, 1760.
Campbell, Alexander	Capt.	78	5 October, 1760.
Campbell, Alexander	Lt. Col.	95	22 March, 1761.
Campbell, Allan	Capt.	42	15 March, 1755.
	Major	42	15 August, 1762.
Campbell, Archibald, Sr.	Lieut.	42	5 May, 1756.
Campbell, Archibald	Lieut.	78	23 January, 1757.
	Capt.	78	29 April, 1760.
Campbell, Archibald, Jr.	Lieut.	42	28 July, 1757.
Campbell, Archibald	Capt.	42	16 July, 1758.
Campbell, Archibald, Jr.	Ensign	42	21 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	14 February, 1760.
Campbell, Archibald, Sr.	Ensign	42	24 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	26 July, 1760.
Campbell, Archibald	Captain	42	4 December, 1759.
Campbell, Archibald	Lieut.	42	30 July, 1760.
Campbell, Archibald	Lieut.	29	13 February, 1762.
	Captain	29	2 August, 1769.

Campbell, Archibald	Captain	42	29 April, 1762.
Campbell, Archibald	Lieut.	77	13 June, 1762.
Campbell, Archibald	Ensign	69	1 September, 1768.
Campbell, Archibald	Lieut.	26	25 December, 1770.
Campbell, Ch. Henning.	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Campbell, Colin	Lieut.	15	4 September, 1754.
Campbell, Colin	Ensign	35	11 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	35	27 July, 1759.
Campbell, Colin	Lieut.	77	13 January, 1757.
Campbell, Colin	Ensign	35	23 August, 1758.
	Lieut.	35	5 October, 1760.
Campbell, Colin	Ensign	44	9 November, 1764.
Campbell, Donald	Lieut.	62	4 January, 1756.
	Q ^r M ^r	60	18 August, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	60	14 April, 1758.
	Capt.	60	29 August, 1759.
Campbell, Donald	Ensign	42	5 May, 1756.
	Lieut.	42	24 July, 1758.
Campbell, Donald	Ensign	60	6 December, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	20 August, 1759.
Campbell, Donald	Q ^r M ^r	60	6 June, 1757.
Campbell, Donald	Lieut.	77	11 February, 1757.
Campbell, Duncan	Major	42	17 December, 1755.
Campbell, Duncan	Lieut.	42	23 July, 1758.
Campbell, Duncan	Q ^r M ^r	42	3 September, 1766.
Campbell, Duncan	Q ^r M ^r	26	13 July, 1767.
Campbell, Duncan	Ensign	26	1 March, 1770.
Campbell, George	Lieut.	80	28 December, 1757.
Campbell, George	Ensign	42	8 May, 1759.
	Lieut.	42	24 July, 1762.
Campbell, James	Surg. Mate	Br.	1755.
Campbell, James	Lieut.	62	30 January, 1756.
Campbell, James	Lieut.	42	14 December, 1756.
Campbell, James	Lieut.	22	8 March, 1757.
Campbell, James	Ensign	48	23 August, 1758.
	Lieut.	48	15 June, 1760.
Campbell, James	Ensign	77	17 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	77	27 June, 1762.
Campbell, James	Capt. Lieut.	34	31 October, 1762.
Campbell, James	Lieut.	69	20 November, 1765.
Campbell, John	Lieut.	42	16 May, 1748.
	Capt. Lieut.	42	2 August, 1759.
	Captain	42	26 July, 1760.
Campbell, John	Capt. Lt.	42	16 February, 1756.
Campbell, John, Sr.	Captain	22	16 February, 1756.
Campbell, John	Captain	42	9 April, 1756.
Campbell, John	Major	78	6 January, 1757.
Campbell, John	Captain	78	9 January, 1757.
	Major	78	5 October, 1760.
Campbell, John	Lieut.	77	30 July, 1757.
Campbell, John, Jr.	Capt. Lieut.	22	5 July, 1758.
	Captain	22	26 May, 1760.
Campbell, John, Sen.	Lieut.	42	15 July, 1758.

Campbell, John, Jr.	Lieut.	42	15 September, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	25 December, 1765.
Campbell, John	Ensign	78	27 September, 1758.
	Lieut.	78	13 December, 1759.
Campbell, John	Adj ^t	77	11 July, 1759.
Campbell, John	Major	17	11 July, 1759.
Campbell, John	Captain	27	25 March, 1762.
Campbell, Mungo	Captain	77	15 September, 1758.
	Captain	55	17 September, 1760.
Campbell, Oliver	Ensign	21	25 April, 1765.
Campbell, Robert	Ensign	62	17 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	23 March, 1758.
	Capt.	60	27 April, 1762.
Campbell, Thomas	Ensign	62	28 December, 1755.
	Lieut.	60	4 December, 1756.
Campbell, William	2 ^d Lieut.	94	20 February, 1760.
Campbell, ———	Ensign	78	12 December, 1759.
Candler, Edward	Ensign	35	11 June 1760.
Cane, Edward	Lieut.	35	7 April, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	35	11 June 1760.
Cane, Edward	Capt.	43	8 April, 1762.
Capel, Joseph	Capt. Lt.	28	8 March, 1757.
	Captain	28	3 October, 1760.
Carbonell, Thomas	Ensign	46	2 February, 1757.
	Q ^r M ^r	46	25 February, 1757.
Carden,* John	Ensign	17	24 July, 1759.
	Lieut.	17	29 April, 1762.
Carden, John	Captain	60	25 February, 1760.
	Captain	60	25 December, 1765.
Carden, John	Ensign	60	7 August, 1771.
Cargill, Abernethy	Ensign	17	18 September, 1760.
Carleton, Christopher	Lieut.	31	29 July, 1763.
	Capt. Lieut.	31	25 December, 1770.
	Captain	31	25 May, 1772.
Carleton, George	Chaplain	52	1 May, 1772.
Carmichael, Robert	Lieut.	10	25 December, 1770.
Carncross, Hugh	Ensign	95	3 February, 1760.
	Lieut.	95	26 June, 1762.
Carr, Maurice	Major	29	13 February, 1762.
	Lieut. Col.	29	23 April, 1766.
Carre, Stair Campbell	Ensign	62	7 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	7 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	60	8 May, 1764.
Carrique, John	Ensign	16	20 November, 1765.
	Lieut.	16	4 February, 1769.
Carrol, Edward	Ensign	16	18 April, 1766.
	Lieut.	16	20 May, 1771.
Carrol, Frederick	Ensign	16	1 January, 1766.
	Lieut.	16	4 February, 1769.
Carrol, William	Ensign	58	11 February, 1758.
Carson, ———	Adj ^t .	N. Y.	5 July, 1755.
Carson, William	Q ^r M ^r	40	4 February, 1760.

* In three years his name is printed as Garden.

Carter, Gilbert	Ensign	29	13 February, 1762.
Carter, John	Captain	43	20 June, 1753.
Carter, William	Lieut.	65	6 February, 1759.
Cary, Hon. Luc. Ferd.	Major	60	4 April, 1765.
Cathcart, Andrew	Lieut.	15	27 September, 1757.
	Captain	15	21 August, 1765.
Catherwood, Robert	2 ^d Lieut.	40	2 April, 1757.
	Lieut.	40	10 October, 1761.
Catherwood, William	Surgeon	40	7 February, 1757.
Caulfield, John	Chaplain	17	12 April, 1764.
Cavendish, Ld. Fred.	Colonel	34	30 October, 1760.
	Maj. Gen.		7 March, 1762.
Chadwicke, James	Lieut.	16	1 January, 1766.
	Captain	16	4 February, 1769.
Chalmers, James	Surgeon	31	1 April, 1744.
Chambrier, ———	Captain	62	3 January, 1756.
Chandler, Edward	Ensign	46	16 August, 1762.
Chapman, Benjamin	Lieut.	18	11 September, 1765.
	Captain	18	2 June, 1771.
Chapman, Russell	Lieut. Col.	62	5 January, 1756.
Charlton, Denis	Ensign	28	19 March, 1762.
	Lieut.	28	28 March, 1763.
Charlton, John	Surgeon	17	25 April, 1762.
Charleton, John	Ensign	60	4 October, 1760.
Charteris, Harry	Captain	62	8 January, 1756.
Chave, John	Q ^r M ^r	17	18 April, 1762.
Cherrington, John	Surgeon	Br.	1755.
Chester, William	Lieut.	69	8 April, 1762.
	Captain	69	12 August, 1768.
Chetwode, Charles	Ensign	45	1 October, 1755.
	Lieut.	45	25 February, 1760.
Chetwynd, Hon. William	Ensign	52	21 February, 1772.
Chisholme, James	Captain	21	20 December, 1765.
	Major	21	19 February, 1766.
Chisholme, John	Ensign	78	17 January, 1757.
	Captain	78	4 September, 1759.
Christie, Gabriel	Captain	48	13 November, 1754.
Christie, Gabriel	Lieut. Col.	60	24 December, 1768.
Christie, James	Ensign	60	25 December, 1765.
Christie, John	Ensign	60	28 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	15 November, 1765.
Christopher, John	Ensign	17	21 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	17	18 September, 1760.
Chute, Eusebius	Lieut.	9	14 July, 1759.
Clanchy, James	Ensign	64	13 December, 1770.
Clapp, Thomas	Ensign	44	6 August, 1760.
Clarke, Henry	Ensign	59	28 June, 1769.
Clarke, James	Captain	45	12 March, 1755.
Clarke, John	Captain	46	13 October, 1762.
Clarke, John	Lieut.	59	23 July, 1759.
Clarke, John	Ensign	48	19 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	48	8 March, 1759.
Clarke, Thomas	Captain	N. Y.	14 March, 1743-4.

Claus, Daniel	Captain	60	7 July, 1761.
Clavering, John	Colonel	52	1 April, 1762.
	Maj. Gen.		15 August, 1761.
Clement, Robert	Lieut.	8	24 December, 1770.
Clements, Henry	Lieut.	43	10 December, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	43	7 March, 1762.
Clements, Theophilus	Lieut. Col.	69	15 June, 1764.
Clephane, James	Major	78	4 January, 1757.
Clerk, George	Lieut.	44	3 July, 1755.
Clerk, George	Captain	77	14 September, 1760.
Cloas, ———	Lieut.	60	18 December, 1756.
Clowes, George	Ensign	8	14 September, 1770.
Clunes, Gordon	Lieut.	42	19 July, 1758.
Cochran, Gavin	Captain	62	15 January, 1756.
Cochran, John	Ensign	1	18 September, 1760.
Cockburn, Sir James, Bt.	Captain	48	22 March, 1758.
Cockburne, John	Lieut.	35	26 November, 1756.
	Adj't.	35	25 March, 1757.
Cockburne, William	Lieut.	1	22 January, 1755.
Cockburn, William	Capt. Lt.	15	16 July, 1758.
Cockburn, William	Capt.	42	16 September, 1760.
Codd, Robert	Ensign	59	18 December, 1770.
Colchester, Duncomb	Captain	59	25 December, 1770.
Colden, Rich. Nicols	Ensign	42	27 August, 1766.
Cole, Arthur	Ensign	28	8 March, 1764.
Colhoun, Alexander	Surgeon	N. Y.	25 June, 1737.
	Lieut.	N. Y.	25 May, 1755.
Colley, Johnson	Ensign	58	4 January, 1756.
Collier, Samuel	Surgeon	60	6 February, 1759.
Collins, Cha. Husbands	Lieut.	45	27 June, 1755.
	Adj't.	45	20 March, 1756.
Collins, George	Lieut.	60	30 October, 1760.
Collins, Thomas	Captain	35	12 March, 1754.
Collingwood, Gilfrid	Lieut.	45	5 March, 1750-1.
Colquhoun, James	Ensign	22	26 May, 1760.
	Lieut.	22	1 July, 1762.
Colville, Hon. Charles	Colonel	69	23 April, 1758.
	Maj. Gen.		27 February, 1761.
Comberbach, Edward	Capt. Lt.	62	28 December, 1755.
	Captain	60	23 August, 1758.
Compton, William	Captain	65	16 May, 1766.
Congalton, Henry	Lieut.	60	18 May, 1764.
Connor, Fitz Maurice	Lieut.	16	19 May, 1759.
	Capt. Lt.	16	4 February, 1769.
Conolly, William	Ensign	18	8 April, 1767.
	Lieut.	18	2 June, 1771.
Conran, Henry	Captain	10	1 October, 1766.
Conte, Peter le	Lieut.	8	25 December, 1770.
Conté, Marquis de	2 ^d Lieut.	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Conway, Archibald	Ensign	58	25 September, 1759.
Conynghame, John	Lieut.	29	13 February, 1762.
Cook, Robert	Ensign	1	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	1	18 July, 1758.

Cook, William	Lieut.	1	1 January, 1757.
Cook, William	Lieut.	62	22 January, 1756.
Cooke, Matthew	Adj't	95	3 July, 1762.
Cooke, William	Lieut.	27	27 April, 1756.
Cooper, Cunningham	Lieut.	62	11 January, 1756.
Cooper, David	Lieut.	14	1 June, 1763.
	Adj't	14	24 July, 1772.
Cooper, William	Lieut.	28	27 April, 1756.
Cope, John	Captain	18	25 December, 1770.
Cope, John	Lieut.	48	27 June, 1755.
Corance, John	Captain	29	27 April, 1756.
Corrance, John	Major	8	23 November, 1768.
Cornish, William	Adj't	31	11 March, 1762.
	Lieut.	31	29 July, 1763.
Corry, Ralph	Captain	28	2 May, 1751.
	Major	28	27 February, 1760.
Cosnan, John	Captain	45	2 October, 1755.
Cotterell, William	Captain	45	30 July, 1745.
Cottey, William	Ensign	46	27 January, 1764.
Cottnam, George	1 st Lieut.	40	5 September, 1746.
Cottnam, Samuel	Captain	40	15 October, 1754.
Cotton, William	Lieut.	27	2 February, 1757.
Cotton, William	Ensign	31	10 April, 1765.
	Lieut.	31	12 August, 1768.
Cottymore, Richard	Ensign	So. Ca.	26 September, 1754.
	Lieut.	So. Ca.	3 July, 1758.
Couche, William	Apothecary	Br.	1755.
Coutts, James	Ensign	22	10 March, 1761.
	Lieut.	22	16 December, 1762.
Coventry, George	Captain	N. Y.	25 August, 1761.
Coventry, George	Ensign	55	25 December, 1755.
	Lieut.	55	24 July, 1758.
Cowart, James	Lieut.	48	6 November, 1755.
Cox, Nicholas	Captain	47	2 July, 1753.
Cox, Richard	Ensign	46	21 September, 1756.
	Lieut.	46	25 July, 1758.
Coxeter, Henry	Ensign	60	3 September, 1759.
Cramahé, Hect. Theo.	Captain	15	12 March, 1754.
Crampton, Josiah	Adj't	10	4 December, 1769.
	Lieut.	10	21 March, 1765.
Cranfurd, Andrew	Ensign	77	24 November, 1762.
Craufurd, Archibald	Ensign	77	24 July, 1757.
	Lieut.	77	31 December, 1761.
Crause, Charles	Lieut.	65	26 May, 1769.
Crawfurd, Henry	Ensign	52	8 December, 1759.
	Lieut.	52	6 November, 1765.
Crawford, John	Lieut.	26	7 March, 1760.
	Capt. Lt.	26	27 January, 1772.
Creed, Francis	Lieut.	34	27 July, 1762.
Creed, Francis	Ensign	27	27 March, 1758.
Creedland, Simonides	Ensign	44	25 December, 1758.
	Lieut.	44	6 November, 1761.

Crofton, Edward	Lieut.	31	6 September, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	31	29 July, 1765.
	Captain	31	24 November, 1769.
Crofton, Edward	Ensign	44	
Crofton, Edward	Lieut.	45	25 September, 1759.
Crofton, George	Ensign	46	2 February, 1757.
Crofton, Henry	Ensign	48	29 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	48	19 August, 1759.
Crofton, James	Ensign	62	18 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	24 March, 1758.
Crofton, John	Lieut.	48	25 January, 1758.
	Captain	48	13 April, 1759.
Crofton, Malby	Ensign	48	6 May, 1761.
Crofton, Walter	Ensign	46	24 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	46	19 October, 1762.
	Ensign	16	22 February, 1771.
Crookshanks, Charles	Lieut.	62	28 December, 1755.
Crosbie, Walter	Lieut.	45	29 June, 1755.
Crosley, Leonard	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Crothwaite, W. Ward	Ensign	47	2 August, 1762.
Crotty [or Crottie], Andrew	Ensign	44	15 September, 1758.
	Lieut.	44	16 August, 1760.
	Lieut.	48	10 November, 1755.
Crownfield, Henry	Ensign	52	6 November, 1765.
Crozier, John	Captain	29	25 December, 1770.
Cruikshanks, Charles	Captain	N. Y.	17 April, 1757.
Cruikshanks, John	Ensign	47	1 March, 1760.
	Lieut.	47	24 February, 1762.
	Lieut.	16	25 December, 1770.
	Capt. Lt.	58	26 January, 1758.
Crymble, Edward	Captain	58	18 October, 1760.
	Ensign	18	23 July, 1771.
	Ensign	42	6 February, 1759.
Cuningham, Thomas	Captain	45	1 October, 1755.
Cunninghame, James	2 ^d Lieut.	21	12 September, 1766.
Cunninghame, William	2 ^d Lieut.	21	9 March, 1764.
Cuppaidge, George	Ensign	26	18 April, 1766.
	Lieut.	26	26 December, 1770.
Currie, Samuel	2 ^d Lieut.	21	14 March, 1766.
	1 st Lieut.	21	21 February, 1772.
Cuthbert, James	Captain	15	3 December, 1762.
Cuthbert, John	Lieut.	78	18 January, 1757.
Cuyler, Cornelius	Ensign	55	31 May, 1759.
	Lieut.	55	8 September, 1761.
Cuyler, Cornelius	Capt.	46	9 May, 1764.
Dagworthy, Ely	Lieut.	44	15 November, 1755.
Daliston, Thomas	Chaplain	15	19 October, 1762.
Dalling, John	Major	28	2 February, 1757.
Dalling, John	Lieut. Col.	43	27 February, 1760.
Dalrymple, Hew	Ensign	31	8 April, 1763.
	Lieut.	31	19 February, 1766.
Dalrymple, James	Captain	58	28 December, 1755.
Dalrymple, John	Capt. Lt.	26	26 December, 1755.

Dalrymple, John	Ensign	14	27 December, 1763.
	Lieut.	14	6 January, 1772.
Dalrymple, Robert	Ensign	31	7 May, 1767.
	Lieut.	31	22 August, 1770.
Dalrymple, William	Lt. Col.	14	27 March, 1765.
Dalton, Blundel	Lieut.	43	27 April, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	40	22 October, 1762.
Dalton, James	1 st Lieut.	94	7 March, 1760.
Dalway, Robert	Captain	10	24 January, 1766.
Daly, Peter	Ensign	27	16 February, 1756.
	Lieut.	27	21 July, 1758.
Daly, Peter	Captain	42	11 July, 1759.
Dalyell, James	Lieut.	62	15 January, 1756.
	Captain	80	28 December, 1757.
	Captain	1	13 September, 1760.
Dame, George	Ensign	8	4 January, 1762.
	Lieut.	8	26 December, 1770.
Dame, Theophilus	Capt. Lt.	8	23 November, 1768.
	Captain	8	27 March, 1770.
Daniel, John	Captain	95	2 March, 1760.
Danks, Benonie	Captain	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Dann, Charles	Ensign	34	25 December, 1764.
Darby, John	Major	17	21 September, 1756.
	Lieut. Col.	17	14 May, 1759.
Darby, Robert	Surgeon	55	25 February, 1757.
Darby, William	Ensign	17	6 May, 1762.
	Lieut.	17	20 June, 1766.
D'Arcy, Peter	Captain	47	11 January, 1758.
D'Arcy, Robert	Ensign	95	22 April, 1762.
D'Aripé, Isaac Aug.	Lieut.	15	25 September, 1757.
	Capt. Lieut.	15	26 September, 1764.
Darrell, John	Ensign	31	10 November, 1762.
	Lieut.	31	10 August, 1765.
Davers, Sir Charles, Bt.	Captain	44	28 October, 1761.
Davers, Charles	Lieut.	48	28 March, 1758.
Davies, Daniel	Lieut.	58	11 February, 1758.
Davies, Rowland	Captain	64	20 February, 1768.
Davis, Michael	Ensign	62	9 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	9 May, 1757.
Davis, ———	Surgeon	15	13 August, 1756.
Davison, William	Captain	52	3 May, 1765.
Day, Lawrence	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Dayrell, Paul	Ensign	52	9 May, 1766.
	Lieut.	52	6 March, 1771.
Dead, Thomas	Ensign	95	28 June, 1762.
Dealy, Peter	Captain	55	4 December, 1759.
Deane, Richard	Surgeon	31	11 August, 1765.
Dechair, John	Chaplain	46	10 December, 1755.
Delacherois, Mich.	Lieut.	9	12 July, 1759.
Delamaine, Thomas	Ensign	60	15 November, 1765.
DeLancy, James	Captain	60	8 March, 1757.
	Captain	46	12 February, 1759.
DeLancey, John	Ensign	18	19 November, 1771.

Delap, Robert	Ensign	10	4 December, 1769.
Delgarno, John	Ensign	8	19 December, 1768.
Delhuntry, Lawrence	Lieut.	26	28 February, 1766.
Deméré, Paul	Captain	So. Ca.	26 June, 1754.
Deméré, Raymond	Captain	So. Ca.	31 January, 1741-2.
Demler, George	Ensign	60	29 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	13 July, 1761.
	Lieut.	60	9 October, 1767.
Denny, Edward	Ensign	59	13 February, 1762.
Denshire, George	Captain	9	15 July, 1767.
Denty, Thomas	Ensign	58	21 May, 1759.
Derby, John	Chaplain	43	11 November, 1761.
Desnoielles, ———	Lieut.	60	26 February, 1756.
Despard, Andrew	Ensign	59	13 February, 1762.
	Lieut.	59	26 December, 1770.
Desseaux, Joseph	Col. Com ^t	62	2 January, 1756.
Dewitt, Peter	Ensign	60	1 May, 1757.
Dickson, Alexander	Captain	16	17 June, 1761.
	Major	16	20 May, 1771.
Dickson, Hugh	Lieut.	29	7 December, 1764.
Dinsdale, John	Lieut.	52	31 December, 1759.
Disney, Daniel	Adj't	44	20 January, 1753.
	Lieut.	44	29 June, 1755.
	Capt. Lieut.	80	16 August, 1760.
	Captain	80	4 October, 1760.
	Captain	44	22 September, 1764.
Disney, Francis	Captain	21	19 February, 1766.
Dixon, Charles	Lieut.	60	21 December, 1771.
Dixon, Thomas	1 st Lieut.	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Dobson, Henry	Lieut.	47	27 June, 1755.
	Captain	16	28 February, 1766.
Dobbyn, John	Ensign	9	21 November, 1763.

[To be continued.]

GOV. SIMON BRADSTREET'S ANCESTRY.*

By ISAAC J. GREENWOOD, A.M., of New York city.

A MANUSCRIPT volume of personal memoranda by the Rev. Simon Bradstreet of New London, Conn., second son of Gov. Simon Bradstreet, contains this entry :

"March 12, 1670-71, I baptized my child. He was named Simon, it being my own and my Father's name and Grandfather's."

Going back another generation, we learn from Mather and Hutchinson, that the governor's grandfather was "a Suffolk gentleman of fine estate," whose son Simon was, under Dr. Chaderton,

* See REG. i., 75; viii., 313; ix., 113; xxxviii., 206.

one of the earliest fellows of Emmanuel College, Cambridge. Afterwards, he was a minister of Lincolnshire, and a non-conformist at home, as well as when preaching abroad, at Middleburgh. The latter's son, Simon, born in Horbling, Lincoln, March, 1603, was also for a brief period at Emmanuel College, whence he removed to the family of Theophilus Clinton, fourth Earl of Lincoln, serving as his steward, and living subsequently, in the same capacity, with the Dowager Countess of Warwick.

Thomas, Earl of Lincoln, father of Theophilus, died in January, 1618-19, æ. 48. He was father of eight sons and nine daughters, of whom the Lady Arbella, together with her husband Isaac Johnson, sailed for New England in the Spring of 1630, on a ship named in her honor; Bradstreet himself being a passenger on the same vessel. Johnson's mother, Elizabeth, was daughter and heir of the Rev. Laurence Chaderton, D.D., Prebendary of Lincoln, above alluded to; who was also one of the translators of King James's Bible, and the first master of Emmanuel College. This institution was built in 1584 by Sir Walter Mildway, whom the Queen greeted, on his coming to Court, with the remark, "Sir Walter, I hear you have erected a puritan foundation."

The Horbling parish register, not beginning till 1653, has heretofore barred further investigation, as to the family in that locality. Fortunately the Bishop of Lincoln's transcripts have been recently examined with the following results:

Baptisms.

From the 4 Aprill 1602 to the 24 Aprill next.

- 1.—(1602,) Samwell sonne of Simian Brodestrete, Septem^r 19.*

From the 24 day of April . . . (torn) . . vnto the eyght of Aprill 1604.

- 2.—(160 $\frac{3}{4}$.) Simon sonne of Simon Bradstret, March 18.

From (Lady Day) the 25 March 1605 to the 25 March 1606.

- 3.—(160 $\frac{5}{8}$.) March 9. Mercie† daughter of Simon Bradstreet.

From the 25 March 1606 to 25 March 1607.

- 4.—(160 $\frac{7}{8}$.) Februarie 8. John‡ sonne of Simon Bradstreete.

The transcripts from which these four extracts have been taken are each signed by the Vicar, Simon Bradstreet; the earliest found during his incumbency dates "from the 3 daie of October 1596 vntil the 3 of the same in the year 1597"; it is signed "Symon Broadstreet Vicar' iðm."

His own burial occurs in the transcript, running "from the 25 of March 1620 vnto the 25 March 1621."

(162 $\frac{1}{2}$.) Simon Bradstreete, Minister (Friday), Februarie 9.

* The baptisms all took place on Sunday; the years are inserted according to the computation then in use.

† The infant was buried two days later.

‡ Was he ancestor of the Baronets Bradstreet of Ireland?

His will, recorded in the Consist. Co. of the Bishop of Lincoln, is as follows :

In the name of God Amen The xx day of December 1620 I Simon Bradstreete of Horblinge in the County of Lincolne minister and preacher of Gods worde doe ordayne and make this my last will and testament in manner & forme following ffirst I bequeath my soule into the hands of Almighty God my faithfull Creator and in Jesus Christe his sonne my Savio^r & Redeemer and my bodie to the earth from whence it was taken and my worldly goods I thus bestow, Item I give and bequeath to Samuell Bradstreete my oldest sonne xl^s to be paide at the age of xxj^{ty} yeares Item I give to Simon Bradstreete my second sonne xl^s to be paide at the age of xxj^{ty} yeares as is aforesaid Item I give to John Bradstreete my youngest sonne xl^s when he shall accomplish the age of xxj^{ty} yeares as is aforesaid And my will is further that Margaret my wife shall have my house wth the Close to the said house adjoyning and alsoe the medowe and all other things to the said house appertayning w^{ch} I bought of one Richard Watson of North Rawceby in the foresaid County of Lincolne dureing her naturall life. And further my will is that after her decease that the said house medowe and all the apptennces thereto belonging or apptayninge shalbe solde and the price thereof to be equallie devyded amongst my three sonnes if then they be all living, if not, to him or them that doth surviue or live Item I give to the poore of Horblinge and Brigend x^s to be distributed according to the discrecon of my Supviso^{rs} All the rest of my goods not given and not bequeathed I giue to Margaret my wife whome I make my sole and only Executo^r of this my last will And I desire James Lambley gentleman Robert Taverner and Thomas Wright to be Superviso^{rs} of this my last will In wittnes whereof I have sette my hand & seale the day and yeare above written—Simon Bradstreete—James Lamley, Robert Taverner, Thomas Wright.

Probatum fuit temōi testam' apud Lincoln' xiiij^o die Aprilis anno dñi 1621 coram veñli virs Rogers Parker sacre theolog' Profess' Decano et Surr' veñlis viri croferi Wivell n̄ dñoris R^{di} p̄ris dñi Georgij p'viden' diā Lincoln' Epi vicar' geñlis &c Commissūq' fuit onus execucois liusdem testam^{ti} Executrici in eod' nōiat' prius vigore Com̄iss' &c inñat' saluo j're &c.

The name Simon has long continued in the family, and is still preserved in the line of the Irish Baronets, whom Hutchinson alludes to as connected. However, contemporary with Simon, the Vicar of Horbling, was the Rev. Symon Bradstreet of Hasset, co. Suffolk, living 1630,* and Symon Bradstreete, citizen and grocer of London, who died in February, 1627-8, as we learn from his proof of will given in Mr. Waters's Gleanings.† The latter leaves all his property to his nephew and executor, Samuel Bradstreete, and apparently discards his daughter Margaret, who, without his "love, leave or consent," had married Edmund Slater, citizen and mercer of London. Slater, in his license of 23 May, 1625, for a marriage at Lamborne or Birchanger, Essex, is called of St. Mag-

* REG. xxxviii., 342.

† REG. xxxviii., 206.

nus (London); his wife of Bishop's Stortford, Herts., and her father as of Brainford, Middlesex, brewer. Four years later, 7 May, 1629, Edmund Slater, gent, of Bishop's Stortford, Herts., widower, aged 30, has license of marriage at St. Bennet, Paul's Wharf, to Grace Glascocke, aged 21, with consent of her father, Henry Glascocke, gent, of Farnham, Essex. Bishop's Stortford lay some thirty miles north of London, close to the westerly border of Essex, with Farnham and Birchanger just above it.

If we may judge from what can be gathered in the MSS. of the Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's, the family name of Bradstreet is of pure cockney origin, originating in Bread Street, that locality in the metropolis where was anciently established a bread market. Thus in 1273 Master Thomas de Bread Street, clerk, received the grant of a quit rent issuing from a tenement in the parish of All Hallows, Bread Street. His name also occurs as "de Bredstrate," and "de Bradstrat," till in 1294 we find him Rector of Tollesbery, Essex, acting as deputy of the Bishop of London, for collecting from the neighboring church of Heybridge, the tenth lately granted King Edward I. at Ely. In 1293 Walter de Bredstrete received a tenement in the parish of All Hallows de Bredstrete, under the will of Peter, son of John le Long (see Cal. Husting Wills); and William de Bredstrate, bokeler, had a grant in 1243 of land in Wood Street, parish of St. Alphege.

REV. STEPHEN PEABODY AND WIFE, OF ATKINSON, NEW HAMPSHIRE.

By WILLIAM C. TODD, A.M., of Atkinson, N. H.

Read before the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, February 7, 1894.

IN the general attention now given to the men and customs of a century ago, an old-time pastor and his wife deserve special recognition.

Rev. Stephen Peabody, the first settled minister of Atkinson, N. H., was born in Andover, Nov. 11, 1741. He was a descendant of Lieut. Francis Peabody, who came to this country in the "Planter" in 1635. He was the son of John and Sarah (Ingalls) Peabody. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1769, a classmate of Theophilus Parsons. He was a poor boy, and used to tell in after life of his struggles to obtain an education, earning his board at college by waiting on the table, and carrying with him from home the linen he needed during the term, which his loving sisters had laundered. He was twenty-eight years old at graduation, the *pater omnium* of his class, and it was not a little to his

credit that his age did not alter his resolve to obtain an education. Having fixed upon the ministry for his profession, he studied in the family of a minister, for it was before the day of theological seminaries, and defrayed his expenses by working on a farm and teaching school.

He was ordained at Atkinson as pastor Nov. 25, 1772. This town was a part of land purchased of the Indians by the inhabitants of Pentucket, now Haverhill, Mass., and set off into New Hampshire as a part of Plaistow, and had been separated from that town and incorporated Sept. 3, 1767, five years before the settlement of Mr. Peabody. It seems strange to this generation to learn that the reason for the separation was that the people might have their own church and minister. In their application to the legislature for an act of incorporation, the petitioners state: "That by reason of the great distance of their dwellings from the meeting-house they undergo many and great difficulties in attending the public worship of Almighty God there, and that the said meeting-house is not large enough to accommodate more than half the inhabitants of said town." At that period, as is well known, the church was an institution of the town; the town as a corporation was holden for the support of the minister; and each citizen was assessed for the support of religious worship, as for other expenses.

The small salary offered Mr. Peabody well illustrates the economy of the times. The record is as follows: "Voted, To give Mr. Stephen Peabody one hundred and sixty pounds, lawful money, as a settlement, upon condition that the salary begin at sixty-six pounds, thirteen shillings and four pence, lawful money, the first year, and add on forty shillings per year till it amounts to eighty pounds per year."

"Voted, To give Mr. Stephen Peabody ten cords of wood per year so long as he carries on the work of the ministry in Atkinson." No increase was ever made in this salary during his long ministry.

The people used to settle their tax individually with the minister, with most of whom he had running accounts for articles furnished, or services rendered, and at the close of the year his cash receipts were often very small, as can well be imagined. He was settled for life, as was the old custom, and remained with his people forty-seven years. In Hampstead, an adjoining town, a contemporary, Rev. John Kelly, whom many now living remember, was pastor of his church fifty-six years. The ministerial itineracy of a later period was unknown. Soon after his settlement the Revolutionary war began, and he entered Poor's regiment as chaplain, for he was a brave man and a patriot.

And it may not be out of place here to say, that in praising and honoring those who fought in the war of 1861-65, we should not forget the soldiers of the Revolution who endured hardships to which soldiers now are strangers, with no motive but pure patriotism to

draw them into the service. At the beginning of the Revolutionary war the Continental Congress sent the following circular for signatures, which deserves to be more generally known to this generation : "We, the subscribers, do hereby solemnly engage and promise that we will to the utmost of our power, at the risk of our lives and fortunes, with arms, oppose the hostile proceedings of the British fleets and armies against the United American Colonies." Every male citizen of Atkinson, ninety-seven in all, signed this pledge. In the last war the town in filling its quota was obliged to pay many soldiers eight hundred dollars each, as bounty, to induce them to enlist.

On his return to his people Mr. Peabody discharged faithfully all the duties of his pastorate, and they were many and varied. He must preach two sermons on the Sabbath, for in those days of few books and papers the sermons gave food for thought and discussion during the week. They were long sermons, too, and the people were not tired of listening, though seated in a cold church never warmed, and on hard seats with no cushions. All attended church, for it was not respectable to do secular work or seek amusement on the Sabbath. The prayer meetings at which he was expected to be present were more numerous and better attended than now, and more pastoral visits must be made.

Mr. Peabody kept a diary, simply a record of what he did each day, without a reflection or any statement that did not relate to himself, written in a fine hand and condensed. That for 1783 has been preserved, and throws much light on the life of a clergyman at that period. Some entries will be given.

"Oct. 3. Catechised the children at John Dustin's." All the children must be taught the Westminster Catechism, and from Sunday to Sunday the pastor would give notice what families would be visited during the week "to catechise the children," and question them on the points of doctrine found in that little book, once so revered, now hardly known. At the appointed time the children would be gathered in the best room, dressed in their Sunday clothes, with clean faces, to receive their spiritual teacher, and when each child answered readily every question, beginning with "What is the chief end of man?" and the pastor commended the faithfulness of both children and parents, all eyes sparkled at his words of praise. Parents were proud of their children, and children proud of themselves.

"April 13. Wrote John Little's Will." This entry shows that a pastor's duty was not confined to religious instruction. He was the scholar of the town, and must give advice, and write documents where some education and legal knowledge were required, and he felt as willing to aid his people as they felt free to call on him. There were but few lawyers, so abundant now.

"July 16. Went to Commencement." No clergyman of that

day neglected to visit Cambridge on that occasion, if only from religious motives. The strict Puritan theology of the time then prevailed at Harvard. It was regarded as the nursery of the church, where they could receive large draughts of spiritual life as well as mingle with the scholars of New England. For many weeks after his return the minister would tell his people what he had seen and heard, and they were no more tired of hearing than he was of telling.

"Married Jonathan Johnson to Molly Follansbee; Moses Atwood to Judith Wadley, all of Hampstead for a dollar a piece." Again, "Married Major Moore to widow Little for two dollars." These entries show how little it cost to get married a century ago, and explains in part why so few then led single lives. As a "Major" was quite an important personage years ago, and from regard for his dignity would pay the highest price where his happiness was so deeply concerned, it would seem that two dollars were a big fee. With no knowledge on the subject, it is to be hoped our clerical friends are now more liberally rewarded. One can certainly afford to pay well for a union with a good wife, and if he gets a poor one he may as well begin first as last to pay dearly for his folly.

"Nov. 6. At Mr. Dow's mill raising." Even in the youth of many now living it was quite an event to raise a building. The timbers were large, some of them big enough to give timber for a modern house, and all the men of the town must assemble to aid. The minister went, too, for he could see the people and talk with them. Prayer was generally offered before the work began. Refreshments were provided in abundance, and New England rum was never wanting, of which the minister would take a little with the rest—only a little. It was long before the days of temperance; it was a pure liquor, not the often poisonous mixture now drunk, and if the people became a little excited their heads were clear the next day.

"Dec. 26. Got my wood." Most pastors of that day were settled for so much money and so many cords of wood, and so it was, as has been stated, with Parson Peabody. Word would be given out that on a given day, all must bring the minister's wood, and a merry time they had of it, for it was a labor of love, and all rejoiced to take part. No one could work too hard, and the heart of the pastor was not more glad than those of his people at the big pile before his door. No sworn surveyor measured the allowance, no short sticks were slyly put in—the minister must be kept warm, for they well knew how welcome they were to his fireside.

To add to his means of support he had bought a little farm. He did much of the work on his land with his own hands, and in his diary he speaks of "getting in the corn," and "husking it," "killing the hog and cow," and other such necessary farm labor. The out-

of-door exercise kept him in robust health, as it would clergymen now. He was a large man, over six feet in height, of great strength, with a keen black eye, swarthy complexion, and curling, bushy hair. He could do every kind of farm work, for which his early life had prepared him, and whether holding the plough, hoeing corn, wielding the scythe, harvesting, or gathering his fruit, about which he was very select, bearing in mind his guests, no one of his neighbors could surpass him. He knew no fear, and in his youth he had been a famous wrestler, and, it was said, bad men had not unfrequently experienced his "muscular Christianity" in a way they did not forget, when they had excited him to holy anger. His farm work was a bond of union between him and his people. He was one of them, worked as they worked, did as they did, and in all his labors, in time of need, their willing hands were ever at his service. It was the advantage of a long pastorate, that the minister knew all his people. The population was then stationary, with no foreign mixture, and as the years rolled on the children and grandchildren of his first charge grew up around him, their history was familiar to him, and they seemed like a part of his own family. At funerals Mr. Peabody could drop a sympathetic and sincere tear, for a friend had departed, and at weddings he was the life of the company, giving loose to his exuberant spirits, and interspersing good advice with the cheerful talk befitting the occasion.

Mr. Peabody was very hospitable, and his diary gives evidence of the amount of company he entertained. Almost every day he speaks of persons who have dined or lodged with him, and when the labor of giving names was too great he would write, "full of company."

Before the introduction of railroads it was the custom of the farmers of Vermont and New Hampshire to bring their produce in their own conveyances to the seaport towns, and exchange for groceries and other needed articles. These journeys were usually made in winter, as it was their season of leisure, and in sleighs for ease of transport. Often, however, the snow would suddenly disappear, so that the farmers made all possible expedition, travelling much in the night. So well known was Mr. Peabody's hospitality, that many of them would stop at his house, and they were welcome. His doors were left unfastened at night; the big back-log gave heat to his sitting room; and they would enter, warm themselves, chat with the good pastor in his adjacent bed-room, and depart, their faces unseen, and, perhaps, as in the old days of chivalry, their names unasked.

He was a gentleman in his appearance, and paid full regard to the proprieties of dress demanded at that period of a clergyman. If when at work in the field, in a plain farmer's dress, it was announced that polished visitors had come to see him, he would quickly prepare to meet them, in his best dark garb, with his white cravat,

his silk stockings meeting the breeches at the knee, and the silver buckles worn then by gentlemen.

He was a man of large views, and one of his first anxieties was to provide for his people better means of education, and aided by a few friends he established Atkinson Academy in 1787, though it was not incorporated till 1791, the oldest in the state after Phillips at Exeter. Money was scarce, and to raise the necessary funds was no easy task, and from his own limited resources he expended freely, and incurred debts that embarrassed him to the end of his life. One of the means then common to secure money for such objects was lotteries, for there were no moral scruples in regard to them. In the year 1791 a petition was presented to the New Hampshire legislature, in which it was stated: "That lotteries are now established in Massachusetts for raising funds to support academies, and for various other purposes, by which considerable sums are daily drawn from the citizens of this state." And after enlarging upon the benefit to be obtained from the lottery, the petition prays: "That we might have liberty to raise one thousand pounds, or such other sum as may be thought proper, to be disposed of for the accomplishment of the above purpose." Massachusetts was authority then as now in morals.

The petition was at once granted Feb. 17, 1791. Then, as the town was so near the boundary, a petition was presented to the legislature of Massachusetts for permission to sell tickets in that state. It was refused, not on moral grounds, but the thrifty Old Bay State wished to reap fully all the advantages to be obtained from the cultivation of its own territory—it believed then as now in a "Home Market." The good man had made several journeys to Boston on this errand, and it was with a sad heart that he turned his horse homeward from his unsuccessful mission.

The lottery scheme was a failure, for but few tickets could be sold in a section so sparsely settled as New Hampshire. His efforts, however, in favor of the infant institution were not relaxed, and were rewarded by success. It soon gained a wide reputation, and students flocked thither from far around, many of whom, as Levi Woodbury, Gov. Kent, Jonathan Cilley, President Brown, in after years gained a national reputation. Grace Fletcher, wife of Daniel Webster, was one of the pupils, and an old lady, one of her schoolmates, told me she was a pale, delicate, modest girl, whom all loved. It was, I think, the first academy in the country to admit ladies to its privileges. The tradition is that "Polly" Peabody told her father she was going to the academy. He was amazed at such a proposition, for up to that time but few girls had received more than an elementary education, but he could deny his only daughter nothing, and she and some of her companions were admitted, sat with the boys, joined their classes, and co-education was established. The advocates of women's rights should give merited

credit to "Polly" Peabody and Atkinson Academy for this advance movement in the higher education of women. Parson Peabody received many pupils into his family, as he had erected a large house, and they were ever after grateful for the instruction and refining influence of his home, largely due to his wife, of whom will be spoken later.

One of these pupils, the late Rev. Dr. Samuel Gilman, has told how his mother, left a poor widow with four children, had taken him, her only son, a little boy of seven years, to Mr. Peabody's home, and related her condition and anxiety for the child's future. "Madam," was his reply, "leave your little boy with us. He shall be one of us, and enter the academy. If Providence blesses your efforts to secure for yourself a livelihood, well and good; you may remunerate us in the usual way. But, if you are doomed to struggle with adversity, be not anxious about your son; be sure he shall have a home and an education." His wife was sitting near knitting, and smiled approval of her husband's words. Was not this practical Christianity? It can well be imagined with what a light heart that mother drove back the next morning to her home in Gloucester. It should be added that the debt was fully paid in after years, so far as money could pay it. It is an illustration of the kindness, unselfishness and hospitality of this clergyman during his whole life.

Not content with the establishment of the academy, in his wish to cultivate the people generally he started a library, with the leading citizens its shareholders, which was continued long after his decease, and had a marked influence in forming an intelligent community. The books were carefully selected, every one instructive, in marked contrast to the volumes burdening so many shelves of our modern libraries. It was before the day of cheap fiction.

With all these traits that could not fail to be appreciated, it is not to be wondered at that he had a strong hold on the respect and affections of his people. No child passed him that did not take off his hat, or make a courtesy, and it may be said that at that period every child was taught at home and at school to show this civility to the passing stranger, and punished for disobedience. In far off Hammerfest, in Norway, a few years ago, the writer was struck with this attention to a stranger, recalling the instruction of his boyhood. Are our children better now for its disregard?

In the church at the close of the service, the congregation rose, and remained standing till Mr. Peabody had left the house, bowing on each side as he passed down the aisle followed by his wife. He was never spoken of, or to, lightly, but usually as "Sir Peabody," or "Parson Peabody."

He was not a learned man, and his theological library was said not to have contained more than fifty volumes, yet his talents were certainly very respectable. He was not unfrequently called upon to preach at the ordination exercises of his brother clergymen, and

once preached the annual sermon before the New Hampshire legislature. His sermons were written in a fine hand, on small sheets of paper, for economy was required even in small things. Sermons then were divided into many heads, but he rarely went beyond "fifthly." He had the attention of his hearers, of the older portion from interest, and the younger people seated in the large galleries were kept in order by tithingmen, regularly appointed by the town at their annual meetings to look after unruly boys. Mr. Peabody did not hesitate himself to stop in his sermon and rebuke any impropriety in the house of God. After the religious exercises had been finished, it was the custom of the town clerk to read the intentions of marriage, when all, especially the young, were eager listeners. It was certainly a proof of his ability that his people were for so long a time united under his teachings. But it was a period of faith, of adherence to time-honored views, before the "divers and strange doctrines" that have since divided the churches had crept in. It was a sufficient ground of belief that "Parson Peabody" and the Bible said it. An unbeliever in the old Orthodoxy was looked upon with suspicion, and suffered in his social intercourse as a dangerous associate, especially for the young. An old Boston teacher who had taught Edward Everett came to spend his declining years in the town, but found it prudent to conceal his Unitarianism, and when asked his religious belief would evade a direct answer by saying: "My wife is a Methodist." He attended the service, and contributed as did his neighbors.

Mr. Peabody had a happy temperament and joyous nature, and was fond of a joke. He was quick to see the humor of any incident, and told a story or anecdote with much glee, often rising and using action to add to the effect, and joining heartily in the laughter that followed. He was a fine singer, revelled in music, and often the first thing heard in his house in the morning was his loud melodious voice in some song, like "The bright rosy morning peeps over the hills," arousing the sleeping inmates. When riding alone, or at home, the impulse would seize him, and he would break out in some favorite tune. He joined in the singing at the church, and if there was any deficiency he supplied it, sometimes taking the place of the choir. He played the violin, and would draw from its chords exquisite music, and it was thought that he would gladly have danced but for his profession.

In his domestic relations Mr. Peabody was fortunate. He married his first wife Jan. 19, 1773, soon after his settlement. She was Mary Haseltine, daughter of Deacon John and Mary (Ingalls) Haseltine, of Bradford, Mass., and an aunt of the missionary Mrs. Judson and of Miss Abigail C. Haseltine, so long the able principal of Bradford Female Seminary. She was a devoted wife and mother, whose chief happiness was in her family. She died Sept. 19, 1793. Becoming a widower at an early age, according to the

custom of that class he began to look for another wife, and in due time married Mrs. Elizabeth Shaw, widow of Rev. John Shaw, pastor of the First Church of Haverhill, Mass. Her history was specially identified with that of Mr. Peabody and his Society, and it is not easy to speak too strongly in her praise.

She was one of three remarkable sisters, daughters of Rev. William Smith, of Weymouth, Mass., and was said not to have been inferior to either of her sisters. One of them married President John Adams, and the third married Richard Cranch, and was the mother of the late Judge Cranch, of Washington, D. C. Her father had educated her with great care, and as the wife of Mr. Shaw she occupied a prominent social position. The clergy of that period mingled much with each other, to discuss theological and other questions continually arising in their parishes, and to talk about new books, then rarely appearing, and give to themselves and their families the benefit of the best social intercourse. It was a custom then, long since passed away, to hold protracted meetings for three or four successive days, in aid of a revival, at which all the ministers of the surrounding towns with their wives were gathered. As few events but death caused a change of pastorate, the clergymen became very intimate with each other and their families, and so rare a woman as Mrs. Shaw was well known and admired, not the least by Mr. Peabody. As a widower he consulted her about the new wife for whom he was in search. "What kind of a woman do you want?" she asked. "One just like yourself," was the gallant and sincere reply. Soon after Mr. Peabody mounted his horse, and was on his way to visit the lady recommended, when he heard of the sudden death of Mr. Shaw. Other thoughts at once took possession of him, and he turned his horse and went home.

As might be expected, others besides Mr. Peabody were anxious to console the interesting widow in her bereavement, and among them the Rev. Isaac Smith, a cousin and youthful admirer. He was preceptor of Byfield Academy, the oldest in the state, and which has been one of the most useful. But Parson Peabody was only six miles from Haverhill, and Mr. Smith was fifteen, and naturally the former went oftener and staid later, in his visits to the lady, and the result was then as now to be expected—he won. Mrs. Shaw's domestic, with her eyes and ears open to passing events, a trait by no means lost now in that class, kept herself well informed. She favored Mr. Smith, had regretted his early disappointment, and had encouraged him to renewed efforts. The evening when the momentous question was settled, it rained hard, and for that reason, probably, each had selected it, thinking he would have a clear field and no interruption. But the distance had told, and when after dark Mr. Smith presented himself at the door Lydia said to him sharply: "You are altogether too late, sir; Parson

Peabody has long ago dried his coat by the kitchen fire, and has been sitting with Mrs. Shaw a whole hour in the parlor." Mr. Smith turned home to Byfield and never married. His face was said ever after to have worn a melancholy expression, his mind no doubt filled with the thought of what "might have been."

A word should be said of this domestic Lydia Springer. She spent her life in the service of this one family, regarded more as a friend than a servant. On the death of her mistress, she was retained by her daughter. Her wages were fifty cents a week, the ruling price then, from which she saved a considerable sum.

No greater blessing could have been bestowed on the people of the little town and on the infant academy than the advent of Mrs. Peabody. She became to them as a superior being. With a cultivation and refinement to which they had not been accustomed, her whole appearance was an inspiration, for her person was very pleasing, and she did not neglect the attractions of dress. By her visits to Boston and Quincy, where she met the best society of the day, she could bring back information of new books and authors, not neglecting the latest fashions for her own benefit and that of her friends. There was a charm about her conversation and a kindness and sweetness in her smile and whole manner that won every heart. She had many students of both sexes in her family over whom she tenderly and carefully watched, who idolized her, and would never in her presence do or say a rude thing. Everything connected with her lifted them up to something purer and better, and even when they left her home she followed them by her correspondence, giving them needed advice, precious from such a source. She always turned the conversation at the table, and elsewhere, to instructive topics. Familiar with the best literature, she would quote from such authors as Shakespeare, Pope, Addison, and would interest them by reading such books as Hannah More's Tracts, then recently published, which had such a wonderful and healthy circulation.

With all these accomplishments, she was not above attention to the common duties of a large household and the requirements of a poor clergyman's wife. She aided her solitary maid in her work, mended the stockings and attended to the clothing and appearance of the little boys in her family, and was above no labor; but, however engaged, or however dressed, she was always a lady to those around her. Careful about her attire, an elaborate "queenly head dress," as one who remembered her styled it, seemed to have impressed itself as peculiar to her, and it is represented in the portrait of her by Stuart still in existence. It is safe to say that no other lady in that vicinity ever exerted such an influence, or was so widely remembered.

She died suddenly April 9, 1815, in the 66th year of her age. John Quincy Adams, then in London, wrote to his mother, under date of June 30, 1815, as follows: "My aunt Peabody was, next

to you, one of the earliest and kindest friends and guardians of my childhood. Since that time every recollection that I have of her is of acts of kindness to myself and to my children. The news of her decease, therefore, could not but painfully affect me, and the sentiment was deepened by that of the impression with which I knew you must have been affected by the event." Mrs. Abigail Adams, wife of President John Adams, wrote of her: "Few persons held so eloquent a pen, or could find such ready access to the heart. I scarcely ever received a letter from her which did not draw involuntary tears from my eyes. Her imagination was brilliant, her affections pure and ardent, her wit and playfulness full of good humor, unalloyed with acrimony. To know her was to love and respect her. How many owe to her the good seed which she planted in their infant minds, and which, I doubt not, will be her crown of rejoicing."

Two children by Mr. Shaw survived her, a son and a daughter. Her son, William Smith Shaw, was graduated at Harvard; was private secretary of his uncle, President John Adams; studied law and was clerk of the United States District Court. He was one of the principal founders of the Boston Athenæum, to which he gave his valuable collection of coins, tracts and curios. He died in Boston, April 25, 1826.

The daughter, Elizabeth Quincy Shaw, became the wife of the late Joseph B. Felt, well known as an historian and antiquary, whose acquaintance she had made while he was a student at Atkinson Academy, and an inmate of her mother's family.

The death of his wife was a severe blow to Mr. Peabody, already beginning to feel the approach of old age. The sunshine of his life was gone. He could not sing and joke as of old. He was feeble in the discharge of his parish duties, and rarely wrote a new sermon, but would read from Henry's or Scott's Commentaries. To the last he retained the affection of his people, charitable to all omissions in one who had served them as pastor so long and so faithfully. He died May 23, 1819.

Mr. and Mrs. Peabody sleep side by side in the burying ground in the center of the village, over three hundred feet above the sea-level; where can be had a view, on which they loved to look, of the Monadnock and other mountains to the west and north; and of the spires of many villages extending for miles south and east to the ocean at Newburyport. A few years ago a loving grandson erected a handsome monument to replace the old broken stones, preserving the original epitaphs that record none too strongly the merits of the departed. Those who knew them cherished warmly years after their decease the memory of "Sir" and "Ma'am Peabody," and spoke to their children and their children's children of their many virtues and hallowed influence.

Mr. Peabody left two children by his first wife, a son and a

daughter. The son Stephen (Harv. 1794), born Oct. 6, 1773, was judge of the Court of Common Pleas, of Hancock County, Maine, and died April 12, 1851, at Bucksport. He had four sons: Stephen, George, William and Leonard, all deceased, of whom only Leonard left children. Leonard married Mary, a daughter of Hon. William Todd of St. Stephen, New Brunswick. His son, Harry Ernest Peabody, was graduated from Harvard in 1887, and from the Yale Divinity School in 1891. He is now a Presbyterian clergyman of Trinidad, Colorado.

Mr. Peabody's daughter Mary, usually called "Polly," married Stephen Peabody Webster of Haverhill, N. H., but left no children.

For this sketch of Mr. and Mrs. Peabody the writer is indebted to the recollections of aged people, and, specially, to a magazine article of the Rev. Dr. Samuel Gilman, written nearly fifty years ago, from a heart full of gratitude for youthful training in their home. Mr. Geo. A. Gordon, my personal friend for fifty years, commencing in school-boy days, also, has supplied important facts in regard to Mr. Peabody and his family.

MEMORANDA BY ROBERT FOSTER, OF KINGSTON, MASS.

Communicated by CHARLES E. BRIGGS, M.D., of St. Louis, Mo.

I SEND for publication some entries made in a memorandum book by Robert Foster of Kingston, Mass., a Royalist who left Massachusetts during the Revolutionary war, but subsequently returned to this country, some of his children marrying here.

The facts and dates are probably unknown to many of his descendants.

"Kingston N. E. in the County of Plimouth Robert Foster born April the 11th 1737 old Style new the 22. His wife in the same town Born in August the 3 Day 1747 married the 9 Day of June 1766.

Robert Foster Ju^r Born February 9th 1767.

Elizabeth Foster Born 19th Day July 1769.

Charles Foster Born Novem^{br} 3 Day 1772.

Nathaniel Foster Born August 25th 1774.

The two twins Born in Lunenburg John & Lydia August the 3 Day 1780.

My dear Daughter Lydia Drowned in a Large Iron Kettle In July the twenty-fourth Day 1782 being one year & Eleven months and twenty-one Days old.

Son Joseph Born in Lunenburg June 21 Day, of a Saturday In the year of our Lord 1783.

Samuel Born in Liverpool at the old House belonging to Benajah Collins in the month of October 14 Day 1786."

"I Robert Foster was put into Plymouth Jail October 21-1776—Locked up Close."

"Came from Kingston with the family September the 10th at Eight o'Clock in the Evening. The next Sunday arrived at Sandwich which was the 12th Day, and was there to the 25th. Then Sailed for Nova Scotia. Arrived at Lunenburg the 28th Day of the same month 1779.

Lunenburg Taken by the americans the First Day of July 1782.

I Maphrodite Brig.

I Large Topsail Schooner.

1 small Sloop.

1 small Schooner.

The Town surprised about Sun Rise and many of the principle Inhabitants Plundered of their Interest.

I Robert Foster Lost

2 barrells Sugar 6. 0. 0.

1 Hh^d Rum

&c &c.

1 Great Coat new.

about twenty shillings Cash.

1 Pair Silver Shoe Buckles.

2 guns.

which in my circumstances is a very great Loss Considering the Losses heretofore sustained."

[NOTE.—The plundering was interrupted by Mrs. Foster's apology for the disorder of her household caused by her attention having been directed to the care of her children suffering from the small-pox. The abrupt departure of the looters saved also various articles of value brought to her by her neighbors, who probably thought that her house might be spared, because she came from Massachusetts.

The maiden name of Mrs. Robert Foster was Elizabeth Bartlett. She was a daughter of Dorothy Wadsworth, and was first cousin to the General Wadsworth (of the Revolution), who was grandfather of Henry Wadsworth Longfellow. Through the Wadsworths the poet traced his descent from the heroine of Miles Standish's Courtship. Mrs. Foster's father was grandson of Benjamin Bartlett, who married Sarah Brewster, and great-grandson of Robert Bartlett, who married Mary Warren, the daughter of Richard Warren. Collateral lines of the Bartletts in this country and in England are well known.

In 1792, the year after the return of the Foster family to this country, Miss Elizabeth Foster married Captain Morton of Plymouth, a soldier of the Revolution in Col. Bailey's regiment. Through her some mementoes of earlier days have come down:—some articles of female finery, pieces of rose-colored brocade, some quaint bits of jewelry, and, perhaps the most characteristic, a representation of George III. (Frye pinxit), and one of Queen Charlotte dated 1773. They are before me as I write, and seem to be hand-colored mezzotints not badly done. They come from the shop of Carington Bowles, St. Paul's Churchyard.]

"John Cobb Vessell seized in February 1787.

Thomas Foster of Plymouth Esq Departed this Life January the 23^d Day 1777 in the Seventy-Second year of his Age.

[NOTE.—The Thomas Foster whose death is recorded is probably the uncle of Robert Foster. His uncle Thomas was born in 1705, according to Mr. Davis, in the “Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth.” He (Thomas Foster) is evidently the loyalist mentioned on page 113 of this book. There is an error of two years in his age, and the “graduate of Harvard 1745” there mentioned may be his son Thomas, born 1727, but probably not the father as stated.

These Fosters came from John Foster of Marshfield, who married about 1664, Mary Chillingworth of Lynn. John Foster was son of Thomas Foster of Weymouth about 1640.]

My Brother John Foster Departed this Life July 5th 1758 (1785?) John Brit of Newbury informed me on the Island of Cape Britton.

February the 12th 1785 the Worst Storm in the Winter. It began in the Evening and Continued till the next Day.

Came from Liverpool May the 15th 1791 with my family and was ten Days coming.”

LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS,

RELATIVE TO INDIAN AFFAIRS IN MAINE.

Communicated by WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

[Continued from page 36.]

Sir,

The Peace being concluded with the Delegates of the Eastern* Indians, I have determin'd upon a Reduction of the Forces on that Frontier, And therefore I desire you would repair to Falmouth in Casco Bay with all convenient Speed, & reduce the Soldiers according to a List of the Numbers I shall allow to each respective Place w^{ch} you have herewith dd you. The Rest of [the] Men must be forthwith dismiss'd. And in their Dismission you must have a just & impartial Regard to those that have been longest in the Service, who are on that Acc^t first entituled to this Benefit, And more especially the Men contained in the other List, who must be immediately discharged. The Garrisons at Fort George & Fort Mary must stand according to their last Establishing. And if there be wanting Men at either of those Forts, you must supply them out of the Forces before their Reduction.

You must Notify the sev^{ll} Places in that County that the Peace is concluded, And give Directions in Writing, as from me to the sev^{ll} Commanding Officers for the Observation of it & also, That they see a faithful Duty perform'd, And that they be not off from their Guard, The Danger not being wholly over till the Ratification, But in the mean Time, If any Indians come in, cultivate a good understanding with them [and] Friendship. After you have fully perform'd the sev^{ll} Articles of this Instruction, and are return'd Home to your Family you will look upon your self Dismiss'd from his Majesties Service as Commander in Chief of the Eastⁿ Forces. Thus Giving you hearty Thanks for your Faithfulness, Diligence

* On the next page he writes, “Western as well as Eastern.”

& Good Conduct in that Important Trust, I hereby Dismiss you & your Company (whom you must forthwith Disband) from his Majesties Service.

Endorsed: L^t Gov. Orders to Coll.

Westbrook for Dismissing the Forces.

[WILLIAM DUMMER.]

Dec. 21, 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 309-311.

Portsm^o Jan^{ry} 28th 1725. 6.

May it Please your Honour,

I have been East as far as Falmouth, and dismisstt the forces agreeable to your Honours orders, and have given directions to the Commanders of Each party Remaining (Pursuant to Yo^r Honours order) to observe the Peace made with the Delegates of the Eastern Indians.

I am Your Honours

Mass. Arch. 52: 312.

Most Dutifull Servant

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Agemogen* Reach Feb^y 18th 1725[6].

May it Please your Honour,

Pursuant to your Honours Orders I made the best Dispatch I cou'd to land the Indians at this place, but not finding any Indians here We fir'd two Gunns and the next day six Indians came to us who inform'd that the Tribe was at Mount Desert. We thereupon made sail and went up into a large Bay on the Back of Mount Desert where we found them. When they had done trading they Consented to our Departure, and the twentieth of Jan^y we sail'd for S^t George's. Night coming on We harbour'd in Agemagen expecting next day to have gain'd S^t Georges, but contrary to what the Indians told us & our own Expectations we were wholly debarr'd moving by reason of Ice. The Weather continuing extream cold at times we are still detain'd but the first opportunity I shall make all possible Dispatch home. Sundry of the Indians came seven or eight miles on the Ice to trade with us, and as far as we can discover there is only Ice to be seen. I have no news to Communicate to your Hon^r so Conclude and am

Your Hon^{rs} most

Dutifull & Obedient Serv^t.

THOMAS SANDERS.

Agemogen Reach, Feb^y 18th 1725-6.

May it please your Hon^r

These Serve to Enclose a Letter deliv'd me by the Cheifs of the Ind^{na} for your Hon^r: And as we are frozen up here I tho't it proper to send it by the first Opportunity not knowing but it was of importance. The Indians seem to be very well Satisfied in y^e Trade (but by perswasion of the Jesuit) disapprove of some Artickles in their Submission, but Capt. Beane being present found y^t he misinterpreted them, & he inform'd you of the true meaning y^r of w^{ch} was to their Satisfaction. The weather hitherto has been very Cold and all the bays are so frozen y^t y^{rs} no moving by water unless on to the Sea. Having nothing farther at present to Add I Conclude & Am

Mass. Arch. 52, 314.

Y^r Hon^{rs} Obedient Humble Serv^t.

EDMUND MOUNTFORT.

* Aggamoggin (Strait at Deer Isle). See article by William Willis, on the Language of the Abnaquies, Coll. Maine Hist. Society, iv., 104.

Falmouth March y^e 3, 1725-6.

May it please your Honour, y^e 26 of february theire came in fourteen Indens to S^t Georges and brought the express which accompanyes this, and I as soon as posibel brought it to falmoth, but, through some Difficuly, for wee drew our boate ten miles on y^e Ice, for I was obliged to make our number of men smaller by reason of our Stores being spent. Wee have not had anything but bread above this month and but little of that, for we depend- ed on Capt. Saunders and he being disappointed Capt. Gyles sent his Leu^t. to take charge of the garison, but I thought it not proper to deliuer it by reason of so much Ice in y^e river that I could not bring of y^e men and my things. I hope it will not be long before Capt. Gyles will bee down with y^e sloop, and I shall deliuer y^e Garison to his sattisfaxshon and shall hasen to Boston to waitt upon your Honour.

I am your Honours most humble and
obedient Servant att Command,

Muss. Arch. 52, 314.

WILLIAM CANEDY.

Letter to the Lords of Trade &c.

March 25 [1726?]

My Lords,

Some few Months after the Departure of his Excy Governo^r Shute for G^t. Britain I did myself the Hon^r to write to y^{rr} L^{ds}^s Giving you some Acc^t of the Difficulties of this Province with Respect to the Ind. War, which has bin [in]cited by the Govern^r. of Canada, who has supplied the Salvages with all Stores of War & has shelter'd them within his Governm^t from our Pursuits, & has received them in Triumph with the Scalps of his Majesties Subjects slain by this barbarous Enemy: W^{ch} conduct of the said French Gov^r (as I suggested to your Lordships in my former Letter seems to me to be a notorious Violation of the Treaty of Utreicht, and in some Respects makes the War with the Indians more difficult than if the French were our declared Enemies; For by our Successes in the last eight Months We have driven them from their Settlem^{ts} in our Neighbourhood to the French Territories from whence they make their Incursions upon us in small skulking Parties & after Mischief done retire thither again, where I am cautious of allowing any of our Companies to pursue them till I can know his Majesties Pleasure in this Respect. And I must further inform your Lordships That notwithstanding the advantages we have lately had over the Enemy, and the Distress & Circumstances We suppose they are reduced to, The Expence of the War is so great & insupportable to this Province that Unless it shall Please God to put a speedy End to it, It will inevitably ruine us; w^{ch} I humbly offer to your Lordships Consideration that you would please to make such a Representation thereof to his Majesty as you shall think necessary for His Majes^{ty} [to] know [for] the Safety & protec- tion of these His Provinces.

I should not trouble your L^{ds}^s any farther but that the French Govern^t of Canada has given me to understand that Hee shall Address a Com- plaint to His Master on the Acc^o of the Death of a Priest who was killed by our Forces in the Fight at Norrigawalk of w^{ch} please to take y^e follow- ing account. In the Action at Norridgewock, within this Province, w^{ch} was in Aug^t last, our Forces destroy'd a great number of the Indians & broke up that Settlement, among whome was Sebastian Ralle a Jesuit & Missionary to that Tribe, and the great Incendiary of this War, who was

slain in Fight, Making actual Resistance to the Forces, at the same time attempting to kill an English Captive in his Hand and refusing to give or take Quarter, To which Acc^t of ye Death of the s^d Ralle Coll. Harman, the Commander of the Forces at Norridgewock made solemn Oath before me in Council, As appears to y^r L^dsp^s by the Minutes of Council transmitted to you by the Secy of the Prov. * This Jesuit had all along pushed the Indians upon their rebellious Marching at the Head of Two Hundred arm'd Salvages through one of the Frontier Towns of this Province, before the War was declared, threatening Destruction to them If they did not speedily quit the said Town, Of all w^{ch} & more to y^e purpose His Excy. Gov^r Shute is well knowing. This I thought proper to hint to y^r Lordships in Order to obviate any Complaints that may be made by the French Gov^t. whose Conduct in Exciting & Supporting the Indians in this War & Drawing down many remote Tribes, with whom We have no Concern, to their Assistance, y^e truths of which I have sufficient Testimonies to support and shall lay them before y^r Lordship, If it be necessary, for y^r Satisfaction Should rather have put Him upon offering an apology then a Complaint, all which I humbly Submit to your L^dships, & am with the greatest respects y^e Lordship[s] Most Obed^t & humble serv^t

Mass. Arch. 52. 317, 318.

D[UMMER].

[The action of the Massachusetts Council on this subject, at an earlier date, to which allusion is made by Gov. Dummer, may properly be inserted here, copied from the Council Records, volume 8, pages 71, 72.]

At a Council held at the Council Chamber, in Boston, on Saturday, August 22, 1724.

Present

His Honour W^m Dummer Esq^r, Lt Gov^r.

Penn Townsend,	Add. Davenport,	Adam Winthrop,
Nath ^l Byfield Esq ^{rs} ,	John Clark Esq ^{rs} ,	Daniel Oliver Esq ^{rs} ,
Edw ^d Bromfield,	Thomas Fitch,	Thomas Palmer.

Captain Johnson Harman being arrived from the Eastward with twenty seven Indian Scalps, together with the scalp of Sebastian Ralle, the Jesuit and Missionary among the Norridgewock Indians, and the Standard of y^e s^d Tribe of Indians, was directed to attend in Council, And there gave a short Narrative of his March to Norridgewock (with four companies of Soldiers under his command) & of his Action at the s^d Place, the twelvth instant, where he destroyed a great number of the enemy, many of whom being slain or drown'd in the River, he could not recover their bodies.

Account of Captⁿ
Harman's Action
at Norridgewock.

His Honour the Lieut^t Governour, in consideration of the extraordinary Service of the s^d Captain Harman, presented him with a Commission for Lieu^{ts} Colonel of His Majestys Forces Eastward under the Command of Coll^o Thomas Westbrook.

Captⁿ Harman
made Lieut^s
Colonel.

Coll. Johnson Harman made solemn oath that the Twenty seven Scalps above ment'd (which were produced in Council) were the Scalps of Rebel or enemy Indians slain by him and the Forces under his Command, and that they had taken Four Indian Prisoners.

Coll. Harman
sworn as to 27
Scalps of the In-
dian enemy and
four Prisoners.

*The French governor and others, who had taken sides with the Indians, alleged that Ralle's death was contrary to the amity between the two nations, the French and English, and that cruelty had been used towards him; whereas Ralle was "slain in this Province," says Gov. Dummer, "fighting against his Majesties subjects."

Pursuant to the Act, entitled an Act to encourage the prosecution of the Indian Enemy & Rebels.

£425 allow'd for
y^e same.

Advised & consented that a Warr^t be made out to the Treasurer, to pay unto the said Coll. Johnson Harman, the sum of Four Hundred & five pounds for Twenty seven Indian Scalps, & the further sum of Twenty pounds for four Indian Prisoners slain & taken as aforesaid; the said sum to be by him distributed to the Officers and Soldiers concern'd therein, as the said Act directs.

Coll. Harman
sworn as to the
Jesuit's Scalp.

Coll^o Johnson Harman likewise made oath that the other Scalp was the Scalp of Sebastian Ralle, a Jesuit, who appeared at the Head of the Indians and obstinately resisted the Forces, wounding sev^l of the English & resolutely refusing to give or take Quarter.

Recital of the vote
of y^e Gen^l Assem-
bly to encourage
y^e bringr Sebas-
tian Ralle.

Pursuant therefore to a Resolve of the General Assembly, pass'd at their Session begun & held the 13th of July 1720, in the words following, viz.

"This Court being credibly informed that Mons^r Ralle the Jesuit residing among the Eastern Indians has not only on several occasions of late affronted His Majestys Government^t of this Province but has also been the Incendiary that has instigated and stirred up those Indians to treat his Majestys subjects settling there in the abusive, insolent, hostile manner that they have done, Resolved that a Premium of One Hundred pounds be allowed and paid out of the Public Treasury to any person that shall apprehend the s^d Jesuit within any part of this Province & bring him to Boston & render him to Justice."

£100 to Coll. Har-
man &c. for Seb.
Ralle.

Advised & consented that a Warr^t be made out to the Treasurer to pay unto the said Coll^o Johnson Harman the above s^d sum of One Hundred pounds for his service in the destruction of the s^d Sebastian Ralle,* the s^d sum to be divided among the Officers & Soldiers, as is directed in the Act for encouraging the Prosecution of y^e Indian enemy &c.

[To be continued.]

THE SNOW GENEALOGY.

By Mrs. CHARLES L. ALDEN, of Troy, N. Y.

[Continued from page 73.]

13. ANNE⁹ SNOW (*Mark*,² *Nicholas*¹), son of Mark Snow and Jane (Prence) Snow, born in Eastham, July 7, 1656; married Oct. 14, 1684, Eldad Atwood, son of Stephen and Abigail (Dunham) Atwood, born probably about 1651, and died 1715. Children, born in Eastham:

- i. MARY⁴ ATWOOD, b. Nov. 4, 1684.
- ii. JOHN⁴ ATWOOD, b. Aug. 10, 1686; m. Thankful Williamson, Sept. 15, 1721, and had (1) *William*,⁵ b. April 14, 1721; (2) *Mary*, b. Oct. 28, 1723; (3) *John*, b. Sept. 25, 1725; (4) *Thankful*, b. May 28, 1727; (5) *Ephraim*, b. March 9, 1728; (6) *Timothy*, b. July 5, 1731; (7)

* See more in regard to Father Ralle or Ralle, REGISTER, xlii., 26, 136-139, 226-228, 365; xlvii., 377, 483.

Simeon, b. Nov. 3, 1733. (2) *Mary*⁵ *Atwood* married Richard *Atwood*, Oct. 22, 1748. He was son of Eleazur and Joanna Strout, b. March 31, 1717. They had *Mary*⁶ *Atwood*, b. at Eastham, Aug. 16, 1749; m. 1st, John Thompson; 2d, George Brooks; 3d, Mark Hatch. Her son James⁷ Brooks, b. Oct. 14, 1789, lived in Orrington, Me.; m. Elizabeth Bartlett, and had Rose,⁸ the youngest of thirteen children, m. Joseph W. Porter of Bangor, Maine, May 4, 1877.

- iii. ANNA⁴ ATWOOD, b. Jan., 1687-8.
- iv. DEBORAH⁴ ATWOOD, b. March, 1690; perhaps married in Eastham, Jan. 6, 1725-6, Seth Ryder, and had (1) *Deborah Ryder*, b. Aug. 6, 1727; (2) *Mary Ryder*, b. Aug. 6, 1735. (REGISTER, 1852, page 235.)
- v. SARAH⁴ ATWOOD, b. April, 1692.
- vi. ELDAD⁴ ATWOOD, b. July 9, 1695.
- vii. EBENEZER⁴ ATWOOD, b. March, 1697-8.
- viii. BENJAMIN⁴ ATWOOD, b. June, 1701.

13a. MARY³ SNOW (*Mark*,² *Nicholas*¹), daughter of Mark Snow and Jane (Prence) Snow, born in Eastham, Nov. 30, 1661; married William³ Nickerson, son of Nicholas² Nickerson (*William*¹), Jan. 22, 1690.* They had:

- i. MARY⁴ NICKERSON, b. March 17, 1692; d. young.
- ii. NICHOLAS⁴ NICKERSON, b. March 19, 1693.
[Freeman's Hist. of Cape Cod calls third child]
- iii. WILLIAM⁴ NICKERSON, but Mr. Josiah Paine says he is not on the records.]
- iv. EBENEZER⁴ NICKERSON, b. June 13, 1697; m. Elizabeth Mayo of Chatham, Mass. He was of Harwich, and had (1) *Mary*, Aug. 3, 1727; (2) *Hannah*, 1728; (3) *Mary*, 1730; (4) *Elizabeth*, 1732; (5) *Seth*, Oct. 21, 1737; (6) *Nathan*, Nov. 22, 1739.
- v. JANE⁴ NICKERSON, b. April 6, 1699; remembered in her grandmother's will by Jane (Prence) Snow.
- vi. MARY⁴ NICKERSON, b. Aug., 1701.
- vii. THANKFUL⁴ NICKERSON, b. July 26, 1705; perhaps the one who married Benjamin Bangs in 1737.

14. NICHOLAS³ SNOW (*Mark*,² *Nicholas*¹), son of Mark and Jane (Prence) Snow, born in Eastham, Dec. 6, 1663, and died in Rochester, Mass., probably in 1754. He removed to Harwich in 1706. Captain Jonathan Bangs, John Freeman, Thomas Freeman, John Grey and Nicholas Snow "having been appointed to settle the bounds between this town (Harwich) and Eastham—the matter being in controversy," and having been joined by Samuel Knoyles, Samuel Mayo & Joshua Doane on the part of Eastham, the matter was amicably arranged, & to the agreement were affixed the signatures & seals of the agents, the 16 day of October in the 4th year of the reign of our gracious Lady Queen Anne." On March 14, 1714, he was chosen proprietors' clerk, and was also chosen one of the persons to divide the lands of Harwich. He removed to Rochester near 1729, and was one of the proprietors there. Snow Pond was named after him, and his homestead was on its banks.

He married Lydia Shaw, daughter of Jonathan and Phebe (Watson) Shaw, on the 4 April, 1689. In taking a hasty abstract of his will from Bk. 13, page 304, Plymouth Probate Records, I did not notice the name of his wife—so infer she died before him—or the name of his son Mark, but as the estate was divided into eight parts,

* When I sent Mark² SNOW's family to the REGISTER in January, 1893, I did not know of the marriage of his daughter Mary, and so insert her family here.

I think he must have been alive. He first gives to grandson Joshua £25; to infant granddaughter, daughter of my daughter Phebe Burge deceased, £15 6. 6. The rest of the estate is divided into eight parts.

Eldest son Jonathan.

Son Nathaniel.

Children of Joshua. Grandson Joshua to have $\frac{2}{3}$ & Mary $\frac{1}{3}$ of $\frac{1}{8}$ th.

To son Prince's children. Joseph to have $\frac{1}{2}$ of $\frac{1}{8}$, Mary $\frac{1}{4}$ of $\frac{1}{8}$ & Hannah $\frac{1}{4}$ of $\frac{1}{8}$.

To Thankful Burge.

To Sarah Hammond.

To Granddaughter Phebe Burge.

To Prince Snow 1 *shilling* "because of his leaving me and his family as he did."

Jonathan & Nath'l executors.

Admitted to Probate 1754.

Dated 1751.

Children :

43. i. JONATHAN,⁴ b. Jan. 30, 1691-2.
- ii. MARK, b. April 3, 1695. Probably the "Mark Snow of Eastham & Sarah Langford of Boston," who married by "License from Lieut. Gov. Wentworth," "At Hampden Falls, New Hampshire, by Rev. Theophilus Cotton, 22 December, 1725." I would like to know more of this family. There were Snows in New Hampshire a little later, with many Mark Snows among them.
44. iii. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 16, 1697.
45. iv. JOSHUA, b. Aug. 9 or 18, 1700.
46. v. THANKFUL, b. Feb. 17, 1702.
47. vi. SARAH, b. March 30, 1703-4.
- vii. PHEBE, b. Nov. 7, 1705. The Burgess Genealogy says: "Zacheus Burgess, son of Jacob and Mary (Hunt) Burgess, was born March 9, 1705: m. 1st, Temperance, who died Dec. 8, 1748, and had Joshua, 1736; Ruth: Thomas, b. May 23, 1741; Elisha, b. 1743; Jedidah, b. 1745; Mary. He married 2d, Phebe Snow, daughter of Nicholas Snow, and had *Phebe*^b. He married 3d, Joanna Barrows, July 23, 1752."
48. viii. PRENCE, b. Dec. 26, 1707.

[To be continued.]

REV. WILLIAM ADAMS OF MADISON SQUARE
CHURCH, NEW YORK CITY,
WITH HIS ADAMS AND BRADFORD LINES OF DESCENT.

By EMILY WILDER LEAVITT, of Boston.

THE ADAMS LINE.

1. HENRY¹ ADAMS is said to have come to New England about the year 1634, and in February, 1641, he received a grant of forty acres of land in Braintree, Mass., from the town of Boston, of which it then was a part. In the petition for the formation of the first church in Braintree, we find the names of Henry Adams, Thomas Adams, Henry Adams, Jr., John Adams, Christopher Adams and Samuel

Adams. Henry Adams, Sen. died October 6, 1646; his will was probated 8, 4, 1647; his children (so far as definitely known) were:

- | | | |
|------------------------|---------------|---------------|
| i. HENRY. ² | iv. JONATHAN. | vii. JOSEPH. |
| ii. THOMAS. | 2. v. PETER. | viii. EDWARD. |
| iii. SAMUEL. | vi. JOHN. | |

ix. URSULA, who was mentioned in his will.

2. PETER² ADAMS. In his will of 1646, Henry Adams mentions his son Peter; in 1652, Peter Adams with his wife and son John appeared at Medfield, Mass., where, in 1652, he is recorded as having a family of three persons. In the Indian raid of 1675 his house was burned, and he was one of the signers of a petition to the Great and General Court for aid. He died in 1690, and the inventory of his estate was taken October 23, 1690. His children were:

3. i. JOHN.³
- ii. PETER, b. April, 1653.
- iii. HANNAH, b. June 16, 1655.
- iv. MARY, b. March 1, 1661.
- v. JONATHAN, b. July 11, 1663; d. May 15, 1664.
- vi. RUTH, b. June 20, 1665.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. August 25, 1668.
- viii. SAMUEL, b. April 2, 1671.
- ix. HENRY, b. January 6, 1673.

3. JOHN³ ADAMS, son of Peter and Rachel Adams, was brought to Medfield when a boy. The first mention of his name on the town books was his appointment to the office of "hog-reave" in 1686. This needful but rather undesirable office was as a joke usually given by the towns-people to the newly married man, and here serves as the first point of identification of this John Adams, as he was married in 1685. From this time he is always recorded as "John son of Peter Adams," to distinguish him from his two cousins of the same given name who were holding offices at the same periods, namely, John Adams the Miller (son of Henry Adams), and John Adams the cordwainer (son of Edward Adams). As his occupation was never mentioned he was probably a yeoman or husbandman. In 1692 John Adams of Medfield sold to Robert Harrington of Watertown, Mass., six acres of land in Watertown butted by the land of Richard Bloyce, and his wife Michal Adams relinquishes her right of dower.

In Canterbury, Conn. town books, vol. 2, page 21, John Adams of Medfield, Mass., on December 8, 1708, bought four hundred acres of land at Canterbury of William Johnson (one of the first proprietors of the place). March 16, 1718, the town of Canterbury confirmed to John Adams and to Samuel Adams, Jr. (his son), three hundred acres of land by Rowland's Brook, the bounds beginning at a heap of stones on the top of the hill on the west side, ran by Paine's land and that of Eleazar Brown; and another parcel of forty acres of land. John and Samuel Adams being settled inhabitants by the vote of the inhabitants of the town June 15, 1718. In April 30, 1723, John Adams received one and a half shares in the common and undivided lands.

March 10, 1720, Joseph Adams of Medfield, Mass., bought of John Cady secundus, a mansion house and eighty acres of land in Canterbury. This was a brother of John, who was then settled in that town. March 12, 1720, John Adams deeded to his son Richard

land by that which he had before given to his son Isaac, which he had previously purchased of William Johnson. On the same day he deeded land to his other son, John Adams, Jr.

John Adams married at Medfield, Mass., April 2, 1685, Michal, daughter of Richard and Michal (Jennison) Bloyse, also spelled Bloyce and Bloice, of Watertown, Mass. They had children:

- i. SAMUEL,⁴ b. February 25, 1685.
- ii. MARIE, b. March 11, 1687.
- iii. PATIENCE, b. March 21, 1690; d. May 28, 1698.
- iv. RUTH, b. December 10, 1691.
- v. JOSIAH, b. October 4, 1693.
4. vi. JOHN, b. December 14, 1695.
- vii. ISAAC, b. January 30, 1697.
- viii. RICHARD, b. September 28, 1699.
- ix. JOSHUA, b. July 22, 1701; d. April 1, 1706.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. April 23, 1703; d. May 14, 1706.
- xi. BETHIA, b. February 8, 1704-5; d. April 15, 1706.
- xii. MICHAL (son); b. March 1, 1706-7.

All these births are recorded at Medfield, Mass.

This John Adams's will was drawn February 14, 1724; in it he provides for his wife Michal and for his daughter Mary, who was to live with her mother; he gave his son Samuel a quarter part of his "wearing clothes"; leaves to his three sons "who now live with me" his home lot to be equally divided between them, which lot is bounded south by "my son Richard Adams's land, west by my son Samuel's land, east by the hundred acres I purchased of William Johnson; also three fourths of the forty acres more lying northwest of the said home lot which I bought of William Johnson and Mr. Paine for the convenience of a saw mill. To my cozen (*i.e.* niece) Ruth Adams who now lives with me, five pounds provided she continues to live with my wife during the whole time," that is during her minority; he also mentioned his daughter Ruth Paine and his youngest son Michal Adams.

John Adams died February 26, 1724; his widow Michal Adams died April 14, 1752. The settlement of his estate is recorded in the Canterbury books, vol. 5, page 393, where we read: "Whereas Mr. John Adams of Canterbury late deceased, died seized of about one hundred acres of land bounded by that of Isaac Adams on the north, west by the land of the heirs of Mr. John Adams, east by the land of Elisha Paine, and John Adams gave the said land to his four sons Samuel, John, Isaac and Richard, who were the then surviving sons of the said John Adams, and the said heirs held the land in common until about 1734, when Richard died and left one only child, Lucy, whereupon she held the land in common with the other heirs until 1743, when Samuel died leaving only two daughters, Amy, late wife of Thomas Nowling, dec., and Mehitable, late wife of John Smith, dec., whereupon his share descended to these daughters; Mehitable died in 1750 and left four children; whereupon these heirs held the land in common, it is now desired to make a more natural division, etc."

4. JOHN⁴ ADAMS, son of John and Michal (Bloyce) Adams, born at Medfield, Mass., in 1685, seems to have resided quietly on the large estate which his father had bought in Canterbury all the earlier

years of his life, and it is not until the father was advanced in years that the children began to have any public mention. As one of the patriarchal families of the olden times, they appear to have lived in one community and to have cultivated the lands together. March 12, 1723, the elder John, the first of that given name in the town, made over to his son John, then about twenty-eight years old, fifty acres of the land "together with one quarter part of the land which I bought of William Johnson." This was near the close of the father's life, and the brothers went quietly on their way; Samuel and Richard marrying and then dying young, leaving only daughters; Isaac marrying and then removing from the town; so, in 1752, when the final settlement of the whole estate was made, there was the one only son John left "on the old place," as country people always term the original homestead. This John Adams's life is wholly made known to us by the few deeds which he gave from time to time. January 16, 1752, Isaac Adams of Canaan, Litchfield county, Conn., makes over to his brother John all his rights given by our father John Adams. April 17, 1752, John and Abigail (his wife) Adams acknowledge the receipt of a legacy from the estate of their father Josiah Cleveland of Canterbury, which had been bequeathed to them in a clause in his will of December 28, 1750, in which Josiah Cleveland mentions his daughter Abigail Adams and his grandson Benjamin Brown. In 1746, John and his wife were of the people who formed the Separatist Church in Canterbury which gave rise to so much dissension in that village. John Adams was made a member of the early church in 1741, and his wife Abigail in 1745. His own will was drawn May 4, 1762, and the estate was administered that same year; in it he mentions wife Abigail Adams. Mrs. Abigail Adams's estate was administered February 19, 1782, and mention is made of her "eldest son Benjamin Brown."

In precisely what year John Adams and the widow Abigail (Cleveland) Brown were married has not yet been ascertained, but the Canterbury town records give the births of the following children:

- i. LOIS,^b b. November 17, 1741.
- ii. MARY, b. June 23, 1743.
5. iii. JOHN, b. February 12, 1744.
- iv. LYDIA, b. June 12, 1746.
- v. CORNELIUS, b. March 21, 1748.
- vi. EBENEZER, b. October 6, 1749.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. June 13, 1751.
- viii. SAMUEL, b. May 16, 1753.
- ix. RUTH, b. March 13, 1757.

In a little graveyard in the northern part of Canterbury the tombstones of both John and Abigail Adams have recently been found: "Here lies the body of Mr. John Adams who died January 16, 1762-3, in his 66th year." On that of his wife is inscribed: "Here lies the body of Mrs. Abigail, wife of Mr. John Adams who died December 15, 1782.

5. JOHN^b ADAMS, son of John and Abigail (Cleveland, Brown) Adams, born in Canterbury, February 12, 1745; served in the army during the Revolution in the rank of lieutenant, and later was made a cap-

tain. He married 1st, at Putney, Vt., October 5, 1769, Mary, daughter of Deacon Joshua and Jemima (Davenport) Parker, who was born at Needham, Mass., September 23, 1747, died at Canterbury October 11, 1798; he married 2d, November 2, 1802, widow Hannah Faucet. He died December 10, 1818. Children, all by the first wife:

6. i. JOHN,⁶ b. September 18, 1772.
 - ii. JOSHUA, b. December 4, 1774.
 - iii. MARY, b. May 27, 1777.
 - iv. PARKER, b. May 6, 1779.
 - v. ABIGAIL, b. October 31, 1781.
 - vi. ANNA, b. January 2, 1784.
 - vii. MOSES, b. September 28, 1786.
 - viii. LUCEBA, b. March 20, 1789.
 - ix. AURELIA, b. March 10, 1793.
 - x. CHARLES, b. June 11, 1795.
6. JOHN⁶ ADAMS, son of John and Mary (Parker) Adams, born September 18, 1772; was graduated at Plainfield, Ct. Academy 1795. After which he formed a private school in the north part of Canterbury, and showed such skill in both management and development of his scholars as to at once make it a marked success. "In the spring of 1796, he was induced to remove his school to Canterbury Green, where it was immensely popular. Canterbury was never more flourishing than during the continuance of this school. He had in a large degree the art of calling out the best in a pupil, and awakening enthusiasm for school studies and master; he was especially kind to indigent young men, and often assisted them pecuniarily."*
- "In 1800 he was appointed rector of Plainfield, Conn. Academy, and in 1803 preceptor of Bacon Academy of Colchester, Conn.; June, 1810, "he was chosen principal of Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., in which office he continued twenty-three years. In 1833, he resigned this position and removed with some of his family to Illinois, where he invested his property in the new lands. Possessed of a constitution of unusual soundness, he discovered in his seventy-second year he had both the power and opportunity of doing great good. Always interested in the young, he volunteered his services for their advantage, and after he had passed the period allotted to man, organized in the state of his adoption several hundred Sabbath schools, many of which have grown into churches. While resident in Andover he took part in the organization of several of the great national charities. The degree of LL.D. was conferred on him by his *alma mater* in 1854. His three sons are graduates of Yale College in the classes of 1821, 1825, 1827. He died in Jacksonville, Ill., April 24, 1863, in his 91st year, retaining to the last the full possession of his faculties, a sound judgment and a most cheerful Christian hope."†
- John Adams married 1st, May 8, 1798, Elizabeth, daughter of Gamaliel and Judith (Perkins) Ripley who was born March 12, 1776, died February 23, 1829; he married 2d, August 30, 1831, Mrs. Mabel Burrett; he died April 24, 1863. His children, all by the first wife, were:

* Miss Larned in History of Windham County, Ct., vol. 2, p. 304.

† Taken from an Obituary Record of the Graduates of Yale College deceased during he academic year ending July, 1863.

- i. MARY,⁷ b. April 7, 1799.
 - ii. GAMALIEL, b. July 2, 1800; d. April 29, 1802.
 - iii. JOHN, b. March 20, 1802.
 - iv. RIPLEY PERKINS, b. January 11, 1804.
 - v. ELIZABETH RIPLEY, b. July 7, 1805.
 7. vi. WILLIAM, b. January 25, 1807.
 - vii. HARRIET HANNAH, b. January 14, 1809.
 - viii. ARBY ANN, b. March 10, 1811.
 - ix. EMILY JANE, b. January 2, 1813.
 - x. HENRY, b. April 30, 1813; d. April 15, 1816.
 - xi. PHEBE PHILLIPS, b. July 24, 1817.
7. WILLIAM⁷ ADAMS, son of John and Elizabeth (Ripley) Adams, born at Colchester, Conn.; was prepared for college at Andover by his father, and entered Yale, whence he was graduated 1830, one of the foremost among men who have achieved high reputation as scholars and divines. He returned to Andover and took the theological course; then was first settled over a church in Brighton, Mass. At the end of three years he removed to a pastorate of the Broome Street Presbyterian Church in New York. After nineteen faithful years of work, his people built the Madison Square church, whither they all removed.

Of a courtly, dignified, graceful presence, ready of speech, his affable manners and polished deportment rendered him a marked man in all assemblies. A scholar of more than ordinary accuracy, variety and elegance, he, more than most, was called upon on occasions of public interest in church and state. In 1873, he was chosen to speak the welcome to the American Evangelical Alliance, "and none of all the thousands present will ever forget the majestic grace, fervor of imagery and eloquence of his address of welcome to the learning and genius of the church beyond the sea; he spoke extemporaneously, but his words were the keynote of the whole series of meetings."* He delivered the address at the Centennial celebration at Lexington, Mass.; and was one of the few who at their own charge were sent to ask of the Emperor of Russia liberty of worship for the dissenters from the Greek church in the Baltic provinces. He was made a member of the New York Historical Society, June 18, 1844. In the spring of 1874 he resigned the pastorate of the Madison Square church to accept the presidency of the Union Theological Seminary of New York, which he had been instrumental in forming.

Rev. William Adams married 1st, July 13, 1831, Susan P., a daughter of Thatcher and Mary (Bradshaw) Magoun of Medford, Mass., who died May 22, 1834; he married 2d, August 12, 1835, her sister, Martha Bradshaw Magoun, who was born October 17, 1812, died June 13, 1885; he died August 31, 1880. He had children—

By the first wife:

- i. WILLIAM,⁸ who was b. and d. November 24, 1832.

By the second wife:

- ii. THATCHER MAGOUN, b. November 25, 1837; m. January 5, 18—, Frances Robbins.

* History of New York, by Mrs. Martha J. Lamb, vol. ii. p. 762.

- iii. WILLIAM, b. January 31, 1840; m. May 14, 1867, Helen Coolidge. William Adams d. July 14, 1888. They had children:
 - 1. *Henry³ Coolidge*, b. February 9, 1869; m. February 7, 1891, Clara Corlies, and had—1. Dunbar Wright, b. November 15, 1891; 2. Dorothy, b. March 2, 1893.
 - 2. *William³*, b. March 26, 1870.
 - 3. *Thatcher³*, b. March 23, 1874.
 - 4. *Margaret³*, b. March 31, 1876.
 - 5. *John Brown³*, b. June 19, 1877.
 - 6. *Thomas Safford³*, b. September 11, 1879.
- iv. MARY ELIZABETH, b. May 30, 1842; m. November 9, 1864, John Crosby Brown, and had:
 - 1. *William Adams³*, b. December 29, 1865; m. March 30, 1892, Helen Gilman Noyes, and had a son, John Crosby, b. December 22, 1892.
 - 2. *Eliza Coe³*, b. September 8, 1858; m. November 9, 1887, Edward C. Moore.
 - 3. *Mary Magoun³*, b. December 22, 1869.
 - 4. *James Crosby³*, b. September 28, 1872.
 - 5. *Thatcher Magoun³*, b. March 8, 1876.
 - 6. *Amy Brighthurst³*, b. April 28, 1878.
- v. SUSAN MAGOUN, b. February 28, 1847; m. February 8, 1872, Eugene Delano, and had:
 - 1. *William Adams*, b. January 21, 1874.
 - 2. *Martha Magoun³*, b. July 24, 1875; d. August 17, 1876.
 - 3. *Moreau³*, b. June 14, 1877.
 - 4. *Caroline³*, b. May 6, 1879.
 - 5. *Susan Magoun³*, b. March 13, 1883.
 - 6. *Eugene³*, b. February 26, 1887.
- vi. HENRY STUART, b. April 8, 1849; d. October 10, 1852.

THE BRADFORD LINE.

1. WILLIAM² BRADFORD, son of William¹ and Alice (Hanson) Bradford, was born March, 1588. His father died in 1591, when his grandfather, William Bradford, took him; but the grandfather died in 1596, and he then went to live with his uncle Robert Bradford, who resided in the little village of Scrooby, a place five miles from Austerfield and near the estate of the Brewsters, in Nottinghamshire. He joined the church where Rev. Richard Clifton and Rev. John Robinson preached, and was soon numbered among the "Separatists," and became a leader among them. His early educational advantages were apparently very limited, but he so applied himself to study that he became proficient in Dutch, Latin, French and Greek; he also devoted himself to the study of Hebrew, as he desired to read the scriptures in their native tongue.

He went with the community which migrated to Holland, and was one of the most influential amongst them. On coming of age he received a considerable property from his father's estate, but did not succeed in some commercial undertakings; he learned the art of "fustian or frieze weaving." November 15, 1613, William Bretfoort, fustian worker, a young man from Osterfeldt, Eng., was affianced to Dorothea May from Witzbutz (Wisbeach, Cambridge, Eng.). The banns were published in Leyden, but the marriage took place elsewhere, as on December 9, 1613, William Bretfoort, aged 23 years, was married to Dorothea May, aged 16 years, in Amsterdam, Holland.

They embarked for England July 22, 1620, and after many mishaps and troubles, on September 6, 1620, set sail from Plymouth, Eng., with the first company of Pilgrims in the *Mayflower*, and reached Cape Cod harbor, N. E., on the following November. While they were at anchor, and when he was absent from the vessel, his wife Dorothea fell overboard and was drowned.

From this time onwards William Bradford's part in the fortunes of the community was important and powerful. Soon after the first governor, William Carver, died, Bradford was elected to that office, which he held by annual election until his death, excepting the years 1633, '34, '36, '38 and '44. He took a prominent part in all the councils, which were held at his house, and in all the affairs civic, political and military; from his house at the foot of Burial Hill each Sabbath morning the little company of worshippers, who all assembled there, marched in procession up the steep ascent to the fort at its top, where the religious services were held. As he lived the history of the times he wrote them, and this history, so long missing, is now that which gives his posterity the best pictures of the lives and events of those who so valiantly and bravely lived and died.

William Bradford married 1st, Dorothy May, who died December 9, 1620; he married 2d, Mrs. Alice, daughter of Alexander Carpenter of Wrentham, Eng., and the widow of Edward Southworth, who died March 26, 1670; he died May 9, 1657. His children were:

- i. JOHN,³ son of his first wife, who was of Duxbury, 1645; deputy to the General Court, 1652; lieutenant of Marshfield, Mass., in 1653; m. Martha, daughter of Thomas and Martha Bourne of Marshfield, and then removed to Norwich, Conn., where he d. in 1678, *s.p.*
2. ii. WILLIAM, b. January 17, 1624.
- iii. MERCY, m. Benjamin (or Joseph) Vermages.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 1630; m. May 25, 1664, Jael, daughter of Rev. Peter Hobart of Hingham, Mass.
2. MAJOR WILLIAM³ BRADFORD, son of Governor William and Alice (Carpenter, Southworth) Bradford, born June 16, 1624, in Plymouth, Mass.; removed to Kingston, Mass.; he was appointed Assistant; was deputy governor; one of Governor Andros's council in 1687; chief military officer of the Plymouth colony. He married 1st, Alice, daughter of Thomas and Welthean Richards of Weymouth, Mass., who died at Plymouth, December 12, 1671; he married 2d, the widow Wiswell; he married 3d, Mrs. Mary, daughter of Mr. John Atwood of Plymouth, and the widow of Rev. John Holmes of Duxbury, Mass., who died June 6, 1714-15; he died February 20, 1793, aged 74 years. His children were:

i. JOHN, ⁴ b. February 20, 1653.	
ii. WILLIAM, b. March 11, 1655.	xi. JOSEPH.
iii. THOMAS.	xii. ISRAEL.
iv. SAMUEL.	xiii. DAVID.
v. ALICE.	xiv. EPHRAIM.
3. vi. HANNAH.	xv. HEZEKIAH.
3. HANNAH⁴ BRADFORD, daughter of Major William and Alice (Richards) Bradford, who was born in Kingston, Mass., in 1661-2; married Joshua Ripley, a grandson of William Ripley who with his wife and four children came from Hingham, County Norwich, Eng., to

Hingham, Mass., in 1638. His son John married Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Peter Hobart of Hingham, and their son Joshua, with his wife Hannah Bradford, lived in Hingham until 1689, when they went to Norwich, Conn., whence they removed to the upper part of that state, where he bought of Isaac Magoun, the first settler, sixty acres of land on both sides of Merrick's Brook. The first town meeting of Windham was held June 11, 1692, when Joshua Ripley was appointed town clerk; he was also town treasurer. "He was a man widely known and respected, as of sterling sense and judgment; he was one of the first justices of the peace in Connecticut, and was appointed May, 1698, when that office was first instituted; was the first representative sent by Windham to the General Assembly, appearing there May, 1699." He was also one of the seven pillars or counsellors, and justice of the quorum in 1726. His wife was "a noble and useful woman, remarkable not only for intelligence and accomplishments, but for her skill in the art of healing. She was the first, and for a long time the only physician in the settlement, and it is said that the first male physician, Dr. Richard Huntington, received much of his medical knowledge from her." Joshua Ripley married November 28, 1682, Hannah Bradford, and their children were:

- i. ALICE RIPLEY,⁴ b. in Hingham, September 18, 1683.
- ii. HANNAH RIPLEY, b. in Hingham, March 2, 1684-5.
- iii. JUDITH RIPLEY, b. in Hingham, October, 1686.
- iv. JOSHUA RIPLEY, b. in Hingham, May 13, 1688.
- v. MARGARET RIPLEY, b. in Norwich, Conn., November 4, 1690.
- vi. LEAH RIPLEY, } twins; b. in Windham, Conn., April 19, 1693.
- vii. RACHEL RIPLEY, }
- viii. HEZEKIAH RIPLEY, b. in Windham, June 10, 1695.
4. ix. DAVID RIPLEY, b. in Windham, May 20, 1697.
- x. IRENE RIPLEY, b. in Windham, August 28, 1700.
- xi. JERUSHA RIPLEY, } twins; b. in Windham, November 1, 1701.
- xii. ANN RIPLEY, }

4. DAVID⁵ RIPLEY, son of Joshua and Hannah (Bradford) Ripley, born in Canterbury, May 20, 1697; married March 21, 1720, Lydia, daughter of Eliezer and Lydia Cary, who was born March 24, 1705-6, at Bristol, R. I., and died April 9, 1784; he died February 16, 1781. They had children:
 - i. FAITH,⁶ b. May 1, 1722.
 - ii. LYDIA, b. February 20, 1723-4.
 - iii. ANN, b. August 27, 1726.
 - iv. IRENE, b. February 1, 1727.
 - v. DAVID, b. February 7, 1730-1.
 - vi. WILLIAM, b. July 12, 1734.
 - vii. GAMALIEL, b. April 19, 1736; d. May 30, 1739.
 - viii. ALITHEA, b. April 24, 1738.
5. ix. GAMALIEL, b. October 20, 1740.
- x. HEZEKIAH, b. February 3, 1742.
- xi. BRADFORD, b. December 30, 1744.
- xii. HANNAH, b. February 23, 1750.

5. GAMALIEL⁶ RIPLEY, son of David and Lydia (Carey) Ripley, born October 20, 1740; married 1st, December 15, 1764, Elizabeth Hebard, who died January 10, 1765; he married 2d, January 23, 1772, Judith, daughter of Jacob and Jemima (Leonard) Perkins, who was born April 14 (or March 2), 1747; died July 6, 1803. He died April 15, 1799. They had children:

- i. ROSWELL,^c b. December 31, 1765.
 - ii. HERVEY, } b. October 25, 1772.
 - iii. JUDITH, }
 - iv. GAMALIEL, b. February 8, 1774.
 6. v. ELIZABETH, b. March 29, 1776.
 - vi. DAVID BRADFORD, b. April 19, 1778.
 - vii. ZEPHANIAH, b. October 17, 1779.
 - viii. LYDIA, b. December 4, 1780.
 - ix. WILLIAM, b. May 27, 1782.
 - x. JABEZ PERKINS, b. March 25, 1788.
-

CONNECTION OF THE FAMILY OF EDISON, THE INVENTOR, WITH DIGBY, NOVA SCOTIA.

By Judge A. W. SAVARY, of Annapolis Royal, Nova Scotia.

AMONG the Loyalists from New York who settled in and near Digby at the close of the Revolutionary war, were quite a number of Dutch, and some of German extraction. Among these Loyalists appears JOHN EDISON, of whom, and of SAMUEL and Moses Edison a little later, the following records were compiled for me by the late William H. Taylor, clerk of the Vestry of Trinity Church, and town clerk of Digby, from the "Grant of confirmation of the township of Digby," the "deed of partition of the 'Hatfield Grant,'" same township, from town meeting records, and records of cattle marks, and from the records of Trinity Church, Digby.

John Edison owned lot No. 15 in the North Range of the Hatfield Grant, 200 acres; No. 49, Middle Range, 200 acres; and half of lot No. 25, South Range, 100 acres.—(These were wilderness lots, five to ten miles from the town or village of Digby and shore settlements.) A tax was levied Sept. 21, 1789, to defray the church expenses, and therein the name of John Edison appears without any amount opposite. Another tax was levied Dec. 5, 1796, in which he was assessed 5^s. 6^d. At a town meeting held April 1, 1799, he was appointed one of the directors of the town marsh at the head of St. Mary's Bay, and continued such in 1800 and 1801. He was appointed assessor of poor rates at a town meeting held April 4, 1808.

SAMUEL EDISON, grandfather of the inventor, purchased the possession of pew No. 36 in Trinity Church, Sept. 26, 1792, and in the assessment for church expenses Dec. 5, 1796, he was rated 2^s 6^d. He was granted a sheep mark May 3, 1803, which, evidently because he had removed away, was transferred to James Budd, Nov. 3, 1812. He was appointed overseer of the marsh, April 4, 1808.

Moses Edison, at a town meeting April 6, 1801, made an agreement to fence the marsh.

The first decade of the century had not closed before the superior fertility of the prairie and alluvial soil of Upper Canada had begun to attract the attention of the struggling settlers of Western Nova Scotia, and a strong stream of migration from Digby and vicinity to that land of promise set in, and flowed for many years. With that stream early went Samuel and Moses Edison; the former taking with him a young family, among whom was SAMUEL EDISON, Jr., the father of the inventor. The latter became afterwards a resident of Ohio, in which state Thomas A. Edison was the first of his line who was born under the American flag.

The late Charles Budd, who, born in the last century, long represented Digby in the Nova Scotia legislature, gave me approximately the date of Samuel's migration, corresponding with that of the transfer of the sheep mark, and with the result of a published interview of Mrs. M. L. Rayne with the inventor's aged father, at Port Huron, Michigan, last summer. It was in the year 1811, when the younger Samuel was 8 years old. Mr. Budd also informed me that the first Samuel's wife was a Miss Roop; of a family now numerous in Digby and Annapolis counties, and also claiming a New York German or Dutch extraction. A descendant of this family, Miss Maria Roop, a clever newspaper correspondent, a few years ago married a (maritime) Capt. Dow Roop, of Nova Scotia. Her brother informs me that the wife of Samuel Edison was Ann, half-sister of his father; and if so she was dau. of Major Isaac Roop, of New York loyalist forces, or N. S. Militia. I can find nothing on the other church records, registry of Probate or of Deeds, to verify this, or to show that John was the father of Samuel and Moses, except that he had lots in the Hatfield grant and they had not, raising the presumption that they were under age when the loyalists came over, and that he was head of a family. There are descendants of Edison women in Digby, but the only representatives of the *name* are colored people, descendants of a negro whom the first Edison brought with him from New York.

It is hard to conceive that John Edison, the pioneer, whose hardy hands felled the first tree, rooted out the first stump, and guided the plow that turned the first furrow on those wild "Hatfield grant" lots, could ever have been a "banker of high standing," as stated by Mr. Lanier in the December number of the "Review of Reviews," nor the son of any such banker; and as tradition in unhistoric American families generally post-dates the advent of the immigrant ancestor to about the third or fourth generation back, I suspect (notwithstanding Mr. Lanier's suggestion of 1730 as about the year of the immigration to America), that the ancestors of Edison from the times of the first settlement of the Dutch colony, have been, like those of many another illustrious American, worthy tillers of the soil, toiling in contented obscurity, until his genius shed a peculiar and undying glory on the name.

MARTIN'S OR MARTHA'S?

WHAT IS THE PROPER NOMENCLATURE OF THE VINEYARD?

"Martin's Vineyard some call it Marthaes Vineyard."

Whitfield, The Light Appearing (1651).

By CHARLES EDWARD BANKS, M.D., of Portland, Me.

IN the REGISTER many years ago (xii. 33), the question propounded in the sub-title of this article was asked by the Editor of that volume, and as far as known to the writer it remains unanswered.

Without any knowledge that this subject was ever under discussion, the writer of this had observed on an old map of New England the title *Martin's* Vineyard applied to the ancient Isle of Capawock, and upon a desultory search to ascertain whether this name had ever been similarly attached to the Vineyard by other cartographers, was not able to find upon any chart of the seventeenth century, one only excepted, where the topography and local nomenclature of the coast became mutually intelligible, that the name *Martha's* Vineyard had ever been applied to the island now bearing that name.

An examination of contemporary literature of that period, printed books, letters, public records, legal documents, etc., confirmed this curious fact, and as a result of this extended search the writer feels safe in saying that in the public and private records of the seventeenth century, the name *Martin's* is applied to the Vineyard, to the practical exclusion of Martha's, and this phenomenon has the repeated sanction of Mr. Thomas Mayhew himself, the "Governor and Lord of Capawock," in public and private papers.

The records of the Vineyard, registeries of deeds and wills and court books, as examined for me by B. T. Hillman, Esq., of Edgartown, do not bear out this general statement however. Mr. Hillman writes to me: "I have examined a large number of deeds recorded in this volume (Vol. I. Deeds), and only find one in which the name of the island is given as Martin's Vineyard. There may be others, for I have not examined every deed in the volume. The name Martha's Vineyard seems to have been used both in the Court records and in the Deeds." I am indebted to him for valuable assistance in the investigation of this subject, and in this connection I might also refer to his statement to me in this same letter that the adjoining island is called "Nomans Land" in the first record of conveyance, instead of "No Mans" as sometimes written.

That an island south of Cape Cod was called *Martha's Vineyard* by the explorer Gosnold in 1602 is well known (3 Mass. Hist. Coll., viii. 75), and it seems certain that he applied it to the small isle, now called No Man's or Noman's Land, lying directly southwest from the Vineyard of to-day, at a distance of three miles. That this premen was finally transferred to the present Martha's Vineyard seems equally certain; but that the name *Martin's* was used up to about 1700, even by the residents of the Vineyard, by local historians and catographers, by public officials throughout New England and New York, must be accepted by the reader upon the array of authorities which follows. What gave rise to this confusion in the seventeenth century, for in the next it was settled by the colonial government of Massachusetts as "*Martha*," is not easily explained. Such a difference of names, so long persisted in, must have had some substantial basis in fact, for it is not credible that accident or chance or mistake will account for all this mixture. In the following tables is appended a list of references to documents, etc., which show when, where and how the two names were used:

"MARTIN'S" VINEYARD.

Date.	Author.	Book or Document.	Reference.
1638	Underhill, John.	Newes from America.	passim.
1642	Lechford, Thomas.	Plaine Dealing.	107.
1643	Winthrop, John.	Journal.	ii. 151.
1644	Commissioners of	United Colonies, Records.	passim.
1647	Paine, Thomas.	Suffolk Deeds.	i. 86.
1647	Davison, Nicholas.	" "	i. 91.
1648		Good News from New England.	
1649	Winslow, Edward.	Glorious Progress of Gospel, etc.	
1650	Williams, Roger.	Letter to John Winthrop, Jr.	
1651	Whitfield, Henry.	The Light Appearing.	
1651	Bessey, Anthony.	Letters of, in Further Progress of the Gospel, etc.	
1651	Endicott, John.		
1651	Allen, Rev. John.		
1652	Butler, Nicholas.	Suffolk Deeds.	i. 196.
1654	Johnson, Edward.	Wonder Working Providence.	226.
1654	Massachusetts	Colonial Records.	iv. (i.) 199.
1656	New York	Colonial Documents.	i. 565, ii. 134.
1658	Plymouth Colony	Records.	x. 209.
1660	Maverick, Samuel.	Description of New England.	
1660	Folger, Peter.	Deed, in N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg.	xii. 33.
1662	Plymouth Colony	Records.	x. 275.
1663	Plymouth Colony	Records.	x. 293.
1664	Patent to Duke of York,	2 Maine Hist. Coll.	iv. 191.
1665	Royal Commissioners,	2 Maine Hist. Coll.	iv. 300.
1666	Mayhew, Thomas.	York County Deeds.	iii. 161.
1666	[Eliot, Rev. John.]	Roxbury Church Records.	
1667	New York	Colonial Documents.	iii. 169.
1667	Plymouth Colony	Records.	x. 330.
1699	Morton, Nathaniel.	New England Memorial.	

1671	Commission to Thomas Mayhew as Governor, issued by Lovelace.	
1672	Plymouth Colony Records.	x. 356.
1674	Andros, Edmund.	Commission of, N. Y. Col. Doc. iii. 215.
1675	Josselyn, John.	Two Voyages, etc. 157.
1677	New York Colonial Documents.	iii. 248.
1678	Hubbard, Rev. William.	History of New England. passim.
1679	Plymouth Colony Records.	vi. 48.
1681	Plymouth Colony Records.	vi. 65.
1682	Dongan, Thomas.	Commission of, N. Y. Col. Doc. iii. 328.
1688	New York Colonial Documents.	iii. 552.
1689	[E. R. and S. S.]	Revolution in New England Justified. 42.
1690	New York Colonial Documents.	iii. 752.
1691	New York Colonial Documents.	iii. 798.
1692	Cadillac, M. de la Mothe.	1 Maine Hist. Coll. vi. 288.
1693	New York Colonial Documents.	iv. 2, 8, 10.

It is also desirable that such books and documents as disclose the name "Martha's" should be cited, and they are herewith appended :

"MARTHA'S" VINEYARD.

Date.	Author.	Book or Document.	Reference.
1610	Strachey, William	Travaille into Virginia.	
1641	Vines, Richard.	Hough's Nantucket Papers.	4.
1663	Winthrop, John, Jr.	3 Mass. Hist. Coll.	
1678	Gookin, Daniel, <i>et als.</i>	2 Maine Hist. Coll.	iv. 383.
1676	Sewall, Samuel.	Diary.	i. 26.
1689		Briefe Relation of the State of New England.	19.
1692		Acts and Resolves of the Province of Mass. Bay.	
1693	Phips, William.	New York Colonial Doc.	iv. 6.
1696	Mayhew, Matthew.	Conquering Grace, etc.	

The maps of the period are disappointing as a rule, but they give corroborative evidence in the same proportion as the documentary and printed authorities, viz :—

Martin's.

1670	Ogilby.
1677	Hubbard.
—	French (Mass. Arch. ii. 61).
1688	Blome.
1702	Mather.

Martha's.

1610	[Brown, Genesis i. 457.]
1671	Novi Belgii, etc.

It should be said that the "Novi Belgii" map of 1671 gives the name of Martha's Vineyard to the present No Man's or Noman's Land, and "Texel" is applied to the present Vineyard, a name that first was given to it in the Carte Figurative (1616), and is repeated in the West Indische Paskaert (1621), the Arcano del Mare (1646), and in Blaen's (1662, 1685). As a curiosity of development of nomenclature it may be noted that "C. Wack" in the Novi Belgii

map, meaning Cape Wack, is an effort to render Capawock into English. In Drake's Old Indian Cronicle (p. 51), a unique title appears, "Nope or Marthas Vineyard." No other occurrence of this singular word has come to the notice of the writer.

As to the probability of evidence in favor of either name, the case for "Martin" must overcome the statement of John Brereton, the historian of Gosnold's voyage, that an island, generally considered to be Noman's Land, received in 1602 the title of "Marthaes Vineyard." It is known that a Capt. John Martin was with Gosnold in this voyage, and later figures as an associate of Gosnold in the early settlement of Virginia. The suggestion that it was this companion's name, John Martin, which was intended to be honored by the baptism, is quite within the probabilities; as much so as Point Gilbert, which was named by him for Bartholomew Gilbert, another companion, and Tucker's Terror, which he applied to a shoal or reef for another voyager.

Brereton's relation is not above criticism, for many errors as to sailing courses, longitude and other kindred subjects, and he may be, perhaps, successfully impeached on the subject of "Marthaes Vineyard."

SOME DESCENDANTS OF THE REV. JOHN ROBINSON OF LEYDEN, HOLLAND.

Communicated by HON. ARIEL STANDISH THURSTON, of Elmira, N. Y.

A SHORT time before the death of Gov. Lucius Robinson I received from him the enclosed genealogy, showing him to have been a lineal descendant of the Puritan divine John Robinson of Leydon,—the friend of my ancestor Myles Standish, whose will contains a bequest to his son Isaac's daughter "Marcye," whom "I tenderly love for her grandfather's sake." Of course, I know nothing of its authenticity.

The Genealogy of the Family of John Robinson, of Church at Leyden, who died 1625, March 1.

His sons, John and Isaac, with their mother came to America. John settled at, or near, Cape Ann; Isaac settled first at Scituate, Mass., afterwards moved to Barnstable in 1639. [There is but little doubt that this is a mistake. See note at the end of the article. Isaac came, but probably no other member of the family.]

1. Peter, a son of Isaac, lived at Windham, Ct. (Scotland Society) in 1735, with seven sons and two daughters.

2. Peter second, married Ruth Fuller 1725, had eight sons and four daughters. Eliab was Peter second's seventh son; Ralph was Eliab's first

son; and Eliab Weeks was Ralph's first son, and lived at Lisbon, Ct. in 1850, and had one son.

3. Israel, son of Peter, married Sarah Sabin 1724, and Deborah Chapman 1737. Sarah Robinson had three sons, and Deborah C. Robinson one daughter.

4. Thomas, son of Peter, married Anna 1724, had three sons and three daughters. Died March, 1783, aged 85 years.

Reuben, son of Thomas, born Jan. 17, 1725, married Esther Palmer Jan. 1749.

Asa, son of Thomas, born Oct. 17, 1726, married Mary French Oct. 1749, died 1811, aged 86.

Abiah, daughter, born May 16, 1727, married Jonah Palmer 1754.

Anna, born March 17, 1730, died in infancy.

Anna, born May 1, 1733, married Ebenezer Luce 1749.

Levi, son of Thomas, born March 17, 1736.

5. Benjamin, fifth son of Peter, married Jerusha Brigham March 1729, had two sons and three daughters.

6. Joseph, son of Peter, married Mehitable Read July 1735, had four sons and three daughters.

7. Isaac, seventh son of Peter, married Deborah Hibbard Dec. 1737.

1. Sinuon, [?] first daughter of Peter, married Josiah Smith Nov. 13, 1746, and had five sons and three daughters.

2. Martha, second daughter of Peter, married Barnabas Allen, grandfather of Deacon Barnabas Allen of Westminister, Conn.

End of Peter's Family.

Reuben's Family.

Reuben, son of Thomas, son of Peter 1st, married Esther Palmer Jan. 12, 1749, had four sons and five daughters, as follows:

Esther, born July 18, 1749, died July 19, 1749.

Zipporah, born Jan 31, 1751, married John Welsh Nov. 1772.

Zopher, born Feb. 19, 1753, married Charity Coburn Nov. 1780.

Clifford, born Jan. 8, 1756, married Lucy Morgan Oct. 1779.

Reuben, born Jan. 13, 1759, married Urania Kingsley Aug. 1779.

Hannah, born Feb. 21, 1761, married Jesse Parsons.

Esther, born Feb. 6, 1764, married Wardwell Green Oct. 1783.

Asnath, born June 26, 1766, married Levi Green June 1785.

Eliel, born Sept. 24, 1768, married Roxana Spafford.

Asa's Family.

Asa, son of Thomas, born Oct. 17, 1726, married Mary French Oct. 25, 1749, died 1811, aged 85 years, and had eight children, as follows:

Levi, born Oct. 26, 1750, married Lavonia Spafford Dec. 1780.

Phebe, born Oct. 2, 1752, died Jan. 23, 1814.

Thomas, born Jan. 2, 1755, died at Stonington Nov. 13, 1776.

Asa, born June 6, 1757, married Olive Hunnington Sept. 17, 1777.

Zimrue, born March 30, 1761.

Mary, born June 15, 1764.

Zilpah, born Aug. 12, 1767.

Charity, born June 16, 1772.

Children of Levi Robinson.

Levi, son of Asa, married Lavonia Spafford Dec. 1780, died Jan. 23, 1814. Left two daughters:

Lucy, daughter of Levi, born Dec. 2, 1785.

Lavonia, daughter of Levi, born Aug. 29, 1795.

Children of Asa, Jr.

Asa Robinson, Jr. married Olive Huntongton Sept. 17, 1777.

Thomas, son of Asa, born Aug. 7, 1779.

Whiting, son of Asa, born Sept. 2, 1782.

Olivia, born April 21, 1785, must have died.

Olivia, [?] son of Asa, born March 19, 1788.

Lewis, son of Asa, born Dec. 14, 1790.

Betsey, born Dec. 26, 1793.

Nathan, born Aug. 15, 1796.

Polly, born Feb. 25, 1800.

Children of Reuben Robinson.

Reuben Robinson, Jr., son of Reuben, son of Thomas, son of Peter 1st, son of Isaac, son of John Robinson, pastor of Church of Leyden, had five sons and four daughters, as follows:

Eli Palmer Robinson, born Dec. 11, 1780, died Dec. 14, 1851. Married Mary Saxton 1800, born April 19, 1780.

Urania, married James Woodferd.

Bradford, married Wilhelmina Sanfer.

Fanny, married Reuben Fish.

Nancy, married Samuel Baldwin.

Benjamin Franklin, married Bede Munson.

Charles Kingsley.

Isaac Newton.

Elmina Malissa, married ——— Bangs.

Family of Eli P. Robinson.

Eli P. Robinson had four sons and one daughter, as follows:

Orrin Robinson, born Dec. 3, 1802, died Jan. 30, 1885.

William Saxton, born Oct. 1, 1805, died Nov. 30, 1838.

Lucius, born Nov. 4, 1810, died March 23, 1891.

John Milton, born Feb. 23, 1814, died Dec. 24, 1885.

Mary, born Oct. 29, 1822.

The descent of Gov. Robinson is as follows: Rev. John¹ Robinson, of Leyden, died March 1, 1625; Isaac² Robinson, of Scituate, Mass.; Peter³ Robinson, of Windham, Conn. in 1835, seven sons, two daughters; Thomas⁴ Robinson, married 1724, three sons and three daughters, died 1783; Reuben⁵ Robinson, 1st, married Esther Palmer, four sons and five daughters; Reuben⁶ Robinson, 2d, born 1757, married Uranu Kingsley Aug. 1779; Eli Palmer⁷ Robinson, four sons and one daughter; Lucius⁸ Robinson, born Nov. 4, 1810, governor of New York, died March 23, 1891.

NOTE BY THE EDITOR OF THE REGISTER.—The late Rev. Henry M. Dexter, D.D., contributed to the REGISTER for April, 1866, an article entitled, "Did the Widow of John Robinson emigrate to America?" In this article Dr. Dexter gives strong reasons for believing that she never came to New England.

The settler at Cape Ann was Abraham Robinson, not John. (See Babson's Gloucester, page 134.) I have seen no evidence that Rev. John Robinson had a son by the name of Abraham. The list of his children in 1622 gives the names of his children as *James* (or, as Mr. George Sumner

reads it, John), *Bridget, Isaac, Mercy, Fear and Jacob*. (REGISTER, vol. 15, p. 30).

Rev. John A. Vinton, in his *Giles Memorial* (Boston, 1864), devotes ten pages (pp. 363 to 372), to the "Family of John Robinson of Leyden." The reader who wishes to know more about this family is referred to that book. The children of Gov. Robinson's father and grandfather are not given there.

Judge Sewall had an interview with Isaac Robinson probably at Barnstable, in April, 1702, and was told by him that he was then 92 years old, and was "y^e son of Mr. Robinson, pastor of y^e ch. of Leyden part of w^{ch} came to Plim°. But to my disappointm^t" adds Judge Sewall, "he came not to New England, till y^e year [1631] in w^{ch} Mr. Wilson was returning to England after y^e settle^mt of Boston." See REGISTER, vol. 14, p. 13.

THE MAVERICK FAMILY.

By ISAAC JOHN GREENWOOD, A.M., of New York city.

SOME twenty years since, looking over the late Col. Joseph L. Chester's MS. catalogue of Oxford graduates, my attention was drawn by him to the name of "John Maverick, 1595, Exeter College, from Devon, Minister."

Foster's Catalogue, much fuller in details, reads as follows:

"Maverick, John of Devon, cler. fil., Exeter Coll., matric. 24 Oct. 1595, aged 18; B.A. 8 July 1577; M.A. 7 July 1603; then in orders, rector of Beaworthy (s.w. of Hatherly), Devon, 1615. (See Foster's Index Eccl.)."

This was undoubtedly "the godly Mr. Maverick," whom Roger Clap, born on the Devonshire coast, at Salcomb (between Sidmouth and Branscomb), speaks of as living "forty miles off," and who, after establishing a congregation at Dorchester, N. E., died Feb. 3, 1636-7, being, according to Winthrop, "near sixty years of age."

Though we hear nothing of his wife, she is alluded to in 1665, by Col. Cartwright, in his "Memorial* concerning the Massachusetts," who observes:

"If any of the commissioners think it more convenient for them to stay in those parts, that they may haue leue to do so. For Mr. Maverick hath his mother, wife, children & brothers living there, and nether estate, nor employment here."

And Samuel Maverick, writing from Rhode Island Oct. 9, 1668, to Secretary Sir William Morice, says that his mother "presents her humble service." (See Sainsbury's Calendar of Colonial Papers, vol. 3, p. 415, No 1288). This Secretary Morice, who died in

* Clarendon Papers, N. Y. Hist. Soc. Coll., 1869, p. 108.

Dec. 1676 aged 74, was son of Jevan Morice, fellow of All Saints College, Oxford, of an ancient Welsh family, doctor of laws and chancellor of Exeter, Devon, in 1594, and ancestor of the extinct Baronets Morice of Werrington, Devon, on the borders of Cornwall, a few miles s.w. of Beaworthy.

The widow Maverick, in 1668, must have been well advanced in years, since by his own deposition,* taken in December, 1665, her son Samuel was then "aged 63 yeares or therabouts."

Samuel, the eldest son of the Rev. John Maverick, born about 1602, had settled in New England as early as 1624,† near the confluence of Charles and Mystic Rivers, where with the help of his neighbor, David Tomson,‡ he had built a small fort. He was an episcopalian and loyalist, and frequently embroiled with the colonial government; finally, after one of his several voyages to the old country, he was, in April 1664, appointed one of the four Royal Commissioners to visit the colonies and inquire into grievances. For his services he received from the Duke of York, through a grant from Gov. Lovelace, a certain house and lot in New York City, on the Broadway. This gift he acknowledges in a letter of Oct. 15, 1669, to Col. Rich. Nicolls, his associate in the Commission, and we hear not of him again till in a deed of Mar. 15, 1676 (recorded Albany, L.1, p. 133), his trustees, John Laurence and Matthias Nicolls, of New York, confirm to William Vander Scheuren this same property on Broadway, which the latter had bought from the Deacons of the City, by whom it had been purchased at a public sale made for the benefit of Maverick's daughter, Mary, wife of Rev. Francis Hooke of Kittery. Neither the time nor place of Maverick's death, nor the depository of his will have been, as yet, ascertained. No records of so early a date are preserved by the Dutch Church, who evidently held the lot for a short period, but, after a careful examination of conveyances in the City Register's office, the writer has satisfactorily located the position of the Maverick Lot. May 30, 1667, Gov. Nicolls granted a lot on Broadway to Adam Onckelbach, which is described in later deeds as bounded south by house and lot of William Vander Scheuren, and which finally in Oct. 1784, when known as No. 52 Broadway, was sold to John Jay, Esq., the future governor, who here erected a fine stone mansion. At this time the lot adjoining to the south was in the tenure and occupation of John Slidell, save some 64 feet on the easterly or New Street end, which had been sold in 1683 by Vander Scheuren to William Post (L. 13, p. 8; L. 35, p. 170). Slidell's sons in 1819 sold the greater portion of the lot, facing on Broadway, with a frontage of $21\frac{1}{2}$ ft., and a depth 110 ft., to

* Suffolk Deeds, iv., 328.

† Letter of May 30, 1669, to Rev. Sampson Bond, at the Bermudas; a native of Northill, Cornwall.—Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., 4th s., vol. viii, p. 318.

‡ Thomson's widow, Amias (Coles) is supposed to have married Maverick.—Reg., v. 47, p. 76.

Robert Lenox; while the remaining few inches, with a lot adjoining to the south, known as No. 48, was sold by them on the same date to David Gelston. From the foregoing facts we gather that the original Maverick Lot was $26\frac{1}{4}$ feet wide, located on the easterly side of Broadway, running through to New Street, and beginning 125 feet south from the Church Street (afterwards Garden Street, and now Exchange Place); and that it corresponded with the present No. 50 Broadway.

Though extinct in the New England States, the Maverick family has existed for the past one hundred and fifty years in New York City, where Andrew Maverick, a young painter, 24 years of age, was admitted a freeman July 17, 1753; his name occurring on the Poll List of Feb., 1761. He was baptized at the New Brick Church, Boston, Feb. 9, 1728-9: one of the numerous family of John⁴ Maverick (Paul³, Elias², Rev. John¹,) an importer of hard woods on Middle Street (now Hanover St.), at the sign of the "Cabinet and Chest of Drawers," John's grandson Samuel (son of Samuel deceased), an apprentice of Mr. Isaac Greenwood, ivory turner &c., was mortally wounded, March 5, 1770, in the Boston Massacre. Andrew, who came to New York, married about 1754 Sarah, dau. of Peter and Bethia Ruston or Rushton, and Mr. Rushton, in a will of 1765, proved Aug. 14, 1767 (L.25, p. 534), leaves his entire estate, after the death of his wife Bethia, to his grandson Peter Rushton⁶ Maverick.* The latter, born in the city April 11, 1755, a silver-smith, etcher and engraver, was in Aug. 1775 an Ensign in Capt. M. Minthorn's Co., of Col. John Jay's 2d Reg't of N. Y. Militia, and on July 23, 1788, represented the Engravers in the N. Y. Federal Procession; he died in Dec. 1811, and was succeeded by his three talented sons, Samuel,⁷ Andrew⁷ and Peter.⁷

The name Maverick, one of unusual occurrence, is akin doubtless to Morris, Morrice, or Maurice; we get nearer to it in the original Welsh Mawr-rwyce, "a valiant hero."

Nath. Maureick,† chief clerk of the Town Clerk, London, died 24 November, 1630, and John Mavericke was a settler located in Charleston, S. C., in 1672.

One other entry to the name is given by Foster:

"Maverick, Radford,‡ of Devon, pleb., Exeter Coll. matric. 17 Nov. 1581 aged 20; rector of Trusham (n. of Chudleigh), 1586, and vicar of Islington, Devon(?) 1597. (See Foster's Index Eccl.)."

* Dr. John Greenwood of N. Y. writing in Nov., 1803 to P. R. Maverick, alludes to a lot on Middle St., Boston, belonging to estate of his late father, Isaac G., and which adjoined land of Maverick's grandfather.

† Smith's Obituary, Camden Soc. Pub.

‡ Radford was a Devonshire family name.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

WEEMS, TOWSON, WALLACE, PAYNE, OF VIRGINIA.—“I wish to protest in the REGISTER against some of the mistaken deductions” of Hayden’s “Virginia Genealogies.” In it there are “some pedigrees for which there is not the least foundation in fact.”

First, on p. 350, Hayden gives the descent of the Weems family of Maryland as follows: An Earl of Wemyss’ youngest son, James, who was slain at the battle of Preston Pans (in Sept. 1745), was the father of David Weems who was brought to Maryland and was the father eventually of five sons, progenitors of well-known Maryland and Virginia families. I have not quoted the exact words of Hayden’s “unreliable deductions,” but give only the substance in brief.

In Wood’s Douglas’ Peerage of Scotland, under “Earls of Wemyss,” it will be found that the only “Earl of Wemyss” who “had a younger son James” that would come anywhere near the dates required by Hayden to make his assertion have some semblance of truth, was James Wemyss, fourth Earl of Wemyss, b. 1699, d. 1756. He had a younger son James Wemyss, b. 1726, who instead of being slain at Preston Pans in 1745, d. in 1786 at Edinburgh, forty-one years after the battle. This youngest son James was, just as Hayden says, the father of a David Wemyss who was b. 1761, but who, although he was considerable of a traveller, was never in Maryland nor America. However, this does not matter, since he d. *s.p.* and unm. in 1783, at Madura.

Second, on p. 274, Hayden gives a glorious descent for the Towson family of Maryland and Virginia from that great historical character, Oliver Cromwell, the Lord Protector, briefly as follows: Oliver Cromwell, the Protector, had Henry, who had Richard, whose daughter was the mother of Gen. Nathaniel Towson, U. S. army, father of Thomas Towson, of Williamsport, Md. As originally the surname of the Protector was *Williams*, the locating his alleged descendant at “Williamsport” was a very pretty idea from the fertile imagination of the Rev. Mr. Hayden, but genealogists require better evidence of descent than this. However, this is only a small matter, for there has been recently published a work that upsets Hayden’s distinguished lineage of the Towsons and Cromwells of Maryland: this is Weyland’s House of Cromwell. From it I learn that Richard Cromwell, a grandson of the Lord Protector, d. in 1759, and his only daughters were: 1, Elizabeth, who d. at Hampstead in 1792 (see *Gent. Mag.*, Nov. 1792); 2, Anne, d. at Berkhamstead in 1777; 3, Eleanor, d. infant; 4, Letitia, d. at Hampstead in 1789. All were unmarried and without issue, so no daughter of Richard Cromwell (son of Henry, son of the Protector), could have been the mother of Gen. Nathaniel Towson, of Maryland, nor does the name of Towson, nor Cromwell of Maryland, appear in any connection in the account of the descendants of the Lord Protector.

Third, p. 689, &c., Hayden deduces the descent of a Virginia family named Wallace from the “Wallaces of Galrigs,” Scotland, and then gives these latter a long line of distinguished ancestors, reaching into A.D. 1100, namely, the “Wallaces of Ederslie.” Briefly, Hayden’s scheme of descent for the Wallaces of Galrigs from the more prominent Wallaces of Ederslie, in order to give the Virginia Wallaces a very long line, is William Wallace of Ederstie (whose lineage is traced back to A.D. 1100), d. 1554, had William of Ederslie, had John, had William, had William, a Glasgow merchant, d. 1713, father of William Wallace of Galrigs, d. *ante*, 1734, a Commissioner for Ayr. 1714–1720, who was the alleged ancestor of the Virginia Wallaces. “There is not a scintilla of evidence for all this.” In giving this descent for the Commissioner of Ayr, Hayden refers to Paterson’s History of Ayr and Wigton. Evidently he personally never saw this valuable work, as he evidently has not taken pains to verify references; if he had he would have found out how the Wallaces came into possession of Galrigs, and the true lineage of the alleged ancestors of the Wallaces of Virginia.

In Paterson’s work, vol. I., p. 486, his deductions are disproved as fol-

lows:—"William Wallace, the Commissioner of Ayr, had susine of Galrigs as heir to Robert Wallace, his great-grandfather (not John, as Hayden states), and to the deceased William Wallace, his grandfather, of the eight marks of land of Robertland, 8 May 1714." According to Paterson the Commissioner's father was "William Wallace of Galrigs the younger," a tutor (not a Glasgow merchant; William the merchant was an entirely different person), brother to Hugh Wallace, who had susine of an annuity in 1708, son of "Mr. William Wallace of Garricks, 1652," who d. in 167-, son of "Robert Wallace in Galrix, 1609," and subsequently "of Galrix (Galrigs), who d. in Sept. 1642, son of "William Wallace of Gariggs, granted susine in 1578," &c., &c.

Fourth, p. 256. Here Hayden wrongfully makes Dolly Payne, wife of President Madison, of descent from a Scotch earl. He says Mrs. Madison was a granddaughter of John Payne, and his wife Anna Fleming granddaughter of "Sir Thomas Fleming of New Kent, Co. Virginia, *temp.* 1616, second son of the Earl of Wigton." There may have been a "Sir Thomas Fleming," and "Dolly" may have been descended from him, but no Earl of Wigton ever had a son "Sir Thomas." According to Wood's Douglas's Peerage of Scotland, the first Earl of Wigton, so quoted in 1606, was John, sixth Lord Fleming, who d. in 1619. He was twice married, and had by first wife, Lillias Grabaur: 1, John, 2d Earl; 2, James, of Boghail, d. 1622; 3, Malcolm, of Gilberton; 4, Alexander, and six daughters; and by his second wife, Sarah Maxwell, he had only two daughters. John Fleming, 2d Earl, d. 1650, had only John, 3d Earl, and Sir William, who d. *s.p.*, his grand-niece, Countess Passmore, was proved as his heir. Hayden's noble descent for Mrs. Madison is "made out of whole cloth."

CHARLES H. BROWNING.

Ardmore P. O., Montgomery Co., Penn.

FAMILY RECORDS.—There is an old book, Sermons by John Preston, owned by Mrs. A. E. Austin, of Meriden, Conn., and descended to her from her great-grandmother Ruth Smith. The book says: "Two Hundred and Fifty Two years ago in 1634 this book was imprinted at London by R. V. for Nicholas Bourne and are to be sold at the north entrance of Royal Exchange. The Fifth Edition." Copied into this book are three pages of family records of which below is a true copy:

"This Book was brot from England by David Edwards who settled at Satawet on Long Island. His wives name was Mary Swayzy their daughter Margaret was married to Joshua Smith of Coram in Brookhaven. their daughter Ruth inherited this book who was married to John Birdsey of Middlefield Connecticut an is now in 1829 in the 83^d year of her age since last January—She has bequeathed this Book as a token of affection to" — balance of page torn off.

On another page is the following:

"Ananias Smith Born March y^e 7, anog domi 1729-30

Isaac Smith Born January y^e 1, 1731

Mary Smith Born March y^e 1, 1733

Bethiar Smith Born September y^e 27, 1735

Sarah Smith Born June y^e 1, 1738

Jonathan Smith Born May y^e 8 anog domi 1741

Daniel Smith Born y^e 20th of March anog Domi 1744

Ruth Smith was born y^e 22^d of January Anog Domi 1746

Phebe Smith Born June y^e 16 Day Anog Domi 1749"

On another page is the following:

"John Birdsey Jun. was Born the 16 March 1737 John Birdsey jun married to Ruth Smith on 5th Day of August AD 1779 whose first child was a Son Still born on the 29th of October 1780 and their Second is a Daughter named Phebe Smith Birdsey born November 3^d 1782. Their Third is a Daughter named Ruth born March 8th 1786.

Their fouth is a Son named John, Born March 5, 1788.

Their fifth is a Daughter named Sarah Born the 31st Day December 1790"

[The book from which the above was taken was shown to me by Mrs. Grosvenor W. Curtiss of this city. The title page is missing, but is of no consequence to our purpose. I begged her to copy out the very interesting record, hoping you'll find a place for it in the REGISTER. I am inclined to think a deal of it is new, for it gives some marriages long in doubt.]

Hartford, Ct.

FRANK B. GAY.

REV. THOMAS DAVIES.—I have in my possession a pamphlet, which for some reason appears to be excessively rare, entitled: "A Biographical Sketch of the Rev. Thomas Davies, A.M., Missionary of the Society for Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts, in Several of the Towns of Litchfield County, Conn., from the year 1761 to the year 1766. By a Minister of the County. New Haven: Printed by Stanley & Chapin. 1843." It is a duodecimo of fifty-nine pages with an engraved portrait of Mr. Davies, said to have been taken from a likeness made "in England at the age of 25." As a literary performance, this biography is unusually creditable, and I should be glad to know who was its author.

It appears from this work that on Christmas day, 1764, Mr. Davies preached a sermon at the dedication of the Church at Great Barrington, Mass., respecting which his biographer says: "It was printed at the Providence press soon after its delivery, and some copies of it are said to be still extant. Those who remember to have perused it speak of it as having been characterized by much neatness, simplicity and purity of style in its composition, and to have set forth a statement of the order and form of worship prescribed by the Episcopal Church, defended with much clearness, candor and force of reasoning." I have sought in vain to find a copy of this printed sermon in any of our large libraries and collections. In a letter written to the Society in December, 1764, Mr. Davies wrote: "If the honorable Society desire, I would transmit an exact detail of proceedings in that town [Great Barrington] since I united the people as a Church, together with a copy of my sermon which I shall preach at the opening of their Church." But no copy of the sermon is now to be found in the archives of the Society in London, nor in the British Museum. Any information of the existence of a copy of this production would be highly appreciated.

86 Mt. Vernon St., Boston.

FRANKLIN LEONARD POPE.

CRANE EPITAPHS.—The following inscriptions have been taken from headstones in the old Presbyterian burying ground at Orange, New Jersey, which is now in a shameful state of neglect:

Here Lyes y^e Body of
Rebekah wife of
Azariah Crane Aged
48 years Dec^d June
y^e 15th 1739.

Here lies y^e Body of Nancy
& her Child wife of Joseph
Crane She Died Jan^y 7: 1774.
In y^e 24th Year of her Age.

Thou Reader of this Stone
Shall quickly hither Come
Death Sure will Bring the Down
The Grave is thy Long home,
Perhaps you Reed & thotless turn away
But Death forbids you long from hence to Stay.

These stones, however, are in a good state of preservation, and the inscriptions have been copied verbatim.

C. SIDNEY CRANE.

218 West 44 St., New York City.

KING.—The following extracts from the Parish Register of Southold, Suffolk County, England, relating to the King Family, have been communicated to the REGISTER by Rufus King, Esq., of Yonkers, N. Y.:—

1602, Dec. 12, William King and Judith Cocke, married.

1603, Sep. 21, Judith, dau. of W. and J. King, baptised.

1604, Feb. 3, Henry, son of W. and J. King, baptised.

1607, Oct. 23, Eliza, dau. of W. and J. King, baptised.

1609, Sep. 28, William King, buried.

1614, Jan. 16, Edmund Awstons and Susan King, married.

1620, Jan. 10, Robert Howse and Margaret King, married.

1622, Nov. 14, Mary, daughter of William and Ann King, baptised.

1633, Oct. 12, John, son of Jeffery and Sarah King, baptised.

1635, Nov. 5, Joseph, son of Jeffery King, baptised.

1638, Oct. 18, Child of Jeffery King, buried.

1639, Aug. 7, Henry King, buried.

GORHAM—GRAHAM.—Correction should be made, in my *History of Ancient Windsor, Conn.*, Vol. II., P. 214, *note*—for “Gen. A. Hamilton Graham of Mass., etc.”—read “Gen. A. Hamilton, Nathaniel Gorham of Mass.” Also, p. 215 of same, “William Van Murray”—should read “William Vans Murray.”

HENRY R. STILES.

QUERIES.

THE PARENTAGE OF DR. JOHN BISHOP OF BRADFORD AND MEDFORD, MASS.—Dr. John Bishop appears in Bradford about 1718–19. Bradford Church records give: Sarah, w. of Dr. John Bishop, adm. Feb., 1719–20.

Sarah, of John & Sarah, born ———, 1720.

John, “ “ “ “ bapt. March 18, 1721–22.

In April, 1723, Dr. John Bishop moved to Medford, and died there about 1739, leaving widow Sarah and children Sarah and John. John Williams, the early settler, and wife Jane, had a son John, who married Rebecca Coleby, daughter of Anthony Coleby and wife Susanna. This John was the father of Sarah Williams who was the wife of Joseph Bond and mother of Sarah Bond the wife of Dr. John Bishop.

Joseph Bond, the husband of Sarah Williams and father of Sarah Bond wife of Dr. John Bishop, was son of John Bond and Hester Blakeley. Joseph Bond was of Haverhill, Mass. The date of this daughter's marriage to Dr. Bishop is desired.

Savage, Wyman and others make Dr. Bishop the son of Samuel Bishop, who was the oldest son of Thomas Bishop, merchant, of Ipswich, Mass., who appeared there as early as 1636, and died in 1670. “The Cogswells in America” make Samuel Bishop's son John (after emigrating from Ipswich, Mass.) a resident of Connecticut and give him a wife not of the Bond family.

If this be true Dr. John Bishop could not have been of the line of Thomas Bishop of Ipswich, 1634–1670.

From whence did he come? From the old country direct, or from some other line of American Bishops?

In the historical sermon delivered at Bradford Dec. 20th, 1820, by Rev. G. B. Perry, we find: “The following are the names of physicians who have resided in this place. It is not known that they stand in order of life: ——— Bailey, John Bishop, from Ireland, Ezekiel Chase, &c.”

The authority for Mr. Perry's statement was the oral evidence given him by a laboring man, about one hundred years after Dr. John had left Bradford. The laboring man was about ninety years old when he conversed with Mr. Perry. Will this point to a foreign parentage for Dr. Bishop?

Dr. John Bishop's daughter married Benjamin Leathe, both of Medford, April 26, 1738.

The doctor's son, John, married Abigail Tufts, daughter of Dr. Simon Tufts, the physician of Medford.

If the descendants of the Leathe, Bond and Tufts families have any records relating to Dr. John Bishop, will they kindly address the subscriber, who has been collecting Bishop and Holmes genealogical material for thirty years past, with the intention of contributing the same, without charge, to the public?

I will cheerfully give twenty-five dollars for the proof of the parentage of Dr. John Bishop, of Bradford and Medford, Mass.

Lake George, Warren County, New York.

NATHANIEL HOLMES BISHOP.

THOMAS HUBBARD.—The distinguished Thomas Hubbard, whose obituary you have re-published in the REGISTER, vol. 47, p. 480, from the Massachusetts Gazette, was a great-grandson of Richard Hubbard of Salisbury, concerning whose emigration an entertaining tradition is preserved in Eaton's history of

Candia. His wife was probably a daughter of the patriarchal Richard Goodale, as Mr. Goodale had a daughter of that name, and their son Richard (the Hon. Mr. Hubbard's grandfather) spoke in two deeds of "my grandfather Mr. Richard Goodale." Any doubt on this point arises from the fact that the wife of the younger Richard Hubbard was a granddaughter of Mr. Goodale, *née* Martha Allen, sister of Peter Ayer's wife, both being daughters of Mr. William Allen, whose wife was Ann Goodale.

The second Richard Hubbard was a blacksmith, and lived in Salisbury most of his life. During a short period, including the years 1697-1700, his residence was in Boston. He was born in 1645 and lived to old age in Salisbury.

In 1718 he executed an interesting conveyance to four of his grandchildren :

"Richard Hubbard son of my son John Hubbard.

"Richard Langdon son of my daughter Mary Langdon.

"Thomas Hubbard son of my son Joseph Hubbard.

"Hubbard Stevens son of my daughter Dorothy Stevens."

The land conveyed was in Amesbury, and in the year 1727 Messrs. Langdon and Thomas Hubbard joined in a deed conveying away their half interest. Both were residents of Boston at the time, one described as a merchant and the other as a gentleman, and their wives Thankful and Mary joined to release their rights of dower.

John Hubbard early settled in Kingston, N. H., and the son Richard was grandfather of Dr. John Hubbard, governor of Maine. A sister of Richard, named Anna, married Rev. William Tompson of Scarborough, and was blessed with three children—William Tompson, Esq. of Scarborough; John, the urbane Parson Tompson of South Berwick; and Anna, wife of Joseph Gerrish, who numbered among her grandchildren Governor Goodwin of New Hampshire.

Mary Langdon was the progenitor of the distinguished Portsmouth family of the name.

Joseph Hubbard was a blacksmith in Boston. The records show his marriage, Aug. 4, 1698, to Thankful Brown of Sudbury, and the birth of their distinguished son in 1702.

It occurs to me that a thorough genealogy of the posterity of Mr. Richard Goodale would show a great many men of active minds and commanding characters.

CHARLES THORNTON LIBBY.

Portland, Maine.

KING, HYDE, STOWELL, SAWYER.—The Boston Marriage Records contain the intention of marriage of John King of Boston and Mary Stowell of Newton, Mass., published April 2, 1718. Papers on file in the probate office, Cambridge, show that John Stowell, of Watertown, administered on the estate of Benjamin Stowell, of Newtown, in 1729. He certifies to having given notice to heirs Samuel Stowell, Ruth O—— and Mary King.

Richard King, of Watertown, Mass., with John Stowell and Samuel Stowell, were, in 1735, among the sixty grantees of township No. 4, afterwards known as Paris, Maine.

Samuel Hyde, of Newton, married Mary King of Cambridge in 1765, and became a grantee in township No. 4 on the right of Richard King, of Watertown.

Joseph Sawyer had a son, Richard K. Sawyer, born June 25, 1779.

1. Is anything known of the ancestry of John King?

2. Who were the parents of Mary Stowell?

3. Is there any record of the names of the children of John and Mary (Stowell) King?

4. Who was Mary King who married Samuel Hyde and what relation was she, if any, to Richard King of Watertown?

5. Was Richard K. Sawyer's middle name King, and was he related to Richard King of Watertown?

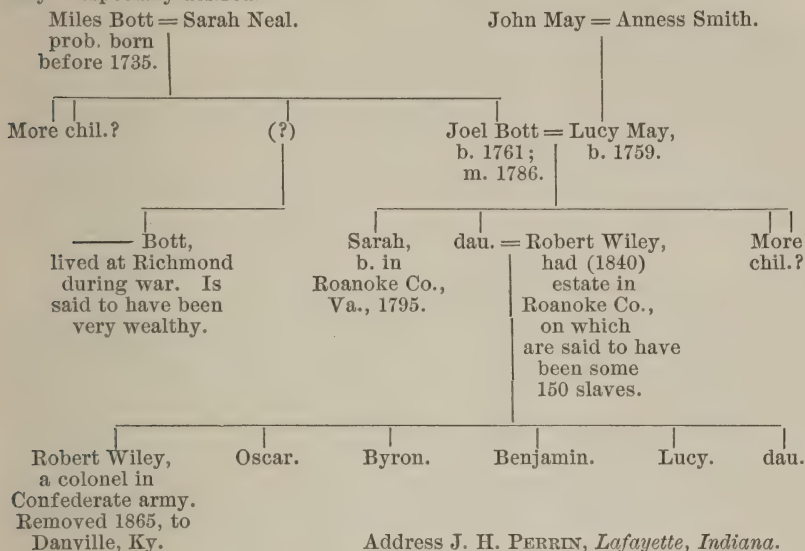
In 1797 Eliza Southgate, a granddaughter of Richard King, just mentioned, wrote to her mother, Mary (King) Southgate, as follows:

"I believe I have got some news to tell you, that is I have found one of your acquaintance and relation; it is Mrs. Sawyer; before she was married she was Polly King and she says you kept at their house when you were in Boston."

Yonkers, New York.

RUFUS KING.

BOTT, MAY, NEAL, SMITH AND WILEY.—Further information about any of the following persons will be paid for, and the ancestry of Miles Bott or John May is especially desired.



BALL.—The following note has been prepared by a descendant of John Ball, a Concord freeman. Does any person bearing the name of Ball, or any reader of the REGISTER, know any facts concerning the personality or history of any individual named below? Such information will be thankfully received.

1. John Ball, a Concord freeman, brought with him from England, where he lived in Wiltshire, his two sons, Nathaniel and John. He died in Concord Oct. 1, 1655.

2. John Ball married Elizabeth Pierce of Watertown, Mass., and had five children. By a second marriage with Elizabeth Fox he had one child. He (John Ball) was killed by Indians at Lancaster, Mass., Sept. 10, 1675.

3. John Ball, born 1644, and married Sarah Bullard, a daughter of George Bullard, of Watertown. They had seven children. He was by trade a weaver, and died May 8, 1722.

4. James Ball, born in Watertown 1670. He married Elizabeth Fisk, and died in 1729 or '30. Number of children not known, except that there were at least two.

5. John Ball, born in Watertown 1697. He married Lydia Perry, and removed to Worcester, Mass., where he died in 1756. At least four children, two of whom, with the mother, were the executors of his will.

6. Joseph Ball, born in Worcester in 1750, and married Lucretia Stearns. He removed to West Bloomfield, N. Y., in 1796, and died there in 1817. He had eight children.

7. Isaac Ball, born in West Bloomfield 1785, and died there in 1850. Was twice married and had six children. The sixth child, Samuel A., was by his second wife Lucinda Adams Ball.

FRANK W. BALL.

LeRoy, N. Y.

FAMILY RECORD OF CAPT. JOHN R. RUSSELL.—There is in my possession the tattered family record, in his own excellent penmanship, of Capt. John Rhodes Russell of Marblehead, whose bronze statue, the gift of Massachusetts, has been placed on the Trenton monument. It states that he was the son of Capt. John Russell, Senr., who was thus designated to distinguish from his son, who, in his youth, did not use a middle name; that never or very rarely having been

done prior to the present century. The record further states that he married, first, on June 16th, 1778, Lois, daughter of Capt. Samuel Hooper of Marblehead, and that she died in April, 1801.

Among the list of children by his second marriage is interpolated this statement, in his handwriting: "Lois Nicholson was born Aug. 15, 1732—her son Samuel Hooper was born Nov. 23, 1764."

A gravestone in St. Michael's churchyard at Marblehead reads thus: "Lois wife of Samuel Hooper, died 1772, aged 30." What was the kinship between the above Hoopers, and between them and "Merchant John" Hooper and his wife Eunice, who was daughter of Samuel Hooper?

Also who were the parents and other ancestors of Capt. John Russell, Senr., who died in 1811 aged 83? The Hoopers and Russells were prominent families there from the earliest settlement. The early church and town records of Marblehead should be put into print for preservation and public enlightenment.

203 West 14th St., New York City.

JOHN RUSSELL KEMBLE.

HALLETT—FONES.—Can any one inform me when William Hallett married Elizabeth Fones-Winthrop-Feke? She was the daughter of Thomas Fones of London, Eng. and Anna his wife a daughter of Adam Winthrop of Groton, Eng. April 25, 1629, she married Henry Winthrop, second son of Gov. John Winthrop of Massachusetts, who was a son of Adam Winthrop above-mentioned. Henry was accidentally drowned at Salem, Mass., on the day following his arrival in New England, July 2, 1630; his wife, with the only child of this marriage, Martha Joanna, and Margaret the wife of Gov. John Winthrop of Mass., arrived in Boston, Mass. in November, 1631. Elizabeth Fones-Winthrop married secondly in New England (probably Boston), before the year 1636, Lieut. Robert Feke (Feake, Fekes, Feecc, Feac), who in conjunction with Capt. Daniel Patrick, both having been in John Underhill's troop, invested largely in lands in Connecticut, chiefly in and about Greenwich. Early in 1647 Robert Feke went to England, leaving his lands in charge of William Hallett (born about 1616 in Dorsetshire, Eng.), and Mrs. Feke. In August, 1647, we have a hint at an improper intimacy between Hallett and Mrs. Feke; this is again mentioned in March, 1648; in April, 1648, Mrs. Hallett is with child, and in July of the same year there is again some mention as to the validity of her marriage with Hallett. (See Proc. Mass. Hist. Soc., 2d ser., vol. 6, pp. 2-13; Winthrop's New England; Some Old Puritan Love Letters, pp. 53, 95, 131, by J. H. Twichell; N. E. Gen. and Bio. Record, vol. 11; Doc. Col. Hist. of N. Y.; Cal. N. Y. Hist. Man.) Any information that might lead to the discovery of the date of this marriage would be very welcome; also any information regarding the life of William Hallett previous to 1647.

JOHN L. DELAFIELD.

475 Fifth Ave., New York City.

MARY VALENTINE, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Gooch) Valentine, born Nov. 14th, 1747, married Joseph Ballard, and lived in Vermont. See "Daniels's History of Oxford," page 380, Note 1. Also, "Valentines of America," page 124, in which the author relates that Mary Valentine married "Zaccheus Ballard, and that Elizabeth married a ——— Ballard, wherein the names of Mary and Elizabeth are reversed. As parties still living know that Zaccheus married Elizabeth, would like to be put in communication with the descendants of above-named Joseph and Mary (Valentine) Ballard, or receive any information relative to them.

E. S. BALLARD.

Davenport, Iowa.

OWEN AND GILMORE—Owen.—Josias Owen (son of Josias, son of John, of Windsor) settled in Hebron, Conn. He married Mary Hosford, Dec. 31st, 1698; one of their sons, Noah, was born May 14th, 1701 (Stiles's Hist. of Windsor). I shall be grateful for any information concerning this Noah Owen and his descendants, especially anything that connects him with Noah Owen, born in 1755 in Colchester or Hebron.

Gilmour.—Elizabeth Gilmour married at Castleton, Vt., Feb. 1797, Noah Owen. Her father was Jonathan Gilmour, a descendant of ——— Gilmour, one of the Scotch Irish settlers of Londonderry. Is there any record of this family?

ELIZABETH H. FITCH.

833 Logan Ave., Cleveland, O.

BIRTHS, EXACT DATES WANTED:—

Samuel Hanson,	of Delaware,	1740.
Mary Hauxhurst, wife of Robert Coles,	died	1656.
Susanna Holmes, " " Valentine Wightman,	of Groton,	1703.
Ichabod Hopkins,	of Oyster Bay,	
	died 25 Jan. 1730.	
William Hopkins,	of Providence,	1616.
Dinah Hopkins, wife of Nehemiah Merritt,		1740.
William Hough,	of New London,	1645.
Mary Hughes, " " John Scott,	of Spencertown, N. Y.,	
	died 13 July, 1805.	
William Hyde,	of Hartford, " 6 Jan. 1681.	
<i>Rhinebeck, N. Y.</i>	DOUGLAS MERRITT.	

CONSTANTINE PHIPPS.—We all know that the peerages long printed the ancestry of Sir Constantine Phipps (Lord High Chancellor of Ireland, 1810), as derived collaterally from our Sir William Phips. His grandson was the first Baron Mulgrave, an Irish peerage, ancestor of the Marquis of Normandy. But in Notes and Queries for Oct. 9, 1875, (5th S. IV. 287), Alfred S. Gatty wrote that he had some papers connected with a family of Phipps of Highgreen, in the parish of Ecclesfield, Co. York, dated 1777.

Therein it appeared that George Phipps of Highgreen was a brother of Sir Constantine P. and that George had a daughter Eliza who married Dr. Thomas Fairfax, and left daughters Frances Cotton and Elizabeth Middleton, who sold certain lands to their cousin Samuel Phipps of Lincoln's Inn.

Has this genealogical clue ever been followed up, to ascertain the true line of Sir Constantine Phipps and the possible origin of our Sir William?

W. H. W.

SAMUEL SHARPE.—Bancroft, in his History of the United States, vol. 1st, page 279, referring to the Company of Massachusetts Bay, writes: "The passengers for Salem included six shipwrights, and an experienced surveyor, who was to give advice on the proper site for a fortified town, and with *Samuel Sharpe*, master-gunner of ordnance, was to muster all such as lived under the government, both planters and servants, and at appointed times to exercise them in the use of arms." I would like to know more of this Samuel Sharpe; where he lived, maiden name of his wife, names of his children, date of their birth, and who and when they married. Was he the ancestor of Mr. Sharpe whose widow, Deborah Sharpe, married Joseph Gannett about 1682?

New Bedford, Mass.

WARREN LADD.

ASA ADAMS,⁶ third child and second son of Samuel and Phebe (Pellet) Adams (Samuel,⁵ David,⁴ Hervey,³ Edward,² Hervey¹ the immigrant, of Braintree, Mass. Colony), was born in Canterbury, Windham County, Connecticut, Nov. 17, 1766. He married successively two sisters of one Allen Family, Hanover, Conn., and with the second and their children is said to have moved to Greene, Chango County, N. Y., formerly called the "Genesee Country." Can any one tell aught of the family?

Also of *Hezekiah*, a brother of Asa. He was also born in Canterbury, some ten years later. "Went West," is his brief history in Conn. Address,

29 Division Street, Providence, R. I.

JOHN Q. ADAMS.

MORTON.—Who were the parents, and in the male line remoter lineal ancestors, of Joseph Morton, who came to Annapolis County, Nova Scotia, in 1760, and having returned to Massachusetts to settle his affairs there, took ship at Boston for return in company with a friend, and on engaging in a friendly wrestling match with the latter on the deck of the vessel, fell overboard into the harbor with his companion and was drowned, his companion escaping? Whom did he marry? Was he a descendant of Morton, the London agent of the Pilgrims at Leyden who came over in 1623?

A. W. SAVARY.

Annapolis, N. S.

FULLER.—Samuel Fuller of Barnstable came in "Mayflower," married Jane Lothrop, 1635; his son Samuel baptized 1637-8, married Anna, daughter of Capt. Matthew Fuller, and died about 1690. Samuel Jr. and wife Anna had Matthew, married Patience Young 25 Feb. 1692-3.

Joseph married Thankful Blossom and had *Benjamin*. This Benjamin married ——— and had:

Temperance, 1702, married Joseph Blossom 1737.

Hannah, 1704, married Rev. Joseph Bourne 1743.

John, 1706, married Mariah Nye 1728.

James, 1711, married Temperance Phinney.

The undersigned desires to know the maiden name of the wife of the above Benjamin Fuller, and will pay ten dollars for the information.

31 New St., New York City.

EDW. L. NORTON.

THE FISKE FAMILY.—In editing the transcript of the parish papers of Cratfield, Suffolk, England, made by the late Rev. W. Holland, M.A., Rector of Huntingfield, it became necessary to examine the original documents. Among them I found an indenture of the register for the year 1565, containing among entries of the Plimpton, Mills, Baker, Grimsby, Newson, Gilberde, Brokbanke, Saunders, Button, Curdie and Long families, "William Fyske, sonne of Jefrey Fyske and of Christian his wyfe was baptized the last daye of September." In 1566 William Fyske and Jefery Fyske were contributors of xx s. and x s. respectively towards the enfranchisement of the parish lands.

J. J. RAVEN.

Fressingfield Rectory, England.

THOMAS BROAD—Married Rebecca ———. Would like any information relating to them, their children or ancestors, with dates.

Dr. Nathaniel Tolman was born August 3, 1716, in Needham. He married November 29, 1743, Mehitable Dewing. They lived in Needham. When and where did he die?

His great-grandfather, Thomas Tolman, married Experience ———. Would like her last name and date of marriage; also dates of birth of both.

31 Green St., Lynn, Mass.

MRS. C. J. PICKFORD.

HAZARD.—Information is wanted concerning Thomas Hazard, a native of Wales, Eng., who in 1636 was admitted to freemanship at Boston, Mass. In about 1652 he removed to Newtown, Long Island, N. Y., where he became one of the first magistrates. He married Martha ——— and had several children, one of whom, Jonathan, lived at Newtown and left a large number of descendants. Robert, another son, settled in Rhode Island, and originated the Hazards so famous in that State.

JOSEPH L. DELAFIELD.

475 Fifth Ave., New York City.

CUROW OR CUROE.—Robert Curoe, baker, Whitebread Alley, Boston tax list, 1823. He had wife Jane, and a son William Curow, who died 12 April 1838, aged 16 yrs. 4 mos. and was buried in South B. Y. Boston. He has also a dau. Frances Maria, bapt. at Cathedral, 6 June 1827, sponsors Thomas Penderson and Margaret Root. His widow m. 5 Oct. 1834, James Gordon of Boston. His daughter Frances M. m. at New York, 23 May 1846, Edward F. Maynard of Boston. Has any one met the name of Curow on any record? He is said to have been a Scotchman or Scotch-Irishman from the north of Ireland; I am told that Culross is pronounced Curow. Is that so?

W. H. W.

DR. DANIEL GILBERT married Jan. 17, 1826, Susan D. Lanman, born Aug. 1, 1807, died Aug. 5, 1831. They had one child: Augusta G., b. Nov. 17, 1826. What was the ancestral line of Susan D. Lanman, and has she descendants living?

Garden City, N. Y.

MRS. M. P. FERRIS.

JOANNA BROWN.—Can any one give information as to the parentage of Joanna Brown who married Daniel Harris of Roxbury in 1682?
Hartford, Ct. W.

CLARKE.—If any of your readers can give the ancestry of Audley Clarke of Newport, R. I., who married Margaret Hulin Feb. 7th, 1760, it will be greatly appreciated by
 CHARLES P. BRITTON.
28 New Street, N. Y.

BRACKETT.—William, of Capt. John Mason's Laconia Company, who reached Portsmouth, N. H., in 1630. Any information as to where he lived before he left England, etc., would be appreciated.
 R. L. B.
Bensonhurst, N. Y.

MASON.—I should like information regarding the families of the wives of three generations of Peter Mason. Mary Hobart, who married Peter Mason July 8th, 1703. Margaret, daughter of Jonathan Fanning and Elizabeth Way, married Peter Mason in 1741. Elizabeth Farnum, who married Peter Mason in Salisbury, Ct., May 26, 1774.
 L. B. MASON.
New York City.

WALL.—I would like to hear from anyone who can give data concerning the ancestry of Betsy Wall, born at Bristol, Lincoln County, Me., March 25, 1768. She married Nathaniel Bryant of Noblesboro' Oct. 1, 1795.
 PERCY BRYANT.
Buffalo, N. Y.

MARY KINGSLEY.—I should like information regarding the family of Mary Kingsley, who married June 16, 1763, Enoch, son of Josiah Clark and Thankful Sheldon. Also regarding their son Enoch's wife's family, Abigail Kirkland, whom he married December 6, 1801.
 N. M. K.

ABIJAH ADAMS.—Can any one give the ancestry and descendants of Abijah Adams of Killingly, Windham County, Conn., some three generations ago?
 J. Q. ADAMS.
Providence, R. I.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

HERALDRY.—The Société Belge de Libraire, Bruxelles, Belgique, will publish the Dictionnaire des Figures Héraldique, par le Comte Théodore de Renesse, membre Suppléant du Conseil Héraldique. It is practically a dictionary of heraldic figures with the names of the bearers, somewhat similar to the "Papworth Ordinary of British Armorial," but founded on the famous "Armorial Général" by the late J. B. Rietstap, in which the surnames are arranged alphabetically; these two volumes, containing about 105,000 coats of arms, are at present the most important work on general European heraldry; and the forthcoming dictionary, which may be considered a companion, will fill a much needed place in European heraldic bibliography.

The society will issue this work in about fifteen numbers, each number containing about one hundred two-column pages, with one plate of arms; the cost of each number being four francs. Subscription, will be received by Monsieur Oscar Schepens, Director of the Society at Bruxelles.

A. D. WELD FRENCH.

THE LIST OF BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA, 1755 TO 1774.—This list has called out information from the descendants of these officers. It is to be hoped that this may lead to a regular compilation, giving more in detail the services and army records of these officers, both in America and elsewhere.

The compiler of the list has expressed the wish that any person who can contribute such information will send it to him for record and preservation. The address is Mr. Worthington C. Ford, Metropolitan Club, Washington, D. C.

COLLECTIONS OF THE CONNECTICUT HISTORICAL SOCIETY.—The second volume of the Collections has for some years been "out of print" and scarce. A number of copies have lately been found in the loft of a bindery—where they had remained for over twenty years. The volume contains J. H. Trumbull's paper on Algonquin Geographical Names; Papers on the Church Controversy, Hartford, 1656-59; Correspondence of Silas Deane, 1774-76. The Society will be pleased to know of other historical societies and libraries which lack this volume.

FRANK B. GAY, Secretary.

Hartford, Conn.

SUFFOLK MANORIAL FAMILIES.—The first part of the work of Joseph J. Muskett, Esq., under this title, announced by us in the REGISTER for October, 1891, page 315, we learn is in print, and will soon be issued. Among pedigrees will be found that of Winthrop of Suffolk and America, together with wills and other evidences. The second part will give, amongst others, Downing of Suffolk and New England; and the third part Burroughs of Suffolk and New England. Many of the pedigrees in the first and second parts will be altogether new to genealogists. The address of Mr. Muskett is 11 Talbot Road, South Tottenham, London, to whom subscriptions and remittances should be addressed.

SPARHAWK.—The Philadelphia Repository and Weekly Register for 1803: "Deaths. May 14, 1803, Dr. John Sparhawk aged 72 a native of Massachusetts, but has resided in this city upwards of forty years."

REMICH.—An interesting account of the copy of the Landing of the British troops in Boston, 1768, owned by the Essex Institute and mentioned in the REGISTER, Vol. 47, p. 476, may be found in the Essex Institute Collections, Vol. V.

W. K. WATKINS.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of births, marriages, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Boardman.—A Genealogy of the Boardman Family, descendants of Samuel Boreman of Wethersfield, is being compiled by Miss Charlotte Goldthwaite of Hartford, Ct. Communications from members of the family and others interested are desired.

Buzzell.—Rev. H. L. Buzzell of Fairhaven, Mass., is compiling a genealogy of the Buzzell, Buswell, Boswell and Bussell Families in America, and will be glad of any items relating to these families.

Cowles.—A genealogy in preparation by Capt. C. D. Cowles, U. S. A., 141 P St., Washington, D. C.

Dodge.—The Genealogy of the Dodge Family of Essex Co., Mass., by Joseph T. Dodge of Madison, Wis., is in press and to be published in May.

Lamborn.—The Genealogy of the Lamborn Family, which has been in preparation for the past seven years, is now in press and will be ready for delivery in July of the present year. The large number of descendants filling prominent public and private positions of honor in all parts of this country will make this a desirable book of reference in public libraries. Price, \$6.00.

Lanman.—Mrs. M. P. Ferris, Garden City, N. Y., has in preparation a history of the Lanman Family. Correspondence of descendants desired, and any notes bearing on Lanman or Landman.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Boston, Massachusetts, January 3, 1894.—The annual meeting was held in the hall of Boston University, 12 Somerset street, this afternoon at three o'clock. In the absence of President Claflin and the vice-presidents, the Hon. Dr. Samuel A. Green was chosen president *pro tem*. On taking the chair, Dr. Green made a brief address.

The monthly report of the Council was presented, and seven resident members were elected.

The business of the annual meeting was then taken up, and the reports of the Council, the treasurer, the trustees of the Kidder Fund, the corresponding secretary, the historiographer and the librarian were presented and accepted.

Hon. Thomas Weston, chairman of the nominating committee, reported a list of candidates for officers for the ensuing year, and three members of the Council for the term ending in 1897. A nomination paper, signed by twenty members, naming one candidate for the Council, was presented, and his name was added to the list. Messrs. C. B. Tillinghast and Warren Hapgood were appointed tellers. A ballot was taken, and all of the officers and two members of the council reported by the nominating committee were elected. The candidate for the Council on the nomination paper was also elected.

The annual address of the president, the Hon. William Claflin, LL.D., was read in his absence by the recording secretary.

John T. Hassam, A.M., chairman of the special committee on the Preservation of the Probate Files of Suffolk County, made a report which was accepted and ordered to be printed with the proceedings.

Hon. Thomas Weston offered resolutions that the Society puts on record its sense of indebtedness to Hon. Joseph B. Walker, the Rev. Elisha B. Andrews, D.D., LL.D., vice-presidents, and John T. Hassam, A.M., counsellor, who this year retire from office.

On motion of Frank E. Bradish, A.M., the Society invited the Corporation, Instructors and students of Boston University, in the hall of which their meetings are held, to attend the stated meetings.

It was voted that the president's address, the several annual reports, the necrology and the proceedings at this meeting be referred to the Council, with full authority to print them.

The following are the officers for 1894:

President.—William Claflin, LL.D., of Boston, Massachusetts.

Vice-Presidents.—Walbridge Abner Field, A.M., of Boston, Massachusetts; Joseph Williamson, A.M., of Belfast, Me.; Frederick Smyth, A.M., of Manchester, N. H.; James Barrett, LL.D., of Rutland, Vt.; Herbert Warren Ladd, A.M., of Providence, R. I.; Edward Elbridge Salisbury, LL.D., of New Haven, Conn.

Recording Secretary.—George Augustus Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

Corresponding Secretary.—William Stanford Stevens, A.M., M.D., of Boston, Mass.

Treasurer.—Benjamin Barstow Torrey, of Hanover, Mass.

Librarian.—John Ward Dean, A.M., of Medford, Mass.

The following are members of the Council for 1894:

Ex Officio.—William Claflin, LL.D.; Walbridge A. Field, LL.D.; George A. Gordon, A.M.; Benjamin B. Torrey; William S. Stevens, A. M., M.D.; John W. Dean, A.M.

For the term ending in 1895.—William Tracy Eustis, of Boston, Mass.; David Greene Haskins, Jr., A.M. LL.B., of Cambridge, Mass.; Newton Talbot, of Boston, Mass.

For the term ending in 1896.—Ezra Hoyt Byington, D.D., of Newton, Mass.; Charles Carleton Coffin, A.M., of Boston, Mass.; Don Gleason Hill, LL.B., of Dedham, Mass.

For the term ending in 1897.—Francis Everett Blake, of Boston, Mass.; George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., of Needham, Mass.; Albert Alonzo Folsom, of Brookline, Mass.

February 7.—A stated meeting was held in the hall of Boston University this afternoon at three o'clock. Rear Admiral George E. Belknap, U.S.N., was chosen chairman of the meeting.

A paper by William C. Todd, A.M., entitled "Rev. Stephen Peabody and Wife of Atkinson, N. H.," was read by the secretary, Mr. Todd being necessarily absent.

Resolutions of respect to the memory of the Hon. William Gaston, LL.D., a member of the Society, were passed.

Reports of the Council, the librarian and the corresponding secretary were presented.

Five resident members and one corresponding member were elected.

March 7.—A stated meeting was held at the hall of Boston University this afternoon at three o'clock. Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B., was chosen chairman.

Rev. Ezra Hoyt Byington, D.D., of Newton, read a paper on "The Puritan Party in England." Remarks followed from several members.

Reports of the Council, the corresponding secretary, the librarian and the historiographer were presented.

Three resident members and one corresponding member were elected.

An amendment to the By-Laws, reported at the annual meeting, was adopted.

OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Taunton, Mass., January 16, 1894.—The fortieth annual meeting was held this day in Historical Hall, the president, Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, D.D., in the chair. The president delivered a brief address, and read biographical sketches of deceased members.

Reports of the auditor and the corresponding secretary were presented.

Rev. Ezra H. Byington, D.D., of Newton, Mass., read a paper on "The Pilgrim and the Puritan in Early New-England History."

Mr. Edwin M. Hills, chairman of the nominating committee, reported the following list of candidates for officers and directors. An election followed, and all of the candidates were elected.

President.—Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, D.D., of Taunton.

Vice-Presidents.—Hon. Edmund H. Bennett, LL.D., of Taunton; Rev. William L. Chaffin, of North Easton.

Recording Secretary and Librarian.—Capt. John W. D. Hall, of Taunton.

Corresponding Secretary.—Hon. Charles A. Reed, of Taunton.

Treasurer.—John F. Montgomery, Esq., of Taunton.

Auditor.—Capt. George A. Washburn, of Taunton.

Historiographer.—Edmund W. Porter, Esq., of Taunton.

Directors.—Hon. William E. Fuller, of Taunton; Gen. Ebenezer W. Peirce, of Freetown; Henry M. Lovering, Esq. of Taunton; Hon. John S. Brayton, of Fall River; Elisha C. Leonard, Esq., of New Bedford; James M. Cushman, Esq., of Taunton.

Capt. John W. D. Hall, the librarian, made his annual report, with a list of donations.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, Tuesday, December 12, 1893.—A stated meeting was held this evening at eight o'clock in the Society's Cabinet in Waterman street.

Rev. Dr. George H. Clark, of Hartford, Ct., read a paper on "Rev. John Wheelwright, the First Heretic of the Boston Pulpit." Rev. Dr. Clark is a descendant of Wheelwright.

January 9, 1894.—The Seventy-Second Annual Meeting was held this evening, the president, Gen. Horatio Rogers, in the chair.

President Rogers made a brief address, congratulating the Society on its prosperous condition.

Amos Perry, LL.D., the librarian, reported that 284 volumes, 1324 pamphlets and 184 other articles had been received during the year.

The treasurer reported the annual receipts to be \$4,675.85, and the expenditures \$4,656.06, leaving a balance of \$19.79 in the treasury.

Reports were also received from the committees on the grounds and buildings, on the library, and on publication.

The annual election took place and resulted as follows :

President.—Horatio Rogers.

Vice-Presidents.—George M. Carpenter, E. Benjamin Andrews.

Secretary and Librarian.—Amos Perry.

Treasurer.—Richmond P. Everett.

Nominating Committee.—Albert V. Jencks, James E. Cranston, Edward I. Nickerson.

Library Committee.—William D. Ely, Howard W. Preston, Amos Perry.

Lecture Committee.—Amos Perry, Reuben A. Guild, William B. Weeden.

Publication Committee.—Prof. W. H. Munroe, James G. Vose, Amasa M. Eaton.

Committee on Grounds and Buildings.—Edwin Barrows, Isaac H. Southwick, Jr., Isaac C. Bates.

Committee on Genealogical Researches.—Henry E. Turner, John O. Austin, George T. Hart.

Committee on Necrology.—Wilfred H. Munroe, Samuel H. Webb, Amos Perry.

Finance Committee.—Robert H. I. Goddard, Charles H. Smith, Richmond P. Everett.

Audit Committee.—Lewis J. Chace, James Burdick, Ferdinand A. Lincoln.

Procurators.—For *Newport*—George C. Mason. *Woonsocket*—Latimer W. Ballou. *Pawtucket*—Samuel M. Conant. *North Kingstown*—David S. Baker, Jr. *Hopkinton*—George H. Olney.

CONNECTICUT HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Hartford, March 6, 1894.—At the stated monthly meeting held this evening, the Librarian presented a report upon the library of Dr. D. Williams Patterson, late of Newark Valley, N. Y., and formerly of Winsted, Conn., which had been recently acquired by purchase for the sum of \$5,000. It includes about 1100 books and 1100 pamphlets, besides a large number of manuscripts. The collection adds over 300 printed genealogies and some 200 volumes of local history to those already on the Society's shelves, the history being largely that of New England, New York, and the Wyoming country. From the pamphlets over 800 are additions to the historical collection.

At the same meeting, Mrs. Kate B. Knight, President of the Connecticut Woman's Board for the Centennial Exposition, presented to the Society a collection of writings by Connecticut women which had been exhibited at Chicago.

The paper of the evening was by the Rev. W. de L. Love, on "Samson Occom and the Christian Indians of Connecticut, and the removal to the Oneida country."

MAINE GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Portland January 17, 1894.—The annual meeting was held this evening in Baxter Hall, the president, Hon. Marquis F. King, in the chair.

Dr. Albion K. P. Meserve read a paper dealing, for the most part, with the history of Monument Square in Portland.

President King made some remarks on the work and prospects of the Society.

Three active members and one corresponding member were elected.

Frederick O. Conant, the secretary, read his annual report.

Millard F. Hicks, the treasurer, made his report. The annual receipts amounted to \$456.37, and the expenditures to \$281.15, leaving a balance of \$175.22 on hand.

Joseph F. Thompson, the librarian, reported the additions to the library during the year. There are now 925 volumes.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year :

President.—Marquis F. King.

Vice-President.—Dr. A. K. P. Meserve.

Secretary.—Frederick O. Conant.

Treasurer.—Millard F. Hicks.

Librarian.—Joseph P. Thompson.

The deaths of seven members were reported.

MAINE HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Portland, Thursday, January 25, 1894.—The mid-winter meeting was held this afternoon and evening in Baxter Hall, the president, Hon. James Phinney Baxter, A.M., in the chair.

Rev. Ephraim C. Cummings read a paper on "The Capuchin and Jesuit Fathers of Pentagoet." A discussion followed in relation to the Catholic missions, and the French and English contests in America, in which President Baxter, Rev. Asa Dalton, D.D., and Hon. George F. Talbot took part.

Rev. John Carroll Perkins gave an account of some old papers recently found in the tower of the First Parish meeting-house, some of which he exhibited and read.

A sketch of the life of Gen. David Cobb, of Gouldborough, Me., lieutenant governor of Massachusetts, by Hon. Joseph W. Porter, was read in his absence by Rev. Henry S. Burrage, D.D. [A portrait and memoir of Gen. Cobb are printed in the REGISTER, vol. 18, pp. 5-17.]

Rev. Henry O. Thayer, of Gray, read a paper containing additional matter concerning Francis Small, the ancestor of the Smalls of Maine.

Mr. Parker M. Read, of Bath, read a paper on Rev. Francis Winter.

Hon. George F. Emery read a paper entitled "A Red Letter Day," relating to the excursion of the Society in September last to Kittery.

Mr. Charles S. Forbes read a paper on "The Presumpscot River."

Resolutions expressing sympathy and good wishes for William B. Lapham, M.D., of Augusta, who has done much to illustrate the history of Maine, but who was then confined by a serious illness, of which he has since died.

WYOMING HISTORICAL AND GEOLOGICAL SOCIETY.

Wilkes-Barre, Pa., February 10, 1894.—The annual meeting of the Society was held at the Society's Rooms, at 12 M., the president, Calvin Parsons, Esq., in the chair.

The corresponding secretary reported 423 additions to the library—189 volumes and 229 pamphlets, with yearly files of local papers.

The treasurer's report showed a balance on hand of \$152.44, and interest on invested funds, \$272.26.

The Society has taken possession of its new and handsomely finished permanent home with renewed life, and good promise for future business.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year:

President.—Sheldon Reynolds.

Vice-Presidents.—Rev. Henry L. Jones, S. T. D.; Hon. Stanley Woodward; Eckley B. Cox; Capt. Calvin Parsons.

Corresponding Secretary.—Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden.

Treasurer.—Andrew H. McClintock.

Secretary.—Sidney R. Miner.

Librarian.—Hon. J. Ridgway Wright.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, Rev. EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D., of Newton, Mass.

THE sketches of deceased members prepared for the REGISTER are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. All the materials for more extended memoirs which can be gathered are preserved in the archives of the Society, and they will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which four volumes have been issued and a fifth volume is in press. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

HON. CHARLES HENRY BELL, A.B., A.M., LL.D., a life member, elected June 3, 1868, was born in Chester, N. H., November 18, 1823, and died in Exeter, N. H., November 11, 1893.

He came of Scotch-Irish ancestry. His paternal ancestors were among the early settlers of Londonderry, N. H., from which colony a large number of eminent men have descended. He was prepared for college at Pembroke Academy and Phillips Exeter, and was graduated at Dartmouth 1844. He studied law with Bell & Tuck, and with his cousin Samuel D. Bell. He was an active and successful lawyer for a little more than twenty years, when his tastes led him to retire from the practice of his profession, and devote his time to other pursuits. He had a long and eminent career in the public service. In 1858 he became a member of the legislature of his native state. He was afterwards speaker of the house of representatives; a member of the state senate, and president of that body. He was a member of the senate of the United States in 1879, and in 1880 was elected governor of New Hampshire by a large popular majority, and during his term of two years he discharged the duties of the office with fidelity and ability. His father and his uncle had preceded him in this office. He resided for forty years in Exeter, N. H., and was president of the Board of Trustees of Exeter Academy and a trustee of Robinson Female Seminary. He was an industrious student of New-England history, and was for several years president of the New-Hampshire Historical Society. He was the author of a number of historical works, among which are the "Historical Sketch of Phillips Exeter Academy," "History of Exeter," "Memoir of John Wheelwright," and "The Bench and Bar of New Hampshire"; which last was published after his death.

Gov. Bell was a facile and vigorous writer. He had leisure for thorough investigation, and he has contributed very much toward the history of his native state. He had a large and well-selected library, which was especially rich in works relating to the history of New England. He is spoken of as the model American gentleman, with cultivated tastes, gentle, dignified and courtly. His powers were remarkably well balanced. His judgment was seldom mistaken. It is a matter of congratulation that in this country there is already a large number of men of culture, who have leisure to do thorough work outside the range of the ordinary duties of professional men.

Gov. Bell was twice married. In 1847 he married Sarah A. Gilman of Exeter, who died in 1850. In 1867 he married Mrs. Mary E., widow of Joseph Taylor Gilman, and daughter of Harrison Gray of Boston, who survives him.

HON. JOHN JAMES BELL, A.M., LL.B., a resident member, elected June 3, 1868, was the son of Samuel D. Bell, LL.D., chief justice of New Hampshire, and a grandson of Samuel Bell, LL.D., a justice of the Superior Court in that state, governor of the state, and United States senator. The honors that have been crowded upon the members of this family for three generations are almost without a parallel in New England.

John J. Bell was born in Chester, N. H., October 30, 1827, and died in Manchester, N. H., August 22, 1893. He received a thorough academical education, and was graduated from the Harvard Law School in 1827. He received the degree of A.M. from Dartmouth College.

He was president of the New-Hampshire Historical Society and a member of the American Antiquarian Society. He was a man of books, and read with an eye to utility. He had a great fondness for historical studies, and he delivered a number of valuable historical addresses.

He was an able lawyer, though his tastes led him to turn aside from his profession at various times, and to devote to other pursuits the powers which would have given him a high rank in his profession. He was for some years a prominent member of the legislature of New Hampshire, and also a member of the constitutional convention of that state. He was president of a number of railroads and a director in several business corporations. He was an able, faithful and ready man, one to whom his friends looked for counsel.

He married April 13, 1881, Cora L. Kent of Exeter, who survives him.

GYLES MERRILL, Esq. of Haverhill, Mass., was a Resident Member of this Society, elected Dec. 4, 1878. He was born in Haverhill, Mass., March 13, 1816, and died in Haverhill, Jan. 23, 1894.

Mr. Merrill belonged to an old New-England family, which has been traced through seven generations to Nathaniel Merrill, who came from England in the early years of the Bay Colony. He was a resident of Newbury in 1635, and he died in 1655. His son Donald was born in Salisbury in 1642. Dea. Moses Merrill was born in Newbury in 1683. His son of the same name, also a deacon, was born in 1707. Rev. Gyles Merrill of the next generation was born in 1739. He was for a long period the pastor of the Congregational Church in the North Parish of Haverhill. Moses Merrill was his son, born in 1776, and he was the father of Gyles Merrill who has just passed away. Mr. Merrill traced the history of his family back to the emigration from England. All his ancestors were of English blood. There has been no admixture of foreign blood in any generation. All his ancestors came to this country before 1650.

For three generations at least the family have resided in the North Parish of Haverhill, on the same place. The house was erected more than a century ago.

Mr. Merrill received a good common-school education, and spent his early years on the farm, teaching school in the winter season. In 1840 he became the bookkeeper of a firm that was engaged in building the Boston & Maine Railroad. In 1847 he removed to Roxbury, and took a position in the office of the Norfolk Lead Company. In 1852 he became an officer of the Sullivan Railroad of New Hampshire. In 1859 he was chosen superintendent of the Vermont Central and Vermont & Canada Railroads, a position of very great labor and responsibility, which he held until 1873, when impaired health compelled him to relinquish the arduous duties of the position. The company whose general manager he was built and leased a number of railroads. At the time of his resignation the system included nearly 800 miles of railway, extending through Vermont and Massachusetts, and into Connecticut, New York and Canada. More than five thousand men were employed by this Company. Mr. Merrill was the directing head of this system, and managed it with great efficiency and wisdom. Twenty years ago he was well known all through northern New England.

On relinquishing the business, he removed to the old home of the family in North Haverhill, in March, 1874. He remodeled the old homestead, and gathered into it the old heir-looms of the family. He was pleasantly occupied with his private business, and with the affairs of the Church of which his grandfather had been the pastor. He was fond of reading, and of historical investigation, and he was a successful antiquarian. He made a tour in Europe in 1878, with his wife, visiting England and Scotland and a number of the Continental countries. He also traveled extensively in the Southern and Western States of this country. Most of his later years have been spent in his home in the country, amid the scenes familiar to him in his childhood. It was a typical New-England home; such as a man of abundant means, with simple and cultivated tastes, would love to provide for his declining years.

The writer of this sketch has been acquainted with Mr. Merrill for more than thirty years. He was a good man, singularly modest and unassuming in character, of strict integrity, and broad benevolence. It has been said of him that he "counted as friends all who knew him, but never made an enemy." He married Nov. 28, 1849, Eliza Watson Newbury, a teacher in Roxbury. She died in 1890. They had four sons, two of whom survive. One of them occupies the old homestead.

HENRY WHEATLAND, A.M., M.D., a corresponding member of this Society and president of the Essex Institute, died at Salem, after a lingering illness, 27 February, 1893, in his eighty-second year. He was the sixth child and fifth son of Richard and Martha (Goodhue) Wheatland, and was born at Salem, 11 January, 1812. His father, son of Peter and Bridget (Foxcroft) Wheatland, born in England, at Wareham, in the county of Dorset, 20 October, 1762, went early to London, and thence, soon after, to sea. After serving three years in the British navy,—being stationed principally in the West Indies during the period of the Revolutionary war,—he came to Salem, upon the conclusion of peace in 1783, and there continued to reside until his death, 18 March, 1830. Until about the year 1800 he followed the seas, in the East India trade. Afterwards he engaged in mercantile business at Salem, from which he retired not long before his death.

Dr. Wheatland's mother was his father's second wife, his first wife Mar-

garet Silver of Salem (who bore him no children), having died 9 June, 1789. His second wife, Mrs. Martha (Goodhue) Wheatland, was the daughter of Stephen, son of Benjamin Goodhue, and his wife Martha, daughter of Benjamin Prescott and Rebecca Minot his wife. Stephen was brother to Hon. Benjamin Goodhue, first member of Congress from the Essex district under the Federal Constitution. Through this line Dr. Wheatland was descended from Rev. Francis Higginson, the first minister in Salem, and was fourth cousin to William Hickling Prescott, the historian, and more nearly related to the descendants of Hon. Roger Sherman, who married his grand-aunt Rebecca Prescott, the grandmother of Hon. William M. Evarts and of the Hons. Ebenezer Rockwood Hoar and George Frisbie Hoar.

By the death, one week earlier, of his brother George (H. C. 1824) in his nineteenth year, Henry became the last survivor of his father's children. Early deprived of the companionship of his mother, who died 13 August, 1826, aged 56 years, 6 months, 11 days, he became for a time a member of the family of Benjamin Goodhue, his bachelor uncle, at Salem. At the age of sixteen he entered Harvard College, graduating there in 1832, two years after the decease of his father. He studied medicine under the noted surgeon, Dr. Abel L. Peirson of Salem, and received his medical degree at Harvard in 1837. His studies of the animal organs and tissues attracted him to deeper research in comparative anatomy and biology, and thus led to the abandonment of any purpose to practise his profession.

He acquired a wide and minute knowledge of animal life and organisms, and to this he added such acquisitions in botany, geology and mineralogy as made him a useful instructor and guide to the young in every department of natural history, and the welcome companion of men renowned for high attainments in natural science. By his methodical and industrious habits, he gained time to improve the opportunities which his social position and his familiarity with the public records afforded, for the study of local history and genealogy. By this means he accumulated a fund of interesting facts, of many of which he became the sole repository, and no small part of which, it is feared, has been lost by his decease.

The great work of his life, however, was the upbuilding of the Essex Institute, which was formed by uniting the Essex Historical Society and the Essex County Natural History Society. This union was effected in 1848, chiefly through his instrumentality. Since then, as before while a member of the older societies abovenamed, he continued assiduous in his efforts to promote the study, and to diffuse a knowledge of science, history and art; particularly, though not exclusively, in his native county. His labors to this end were pursued with equal zeal and self-denial. He not only gave his entire time and energy to this service gratuitously, but he devoted to it his modest patrimony and whatever else he acquired or saved by his frugality. He had the satisfaction of seeing his devotion repaid by the firm establishment and steady growth of the Institute, and by the foundation of the Peabody Academy of Science (an institution intimately related to the older corporation), as well as of feeling that his life work would be surely carried on by successors who have grown up under his eye and tutelage, who fully appreciate his labors, and who cherish for him the sincerest affection.

Dr. Wheatland was made a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, April 7, 1846. He was vice president and one of the original trustees of "The Peabody Academy of Science for the County of Essex"; a trustee of "The Peabody Museum of Archaeology"; a member of "The American Antiquarian Society" and of "The American Historical Association"; and a member and one of the founders of "The American Association for the Advancement of Science," &c., &c.

Dr. Wheatland married 3 February, 1858, Mary C., daughter of Hon. Elisha and Catherine (Orne) Mack of Salem. She was born 25 September, 1816, and died there 13 February, 1862. They had no children. His remains were deposited in Harmony Grove Cemetery, Salem. In a sermon preached at the North Church on the Sunday following his death, a tribute was paid to his character and life work by his pastor Rev. Edmund B. Willson, and memorial addresses in his honor were delivered by members of the Institute, at a special meeting on the evening of 17 April, 1893. See other notices of him and tributes in Prescott Memorial (1870), *passim*; Goodell's Address on Semi-centennial Anniversary of the formation of Essex Historical Society, 1871, pp. 21-23;

Memorial number of the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, now in press.

By Abner C. Goodell, Jr., A.M.

AUGUSTUS RUSS, A.M. was elected a resident member of this Society 1 November, 1882, and died in Boston, 7 June, 1892.

He was born in Boston, on Hawkins street, 6 February, 1827, and was thus sixty-five years old at his death. His parents were Daniel Russ, born at Damariscotta, Maine, and Sarah Bakeman, born at Castine, Me. Mr. Russ spent his boyhood in the city near the place of his birth, and attended school at the old Boylston School on Fort Hill, and also the school on East street, until near twelve years of age, when, from some trouble with his eyes, he was obliged to give up his studies, and his only education afterwards was gained from general reading and contact with the world. His parents were poor, with a growing family, and like other lads thus situated he was expected to be self-supporting as soon as able. He was employed for some time in the hardware store of "Oliphant Brothers" on Pearl street, where he gained some knowledge of old-time business ways, and learned book-keeping. In 1851, at the age of twenty-four, he went to California, across the Isthmus, and joined Mr. Moses Ellis in business. Some time after he went with a cargo of merchandise to the Sandwich Islands, and established a business there at the port of Honolulu, remaining about two years, when he returned to San Francisco and joined Mr. Ellis again. Later on he came back to the East, again crossing the Isthmus, with the purpose of purchasing goods for the California house, but, while in Boston, was persuaded by his friend, John C. Danforth, then the law partner of Hon. John C. Park, to leave his business career and enter upon the study of the law. He decided upon this course, studied in their office, and was admitted to the bar. Subsequently he became a partner of Mr. Danforth. This connection lasted several years, when Mr. Russ opened an office alone at No. 14 Tremont street. From there he removed to Pemberton square, No. 15, and then No. 26, but finally located at No. 20, where he has been for many years, having rooms in the upper stories in which he kept house, with his brother Mr. Charles E. Russ and his sister Miss Lucy Russ. From time to time he has been associated in his law business with R. W. Nason, Hon. J. W. McKim, Judge J. M. F. Howard and W. G. Pattee. Some seven years ago he united in business with Hon. M. O. Adams, with whom he continued. About the same time he removed his apartments to Hotel Bellevue, Beacon street, where his unmarried sister still made his home for him. During the summer months he lived upon one of the "Brewsters," an island in the lower harbor, which he had improved and built a commodious house upon. Going back and forth to and from the city each day in his fine yacht, entertaining friends in his cordial and simple manner, it is probable that some of the happiest hours of his life were passed in this free "sea-girt island." All who have enjoyed his genial hospitality there have surely seen him at his happiest. Surveying his course, and summing up the character and result, we must look upon him as, in the best sense of the term, a "self-made man." With limited educational advantages in youth, he was one of the best read men in the profession; and not only in the literature of law, but in nearly every branch of human science. He early began the practice of buying a new book each week, and thus became possessed of an immense and varied library. The method of his business and the perfect system of his office have been for years the admiration of his associates in the profession. His clientage was extensive, permanent, and of the best class. Great interests and important trusts were left to his administration and counsel. Some of the most important cases tried before the courts of Suffolk in the last thirty years have been conducted by Mr. Russ. He was a prominent member and officer of the Boston Bar Association. But he was widely connected in varied concerns beyond his profession; one of the founders and promoters of the Boston Yacht Club, president of the Old School Boys Association, a trustee of the Warren Street Chapel, a conscientious worker in the city politics, though never seeking or accepting office, his life was full of the best and highest activities of his day. Dartmouth College honored its own records in conferring upon Mr. Russ, in 1886, the honorary degree of Master of Arts.

Mr. Russ never married, but has kept the old ties of home unbroken with his brother Charles and sister Lucy, who, with another sister, Mrs. Nancy Hearsey,

survived him. He was a man of simple tastes and manners, direct of speech and address, straightforward in dealings, loyal to the cause of his clients, devoted to friends. His loss in all these relations will be deeply felt and widely deplored.

By the Rev. George M. Bodge, A.M., of Leominster, Mass.

BOOK NOTICES.

[THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

Oxford Men and their Colleges. By JOSEPH FOSTER, HON. M. A. OXON, author of *Alumni Oxonienses*, the *British Peerage and Baronetage*, &c., &c. Oxford and London: James Parker & Co. 1893. Illustrated 4to; pp. 664; each column is regarded as a page. Price £1. 11. 6.

Oxford Men: 1880-1892. With a record of their schools, honors and degrees. By JOSEPH FOSTER, HON. M. A. OXON, author, &c. (as above). Oxford and London: James Parker & Co. 1893. Illustrated. 4to; pp. 686. Price £1. 11. 6.

These two superb volumes are alike in size, type and binding, and are similar in the manner of illustration. They are a continuation and completion of the author's series of volumes of fame, entitled *Alumni Oxonienses*. The latter of the two is avowedly a supplement to the series, and contains the matriculation register from 1880 to and including 1892. The former may be described as the capital, of which the series, thus brought down to date, is the Corinthian column. It contains a historical sketch of each of the colleges and halls constituting the University, setting forth the main facts pertaining to the particular institution from the beginning. For distinction it may be called the historical volume. The illustrations of both are profuse and artistic; and by "artistic" is meant that the work is faithfully and fitly done, not that every picture is an esthetic gem. There are plenty of that sort, while many are copies of the quaint conceits of designers and limners who lived when the art of engraving was in its infancy. But what the artist of to-day has attempted in the one sort or the other, whether by the use of the graver or by the photographic process, he has achieved, leaving nothing to be desired in his proper province.

The first impression of one who should hastily glance through these pages might easily be that the author's intent was mainly to exhibit the various architecture of the university buildings, an impression arising from the fact that the views of facades and interiors of existing structures are not only numerous, but usually, if not invariably, a full quarto page is given to each. But when the reader reverts to the text of the historical volume this impression is quickly dissipated, and to his mind one vista opens into another, almost without number, disclosing facts pertaining not only to architecture but to biography, archaeology, portraiture, the vicissitudes of dynasties, ecclesiastical turns and overturns, the expansion of college curriculums, and to changes in the domestic life, the table-fare, the permitted diversions and the college discipline; and all this, whether broadly stated or hinted forth by instances whence a rule or usage may be inferred, extends over a period of more than six hundred years. On one page the dimness of Oxford's remote antiquity is made tangible by the picture of a time-worn structure entitled "Hall, name unknown;" and on two pages of the companion volume are photographed groups representing the "University Eight" and the "University Eleven" for the year 1893. The frontispiece of the historical volume is a fine portrait of the present chancellor or chief officer of the University, Lord Salisbury, whose lineaments are familiar to readers of American newspapers and periodicals as those of a contemporary man; and one soon encounters, as he turns the pages, the visages of Edward II., Henry VIII. and Elizabeth, who in their respective reigns did something for the University. Many engravings appear of grotesque heads and figures comprised in the architecture of the college buildings; also of designs in orna-

mental string-courses, parapets and battlements, of coats of arms, of specimens of antique furniture and table-ware, and one of the identical brazen-nose door-knocker — of date A.D. 1334 — whence "Brasenose College" gets its name. The full-page illustrations of existing architecture are usually, and perhaps in every instance, done by a photographic process which yields a tinted impression. This faint haze of color adds much to the effect, especially in interiors.

Accompanying these pleasing reminiscences of by-gone days are pages of dry facts, or, if the cynics of literature please, "dry-as-dust." To the historian these are invaluable and indispensable, as are the pages of the ledger and city directory to the man of business. No historian may ever desire to know, for example, who was principal of Balliol College in the year 1282, but should it so happen he wants the exact fact and not a tradition or surmise of it. This book supplies that fact, with thousands like it, extending through the six centuries. Lists are given of all the masters of the colleges of the University from the beginning to the present time, with an outline in brief of the public career of each, setting forth his college of matriculation, honorary degrees, offices of dignity in church or state, with mention of any remarkable achievements, exact dates being supplied in each case. A complete list of the officers in each college in the year 1893 is also a part of the record. The historical sketches of the colleges are but brief, considering the period covered, but reference is made in each to any more complete narrative which may exist. Nearly all of them have been condensed from fuller narratives, in some instances by the authors of such narratives, and all but a very few of the sketches have been prepared by Oxford historians. The record has, therefore, the stamp of authenticity, and offers to the student or inquirer the unique advantage of opening the whole field to his view at once. In their special ways both volumes are standard works of reference, and the historical volume is also a definite contribution to good literature.

A variety of excerpts of pleasant antique flavor might be made from these pages did space permit. A note as to the antiquity itself may be ventured. It would be difficult at this distance, and perhaps also on the spot, unless some precise definitions were agreed upon, to decide which college has priority in that particular. The writer of the sketch of Merton College says: "Merton, the earliest of English colleges, and the model of all the rest, dates its pedigree from the year 1264, having been founded by Walter de Merton, chancellor to Henry III." The writer for Balliol says: "The origin of Balliol College is traced to certain payments made by John Balliol, not long after 1260, for the support of poor students at Oxford." He adds that in 1282 it was "placed upon an established footing," the method or plan of organization being that of Merton College. The writer for University College says, in substance, that that institution has its origin in a bequest in the will of William of Durham who died in the year 1249. The first application of the gift, so far as known, was in 1253, when a house and land were bought, the deed for which still exists. This first house stood on land now occupied by the north-east corner of Brasenose College, the removal of University College to its present site being of date 1343. He follows his statement with this remark: "Anyhow, the college is the oldest foundation in the University, although it was organized as a college, in the sense in which we understand that word, later than Balliol and Merton Colleges."

The fact seems to be that several of these earliest colleges grew out of existing monasteries, and that a monastic regimen was maintained for a while. Merton was, however, founded as a secular college, and the founder provided that "no monk or friar should be admitted on his foundation at all" — that is, admitted as a student or fellow. Under this strict definition the oldest collegiate building at Oxford — the choir of a chapel erected in the latter part of the 13th century — is claimed for Merton, with the proviso, "if we exclude fragments of monastic buildings afterwards converted to collegiate uses."

The prestige derivable from antiquity is curiously illustrated by the language of the writer for Worcester College, his phrase here italicized being probably without parallel in the written histories of eleemosynary institutions. Having stated that in 1753 and 1773 the college quadrangle was rebuilt in part, he adds: "*Fortunately, funds ran short for further reconstruction, so that the old Benedictine tenements still form the southern side of the quadrangle*" — that is, tenements occupied by Benedictine monks, dating, apparently, from the year 1283. Whatever are the merits of this dispute (if there be one) the point for readers on this side of the ocean perhaps is, that, giving the three colleges first named

an average date, the world had yet to wait two centuries and the third part of another to have it announced that such a place as America existed, and to wait 128 years more for the landing on Plymouth Rock. From the date of the bequest of William of Durham to the date of that of John Harvard, which founded America's oldest collegiate institution, is a period of 389 years. There is authority in the text for saying that "Hertford is the youngest college of the University." It was chartered, after a reorganization, in 1740, but traces its origin to Hert or Hart Hall, of date about 1280. Nevertheless, the last chapter in the book is entitled "Keble College," and describes that institution, which was chartered in 1870. No college was chartered at Oxford between 1740 and 1870. Keble College appears to have substantially the same dignities and privileges as the others; but there is a technical or legal distinction which doubtless warrants the statement of the writer for Hertford. That technicality is indicated by the writer for Keble, who says: "The charter [of Keble] authorized the incorporation of this college within the University of Oxford; but this incorporation has not been carried out, and its constitution differs from that of the other colleges."

By Daniel W. Baker, Esq., of Boston.

Notes on the Surnames of Francus, Franceis, French, etc., in Scotland, with an account of the Frenches of Thornydykes. By A. D. WELD FRENCH, F. S. A. Scot. Boston: Privately Printed. 1893. 8vo. pp. 109.

The writer of this volume is already well and favorably known in Great Britain and this country as the author of the "Index Armorial." His first work, however, on armory was on the coats of arms of the surname of Williams. The present title does not fully indicate its antiquarian and historical importance, for this volume goes far back to the very foundation stones of history. Much of the earliest information has been gathered from the ancient abbey archives in England, Scotland and Normandy. And although there are a few gaps in the historical records, yet practically this original search begins at the very end of the 11th century and continues down to the dawn of the 17th century, a period of more than 500 years. No one but the historical and genealogical author can fully realize the amount of work, perseverance and study necessary to have completed this volume. Dissecting the work, we classify it under the following four headings:—

First. SURNAMES, on which subject the preface is particularly interesting. Nor does the interest fail on this theme in the body of these records. As an illustration, we cite an instance as found in the Family of Ayton, where, starting with Francus, we have Franciscus, Franceis, Franceys, Francys, Frauncays, Frances, Fraunches and finally Franche.

Second. HISTORICALLY. The translations of the ancient unpublished Norman charters specially indicate the then prevailing custom of individual donation to the abbeys, the existing system of land tenure, historic and genealogical information, as well as early prototypes of some French and Anglo-Norman surnames; similar illustrations by charters are given for Scotland. Many historical events crop out in different parts of this work in connection with the surnames in Scotland, of which the following is a partial synopsis:—

In the year 1296, Roll of submission of King John Baliol to his liege lord King Edward the First of England.

Arrangements in 1302 for the defence of Kirkintilloch castle.

Taking of Edinburgh castle from the English in 1312-13.

King Edward the Second's flight in 1314 after the battle of Bannockburn.

Third. GENERAL NOTES on the surname; beginning at the end of the 11th century, we find "Robertus fraunceys, one of the few recorded knights of the 2d Robert de Brus in English history." The earlier Norman charters recorded give the Latin form of the surname; they are all identified with the Valognes district of the Cotentin, the Normandy home of the Bruces, in which locality are many records of the surname of Franceis, which at a later period appears in the Annandale of Scotland as feudatories of the Bruces. Besides the last named feudality there are many associations of the name in connection with the old Earls of Dunbar, even before the recorded charters of the Frenches under these Earls.

There are indications that William Franceis under the different orthographical changes of this surname, so often found as a witness to the abbey charters as

well as those of the Bruces, may have been the same personage. In continuation we find much genealogical information about the Franceis of Ayton and Linlithgow, the latter family being specially distinguished as having furnished the second master mason to the Crown of Scotland.

Fourth. LAIRDS OF THORNYDYKES, which comprises Part Second of this work, is the unpublished records of that family for more than 200 years, beginning with the latter part of the 14th century and continued to the opening of the 17th century; this was during the reigns of Kings, Robert the 3d, the five Jameses, Queen Mary, and ending with the reign of King James the 6th of Scotland, who became in 1603 the first Scotch King of England. This period comprises many interesting epochs in Scotch history, including the Reformation. Several members of the family of French of Thornydykes held positions immediately under the last named sovereign.

Although this work is privately printed and limited to the small edition of 300 copies, this disadvantage to the general public is somewhat overcome, from the fact that Mr. French has donated copies to the leading Historical, Genealogical, and Free libraries of our country.

By Charles E. Hurd, Esq., of Boston.

Memoir of the Hon. Josiah Gardner Abbott, LL.D., read before the Old Residents Historical Association. By CHARLES COWLEY, LL.D. With the Proceedings of the Bar, &c., &c. Boston: Little, Brown & Co. 1892. 8vo., pp. 92.

A volume of more than passing interest—albeit designed primarily for private circulation—is a memoir of the late Hon. Josiah Gardner Abbott, LL.D., whose lamented death took place at his summer home at Wellesley Hills, Mass., June 2, 1891. Its contents consist of a eulogy originally prepared for and delivered before the Old Residents Historical Association of Lowell—where Judge Abbott “won his spurs” in the legal profession, and passed many honorable and happy years—by its author, Hon. Charles Cowley, LL.D., who was a law-student in the office of Judge Abbott, and hence wrote *con amore*; tributes from Senator Hoar, Gov. Russell, Congressman Stevens, Gen. Butler and other eminent personal friends; proceedings of the Bar of the County of Middlesex, in view of the death of their distinguished associate, and similar proceedings of the Bar Association of the City of Boston; and an appendix, giving Judge Abbott’s draft of a proposed address to the people of the United States, protesting against the decision of the Presidential Electoral Commission (of which he was a member) in 1877, and his letter declining the Republican nomination for Attorney-General of Massachusetts in 1861; the whole prefixed with an admirable portrait of the illustrious subject of the work.

Amid this wealth of material in moderate compass—there are less than 100 octavo pages in the book—its chief interest centres in the discriminating and eloquent pages of Judge Cowley. The career which he has here sketched so succinctly was one of more than ordinary brilliance, even for New England in its heroic days; and this volume cannot fail to be of value as an inspiration to those who are yet “in the gristle” of early manhood, as well as a pleasure to all who take pride in our American institutions, which have developed such men.

By the Rev. John S. Colby, of Marlboro’, N. H.

American Colonial History, illustrated by Contemporary Medals. By the late C. WYLLYS BETTS. Edited, with notes, by WILLIAM T. R. MARVIN, A.M., and LYMAN HAYNES LOW. New York: Scott Stamp and Coin Company Ltd. 1894. 8vo., pp. 332. Price \$3. The book can be obtained of Messrs. T. R. Marvin & Son, 73 Federal St., Boston.

As the first essay into this field by American Numismatists, who have followed in its plan the model set by the British Museum, this work is particularly deserving of attention. It will prove of great value to collectors and students of American Colonial history, in which so much interest is manifested at the present time. The late Mr. Betts was an enthusiastic student of American history as exemplified by contemporary medals, in distinction from coins, and this work is the result of his labors.

The medals described, engravings of many of which are given, were mostly struck in Europe, and the legends they bear are in various languages—Latin,

German, French, Dutch, Spanish, etc.; translations of these have been uniformly supplied; to many readers this will greatly increase the interest with which they will study these pieces. The queer macaronic legends on the medals satirizing John Law have been discussed in the notes, and the minute distinctions in the almost endless series of the Vernons carefully tabulated for easy reference. By "America" the author seems to have intended to include the New World of the western hemisphere, otherwise pieces like those on Cook's voyages, and the like, could have no proper place in the volume.

The editors, Messrs. Marvin and Low, have added much to the value of the work by their copious notes.

1815-1832. Joseph Bonaparte en Amérique. Par GEORGES BERTIN, accompagné d'un Portrait d'après une Gravure de M. Rodolphe Pignet. Paris Librairie de la Nouvelle Revue, 18 Boulevard Montmartre, 1893. (Droits de traduction et de reproduction réservés) 12mo., pp. xv + 423. Prix, 3 francs 50.

The frontispiece is an interesting and little known portrait engraved from one by Gombaud, taken at Bordentown in 1831, in the Mailliard collection. This work of research, among the living, in MSS. and printed authorities, both French and American, is dedicated to a well-known Philadelphian and man of letters, Admiral Macaulay. Its information, beside that obtained from this source, was derived from the son of Joseph Bonaparte's confidential secretary and friend, M. Mailliard. Many old Philadelphia families opened their treasures to its agreeable author, M. Bertin, who has had the advantage, beside speaking excellent English, of residing some time in Philadelphia, where his energy in pursuing this subject commended itself to his many friends in the Pennsylvania Historical and American Philosophical Societies.

The arrangement is good, the authorities given, and an easy fluent style describes every phase of Bonaparte's career while a sojourner here, his domestic life, his residence, its furniture and its numerous works of art, his circle of foreign exiles and his American friendships, which included Daniel Webster, his correspondence, and the many anecdotes and incidents which give color to the life of one who was perhaps the most popular foreigner who dwelt among us at a time the nation was peculiarly sensitive to strangers. This interesting book, a useful addition to American history, is completed by a good index.

* * * * *

Town of Weston. Records of the First Precinct 1746-1754, and of the Town 1754-1803. Boston: Alfred Mudge & Son, 1893. 8vo. pp. 558.

These records are printed at the expense of the town of Weston pursuant to a vote passed by the town March 28, 1892. They have been copied by Mary Frances Peirce, under whose charge they have been printed. She has taken great pains to have an accurate copy, and has done her work in a very satisfactory manner. She has prefixed an historical and explanatory Preface, and has added an Index. Three important documents are given in an Appendix. We are told in the Preface that "by a vote of the General Court in 1746, the north part of Weston was united with parts of Lexington and Concord to form what was called the Second Precinct. The remaining part of Weston was then called the First Precinct, and records of the same were kept from 1746 to 1754. At that time, the Second Precinct was incorporated as a town under the name of Lincoln, and the records of the First Precinct were no longer kept separate from those of the town. Those of the latter, after 1754, were kept in what had been the precinct book."

It is encouraging to find that so many of the towns of Massachusetts are printing their records, and thus placing them beyond the reach of loss by fire and other causes. We hope that their example will be followed by other towns and cities, till the local records of the whole state are safe from destruction by accident or malice.

The book makes a handsome volume.

The Treat Family: A Genealogy of Trott, Tratt and Treat for Fifteen Generations and Four Hundred and Fifty Years in England and America. Containing more than Fifteen Hundred Families in America. By JOHN HARVEY TREAT, A.M. Salem, Mass.: The Salem Press and Publishing Company. 1893. Royal 8vo, pp. xii.+637. Price \$7.50.

A History of the Doggett-Daggett Family. By SAMUEL BRADLEE DOGGETT. Boston: Press of Rockwell and Churchill. 1894. 8vo. pp. 686.

The History of Ufton Court and the Parish of Ufton in the County of Berks, and of the Perkins Family. Compiled by A. MARY SHARP. London: Elliott Stock, 62 Paternoster Row. 1892. Crown 4to. pp. 276. Price 25 shillings.

The Warren-Clarke Genealogy. A Record of Persons related within the Sixth Degree to the Children of Samuel Dennis Warren and Susan Cornelia Clarke. By REV. CHARLES WHITE HUNTINGTON. Privately Printed. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1894. Royal 8vo. pp. 238. To be obtained by descendants at \$2 a copy, of Fiske Warren, 5 Chestnut Street, Boston.

History of the More Family and an Account of their Re-union in 1890. By DAVID FELLOWS MORE. *With a Genealogical Record.* By CHARLES CHURCH MORE. Binghamton: Samuel P. More. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. xxxi+409.

Armorial Général de France de D'Hozier (Complément). Notice Généalogique sur la Famille Sohler de Vermadois. Paris: Librairie de Firmin-Didot et Cie. 1894. Folio pp. 55.

The Plumbs. 1635-1800. By H. B. PLUMB. Perly, Luzerne County, Pa.: Second Edition. 1893. Oblong folio, pp. 102.

Launcelot Granger of Newbury, Mass., and Suffield, Conn. A Genealogical History. By JAMES N. GRANGER. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 587. Price \$7.50; by mail \$7.86; to be obtained of the author, 42 Falls Street, Niagara Falls, N. Y.

Memorial of Josiah Kendall, one of the First Settlers of Sterling, Mass., and of Some of his Ancestors and of his Descendants. By OLIVER KENDALL. Providence: Printed by the Author. 1894. 4to. pp. xviii.+135. Only 120 copies printed. Price \$3 in cloth, or \$4 in half morocco.

A Frisian Family. The Banta Genealogy. By THEODORE M. BANTA. New York. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. xiii.+412.

A Genealogy. Edward Chapman of Ipswich, Mass., 1642-1678, and his Descendants. By JACOB CHAPMAN, A.M. Concord, N. H.: Printed by the Republican Press Association. 1893. 8vo. pp. 139. Price, \$4.

A History and Genealogy of the Descendants of William Hammond of London, England, and wife Elizabeth Penn, through their son Benjamin of Sandwich and Rochester, Mass. By ROLAND HAMMOND, A.M., M.D. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1894. Price \$4. To be obtained of the Author, Dr. R. Hammond of Campello, Mass.

A Genealogical and Biographical Record of the Savery Families (Savory and Savary) and of the Severy Family (Severit, Savery, Savory and Savary). By A. W. SAVARY of Annapolis Royal, N. S. Assisted in the Genealogy by Miss LYDIA A. SAVARY of East Wareham, Mass. Boston: The Collins Press. 1893. 8vo. pp. 276.

The Ancestry of Benjamin Harrison, President of the United States, 1889-93, in chart form, showing the descendants of William Henry Harrison, President of the United States, 1841, and Notes on Families Related. By CHARLES P. KEITH, Philadelphia. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. 96, and large folded chart.

Memorials of the Mauran Family. Collected in Part by JAMES EDDY MAURAN. Compiled by JOHN C. STOCKBRIDGE. Providence. 1893. 8vo. pp. 171.

The Felt Genealogy. A Record of the Descendants of George Felt of Casco Bay. Compiled by JOHN E. MORRIS. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 567.

The History of the Allison Family in Europe and America, A.D. 1135 to 1893. By LEONARD ALLISON MORRISON. Boston, Mass.: Published by Damrell & Upham. 1893. 8vo. pp. xiv.+312. Price \$3.75.

A Genealogical History of the Gallup Family of the United States. By John D. Gallup, Agawam, Mass. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Hartford Printing Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 329.

Early Wills illustrating the Ancestry of Harriot Coffin. By her grandson, WILLIAM S. APPLETON. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1893. 8vo. pp. 86.

A Record of the Ancestry and Kindred of the Children of Edward Thompkins, Sr. Printed for the Compiler. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. 65.

The Olivestob Hamiltons. By REV. ARTHUR WENTWORTH HAMILTON EATON, B.A. New York: Privately Printed. 1893. Royal 4to. pp. 32.

The Ingersolls of Hampshire. A Genealogical History of the Family in the line of John Ingersoll of Westfield, Mass. Compiled by Lieut. CHARLES STEDMAN RIPLEY, U. S. N. Boston: Alfred Mudge & Son, Printers. 1893. 8vo. pp. 107. Price \$5. To be obtained of W. K. Watkins, 18 Somerset Street, Boston.

Henry Crane of Milton, Mass., 1654, and Some of his Descendants. Compiled for MR. ALBERT CRANE, A.B., LL.B. Boston: Privately Printed. 1893. 8vo. pp. 26, with folding pedigree.

A Sketch of Owen Biddle, with a Short Account of the Parke Family, together with a List of his Descendants. By HENRY D. BIDDLE. Privately Printed. Philadelphia: 1892. 8vo. pp. 87.

The History of Edward Poole of Weymouth, Mass., and his Descendants. By MURRAY EDWARD POOLE, A.B. Press of the Ithaca Democrat. 1893. 8vo. pp. 164.

Notes of the Family of King, of West Hall, Dorset. By CHARLES HERBERT MAYO, M.A., R.D. December, 1893. Sherburne: J. A. & S. T. Sawtell, Printers. 8vo. pp. 12.

Family Records. Parker-Pond-Peck. 1636-1892. By EDWIN POND PARKER, D.D. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1892. 8vo. pp. 51.

Collections relating to the Family of Trotman. Edited by W. P. W. PHILMORE. Printed for Private Circulation by John White, Stroud, Gloucestershire. 1892. 8vo. pp. 76.

The Pedigree of Robert Barclay-Allardice, Heir Apparent of Line of Prince David Stuart, Earl Palatine of Strathearn, the Earls of Monteith and Airth, Lords Graham of Kilpont and Kilbryde; and the Families of Barclay of Mathers and Ury, and Allardice of Allardice. 1892. Broadside, 17 by 48 inches.

A Letter from A. J. Turner relating to the Genealogy of the Turners of the Tribes of John and Jonathan. Portage, Wisconsin. 1894. 8vo. pp. 6.

Genealogy of the Barber-Eno Family of Homer, N. Y. Newark, N. J. 1893. 8vo. pp. 40.

A Genealogical Sketch of a Branch of the Wait or Waite Family of America. By D. BYRON WAITE. Canadice, N. Y. 1893. Sq. 16mo. pp. 22.

The Sharpes. Devoted to the History, Genealogy and Literature of the Sharpes. Published monthly. Each number contains 8 pages. Nos. 8 to 15. August 1893 to March 1894. Address, W. C. Sharpe, Seymour, Ct.

Cowles Family Tree. April, 1893. Washington, D. C.: Broadside.

The Kirkland or Kirtland Family. By V. C. SANBORN [of Chicago, Ill.]. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1894. 8vo. pp. 5.

Noyes Inscription and Memoranda. By JAMES ATKINS NOYES, A.B., of Cambridge. [Boston. 1894]. 8vo. pp. 4.

Descendants of Ensign Thomas Fuller of Dedham. By FRANCIS H. FULLER of Lincoln, Maine. 1893. 8vo. pp. 8.

History of the Dudley Family. By DEAN DUDLEY. No. IX. Wakefield, Mass. Dean Dudley, Publisher. 8vo. pp. 130. Price \$1 a number.

We continue in this number our quarterly notices of works lately published relating to genealogy.

The Treat Family, the first book on our list, shows great research in England and America. The author states that he has devoted ten years of constant labor to the preparation of this work, and the book itself shows that the labor has been well expended. The surname seems to have been originally Trott, and in this country it was spelled by the early settlers Trat, Trot, Tret, Treat and in other forms. The first settler was Richard, who settled at Wethersfield, Ct. His son Robert was governor of Connecticut. The family has been a prominent one in New England history, and the author has done a good service to family history by tracing it out so thoroughly and preserving it in print. The book before us is well indexed, handsomely printed, and is illustrated by engravings of a high order of merit.

The History of the Doggett Family is also very thoroughly traced in America, and considerable matter is given concerning the English families. The author has devoted to this work his spare time since the year 1876. He has produced a very valuable book, which he has brought out in a handsome style, illustrated with fine engravings, such as portraits, views of buildings, etc. It has full indexes. The family is to be congratulated on having so good a record preserved in print.

Miss Sharp's book on Upton Court and the Perkins family is valuable for the historical and genealogical information preserved in it. The Perkinses of Upton were an old Catholic family who owned the manor of Upton from 1411 till nearly the close of the last century. The present mansion of Upton Court, a picturesque house in Berkshire, dates from the time of Elizabeth, and has been standing for more than three hundred years. The book shows thorough research, and much interesting and instructive historical matter of bygone times can be gleaned from its pages. The Appendix is devoted to genealogical matter relating to families of the name of the Perkins, Parkyn, etc. One chapter is "A Roll of the Pioneers of New England of the name of Perkins." The volume is "printed on fine paper, fully illustrated and tastefully bound in roxburgh binding." "Although the book is mainly concerned with Upton Court itself, much valuable information is given concerning the parish and the neighboring district with the ancient families formerly holding property in Berkshire."

The book on the Warren-Clarke Genealogy is something new in this kind of literature. The author says that "in a rough way [it] may be said to include all those related within the sixth degree to the children of Samuel Dennis Warren and Susan Cornelia Clarke." The book seems to be carefully compiled, and makes a handsome volume. Mrs. Warren is a daughter of the late Rev. Dorus Clarke, D.D., a historiographer of this Society.

The next book, on the More family, makes an elegant volume, profusely illustrated with fine views and portraits. The Historical Committee of the More family deserve great credit for their work in bringing out the book in so creditable a style. Messrs. David F. and Charles C. More are entitled to praise for their work in compiling the volume. The genealogical portion is well done, and many well-written biographies are found here. This family is of Scottish descent, and an account of the Mores of Scotland is given. The book has a good index.

The book on the family of Solier de Vermandois gives a good account of this ancient French family, an offshoot of which is found in America. A large folding tabular pedigree is given. The book makes a handsome volume.

The volume on the Plumbs is a second edition of the work noticed by us in July, 1891. It is much enlarged, and will be found very interesting, particularly to those bearing the name. A good index is given.

The Granger book is another noble contribution to American family history. The author has been unusually successful in collecting his material and tracing out the scattered branches of the family. He has carefully arranged the full and precise details which he has collected, and has furnished a full index to the work. The book is handsomely printed on superior paper, and is illustrated by numerous portraits and other engravings.

The Kendall book is another fine volume, for which the author deserves great praise. Much genealogical matter relative to Josiah Kendall and his descendants is preserved here. It is illustrated with engravings of a high order of merit. The book has a good index.

The next book is on the Banta family. The American family is descended from Epke Jacobse, who "came from Friesland, Netherlands, to New Amsterdam, February, 1659," and subsequently removed to Bergen, N. J. His children bore the surname of Banta. The book is handsomely printed on fine white paper, and is illustrated by fine portraits and other engravings. The family in this country is well traced, and much interesting matter has been gathered concerning the family in Holland. It is well indexed. A folding chart gives the ancestors of the author in various lines for six generations.

The Chapman book is by the Rev. Jacob Chapman of Exeter, who has done much for New England family history. He has spent the best part of fifteen years in this work, and has published five valuable volumes, namely, the Folsom, the Philbrick, the Weeks, the Lane and the Chapman genealogies. This book is well compiled, well printed and well indexed. It is embellished with portraits.

The Hammond book gives the descendants of Benjamin Hammond, an early settler on Cape Cod, concerning which family an article by Mr. Philip Battell was printed in the REGISTER for January 1876 (vol. 30, pp. 28-32). It shows great industry and judgment in the collection and arrangement of the materials. The book is well printed and indexed, and is illustrated with fine portraits.

The Savary book is by Judge Savary of Annapolis, N. S., who has been long engaged in collecting materials relating to the several families, as our readers are aware, the results of some of his researches having appeared in the REGISTER. The work is now completed, and can be obtained by those interested at a moderate price. It contains many points outside of a mere genealogy. It is well printed and indexed, and is embellished with portraits and other engravings.

The book on the ancestors of Ex-President Harrison makes an elegant volume. The large folding chart, 24 inches by 32 inches, shows much labor. The author states that "all the known ancestors who lived in America are mentioned in this chart." The introduction to the book contains much interesting matter. Several pages each are devoted to the following families: Armistead, Bacon, Basset, Bedell, Burwell, Cary, Harrison, Irwin, McDowell, Ramsey, Symmes and Tuthill. A good index is furnished.

The book on the Mauran family contains the result of the labors of the late Mr. James Eddy Mauran of Newport, R. I., with those of Rev. Dr. Stockbridge. Mr. Mauran spent much time and money in collecting materials illustrating the history of the Maurans, which can be traced into France and Italy. The American family is descended from Giuseppe Carlo (Joseph Charles) Mauran, born June 3, 1748, in Villafranca, in the province of Nice (then in Italy), who came to New England, and settled in Rhode Island. The family is one of much distinction in that state.

The book on the Felt family is a work of much merit. Mr. Morris, the author, has succeeded in collecting details of the various branches of the descendants of George Felt, an early settler at Casco Bay in Maine. The book is well arranged, and has good indexes.

The book on the Allison family, by the Hon. Leonard Alison Morrison, gives an account of the family "in Scotland, England, Ireland, Australia, Canada and the United States." Mr. Morrison is the author of the "History of Windham, N. H.," and several other meritorious works illustrating local and family history. The genealogy is well traced. The book is illustrated by portraits and other engravings, and has an index.

The book on the Gallup family seems to be carefully compiled, and is well arranged. The immigrant ancestor was John Gallop, who was prominent in early New England history. An Appendix gives valuable historical and genealogical matter relating to the family. The book has a good index.

The wills illustrating the ancestry of Harriot Coffin illustrate the history of several early New England families. The book has "two very good points. It puts into print a number of early wills, thus securing them from loss in case of accident to the originals; and it shows in small compass all that is known of the ancestry of one person," namely, the author's grandmother, Harriot Coffin. The book has an index.

The Tompkins book gives the ancestors and kindred of the children of Edward Tompkins, senior, on the paternal and maternal sides. It is well compiled, and is illustrated by tabular pedigrees.

The book on the Hamiltons of Olivestob, by the Rev. Mr. Eaton of New York city, author of "The Church of England in Nova Scotia," "Acadian Legends and Lyrics," etc., is an interesting account of an interesting family.

The book on the Ingersolls of Hampshire County, Massachusetts, contains a full record of that family. It is well compiled.

The book on the Crane family is a reprint of the articles on that family in the forty-sixth and forty-seventh volumes of the REGISTER, with important additions. A tabular pedigree is given. It is well printed, and illustrated by engravings.

The book on Owen Biddle contains a memoir of that patriot of the Revolution, and also other matters historical and genealogical. It contains a record of the descendants of Mr. Biddle, and an account of the Parke family, with which he intermarried. The book is well printed.

The Poole book gives the descendants of Edward Poole, an early settler of Weymouth, Mass. The author, Mr. Poole, of Ithaca, N. Y., has made a book deserving of much credit.

The Notes on the King Family are a reprint from the "Notes and Queries for Somerset and Dorset," of which periodical the author, Rev. Mr. Mayo, is one of the editors. Much interesting genealogical matter is preserved.

The next book is on the Parker family, descended from William Parker, an early settler of Connecticut, with some account of the Pond and Peck families. It is well compiled.

The Cowles family tree is a reduced copy of an original made about 1853, and now in the possession of Mr. William A. Cowles. It is printed for Capt. Calvin D. Cowles, Adjutant General U. S. A., who is preparing a genealogy of the family. The tree shows several generations of the descendants of John Cowles, an early settler of Connecticut.

The Barclay-Allardice pedigree gives the ancestry of Robert Barclay-Allardice, Esq., University Club, Edinburgh, Scotland, a native of Hamilton, Canada, through the Graham and Stuart families to Robert II. of Scotland.

The Turner pamphlet is in the form of a letter of A. J. Turner of Portage, Wisconsin, to Dr. F. J. Turner of the University of Wisconsin, Madison, giving an account of his line of the Turners.

The book on the Barber and Eno families furnishes brief accounts of those families. It is by George R. Howe, Esq., of Newark, N. J.

The pamphlet on the Waite family gives a brief account of Thomas Waite of Portsmouth, R. I., and his descendants. It is a good beginning for the full history of that family.

Mr. Sharpe of Seymour, Ct., still continues the publication of his monthly periodical, "The Sharpes." Eight new numbers have been received since our last notice. It is a good form for preserving genealogical materials.

The Trotman pamphlet is a collection of matter from wills, parish registers and other sources, illustrating the genealogy of the family of that name. Mr. Phillimore has collected a large amount of material that will be indispensable in compiling a genealogy of the family. It is illustrated with a portrait of John Trotman, inventor of the "Trotman Anchor."

The Kirkland pamphlet and the "Noyes Inscription and Memoranda" are reprints from the REGISTER for January 1894.

The pamphlet on the Fuller family is a reprint from the "Dedham Historical Register" for October 1893. It gives a record of the early generations of the Dedham family.

The ninth number of Mr. Dudley's "History of the Dudley Family" is issued. This number, with another which will soon be issued to be devoted entirely to an index, will complete the work, and make a volume of over a thousand pages. This number contains genealogical and biographical matter relating to several families descended from Governor Thomas Dudley, and is illustrated with portraits. In the whole work a mass of information is preserved relative to the Dudley family and its kindred.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM DEC. 1, 1893, TO MARCH 15, 1894.

Prepared by WALTER K. WATKINS, Assistant Librarian.

I. Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.

Refutation of the alleged ill-treatment of Captain Fenton's wife and daughter. By Samuel A. Green, M.D., 1894. 8vo. pp. 44.

The Career of Benjamin Franklin. By Samuel A. Green, M.D. Phila. 1894. 8vo., pp. 14.

Origin and Growth of the Library of the Massachusetts Historical Society. By Samuel A. Green, M.D. Cambridge. 1893. 8vo. pp. 35.

Memoir of Hon. Levi Woodbury, LL.D. By Charles Levi Woodbury. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 10.

The University Library and the University Curriculum. By Wm. F. Poole, LL.D. Chicago; New York; Toronto. 1894. 16mo. pp. 55.

Memoir of the Hon. Josiah G. Abbott, LL.D. By Charles Cowley, LL.D. Boston. 1892. 8vo. pp. 92.

An Alphabetical Abstract of the Record of Births in the Town of Dedham, Mass. 1844-1890. Compiled by Don Gleason Hill. Dedham. 1894. 8vo. pp. xviii. + 208.

Sixth Report on the Custody and Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns and Counties. By Robert T. Swan. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 67.

Noyes Inscription and Memoranda. By James Atkins Noyes, A.B., Ph.B. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 4.

Rev. Stephen Peabody and Wife of Atkinson, N. H. By Wm. C. Todd, A.M. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 13.

On a Painting of St. Barbara in the Church of St. Lawrence, Cucklington, Somerset. By the Rev. F. W. Weaver, M.A. 1893. pp. 12.

II. *Other Publications.*

Uniforms of the Army of the United States, illustrated, from 1774 to 1889, authorized by the Secretary of War. Washington. Folio pp. 71—plates 44.

Stephen Ambrose Walker. 1893. 8vo. pp. 36.

Dr. George Chandler. 1894. 4to. pp. 14.

Memorial of Rev. J. H. Bisbee. 1893. 12mo. pp. 64.

Transactions of the Royal Historical Society. New Series. Vol. VII. London. 1893. 8vo. pp. 323.

Catalogue of the Library of the Long Island Historical Society. 1863-1893. Brooklyn. 1893. 4to. pp. 801.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Journal of the Governor and Council. Vol. V. 1756-1768. Vol. VI. 1769-1775. Trenton. 1893. 8vo. pp. 538 and 581.

Annual Reports of the Historical and Philosophical Society of Ohio for the year ending Dec. 4, 1893. Cincinnati. 1893. 8vo. pp. 16.

Annual Report of the President of Tufts College. 1892-1893. Boston. 1894. 12mo. pp. 52.

Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association Proceedings, 17 Jan. 1894. Boston, 1894. 8vo. pp. 48.

George Bancroft and his Services to California. By Theodore H. Hittell. San Francisco, Cal. 1894. 8vo. pp. 20.

On Some Social Distinctions at Harvard and Yale before the Revolution. By Franklin B. Dexter. Worcester. 1894. 8vo. pp. 28.

Annual Reports of the President and Treasurer of Harvard College, 1892-1893. Cambridge. 1894. 8vo. pp. 234 + 77.

Bulletin of the Essex Institute. Vol. XXV., Nos. 7, 8, 9. Salem. 8vo. pp. 35.

The Unveiling of the Bronze Memorial Group of the Chicago Massacre of 1812. Chicago. 1893. 4to. pp. 23.

Ann Radcliffe (Lady Mowson.) By A. McF. Davis. 1894. 8vo. pp. 10.

Proceedings of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin at its 41st Annual Meeting. Madison. 1894. 8vo. pp. 173.

The First Presbyterian Church of Paterson, N. J. Minutes, &c., 1813-1892. By Wm. Nelson. Paterson. 8vo. pp. vi.+482.

Register of Members of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution in the District of Columbia. Washington. 1893. 8vo. pp. 67.

Raleigh's New Fort in Virginia, 1585. By Edward G. Daves. pp. 11. (Reprint.)

Fifteenth Anniversary and Re-consecration of the First Independent Christ Church, Baltimore. Baltimore. 1894. 8vo. pp. 48.

Proceedings of the Bostonian Society at the Annual Meeting, Jan. 9, 1894. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 68.

Proceedings of the New Jersey Historical Society. Vol. XXII., whole series, Nos. 1, 2 and 3. 8vo. pp. 177.

Translations and Reprints from the Original Sources of European History. Phila. 1894. 8vo. pp. 16.

By-Laws of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 17.

The American Folk Lore Society. Officers, By-Laws, Branches and Publications. 1894. 8vo. pp. 16.

Vigintennial Record of the Class of 1873, Yale College. Buffalo. 1893. 8vo. pp. 72.

- Historical Work in Massachusetts. By A. McF. Davis. Cambridge. 1893. 8vo. pp. 57.
- A Memorial of Charles Henry Bell. Exeter, N. H. Privately printed. 1894. 8vo. pp. 22.
- Catalogue of Andover Theological Seminary, 1893-1894. Andover. 1894. 8vo. pp. 27.
- Proceedings of Massachusetts Grand Lodge, F. A. M., 13 and 27 Dec. 1893. Boston. 1894. 8vo.
- The Story of the Thirteenth Massachusetts Volunteers. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. xxxv.+476.
- Publications of the Scottish History Society.
- Vol. XIII. Memoirs of the Life of Sir John Clerk, of Penicuik, from his own Journals, 1676-1755. Edinburgh. 1892. 8vo. pp. xxxi.+278+16+10.
- Vol. XIV. Journal of Hon. John Erskine of Carnock, 1683-1687. Edinburgh. 1893. 8vo. pp. xlv.+259+16+5.
- Vol. XV. Miscellany of the Scottish History Society. First Volume. Edinburgh. 1893. 8vo. pp. lxxv.+595+6.
- Names of the Soldiers of the American Revolution in Maine. Augusta. 1893. 8vo. pp. 50.
- Year Book of the Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of New York. New York. 1893. 4to. pp. 418.
- List of Persons whose Names have been Changed in Massachusetts, 1780-1892. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 522.
- Proceedings at the Public Opening of New Haven Hist. Society Building, erected by Henry F. English. Published by the Society. New Haven. 1894. 8vo. pp. 91.
- Collections N. Y. Hist. Society, XXI., 1888. Deane Papers, Vol. III. New York. 1889. 8vo. pp. 490.
- Proceedings at the 150th Anniversary Celebration of Waltham, 1888. Waltham. 1893. 8vo. pp. 104.
- Professional and Industrial History of Suffolk County, Mass., in 3 volumes. Boston. 1894. 4to.
- History of the 52d Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 20+1+iii.
- History of 54th Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, 1863-1865. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. xvi.+452.
- Rose Neighborhood Sketches, Wayne County, N. Y. By Alfred S. Roe. Worcester. 1893. 4to. pp. xvi.+443.
- History of the Town of Harvard, Massachusetts, 1732-1893. By Henry S. Nourse, A.M. Harvard. 1894. 8vo. pp. 605.
- Town of Weston. Records of the First Precinct, 1746-1754; and of the Town, 1754-1803. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 558.
- Records of Rev. Roger Viets, Simsbury, Conn., 1763-1800. By Albert C. Bates. Hartford. 1893. 8vo. pp. 83.
- The Early Records of the Town of Providence, vols. III. and IV. Providence. 1893. 4to. pp. xiii+296 and v.+298.
- Proceedings October 2 to 7, 1892, at the 250th Anniversary of the Incorporation of the Town of Woburn, Mass. Woburn. 1893. 8vo. pp. 233.
- The Grasshopper in Lombard Street. By John Biddulph Martin. London. 1892. 4to. pp. xx.+328.
- Journal and Correspondence of Maryland Council of Safety, July 7-Dec. 31, 1776. Baltimore. 1893. 4o. pp. x.+595.
- The Revolutionary Diplomatic Correspondence of the United States. By Francis Wharton. 6 vols. Washington, D. C. 1889.
- Catalogue of Tufts College, 1893-1894. Boston. 1894. 12mo. pp. 138.
- Magazine of the Daughters of the Revolution. Published Quarterly at 64 Madison Avenue, New York city, Jan. to Oct. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. 44+48+54+59. Price one dollar a year, or 30 cts. a number.

ERRATA.—Page 188, l. 9 from bottom, *for* son of Mark *read* daughter of Mark; page 104, l. 14 from bot., *for* his son *read* Robinson's son.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M.

[Continued from page 144.]

NICHAS PYNCHON citizen and "bocher" of London, 15 February 1528, proved 22 April 1533. I bequeath and recommend my soul unto Almighty God my maker and redeemer and to the most glorious Virgin his mother, our lady Saint Mary, and to all "tholy and blissid company of Saintes in hevin." And my body to be buried in the church of St. Nichas Flesh shambles of London before the image of our lady there, where the body of my late wife lyeth buried. To the high altar of the foresaid church for my tithes and oblations negligently forgotten or withholden, in discharge of my soul and conscience, ten shillings. To Edward Pinchon my son, in the name of his full portion and part of all my goods &c. to him after the use and custom of the City of London belonging, thirty three pounds six shillings eight pence, to be delivered to him when it shall fortune him to come to his full age of twenty one years. A like bequest to sons William, Robert and John Pynchon. And I charge all my said children on my blessing that they shall hold themselves contented and pleased with my said bequests to them made and that they be loving and kind to my wife their mother and be ruled after her, and if they or any of them grudge or hold not them contented with my said bequests or will not be ruled after my said wife then I will that the portion and part of him or them so not contented nor ruled shall be abated and "mynishid" after the discretion of my said wife. Provisions as to the decease of any of them. And if it fortune all my said "childern" before their said lawful ages to decease then I will that "ooñ hundreth mñc" (marks) of their portions shall be applied towards the gilding of the Rood loft of the said "parochē" church of St. Nichas and the residue bestowed in deeds of charity for the wealth of my soul. "Itm̃ I will that assone after my disceas as conueniently may be there shalbe ordeynid an honest able preest of good conuersacion to sing in the foresaid church of Saint Nichās for my soule my late wifes soules our fathers and mothers soules and all chñen soules by the space of three yeres complete. And I bequeth to hym for his salary in that behalf vii^{li} vj^s viij^d by the yere. And I will that another preest shall sing in the church of Writtell in the Countie of Essex for my soule and for the soules of my father and mother and all chñen soules by the space of ooñ hole yere." To Parnell my "suster" forty shillings sterling and my gown next the best, and to every of her own children six shillings eight pence. To John Pinchon my cousin dwelling in Writtell, in discharge of my soul and conscience, twenty shillings. "I bequeth to the place of ffrier mynours in London to thentent that they shall say a trigintall of masses and pray for my soule xl^s st. Itm̃ I bequeth to eu^{ry} of thorder of ffriers Preachours, Carmelites, Augustines and Crossid friers to thentent that they shall doo in eu^{ry} of their Couent churches for my soule and all chñen soules ooñ trigintall of masses x^s st. a pece siū xl^s." Bequests to the prison houses. To every poor man and woman keeping chambers in Penthecost Lane, Hunt's Alley and Scaldinghouse Alley in the parish of St. Nichās four pence apiece. Ten

pounds to be applied in buying of coals in the Winter season, in ten years next after my decease, to be distributed amongst the most needy of the poor in St. Nichās. To Geffrey Boyland of Mountnesing my best ring: To frier John Burthan towards his exhibition at the University sixty six shillings. Watkin Bissett my servant. "Itm I will that lxxvj^s viij^d shalbe distributed in peny doole among poore people at tyme of my buriall and at my monthes minde." To the "warkes" of the church of our Lady of Woodford, of Harnesey, of West Tilbury and of East Tilbury. The residue to Agnes my wife to her own proper use. I make and ordain the said Agnes, John Martyn, butcher, and John Hone, tallow chandler, my executors, and Sir John Mundye knight, alderman of London, overseer.

Hogen, 2.

[The Pynchon family, though closely connected with London, had long held lands in Essex. In A. D. 1277-8, in sixth year of King Edward 1st, Richard Pinchon, citizen of London, owning property at Latton, County Essex, bequeaths it to his daughter Agnes. In 1476, and eleventh year of King Edward IV., John Pynchon of Writtle, in Essex, purchased land in that village. Henry Pynchon is one of the witnesses to the deed. In 1479, in nineteenth year of King Edward IV., John Pynchon, father and son, are witnesses to a deed of land, situated at Brumfield, County Essex. The name also appears in connection with lands in the eastern and southeastern parts of the same county. There are also traces of the family as living from time to time in the city of London. According to Stow's Chronicles, p. 708, the Clothworkers' Hall in the city of London, in which Queen Elizabeth entertained the Dutch Ambassadors in 1585, was situated in Pynchon Lane in the heart of the city, near Tower street. In 1576 there was a John Pinchin living in London, an attorney of the common law, some time of the Middle Temple, and owning a house at Westminster.

There are also traces of the family in Northamptonshire. Thomas Chichele of Higham-Ferrers, in that county, married Agnes, the daughter of William Pynchon, Esq., whose arms are the same as those of the family at Writtle. This Agnes Pynchon was the mother of Henry Chichele, Archbishop of Canterbury during the reigns of the Lancastrian Kings, Henry IV., V. and VI., and Founder of All Soul's College, Oxford.

The first appearance of the name in England, however, is found in connection with the manor of Tattershall, county Lincoln, which was granted to Eudo together with one Pinco, his sworn brother in arms, though otherwise not allied, Eudo to hold immediately of the King, Pinco his of St. Cuthbert of Durham. The son of Pinco was Hugh, fils Pinconis. Hence the name Pincon—Pinchon. From this point the family would seem to have drifted into the adjoining county of Northampton and thence to London and Essex.—T. R. PYNCHON.]

ALICE SPENCER late the daughter of Thomas Spencer, citizen and cloth-worker of London, 13 November 1543, proved 22 November 1543. To be buried in the cloister of All Hallows the more in Thames Street, nigh unto my father. My mother in law Agnes Spencer. Refers to the will of father Thomas Spencer. Tenement called the Wild Man in All Hallows belonging to the Goldsmiths. Three tenements in St. Alban's, Wood Street, belonging to the Clothworkers. My cousin John Hyde. My cousin Richard Lambe, brewer. My cousin George Hyde. Agnes Hyde, his daughter. My cousin John Pynchon, tailor. All my godchildren wheresoever they be found. Francis Pope, merchant tailor of London to be executor.

Among the witnesses was John Pynchon, marchaunt Taillour.

Spert, 27.

WYLLYAM PYNCHYN of "Wryttyll" in the Co. of Essex, "yeman," 13 July 1551, proved 5 September 1552. My body to be buried in the church-

yard of All Saints in Writtle. I bequeath for my tythes and oblations negligently forgotten a cow or else twenty shillings in money, at the election of Mr. Vicar. Towards the reparations of the church twenty shillings. I will that twenty shirts and twenty smocks and forty bushels of wheat be given and divided amongst the poor folk in Writtle and Roxwell, and that same to be don by the discretion of the church wardens and two or three honest men of the parish. Elizabeth my wife to have all that my house and garden called the Swan, with the "Orteyarde" called the Safforn garden thereto belonging, and Calpat field and the "mede, orteyard" and garden, the barn and the barn yard now in the tenure of William Jervyes, for term of her life natural. After her decease I will the same to remain to George Pynchyn my son. And if the said George die without issue then I will that all the premisses remain to John Pynchyn mine eldest son and his heirs forever. To the said Elizabeth my wife two of my best beds, with all things belonging to them, the bed in the wardens chamber, with the appurtenances thereunto belonging, except and reserved. To the said Elizabeth forty pounds in money, to be paid her by six pounds thirteen shillings four pence* yearly until it be paid. To the said Elizabeth "tenne fearme able kyne and fortye Ewyys" of two or three years age, a dozen of silver spoons next the best, the best salt saving one, a goblet, a little silver pot, a dozen of pewter platters, a dozen of pewter dishes, eight saucers, six pottingers, six "coysshons," that is to say, two of the best, two of the second and two of the "redde," a carpet, the best saving one, the bedsteddles, the counter and the "cheestes that been nowe at the Swanne," painted clothes for hanging, the best that she can choose, saving them that be in the wardens chambers, a cupboard, the best saving one, two brass pots, two brass pans, two kettles and two postnets, and of everything else touching household and not before named such part as may be spared, the house for my son first being furnished of that it shall need. Provided always that if my said wife will not be contented and agreed to take in the name of her third the house and lands above expressed which I have given her for term of her life together with nine pounds of money to be paid yearly during her said life, that is to say, out of the lands I have given Edward my son five pounds by the year and out of the lands that I have given George my son forty shillings by the year and out of the lands that I have given Henry my son other forty shillings by the year, but refusing the same, which I trust she will not do, will ask, demand and claim the third of my lands contrary unto my meaning and contrary unto her promise made unto me in that behalf, to the trouble, vexation and hindrance as well of my children to whom I have given my lands as also of other to whom I have sold some lands, then I will that all and every gift, bequest or legacy before mentioned be clearly void and stand as nought. And if she be contented &c. then she shall stand bound to discharge my lands of the said third by all such ways and means as shall be devised by mine executor or his learned counsel before the legacies before written be delivered unto her.

Whereas I do intend to give, as beneath doth appear, an house to Richard Allyn, my wife's brother, another house to Edmund Church's wife, another house to Grove's wife, my said wife's sisters, if my said wife do claim, ask or challenge the third of my lands, contrary to my meaning and to her promise, then I will that all such gifts to her said brother and sisters, of houses as abovesaid, shall likewise be void, frustrate and nought. To Ed-

* See foot note on page 114 of my *Gleanings*, Part I. This sum is equivalent to ten marks.

ward Pynchyn my son my house, with orchard, garden and dovehouse called Skygg's and Turnor's, with Skygg's field, Bridgmead and Chere-meade at the end of Bridgmead, windmill field, Clement's field next unto the windmill, the little "brome" and all the little crofts in Widford parish, by the little "brome and by yonde" the same that divideth the parishes of Writtle and Widford, with all the crofts lying together towards "Byffortye amedyng by yonde" Skygg's gate on the right hand as we go to the watermill on this side Adam Salmon's "pyghtell," and a "pyghtell" that I bought of Ramsall lying right over against Skygg's wall, upon this condition, that he shall pay his mother yearly five pounds out of the same lands during her life. If he die without issue all these lands &c. shall remain to John Pynchyn, my eldest son, and his heirs forever. To George, my son, my tenement called Hasylls, with the lands lying and adjoining to the same, "that ys to say Bocho^{rs} Croofte ffoosters Croofte norryes mede, otherwyes callid Swanne mede and a Croofte and a mede late belonging to an Obite and bought of Mr. Celye as they lye all together in lenngith bytwene the Ryver that rynneth from Wryttell bridge towards lordes myll and the same that leadeth frome Wryttell to Loweford bridge, one headde abuttinge upon the same tenemets callid Hasylls and thother hedde abuttinge upon a mede of Penny fathers nowe in the tenure of Mr. Bygges, and Loweford Leaf and Bryckes Brydge meade with all the reentes comynge into the said Hasylls," upon similar condition to pay out of these lands forty shillings a year to his mother &c. If he die without issue all the said lands to remain to John mine eldest son. To Henry, my son, my tenement and garden called the "Sterre," now in the tenure of Prentyze, three crofts of arable land and a mead thereto belonging lying all together at Cowbridge nigh unto "Patcho^{rs} Foorde," a mead at Cowbridge now in the tenure of Thomas Argoo and two crofts late belonging unto the Chapel Chauntry, whereof one I do occupy &c and the other is now in the tenure of Richard Asser, and the crofts at "Tonstrete and Harvies hoopes" at Oxney Green, &c. (upon similar condition of payment of forty shillings a year to his mother). Remainder, as before, to son John. The tenement called Dunmowes, now in the tenure of Reede the wheelwright, the tenement wherein mother Brewer now dwelleth and the little house adjoining wherein Ayre sometime dwelled (other lands) two crofts, whereof one I bought of late Mr. Pawne and his wife and Mr. Thomas Byddell their son and the other I bought of Thomas Byddell uncle unto Thomas Byddell before named, shall be sold and the money thereof coming equally divided between my two daughters Agnes Pynchon and Margery Pynchon and paid them at their full age or day of marriage. If not sold for so much as it is worth then the rents thereof coming to be equally divided between them. I will that Dennys Pynchyn my daughter have all these lands and tenements that I bought lately of Mr. Manne and his brothers, now in the tenure and occupation of John Squyer. Remainder to John mine eldest son. To Joane my daughter, now Brytton's wife, my tenement at the church gate late my brother Borrell's and wherein my said brother dwelled. To Emme Brytton, the daughter of the said Joane, the tenement next adjoining to the same, wherein Roydon the shoemaker now dwelleth. To Joyce Pynchyn my daughter, now the wife of John Athye, my tenement on the North side of Greenbury wherein John Clerke now dwelleth. To Elizabeth Athye, her daughter, the tenement next adjoining, wherein Thomas Smythe now dwelleth. To Elizabeth Pynchon, the daughter of John Pynchon and Helyn his wife, my two tenements, late Salmon's, wherein John

Newton and Thomlyn now dwell. To the same Elizabeth the land called Cookes or Cockes in Roxwell, bought of M^r. Browne (and other land). I will that two tenements adjoining Hasylls and two on the N. end of Greenbury shall be the poor's forever, and my executor, and after his decease the church warden, shall place in the said houses such person or persons as they shall think good, there to dwell without any rent therefore to be paid. I will that Thomas Badcock and Joanne his wife have all the house wherein he now dwelleth, called Skygg's and Turnor's, with all the lands I have given Edward Pynchyn my son, from the Feast of St. Michael the Archangel next after my decease unto the end and term of ten years next following, if they do live so long, paying therefor yearly thirteen pounds, &c. To Richard Allen, my wife's brother, my tenement and garden at the North end of the town, where Gregory Joyce now dwelleth. But if his sister, my wife, do refuse the portion I have appointed her &c. then this gift be made void and stand for nought. To Edward Church and Agnes his wife, my wife's sister, and their heirs my tenement wherein Cocks now dwelleth, upon the same condition. To Robert Grove and Joanne his wife, sister also to my wife, &c. the tenement wherein Rose now dwelleth, upon upon the same condition. To William Plowright the tenement where mother Lukes now dwelleth, to give and to sell. To Thomas Plowright the tenement where Maunseld the miller now dwelleth, to give and to sell. To Joanne Plowright the tenement where Roger the weaver now dwelleth, to give and to sell. To Mary Plowright the tenement where Brette the carpenter now dwelleth, to give and to sell. I will that the tenement next unto Peter Brewer's, where the weaver now dwelleth, be sold and the money thereof coming be distributed amongst my servants, by discretion of John Pynchon my son. Sundry small gifts to John Genyns and his wife and William Genyns (a godson) and every other of their children. To Margery Kinge the wife of John Kinge and to Lettys Kinge the wife of Robert Kynge. To William Kynge the son of John Kinge and to William Kynge the son of Robert Kinge, to every of them a silver spoon. Certain other bequests to members of the Plowright family. To every of my daughters Agnes, Margery and Dennyce so much household stuff as shall be worth three pounds in money, at their election. To Richard Dakyn, clerk, three shillings four pence in money. The residue of all my lands and goods herein not given nor bequeathed I give and bequeath unto John Pynchon mine eldest son, whom I make and ordain my sole executor &c. And my brother Richard Everard and my cousin, Robert Kinge my supervisors and for their pains herein to be taken I give unto either of them ten shillings &c.

Wit: William Harper, clerk, Rychard Dakyn, clerk, John Jenyns and Thomas Badcocke. Horn, 47 (Consistory Court of London).

[The Warden's chamber mentioned above was probably the official home of the Warden of the College of St. Mary, of Winton, commonly called New College, Oxford, on the occasion of his business visits. A part of the endowment of New College consisted of the landed property of an alien Priory, located in Writtle, whose estates were scattered through Essex, more particularly toward the east, and in the neighborhood of Bradwell on the Sea, about twenty miles distant on the English channel. These buildings and lands at Writtle were purchased by William of Wykeham, Bishop of Winchester, and founder of New College, Oxford, and, together with the livings of Writtle and Roxwell, given to the College. The chapel, chantry and obit are specified in the text. As one of the principal functions of these Priories was to look after the poor and to entertain strangers, it is not unlikely that a hostel was maintained for this pur-

pose after the Priory estates came into the possession of the College, and passed into the hands of the Pynchons, who seem from these wills to have been for several generations the lessees of large portions of the College property. That for several generations they took a special interest in New College, Oxford, as is shown by gifts and the education of their sons, is evident from the succeeding wills. About four miles west of Writtle there is another property called the Warden's House, probably on College land. Writtle lies a mile west of Chelmsford, a place of some importance, upon the Eastern Counties R. R., twenty-six miles from London. The church, which is pleasantly situated upon the village green, is very beautiful, and bears the impress of the architectural genius of William of Wykeham. The chancel is nearly filled with the monuments and memorial tablets of the Pynchon family.

Springfield is situated nearly a mile to the north-northeast of Chelmsford. This also is a picturesque village, and has a very ancient church with a low, square tower, inscribed beneath the battlements: "Prayse God for all the good Benefactors." There are some fine brasses in the interior commemorative of the Tyrrel family. There is a tablet on the wall of the vestry-room with the name of William Pynchon inscribed upon it as one of the Church Wardens, dated 1624. This is the William Pynchon who was one of the original patentees of the Massachusetts Bay Company, and who six years later assisted, in 1630, in bringing that charter to America, a memorable and somewhat hazardous undertaking.—T. R. P.]

JOHN PINCHON of Writtle, Essex, gent. 10 November 1573 proved 11 December 1573. My body to be buried in the church of Writtle. To the reparations of the church twenty shillings. To the poor of Writtle three pounds six shillings eight pence. And as touching all my lands and tenements within the parishes of Writtle, Bradwell near the Sea, or elsewhere in the County of Essex, I will that Jane my wife have and enjoy all the same during her natural life, upon condition that she bring up my children until their full ages or days of marriage, and upon condition also that she pay yearly unto William Pinchon, my eldest son, at his full age, so much of annuity or yearly rent as, together with the revenue of my copy holds and customary lands in Bradwell, shall amount unto the yearly value of twenty pounds, and that she pay unto John Pinchon, my second son, and to Edward Pinchon my third son, at their several ages, to either of them one yearly rent or annuity of ten pounds, and to Elizabeth my daughter, at the day of her marriage, five hundred marks, so that the said Elizabeth, my daughter, do make to my wife, mine executrix, and mine heirs a good and sufficient release in the law of all her right and title that she the said Elizabeth hath or ought to have to Cookes lands in Roxwell and to all the profits and rents due unto her since my father's death; and also upon condition that she, my said daughter, upon request, shall release unto John Newton and his heirs and assigns forever all such right, title and interest as she might have or claim by any legacy or gift of my late father, her grandfather, of and in certain tenements by me to him, the said John Newton sold.

Item, I give and bequeath unto John Pinchon, my second son, all those my lands and tenements called Whelers, &c. in Wikestrete, now in the several tenures &c. of Robert Tunbridge and John Thornton, and also of one field called Lowfford, near unto Lowfford bridge, containing twenty acres or thereabouts and now in the tenure &c. of John Aware, gent., to have and to hold &c. after the decease of Jane my wife; remainder to Edward, my third son, then to my right heirs. I give to Edward, my third son, my lands and tenements called Skigges and Turnors, now in the tenure &c. of John Dockley, and the great brome and meades thereto belonging in the tenure of Thomas Reede's widow, and a croft of land called Clovil-hill Croft lying at Byfortie and the hoopes called Challfe hoopes now in

the tenure of Hopkin, after the decease of my wife; remainder to John, my second son, then to my right heirs. Certain other lands &c. to my wife. If my three sons do die without issue of their bodies lawfully begotten then I do give and bequeath all my lands and tenements to Elizabeth, my daughter, and her heirs forever.

Item, I do give all those my lands in Shenfield, which I lately bought of old Symonde deceased, to George Mannfield and Denis his wife, my sister, &c., remainder to the right heirs of the said Denis. As for my farms of the parsonages of Writtle and Roxwell and of the manor of Esthall and Shellmarshe and Garlsmondes marshe I will that Jane my wife have, take and receive the profits of every of them and the stock during her natural life, paying the yearly rents and doing all other things which I and mine assigns are bounden by the several leases to do &c. The residue of the term I give to William Pinchon mine eldest son &c. To my singular good Master Mr. Doctor White, warden of the new College of Winchester in Oxford, my best gelding, I mean that he make his choice, or else ten pounds in money, at his like choice, most humbly beseeching him that, as he hath been always special friend and great good master to me and mine in my life, so he will continue the like to my wife and my poor children when I am gone. To my very loving friend Mr. Bedell, for a remembrance, a ring of gold of the weight of forty shillings. I give for like remembrance unto my loving friend Mr. Tatem, the Vicar of Writtle, my best gown. The residue of my goods and chattells to Jane my wife whom I do make and ordain my sole executrix; and my special good brother in law Mr. Peter Osborne my supervisor, to whom I do give, for a remembrance, a ring of gold of the weight of three pounds six shillings eight pence.

Md. the saied will is written with my owne hand in five Pagines of Pap
/ And everie Pagin subscribed with myne owne hand / Per me Johe[m]
Pinchon. Peter, 38.

[Jane, the wife of the above-mentioned John Pynchon, was the daughter of Sir Richard Empson, of Northamptonshire, who was beheaded at London on Tower-hill, Aug. 15th, 1510, in the early part of the reign of Henry 8th. From this date the Pynchon arms are quartered with the Empson on the monuments in the chancel of Writtle Church. Mary, another daughter of Sir Richard Empson, married for her second husband Edward Bulstrode of the ancient family of the Bulstrodes, of Bulstrode Park, County Bucks, not far distant from Windsor, and in the immediate neighborhood of Horton and Wraysbury. Bulstrode Whitlocke was of this family.

Doctor White mentioned above was Thomas White, D. C. L., Warden of St. Mary's College of Winchester at Oxford, commonly called New College, appointed Sept. 17th, 1553. He was educated upon the foundation of Winchester School, as was also Archbishop Chichele, and held many distinguished positions. He died June 12th, 1588, and was buried in Salisbury Cathedral.—T. R. P.]

EDWARD BELL of Wittell, Essex, gent., 20 November 1576, proved 18 February 1576. Mentions wife's mother Mrs. Philipp Rutter. Wife's sister Johan Hardinge. My brother Thomas Willbore and my sister his wife. Brother Philip Willbore. Cousin Thomas Pagitt. Brother James Bell. The poor of Newland in the County of Gloucester. Uncle William Mathewe. Sister (by the mother's side) Dorothy Marshe and her children. Brother William Frend's children. Sister Alice Hagett and her children. Cousin Thomas Hall. The school and almshouses by me begun at Newland. Brother Henry Marshe (husband of Dorothy). My daughter Anne. Son Edward. Youngest son James Bell. Wife Margaret. My eldest son

William Bell. To Mr. Edward Pynchon. To Edward Pynchon the son of John Pynchon deceased and to his brother John Pynchon.

Daughtry, 8.

The same will was registered again in Langley, 14.

THOMAS WILSON Esq. one of the Principal Secretaries to our most dread Sovereign Lady Queen Elizabeth and one of her Highness Most Honourable Privy Council, 19 May 23 Eliz: proved 9 July 1582. To be buried in Saint Katherine's church without any charge or pomp at all. My very good and loving friend Sir Francis Walsingham, knight. My brother in law Sir William Wynter, knight. Matthew Smythe Esq. my cousin. My house at Edmonton and my lands there. My lands, tenements &c. in the Co. of Lincoln wherein I have any estate of inheritance. My daughter Mary at marriage or at twenty one years of age. My daughter Lucrece at marriage or twenty one. My son Nicholas Wilson to be sole executor. My overseers (Walsingham, Wynter and Smythe) shall take a straight accompt of my brother Godfrey Wilson touching his dealings in mine affairs at Durham, and finding him to have dealt honestly to give unto him one hundred pounds, or else to give him nothing.

Tirwhite, 32.

JANE WILSON of Writtle widow, late the wife of the Right Hon. Thomas Wilson Esq., one of Her Majesty's principal Secretaries, deceased, her will made 10 November 1587, proved 14 February 1587. My body to be buried in the church of Writtle. I give and bequeath to William Pinchon, my eldest son, all my lands and tenements in Writtle, Roxwell, Bradwell near the Sea, or elsewhere in Essex, and all my leases of the parsonages of Writtle and Roxwell and of the manor of East Hall in Bradwell aforesaid, upon condition he pay to John Pinchon my second son, ——— pounds. I give to Edward Pinchon my youngest son my lease which I had and purchased of ——— Ashely, gent., of a messuage &c. in London near unto the Duke of Norfolk's place, sometime, and belonging thereunto (he to make a release of his rights in certain lands). The residue to son William Pinchon whom I make my sole executor.

In a codicil (without date) the testatrix specified certain gifts which had been left blank in her will. To her son John she willed three hundred pounds &c. and she named as overseers the Right Worshipful her loving brother "Mr. Osborne of the Exchequer" and her very good friend Mr. Horne dwelling in Gracious Street.

Rutland, 11.

RALFE EVERED of Kingsworth, Herts., gent., 15 February 31st Elizabeth, proved 2 June 1589. I give to Elizabeth my wife, all my lands and tenements in Broomefield and Writtle in the Co. of Essex to hold for life, doing no waste, and all my lands and tenements in Benington, Herts., to hold for life &c.

Item, my will and mind is that if it happen any other my lands and tenements in the Co. of Essex or elsewhere to descend and come unto Raphe my son after my decease and after the death of Elizabeth Pynchion my mother or Mary Evered my grandmother, then I will that the said Elizabeth my wife shall also have the said lands and tenements towards the good education and bringing up of my said son Raphe in learning during his minority, if the said Elizabeth my wife do so long live. I give unto Joane Evered and Anne Evered, my sisters, to either of them twenty marks, to be paid within two years after my decease, if they happen at that time to be of the age of eighteen years; if not then at their age of eighteen. To

Mary Evered my sister ten pounds, within one year &c. To Andrew Gray Esq. my master, fifty shillings, to buy or make him a ring. To Elizabeth my mother one pot or piece of plate of the value of five marks which I now have. To my cousin Urias Barker forty shillings (for a ring). To my cousin Anthony Evered forty shillings (for a ring). To my cousin Thomas Wale twenty shillings (for a ring). To Robert Younge five pounds. The residue to Elizabeth my wife and Ralfe my son whom I make executors of this my last will and testament. The said Robert Younge and Urias Barker to be supervisors. Elizabeth Upton a witness. Leicester, 52.

ROSE PINCHON of Writtle widow, late the wife of William Pinchon Esq. deceased, her will made 20 March 1598, proved 19 April 1599. My body to be buried so near as conveniently may be to the place where my said late husband lieth buried. The poor of Writtle and the poor of Pinner. My friends Mr. Edward Hunte and Thomas Baker. Pinner in the Co. of Middlesex where I was born. My brother Mr. George Redinge. To my daughter Elizabeth one thousand pounds for and towards her advancement in marriage. To my daughter Jane eight hundred pounds at eighteen or day of marriage. To my son Henry eight hundred pounds at twenty one. To my son William eight hundred pounds at twenty one. To my son Christopher eight hundred pounds at twenty one. My executor shall have the occupation, possession, use and profit of all my leases of the rectories and parsonages of Writtle and Roxwell and my leases of East hall, Garmondes marsh and Shell mershe and my leases of the watermill, windmill and pasture grounds in Writtle and Roxwell granted by the Wardens and Scholars of St. Mary College of Winchester in Oxford until such time as Edward, my son shall accomplish the age of twenty and four years, paying such rents and performing such covenants as are reserved and comprised in the said lease: at twenty four the said Edward to enter upon the said leases and take the profits &c., remainder to Henry my son. I give unto my loving sister in law, the wife of my brother in law, M^r. John Pinchon, three angels to make her one ring to wear in remembrance of me and one black gown. To my loving neighbors M^r. Edward Hunt and his wife three angels to make either of them a ring &c. and to either of them one black mourning gown. My loving friend Thomas Baker. My cousin M^r. Thomas Reydinge. My god daughter Johanne Whitebread. Certain servants. To every of the children of my brother in law Mr. John Pinchon twenty shillings. To my uncle Mr. Edward Pinchon one black cloak and to his wife one black gown. To my uncle Mr. Henry Pinchon one black cloak. And I do forgive my said uncles all such money as they or either of them do or both owe me. My very loving friend Jerome Weston of Roxwell Esq. to be sole executor. Nevertheless my will, mind and intent is that if Edward my son after that he shall accomplish the age of twenty and one years will take upon him to pay my debts, discharge and pay my legacies which then shall be unpaid and do execute and perform all other things which my said executor is to pay, do and perform by force of this my will &c. &c. that then he shall enter and take the profits of all my said leases and of the lands, tenements and hereditaments in the same devised and have all other my goods &c. to his own use. If my said executor, Jerome Weston, shall refuse to take upon him the execution &c. then I ordain and make my loving brother in law M^r. John Leggat my sole executor. And I do desire my loving brother in law M^r. John Pinchon to be overseer, and for his pains to be taken do give unto him three pounds and one mourning gown.

The witnesses were John Leggat, Edward Hunt, Edward Pinchon, John Wilyams and Henry Glascocke. Kidd, 27.

SIR JEROME WESTON, knight, of Roxwell, Essex, 28 December 1603, proved 21 November 1604. To my son William Weston one annuity of fifty pounds out of my manor of Barwick Hall in Essex, during his life. To my daughter Winifrede Weston eight hundred pounds at day of marriage or eighteen. To my daughter Margaret Weston eight hundred pounds at day of marriage or eighteen. I forgive my son in law John Williams such debts as he oweth unto me. And for that there are divers "unperfect" reckonings between my son Sir Edward Pincheon and myself, the perfecting whereof might unhappily be a cause of breach of love and concord which I most of all other things desire to preserve between my son Sir Richard and him, I have therefore by this my will declared what course my will is shall be taken herein for the better preservation of peace between them &c. Then follows the appointment of auditors of the account and referees to decide the matter; their names Henry Glascock, William Loveday and William Courtman, gentlemen. My executors to be Sir Richard Weston my son and Sir Edward Pincheon my son in law. A further devise to Anne Williams, his daughter, wife of John Williams Esq., of an annuity of ten pounds to be paid out of one annuity of twelve score pounds which he received yearly of Sir William Lee of Newman Regis in the Co. of Warwick, during the life of the said Sir William Lee.

Proved by the two joint executors.

Harte, 84.

[Sir Richard Weston mentioned above, afterwards Earl of Portland, of Skreens, Roxwell, married Elizabeth, daughter of William and Rose Pynchon, and a sister of Sir Edward. Arms of Weston and Pynchon impaled at Skreens. —T. R. P.]

JOHN PINCHON of Springfield, Essex, gent. 29 August 8 James, proved 12 September 1610. To the poor of Springfield forty shillings. All my houses, tenements and lands in and near Weeke Street in the parishes of Writtle and Bromefield, now in the tenure &c. of Thomas Eve and John Drane shall be conveyed unto Robert Robinson for such price and upon such conditions and covenants as the said Robert Robinson and myself have lately heretofore agreed upon. Provision in case of the bargain coming to nought. The money accruing to go for the payment of my debts and the advancement of my daughters in marriage and the performance of this my will.

And I charge my son William Pinchon, upon my blessing, that so soon as he shall come unto his lawful age, or within short time after, that he either join with my executrix in the conveyance thereof or else consent unto the conveyance thereof either unto the said Robert Robinson or unto any other person or persons that will purchase the same of my executrix. Furthermore I will and devise that during the natural life of Frances my wife my two sons William Pinchon and Peter Pinchon shall have, receive and enjoy for their maintenance the yearly rents and profits of all my lands and tenements lying at or near Cookesauill Greene in the parish of Writtle, now in the tenure and occupation of William Crowe, William, my son, to have twenty pounds a year of the rents and profits thereof and Peter fifteen pounds to his own use. And after the decease of the said Frances my wife I give and bequeath all my said lands and tenements at or near Cooksaule Green, both freehold and copyhold, unto my said son Peter Pinchon and to his heirs and assigns forever. I give and bequeath unto the said Frances my wife all my houses, lands and tenements in Springfield during her natural life; and after her decease I give and bequeath them unto my said son William Pinchon and to his heirs forever. My said wife to keep,

maintain and bring up all my six daughters decently in good education until they and every of them shall have and receive the legacies and portions to them by me given in this my will. And I give and bequeath unto every of my said daughters, viz^t. Annes Pinchon, Frances Pinchon, Jane Pinchon, Alice Pinchon, Isabell Pinchon and Susanne Pinchon, the sum of two hundred pounds apiece out of and with the moneys which shall be raised upon the sale of my said lands and tenements lying in and near Weeke Street aforesaid and out of all the rest of my goods &c. not devised in this my will. Twenty shillings to Andrew Gilbert my servant. The residue to the said Frances Pinchon, my well beloved wife, whom I name, constitute and make sole executrix of this my last will and testament, requiring her, of all love, to see the same performed and my children decently brought up, as my trust is in her that she will. My friend Humfrey Baldwin of Springfield to be overseer, unto whom, for his pains, I give ten shillings.

Hamer, 57 (Consistory Court of London).

[This John Pynchon of Springfield was the father of William Pynchon the founder of Springfield, in New England, upon the Connecticut river, in Massachusetts. He was educated at the University of Oxford. Matriculated at New College Dec. 20th, 1577, and took his B.A. degree April 6th, 1581.—T. R. P.]

Memorandum, that in the month of October Anno Domini 1611 WILLIAM PINCHON late of Writtle in the Co. of Essex gent^t, being sick in body but of good and perfect mind and memory, did make and declare his testament and last will nuncupative in form following, or in words of the like effect, viz^t. my will and desire is that my brother Sir Edward Pynchon shall pay all my debts and bring my body to the earth, and the overplus I give and bestow upon him, for he hath "bin" a kind and loving brother unto me and is best worthy of it.

"Sententia pro valore testⁱ. William Pinchion" &c was pronounced 23 May 1612, in a suit between Sir Edward Pynchon, knight, natural and lawful brother of the deceased, on the one part, and Jane Hone *als* Pynchon and Henry Pynchon, who claimed as administrators of the goods &c. of the said deceased.

Commission issued 20 June 1618 to Edward Pynchon, brother of the deceased, to administer according to the tenor of the will &c.

Fenner, 45.

THOMAS BRETT late of Terling in Essex gent^t, 15 January 1615, proved 13 November 1616. My body to be buried in the parish church of Bromefield, entering into the church porch where my father was buried. To Mr. John Hankyn thirty pounds during the minority of his three daughters, Bridget, Elizabeth and Johane Hankyn, *i. e.* ten pounds apiece, to be paid to each at day of marriage or age of twenty one. To John Cunigley and to Sara Cunigeley, the children of John Cunigeley of Polsted, twenty pounds to be paid to the said John Cunigeley, he to pay ten pounds to his two children, each at day of marriage or age of twenty one. To Matthew Lyther the younger ten pounds. To Giles Crane and to Mary his wife ten pounds. To my cousin John Porter my tenement called Philles, with the land &c. in Little Baddowe, Essex, which said tenement is mortgaged to Mr. Thomas Emerye of the same town. And I would earnestly desire the said Mr. Emerye to release the said mortgage, my cousin John Porter paying him whatsoever is due to him upon the same.

Item, I do give, will and bequeath unto William Pinchon, son unto my sister Frances Pynchon, all that my tenement and lands lying and being in

Bromefield in the County of Essex, to him and to his heirs upon this condition that the said William Pinchon shall pay unto Anne Pinchon his sister twenty marks of lawful money of England, within one year after the said William Pinchon shall quietly enjoy the said tenement and lands. Also I give, will and bequeath unto Peter Pinchon, brother unto the said William, twenty marks and to Frances Pinchon twenty marks and to Jane Pinchon twenty marks and to Alice Pinchon twenty marks and to Isabel Pinchon twenty marks and to Susan Pinchon twenty marks, all to be paid out of the said tenement and lands by the said William Pinchon to his said brother and sisters above written if the said William shall quietly enjoy the said tenement and lands without any trouble or molestation. To William Howson the younger of Chelmsford, Essex, all my lands and tenements, both free and copy, according to the custom of the manor, lying and being in Witham in the Co. of Essex. To Matthew Lyther the elder my gelding and all my furniture belonging to him, with my best boots. To Elizabeth Mall, late servant with M^r. John Hankyn, twenty pounds at day of marriage. To Elizabeth Wylie ten pounds. To the poor of the town of Stoke four pounds. To the poor of Broomefield four pounds, viz^t. twenty shillings every Christmas day after my decease until the said four pounds be fully paid. To Walter Lyther the son of Mathew Lyther ten pounds, with the yearly use and increase of the same, to be paid when he shall come and attain to the age of one and twenty years. To Alice Ayas the daughter of John Ayas ten pounds, Mathew Lyther the elder or Mathew Lyther the younger shall have the use of the said ten pounds until the said Alice shall intermarry or attain the age of one and twenty years. My mind and will is that Susan Ayas mother unto the said Alice shall have the profit and yearly use and increase of the said money until the time above specified. To Richard Rhodes, the writer hereof, forty shillings. To John Colman, Mathew Lyther's man, forty shillings. I do make and ordain my executors to be my loving cousin Mr John Porter and Mathew Lyther the elder. And all my goods and chattles unbequeathed, my funeral expenses being paid, I give and bequeath unto my cousin John Porter. And I do make Mr John Hankyn, minister of Stoke, supervisor.

John Gollman (*sic*) and Richard Rhodes witnesses.

Memorandum, I do give and bequeath to Amie my daughter wife of Edmond Chapman Esq., over and above those goods of mine which she and her mother hath carried away, the sum of twenty two shillings in gold, to be paid unto her by my executors, or one of them, within six weeks after my decease, being lawfully demanded. And also I do give to Jane my wife one other piece of gold of twenty two shillings, with the residue of my goods which she hath already carried away. To the poor of the town of Chelmsford forty shillings which is in the hands of Richard Browne, Bailiff of Chelmsford.

A Sententia pro valore of the above will was pronounced 13 November 1616 in a case between John Porter and Matthew Lyther, the executors named in the will, on the one part; and Anne Brett *als* Chapman, natural and lawful daughter of the said deceased, on the other part.

Cope, 103.

Nuncupative will of SIR EDWARD PINCHON, knight, of Writtle in Essex, 5 March 1626, proved 8 May 1627. First he said and declared that his debts should be paid out of his College leases; that his daughters should have two thousand pounds; that the leases should be conveyed to Mr.

Hone and Mr. Christopher Pinchon whereby the said debts and portions might be paid. He gave to the Lady Weston a ring or piece of plate of five pound value, to Thomas Casbolt twenty pounds, to Sara Eve five pounds, to the cook five pounds, to John Fletcher ten pounds. He willed John Turneedge to be abated forty shillings yearly of his rent. To each of his other servants he gave forty shillings. To the poor of Writtle five pounds and of Roxwell five pounds. To Mr. South vicar of Writtle five pounds. To Mr. Leventrope ten pounds. To Jeremy Williams ten pounds. To William Pinchon of Springfield a piece of plate of ten pounds. To Mr. Hone five pounds and to Mr. Christopher Pinchon five pounds. And he nominated and appointed his son John Pinchon to be his executor.

No names of witnesses are registered. The will was proved by John Pinchon the son. Skinner, 50.

[A noble monument was erected to the memory of Sir Edward by his wife Dorothea Weston, the sister of Sir Richard Weston, afterwards Earl of Portland, upon the north side of the chancel of Writtle Church, within the rails, on which are emblazoned the Pynchon arms, quartered with the Empson. This establishes the connection between these two families beyond all doubt.—T.R.P.]

HENRY PINCHION in the Co. of Middlesex gent., 3 May 1630, proved 2 December 1630. To be buried in the parish of St. Andrews Holborn. To the poor five pounds. To Joan Damm daughter of Mr John Damm, a cutler in Holborn, one hundred pounds. To Elen Damm wife of the said John forty pounds because she hath been ever careful of me. To Francis Damm son of the said John twenty pounds because he was ever willing to do my commands. To John Damm son of the said John ten pounds. To Elen Damm daughter of the said John ten pounds. To my brother Mr Christopher Pinchion a ring of gold to the value of five pounds. To my sister Jane Hone wife to Bartholomew Hoane five pounds to be bestowed in a ring or as she shall please. And if any man or woman shall justly demand any debt due to them from me I desire my executor to give any such person twelve pence in full payment of their debt. I give and bequeath to my loving friend Mr. Thomas Ryley, servant to Mr. Meautys, five pounds. And of this my last will and testament I constitute and ordain Mr. John Damm of Holborn aforesaid my true and lawful executor.

Probate was granted as above to John Damm the executor named in the will, letters of administration of the goods of the deceased which had been granted to a certain Christopher Pinchion in the month of May last (as if the deceased had been intestate) having been revoked.

Sentence for the confirmation of the foregoing will was pronounced 2 December 1630 (testator being called of the parish of St. Andrews Holborn) in a case between John Damm the executor &c. on the one part and Christopher Pinchion and Jane Hone, wife of Bartholomew Hone, brother and sister of the deceased, on the other part. Scoopce, 111.

DOROTHE DAVIES the only daughter of Matthew Davies late Doctor of Divinity and vicar of Writtle in Essex, 13 April 1634, proved 24 October 1634. Mary Davies, widow, my dear and right well beloved mother to be my sole executrix. Lands in Roxwell and Writtle, vizt. my farm or tenement called Owsdon's, now in the occupation of Henry Sharpe. My capital message called the New House, the lands for the most part in the occupation of Francis Purchase. Edward Bogges the son of my beloved half brother. Christmas day my birthday. I bequeath the reversion of my house and lands called Newhouse, in the possession or occupation of

my mother Mary Davies and the said Francis Purchase, unto Thomas Boggess son of the said Mary Davies my mother and my well beloved half brother. To Sir Thomas Elliott, knight, my uncle, twenty shillings to buy him a ring. To Edward Boosey and Jane his wife, my sister, twenty shillings apiece (for rings). To Edward, Mary and Elizabeth Boosey, son and daughters of my brother Edward Boosey Doctor in Divinity, ten shillings apiece. To Thomas Newburgh and Mary his wife my sister, now in Ireland, twenty shillings apiece (for rings). To their four children, by what name or names they be baptized, ten shillings apiece. To John Elliott gent^r, my uncle and to Anne Elliott his wife twenty shillings apiece (for rings). To Anne Elliott daughter of my said uncle twenty shillings to buy her a ring. To Mary Elliott the daughter also of my uncle John Elliott (the same). To Edward and Susanna Elliott, children of my said uncle John, ten shillings apiece. Item, I give unto John Pinchone my uncle and unto Hannah his wife twenty shillings apiece in several to be paid to them and either of them to buy them and either of them a ring. To Hannah and Sarah Pinchone daughters of my said uncle John Pinchone twenty shillings apiece (for rings). To my aunt Elizabeth Young widow twenty shillings to buy her a ring. To John Young her son twenty shillings to buy him a ring. The same to Elizabeth and Edward Young, children of Aunt Young. To my well beloved kinsman John Lukyne my great English bible, Mr. Bilston's books and three silver gilt spoons which my god mother gave me. To Constantine Young, my aunt Young's son, one good book to be delivered to him upon demand. To John Pinchone son of my uncle John Pinchone one good book &c. To my kinswomen Alice Briggett and Jane Lukyne, sisters of my kinsman John Lukyne, one handkerchief apiece presently after my death. To Anne Cragge my white box now standing in the New house and one other box now remaining in the house of my uncle John Elliott in London. To John Collyn the son of James Collyn of Chelmsford, my godson, twenty shillings. I do heartily desire my well beloved brother Edward Boosey of Willingall Spain, Essex, to be overseer &c.

Seager, 87.

MARY PINCHON wife of Christopher Pinchon, citizen and woodmonger of London, and wife and now executrix of the last will and testament of Maximilian Dancy late of London, merchant, deceased, her will made 5 March 1650, proved 26 April 1651. Whereas the said Christopher Pinchon and I the said Mary, his wife, by our Indenture of assignment, under our hands and seals, bearing date 19 January 1649, did grant &c. to John Symonds citizen and cutler of London and Miles Skinner of London merchant one Indenture of Lease, bearing date 30 November 1635, made and granted by and from Richard Russell of Rederith, Surrey, mariner, by the name of Richard Russell of Ratcliffe, Middlesex, mariner, unto the said Maximilian Dancy of certain messuages or tenements, wharves and other premises &c. in Rederith for the term of one hundred four score and nineteen years from the date of the said Indenture at and for the yearly rent of one pepper corn payable as in and by the said Indenture of lease is appointed (the foregoing assignment was for the purposes of a Trust). Myles Skinner the surviving trustee. My daughter Mary Dancy. My son Maximilian Dancy. My friend Mr. Thomas Ferryman.

Grey, 94.

JOHN PYNCHON of Writtle Esq. 22 March 1650, proved 20 October 1654. Lands held of the Warden and scholars of St. Mary College of Win-

chester in Oxford, commonly called New College in Oxford. My uncle Sir Thomas Tempest, knight. My cousin John Tempest, his son. My wife Anne Pynchon. My lands in Bradwell juxta mare, Essex. My daughters. Their mother my wife. My son if God send me one.

Alchin, 453.

[This John Pynchon, who died in 1654, was the son of Sir Edward Pynchon and his wife Dorothy Weston, and the father of Bridget Pynchon, who married William, Baron Petre of Writtle for his second wife. He was buried in the chancel of Writtle Church. Upon the memorial tablet which covers his body are engraved the accompanying arms of the Pynchon family, with the following inscription: "Here lyeth the body of John Pynchon of Writtle Esq. son of Sir Edward Pynchon of Writtle Kn't, who departed this life the 30th day of July, 1654: and also the body of Edward Pynchon Gent. son of the said John Pynchon Esq. who departed this life the 12th of Feb'y 1672: and also Ann, wife of the said John Pynchon Esq^r who departed this life ye 10th day of May 1675."—T.R.P.]



PYNCHON.

WILLIAM PYNCHON, of Wrasbury, alias Wyrardisbury, in the County of Bucks, gentleman, 4 October 1662, proved 8 December 1662, by John Wickens, special executor, under the limitations specified in the said will.

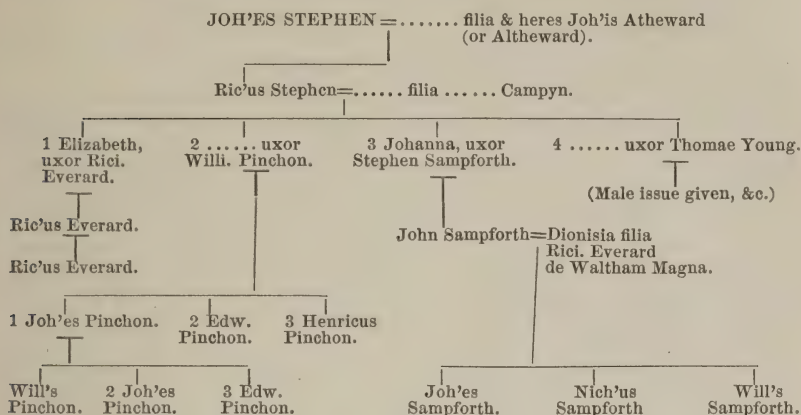
My chief executor is at present absent. To Elizabeth, Mary and Rebecca Smith, daughters of my son Master Henry Smith, and to his son Elisha Smith twenty pounds apiece, to be paid by my son M^r. Henry Smith at the time of their marriage, as he did unto Martha Smith, out of a bond which he owes me, of two hundred and twenty pounds; to my daughter Anne Smith the rest of the said bond (of 220^{li}) with the overplus of interest. To the children of my daughter Margaret Davis, of Boston in New England, deceased, videlicet unto Thomas, Benjamin and William Davis, ten pounds apiece to be paid by my son M^r. Henry Smith. To my son Master John Pynchon, of Springfield in New England (a sum) out of the bond which he owes me of one hundred and six pounds, dated 15 April 1654. Whereas my son M^r. Henry Smith hath promise to pay unto me his debts which have been long due to him in New England and a horse of his at Barbadoes, for the satisfaction of an old debt that he owes me, in my Quarto Vellum Book, in page 112, I bequeath them to the children of my son Master Elizur Holioko in New England &c. To the poor of Wraysberie three pounds. Son M^r. John Pynchon of Springfield in New England to be executor, to whom the residue, provided he pay to Joseph and John Pynchon and to Mary and Hetabell Pynchon twenty pounds apiece. Mr. Wickens, citizen and girdler of London, and Mr. Henry Smith of Wrasbury to be overseers. Friend M^r. John Wickens to be my executor touching the finishing of my administration business concerning the estate of Master Nicholas Ware in Virginia, whose estate is thirty pounds in a bill of Exchange to Capt. Pensax and about eighteen thousand of tobacco, in several bills made over by M^r. Nicholas Ware to Capt. John Ware of Virginia &c. To beloved sister Jane Tesdall of Abington twenty pounds; to sister Susan Platt twenty pounds, as a token of my cordial love; certain clothing to Mary, Elizabeth and Rebecca Smith. Laud, 156.

[The will of Master Henry Smith of Wrasbury, who married Anne, one of the daughters of the foregoing testator and is mentioned in the above will, has already been given in my *Gleanings* for April 1893 (p. 281 of REGISTER). My

friends in New England can give a better account than I of William Pinchon himself and of his family connections in New England. As to his connections in old England and especially with the Pinchon family of Writtle the wills I have given speak pretty clearly. My friend Dr. Marshall writes me from Herald's College that in both the Visitations of Essex now in the College (that of 1614 and that of 1634) in which the pedigree of this family is entered it begins with John Pinchon and Jane his wife. So too does the Visitation of London of 1633-34, see *Harl. So. Pub.*). But the Visitation of Essex of 1612 published by the Harleian Society gives Nicholas Pinchon of London as the father of John. This cannot be true, as any clear headed reader will see who shall carefully examine and compare the wills I have given. Nicholas Pinchon undoubtedly belonged to the Writtle family for he ordered that a priest should sing in the church of Writtle for his soul and the souls of his father and mother &c. for one whole year; and he mentions his "cousin" John Pinchon dwelling in Writtle. For "cousin" the most probable reading, in modern language, is nephew; so the reference may be to that very John Pinchon with whom the pedigree starts in the Visitations now in the College of Arms. John died in 1573, and of his will I have given a large abstract. Let any one read it and compare it with the will of William Pynchyn of Writtle who died in 1552 and he cannot have the least doubt that John was the eldest son and heir of William. The latter calls himself "ye-man," while the son, who had risen in the world, calls himself gentleman. William Pinchon, I suspect, was an inn-keeper who owned and occupied the Swan, in which there was a room called the Warden's Chamber, probably because the Warden of New College, Oxford, was in the habit of lodging there when he visited Writtle to look after the landed property of his College in that neighborhood. John Pinchon, the son, I would suggest, acted as bailiff or land steward for the Warden of New College and held the lease of East Hall in Bradwell, the windmill and other properties of the College. William Pinchon named a daughter Dennys Pinchon. John Pinchon referred to his sister Dennis as the wife of George Mansfield. William Pinchon gave to his son Edward certain property called Skyggs and Turnors, with remainder to John. John Pinchon bequeathed Skyggs and Turnors to his son Edward. William Pinchon, after making bequests to two married daughters and their children, bequeathed to Elizabeth Pinchon, the daughter of John and Helen Pinchon, certain lands in Roxwell called Cookes or Cockes. John Pinchon gave his daughter Elizabeth five hundred marks upon condition that she should release her title to Cookes land in Roxwell and to all the profits and rents due since the death of John's father. William Pinchon also gave to the same Elizabeth certain real estate then occupied by John Newton. John Pinchon also required his daughter Elizabeth to surrender to John Newton all the interest which she might claim, by legacy or gift "of her grandfather," in certain tenements which John Pinchon had sold to the said John Newton. All this, I claim, abundantly proves my proposition that the John Pinchon who heads the pedigree in the Visitations of Essex in the College of Arms, as well as in the Visitation of London 1633-4, was not the son (a younger son at that) of Nicholas Pinchon, but was the eldest son and heir of the William Pinchon of Writtle who died in 1552, and that the nearest relationship which Nicholas Pinchon bore to him could have been that of uncle only.

Another statement which I dispute is that Nicholas Pinchon was of Wales. I find not the least evidence to support this statement. On the contrary the evidence of his will points to Writtle as his early home and that of his parents, and this family name is found in Essex, and in the very next Hundred to Writtle, fully a century earlier. In *Morant's Essex* (vol. 1, p. 305 &c.) I note that certain lands in the manor of Barrow Hall in Wakering Magna were conveyed in 1407 to John Pyncherne, that in 1426 Robert Warenor and others granted their "manor of Barwe Hall" to Thomas Pynchon and Alice his wife, and that in 1458 Thomas Pynchon, son of the last mentioned, and Elizabeth his wife granted this manor and certain lands and tenements in Prittlewell, Canvey Island &c. to William Lawzell gent. &c. Bradwell juxta mare, where the Pinchon family afterwards held the manor of East Hall by lease from the Warden and Fellows of New College, Oxford, was, again, in the very next Hundred North of the last and North East of the Hundred in which lies Writtle. In my opinion this is the neighborhood where one should look for the earlier generations of our Pinchon family.

Sometime ago I found in the Stowe MSS. at the British Museum (MS. 612, L. 63^b) * the following pedigree, without dates :—



No dates are given in this pedigree, but from another source I learn that the Richard Everard who married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Stephens gent., died (or was buried) 29 Nov. 1561. It might be worth the while for an expert specialist to follow this matter up. It looks as if the pedigree had been constructed to show the descent of certain property of the Stephen family through

* The Stowe MSS. in the British Museum contain, in my judgment, one of the richest and most valuable heraldic and genealogical collections in the Museum. My attention was first called to them nearly ten years ago by Mr. Kensington, one of the well known officials in the MSS. Department. There was no index to them. The only guide to their use was a bound Catalogue such as was made up for the auction sale of these MSS. This as a rule, simply indicated that such and such numbers were genealogical and heraldic, giving but the slightest indications of the real nature of their contents. Only quite recently have the authorities begun to put these collections in order and, as I have understood, with a view to indexing them. The numbers of both books and leaves have been changed. Those given above are the new numbers. According to the old numbering they were MS. 656, L. 56^b. Up to the present time the only way to arrive at a knowledge of the contents of these volumes has been to go through them leaf by leaf, as I have done with most of them. I have yet to find the antiquary who knows much about them; on the contrary, I have had the gratification of making known to most of my friends their genealogical value. Among them I found a pedigree of John Rogers the martyr which Col. Chester knew nothing about, and which differs somewhat from the pedigrees already known to that distinguished antiquary. Here also I found an account of the Dummer family which I regret that I could not have come across in Col. Chester's lifetime that I might have called his attention to it. It was a petition of Edmund Dummer of Swathling in the parish of North Stoneham in Southampton, with a pedigree attached, setting forth his claim to a descent from the ancient family of Dommer of Dommer and indicating the line of descent. I made it known to Prof. and Mrs. Salisbury, and take it for granted that it has been noticed in their new volume of Family Memorials, which I understand has been recently published but which I have not yet had the pleasure of examining. I found too an excellent pedigree of the family of Moodie of Garsdon and one of Dunch of Wittenham showing the ancestry of our Lady Deborah Moody and her husband. A grant of arms to Hopefor Bendall of Milend, Middlesex, at once suggests Boston and Bendall's Dock. A pedigree of Fairfax shows the intermarriage of Ann Fairfax with Major Lawrence Washington and afterwards with Col. George Lee. The Arms of Sir Richard Temple of Stow in the Co. of Bucks, K. B. and Bart. would interest some of our Boston friends, as would also a beautiful collection of arms, without pedigrees, probably indicating Temple matches. There is a rough, torn and incomplete Pinckney pedigree. The best pedigree of Jekyll I have found I hope soon to make use of in my account of the family of John Jekyll of Boston, Massachusetts. I have extracted also a large pedigree of Tindall, beginning with Henricus Comes Lutzenburgh (father of Henricus Imperator Germanie) and including the family of Sir John Tindall, one of whose children is thus described, vizt. "Margareta uxor Johis Winthrop ar. qui migravit in novam Angliam." One of the curiosities in this collection is a roll of very rude and ancient wall paper, showing on the back of it the ancestry of Jesus Christ and of King Josiah. Another curious pedigree is that of the Greek Gods and the Titans.

HENRY F. WATERS.

the male issue of the four daughters and co-heirs of Richard Stephen. At any rate it agrees finely with my theory of the descent of the Pinchon family of Writtle from William Pinchon, and is itself confirmed by the will of William Pinchon, who mentioned a brother Richard Everard. If true, however, it shows that the wife Elizabeth mentioned in that will was not his first wife and the mother of his sons, for she was evidently an Allen and had sisters Agnes wife of Edmond (or Edward) Church and Joan wife of Robert Grove.

Besides the pedigrees of this family published in the Visitations of Essex and London, the only others I have seen here in print are those in Morant's Hist. of Essex (II-65), Gyll's Hist. of Wraysbury and F. G. Lee's Hist. of Thame. Morant deduces the family from Nicholas Pinchon of Wales, one of the Sheriffs of London A. D. 1532, but gives no evidence in favor of it, only referring to a pedigree which he describes as "now before us." He speaks of John Berners, Esq. as having sold the manor of Turges probably to the Pinchon family. If so there is not slightest evidence that Nicholas Pinchon had anything to do with it. In fact I have not found a bit of evidence to show that he owned any land at all, whether in Essex or elsewhere; and I would ask why, since he made a will, did he not make a testamentary disposition of real estate if he had any? William Pinchon of Writtle, who was undoubtedly a kinsman of Nicholas and possibly his brother, did possess considerable landed property; and this, as we have seen, descended chiefly to his sons and especially to John, his eldest son and heir. The latter doubtless made large additions, and probably through leases from the Warden and Fellows of New College of their manor of East Hall and other estates which we know he held. These leases we have traced, through the eldest male line, to his great grandson John Pinchon who died in 1654.

The pedigree given in Gyll's History of Wraysbury also shows Nicholas as the father of the John Pinchon who married Jane Empson and died 29 Nov. 1573. This was undoubtedly taken from Morant. It then continues the line through John's son William who married Rose Redding and died 13 Oct. 1592. We are told that William and Rose were the parents of Sir Edward (of Writtle) "who died 6 May 1625," Henry, who is described as of Wraysbury, Christopher and a Nicholas, who is also described as of Wraysbury in 1653. This Nicholas is given as the father of William Pinchon who went to Connecticut and returned and was buried 7 Nov. 1662. William's son John, we are told, was of New England and had a daughter married to Henry Smith.

This, surely, is the wildest of guesswork. Some of the statements deserve to be called sheer nonsense. In the first place, Henry Pinchon is shown by the record to have been of St. Andrew's Holborn. In the next place William and Rose Pinchon had no son named Nicholas. According to the epitaph in Writtle church (see Morant) they had six sons, and we know just who they were, vizt. Peter, who was eldest son and heir at the death of his father, John, who was eldest brother and heir of Peter at his death, Sir Edward, who was eldest brother and heir of John, at the latter's decease, Henry, William and Christopher. There was no Nicholas among them. Thirdly, William Pinchon of New England and Wraysbury could not have been a grandson of William and Rose Pinchon, for he was too old. He was three score years and ten at his death in 1662. Now Peter, eldest son and heir of William (and Rose) died in his minority without male issue. John, the next brother and heir, also died a minor and without male issue, and at his death (1 June 40th Elizabeth) his brother Edward, who succeeded as eldest brother and heir, was then a lad only seventeen years old. His young kinsman William Pinchon of Springfield (afterwards of New England) was then living a boy of six. Moreover Sir Edward Pinchon of Writtle who, we are told, died 6 May 1625, must have come to life again to make his will (*q. v.*). We have only to note and compare these facts to show how ridiculous such guesses are.

Merely noting that Dr. F. G. Lee's History of Thame contains the same old error (borrowed I suppose from Morant) of the descent from Nicholas Pinchon, let me now suggest the true line of ancestry of our William Pinchon. He was, I believe, that William Pinchon of Springfield to whom Sir Edward Pinchon bequeathed a piece of plate of ten pounds (see his will). This William was undoubtedly Sir Edward's cousin german, the eldest son and heir of John Pinchon of Springfield (who died 1610). We have seen that he named in his will two sisters, Jane and Susan, which were the names of two of the daughters of

John and Frances (Brett) Pinchon, and we know that he gave to that beautiful town which he founded in Western Massachusetts the name of Springfield, undoubtedly in memory of his old home in England. His father, John Pinchon, was clearly the second son of John and Jane Pinchon of Writtle, as is shown by his possession of the lands &c. in Wike Street (see the wills of himself and his father).

It may be well just here to insert certain notes gathered years ago in the Public Record Office, Fetter Lane. From my notes of Lay Subsidies in Chelmsford Hundred, Co. Essex, I find that in the 39th of Eliz: (1597) John Pynchon gen^t. was taxed for lands in Springfield, while Rose Pynchyn, widow, and Edward Pynchyn jun^r. gen^t. were also taxed for lands in Writtle. Later I find that in the 23^d of James (I) the name of William Pynchon appears on the Subsidy List of Springfield, instead of his father's, and for the same amount (eight shillings), and again on the list taken the 4th of Charles (I).

Turning to my notes of Fines I get much more valuable information. In the Fines of Hillary Term 35 Eliz. (1592) I find the following:—

Thomas Wale quer. and Henry Pynchon, gen. and Margaret his wife deforc, for certain premisses in Radwinter (Essex), with a warranty against the heirs of Margaret.

This must be Henry the son of William and brother of John Pinchon of Writtle, whom his niece (by marriage) Mrs. Rose Pinchon referred to in her will (1599) as then living.

In the Fines (for Essex) of Michaelmas Term 37-8 of Eliz: (1595) I find:

John Pynchon gen. quer. and Jasper Vessy and Margaret his wife def. for one messuage, one garden, one orchard, 30 acres of land, 6 acres of meadow, 20 acres of pasture and 4 acres of woodland &c. in Danbury. Consideration 100£ sterling.

Paschal Term 38 Eliz: John Pynchon gen. quer. and Robert Pease gen. and Martha his wife, def. for one messuage, one garden, one orchard, 20 acres of land, 4 acres of meadow, 16 acres of pasture &c. in Springfield. Consideration 80£ sterling.

Hillary Term 5 Car (I) Thomas Horne quer. and William Pinchon gen. and Ann his wife, deforciant, for one messuage, one garden, one orchard, 26 acres of land and 10 acres of pasture in Springfield. Consideration 60£ sterling.

Here we learn, first, that Henry Pinchon was married (a fact not known before), and we get the Christian name of his wife; secondly, the exact year when John Pinchon of Springfield acquired his estate in that town; and thirdly, the year when William Pinchon, his son and heir, sold that estate, and we get, in addition, the Christian name of William's wife. These last facts are of immense value; for I note that in that very Term (Hill. 5 Car.) our Governor Winthrop was making conveyances of real estate, and we know that in that very year Gov. Winthrop made New England his home, and with him went a gentleman of some importance named William Pinchon who founded our Springfield, and he too had a wife named Ann. All this, in connection with the mention, in his will, of two of his sisters (to which I have already referred) makes our case about as strong as circumstantial evidence can make it.

We are now therefore prepared to construct a pedigree of the family, and have prepared a table which will be found on the next page.

It will be noticed that I do not, in this pedigree, indicate the exact relationship which Nicholas Pinchon of London bore to William Pinchon of Writtle, for, I confess, upon further consideration, it seems too doubtful. The question of their exact relationship hinges entirely upon the identification of that "cousin John Pynchon dwelling in Writtell" mentioned in Nicholas Pinchon's will. John, the son of William Pinchon, was probably living at the time (1528-9). Nicholas Pinchon made that bequest, since, as we have seen, he was old enough to be married and have issue before July 1551, when his father's will was made. But is it so probable that he was anything but a mere child in 1528-9, and, if so, is it very likely that a mere child would be described as

PINCHON PEDIGREE.

..... = PINCHON of Writtle.

<p>1=Nicholas Pinchon cit. and butcher of London. Will, 1533, mentions "cousin John Pinchon dwelling in Writtell."</p>	<p>2 =Agnes survived her hus- band.</p>	<p>Parnell a sister of Nicholas Pinchon.</p>	<p>1 dau. of Rich. Ste- phen, and sister of Rich. Ever- ard's wife.</p>	<p>=William Pinchon of Writtle, per'ps an inn-keeper. Will, 1552, calls Richard Everard brother.</p>	<p>2 =Elizabeth, da. of, called a sister of Ri- chard Allyn or Allen by her husband.</p>
---	--	--	--	--	---

Edward. William. Robert. John.

Edward, gets=, da.
Skygges and of
Turnors with living
remainder to 1599.
bro. John.
Living 1599.

George.

Henry=Margaret,
living da. of
in 1599. (see Fines).

Joane=..... Brytton.

Joyce=John Athye.

Agnes.

Margery.

Dennys=George Mannfield.

<p>1 Helyn, da. of=John Pynchon of Writtle, eldest Named son and heir. Probably bailiff in will of Wili- for lands owned by New Coll. amPinchon Oxford. Held the manor of East her father-in- Hall in Bradwell of New Coll. law. Died 29 Nov., 1573 (Inq. p. m.). Will names sister Dennys, and refers to da. Elizabeth as owning Cokes land in Roxwell since death of his father.</p>	<p>2 =Jane, da. and coheir= of Sir Richard Emp- son, knight. Will 15 July, 1576, at Terling proved 14 Feb., 1587. (P. R.). Will proved 9 July, 1582.</p>	<p>2 =Rt. Hon. Thos. Wilson, Esq., LL.D. Married 15 July, 1576, at Terling proved 9 July, 1582.</p>
---	--	---

Elizabeth
gets Cokes land
in Roxwell from
William Pinchon.

(Qu
these
two?) —Elizabeth=Geoffrey Gates (or Gatts)
of Bury St. Edmunds.
—Jane=Andrew Paschal (or Pascall)
of Springfield.

<p>William Pinchon=Rose, da. of eldest son & heir. Redding of Pinner Obt. 13 Oct. 34 Midd. and sister of Eliz. (Inq. p. m.). George Redding. 6 sons and 3 daus. (epitaph). Will pro. 19 April, 1599. Mentions bro. John Pinchon, his wife and children.</p>	<p>2 John Pinchon of=Springfield. Gets lands, &c., in Weeke Street, Writtle, from his father. Inq. p. m. Anno IX. Jacobi. Will 1610, orders lands in Weeke Street sold.</p>	<p>3 =Frances, da. of Brett and sister of Thos- mas Brett of Terling, whose will (1676) names her and her children.</p>	<p>Edward Pinchon. Gets Skygges and Turnors from his father.</p>
---	---	--	--

<p>1 Peter, son and heir. æ. 15 yrs. in 1592.</p>	<p>2 John, brother and heir of Peter. Obit incustod. R'ne 10 Junii A. XL Eliz. (Inq. p. m.)</p>	<p>3 Sir Edward Pinchon= of Writtle, knt., bro- ther & heir of John. Aged 17 yrs. at John's decease. Will 1627. Bequest to Wm. Pin- chon of Springfield.</p>	<p>=Dorothy, da. of Sir Jerome Weston, knt., of Roxwell, who in will (1604) calls Sir Edward Pinchon son-in- law.</p>	<p>Henry, obt. s. p. will 1630. — William, obt. s. p. will 1612. — Christopher married and had issue (see Vis. of London).</p>	<p>Elizabeth, uxor. Rich. ard Weston aft. Earl of Portland. — Jane, uxor Bartholo- mew Hone. — a 3d dau.</p>
<p>John Pinchon of Writtle, Esq. Married and left issue. Will 1654.</p>			<p>Mary, uxor Walter Overbury, Esq. — Elizabeth. — Anne.</p>		

<p>1 WILLIAM PINCHON of Springfield, Essex; aft. of N. E. Returned to England. Buried at Wraysbury, Bucks. Will proved 8 Dec. 1662. Names sisters Jane and Susan.</p>	<p>2 Peter.</p>	<p>Annes.</p>	<p>Alice.</p>
		<p>Frances.</p>	<p>Isabel.</p>
		<p>Jane, uxor Tesdall.</p>	<p>Susanna, uxor Platt.</p>

"my cousin dwelling in Writtle"? To my mind such a description rather suggests a grown man or, at least, one nearly approaching maturity. On the other hand I have not seen elsewhere the slightest evidence of the existence of any other John Pinchon "dwelling in Writtle" than this very John, the son of William Pinchon. Of course it is possible to assume that William Pinchon had two groups of children by separate matches and born a considerable interval apart, John Pinchon being the eldest born by the first wife. In the absence of certain knowledge I must leave the whole matter as an open question. For the same reason I do not show on the pedigree the exact maternity of William Pinchon's children, although the little extract from the Stowe MSS. shows pretty clearly that John, Edward and Henry at any rate, were his issue by the daughter of Richard Stephen.

Nor have I gathered any evidence to confirm the statement that Jane the (second) wife of John Pinchon of Writtle was a daughter and co-heir of Sir Richard Empson, knight. I take that statement from the visitations. By the way, I notice that while Morant says that Sir Richard Empson was beheaded 17 August 1509, Dr. F. G. Lee says he was executed 18 August 1510, a discrepancy of a year and a day.

The marriage of the widow, Mrs. Jane Pinchon, with Secretary Wilson, Morant seems to doubt. And we should not gather from the will of the Secretary any evidence at all of a connection with the Pinchons, while his widow Mrs. Jane Wilson, though she describes herself as his widow, does not refer to his children or family in any part of her will. Now in September 1891, when I accompanied my friend Mr. Frank F. Starr into the County of Essex on a hunt after Goodwins, I was able to secure the following from the Parish Register of Terling:—

Married

1576, 15 July the R^t. Worship^f. Mr. Thomas Wilson Esq., Master of the Requests, to Mrs Jane Pinchon of Writtle gent., wid., p virt. dispens. concessae ab Edwino Epo. Lond. A^o. Dñi 1576 et A^o. R^g^{ne}. Eliz. XVIII.

Mr. John Pinchon of Writtle in his will named a brother in law Mr. Peter Osborne and his widow, Mrs. Jane Wilson, referred to the Right Worshipful her loving brother Mr. Osborne of the Exchequer. Just how the relationship came about I cannot now say. Morant's Hist. of Essex (vol. i. p. 323) under So. Fambridge, gives some account of the Osborne family (whence the Osbornes of Chicksands, Bedfordshire) from which it appears that there was a Peter Osborne, born A. D. 1521, active and zealous for the Reformation, Keeper of the Privy Purse to K. Edw. VI, who granted to him and his heirs the office of Treasurer's Remembrancer in the Exchequer. In Qu. Elizabeth's reign he was one of the High Commissioners for Ecclesiastical Affairs.

According to Morant, Edward the son of John Pinchon was knighted and died *s. p.* His father left him Skyggs and Turnors, but that may have been only a reversionary interest, since his uncle Edward, the brother of John, who inherited this property from his father (with remainder to John) outlived his eldest brother, as is shown by the will of Mrs. Rose Pinchon, who referred to him as "uncle Edward" and still living and having a wife then living. In connection with this I have noted elsewhere that an Edward Pinchon is said to have married Catherine daughter of Thomas Bolstred.

I have followed the Visitations in giving to John and Jane Pinchon two daughters, viz^t. Elizabeth, the wife of Geoffrey Gates, and Jane the wife of Andrew Paschal. I believe however that Elizabeth, at any rate, was that daughter of John by his first wife (Helyn) to whom her grandfather left Cookes lands &c. in Roxwell, while as to Jane it is noticeable that we do not get any mention of her in wills, especially that of her assumed mother. Nor have I evidence to confirm the statement that Elizabeth, one of the daughters of William and Rose Pinchon, became the wife of Richard Weston, afterwards Earl of Portland, though I see no reason to doubt it.

What relation Ralfe Evered bore to this family and who the Elizabeth Pynchion was whom he called "my mother" I cannot say.

Hannah, wife of John Pinchon, whom Dorothy Davies (1634) called "uncle" in her will, was, I have found, one of the daughters of Edward Elliot of Newland by Jane, his wife, one of the three daughters and co-heirs of James Gedge of Shenfield and Newland Esq. She had three brothers, Thomas (afterwards

Sir Thomas Elliot), Edward, on whose goods admon. was granted to his sisters Dorothy and Hanna, 14 May 1602, and John Elliot. Mrs. Pinchon's sister Dorothy was, I suppose, the wife of John Collen of Writtle, gent., and another sister, Elizabeth, was married to Mr. John Yonge or Young of Roxwell.

The Inquisitiones post mortem in the Public Record Office concerning the estates of this family I have not personally examined, but in Add. MSS. 19985-19989, British Museum, being Jekyll's Collections for a History of the Co. of Essex, I find (B. 3, L. 119) that by an Inquisition held 4 Sept. XVIII Eliz: it was found that John Pinchon Esq. died 29 Nov. A^o. 17 (?) Eliz: and William Pinchon was his son and heir and of the age of twenty years on the 25th day of April last.

By an Inquisition held 19 Dec. 35 Eliz: it was found that William Pinchon died 13 Oct. last and Peter was his son and heir and of the age of fifteen years.

By an Inquisition held 4 July 40 Eliz: it was found that John Pinchon, brother and heir of Peter Pinchon, son and heir of William Pinchon, Esq., died in Ward of the Queen 1 June last and Edward was his brother and heir and of the age of seventeen years.

Stowe MS. N^o. 93 (old number) also contains an Alphabetical Table of Post Mortems, Essex Co., arranged in different groups according to the different reigns. The first (small) group covers the reign of Henry VII, though I noted one which was taken 22 E. IV. Then comes a large group headed "Temp. H. Octavi, Virtute Bris." Next "Escaetriae Virt. Officii temp. H. Octavi." Then "Inq. capt. in Com. Essex temp. Ed. VI Virt. Bris." The next was headed "Maria et Ph'us et Maria." In none of these lists did I notice any Pinchons. In the next list following (a long one) which was headed "Inq. capt. temp. R'nae Eliz:" I found the three referred to above, *i. e.* that of John in the 18th year, William in the 35th year, and John in the 40th year of that reign. Then follow two "Inq. Capt. temp. R. Eliz: Virt. Officii" (no Pinchons). The next list, headed "Inq. Virt. Bris. temp. Jacobi Rs," contains one, that of John Pinchon, Anno 9 of that reign. This must be an Inquisition held after the death of John Pinchon of Springfield, the father of our William Pinchon of Massachusetts.

All these Inquisitions (especially the first and last) should in my opinion be carefully examined by any one who purposes to make an exhaustive study of the history of this family.

From my notes taken a few years ago from the Calendars of Fines I learn that in Hillary Term of 1653 William Pinchon Esq. was a plaintiff ("quer.") against Andrew Kinge and others "deforc." for real estate in Wyardisbury, Co. Bucks., and again in the same Term against Jo. Bland Esq. and others, for real estate in the same place. This means of course that he was a grantee and the others were grantors of such property. I have not examined the Feet of Fines themselves in these cases, but think it well to call attention to them. It was probably in that year (1653) that he settled down in Wrasbury. I have no note of any Nicholas Pinchon purchasing land there in that year. I question the statement in Gyll.

In conclusion I would say that I have spent a great deal of time, from first to last, over this problem, and my notes, I find, cover a good deal of space in these Gleanings, but I have by no means made an exhaustive study of the whole family. That I leave, as in all such cases, to the special enquirer, my own attention being limited to one or two doubtful links in the direct chain of ancestry of our New England family. I trust that in this respect the careful reader will admit that if I have not absolutely proved I have at any rate shown it to be altogether probable that our William Pinchon was that William Pinchon of Springfield (Essex) eldest son and heir of John Pinchon of Springfield, who died in 1610, that I have shown conclusively that this John Pinchon of Springfield was the second son of John Pinchon of Writtle, who died in 1573, and, finally, that I have absolutely proved that this John Pinchon of Writtle was the eldest son and heir of William Pinchon of Writtle, who died in 1552, and not a son of Nicholas Pinchon of London.

HENRY F. WATERS.

William Pynchon of Wrasbury, whose will dated October 4, 1662, is printed on page 255, was the oldest son of John Pynchon of Springfield, and grandson of John and Jane Pynchon of Writtle. He was educated at Oxford, matriculating at Hart Hall, afterwards Hertford College, Oct. 14th, 1596, when he was eleven years old. It was then the custom to send boys to the Halls of

Oxford at an early age. It was, no doubt, here that he acquired his familiarity with Latin, Greek and Hebrew, and accumulated those stores of theological and patriotic learning that he drew from later in life in writing his various works. He was in 1624 one of the church-wardens of Springfield parish in England. Married Anna Andrew, daughter of William Andrew of Twiwell, County Northampton. One of the principal projectors of the settlement of New England. A patentee and assistant named in the charter of the colony of Massachusetts Bay, granted by Charles 1st, March 28th, 1628. Very active in the organization of the Company, and present at all the meetings in London; also at the great meeting at Cambridge Aug. 26, 1629, at which many of the assistants agreed to remove to New England "in case the whole government, together with the patent, were legally transferred and established to remain there." Sailed from the Isle of Wight March 29th, 1630, in the fleet of three vessels that carried the charter over. In the same year the founder of Roxbury; in 1636 the founder of Springfield on the Connecticut river, upon the great Indian trail leading from the Narraganset and Pequot country, *via* the Westfield river, to the Mohawk country above Albany, so that parties of Indians were constantly passing his door in both directions. It was in this way that he became widely known and very influential among the various Indian tribes of the West, as well as those of New England.

It was to him, and not to the Connecticut people, that the Mohawks sent, as proof of death, the scalp and hands of Sassacus the Pequot sachem who had fled to them for refuge after the destruction of the fort at Mistick. For many years, the name in common use among the Mohawks for the New Englanders, was "Pynchon's men," out of respect for their nearest New England neighbour at the mouth of the Agawam on the Connecticut River, just as they named the Dutch "Corlear's men" out of respect for Antony Von Corlear, the first of the Dutch with whom they were brought into intimate relations. And, so deeply rooted was their esteem for him and his family, more than a hundred years after this, in 1751, the chiefs of the Mohawks requested the Massachusetts Government: "that Brigadier Dwight and the Colonel Pynchon of that day might be *improved* in future interviews, and as to Colonel Pynchon in particular they urged their acquaintance with his ancestors and their experience of their integrity." Sole magistrate and administrator of Indian affairs for all Massachusetts west of Wachuset mountain. In 1650 the author of the book entitled "The Meritorious Price of our Redemption." In 1652 returned to England. In 1653 bought lands in Wraysbury, County Bucks, near his Bulstrode relations in the adjoining parish of Horton, and directly opposite Magna Charta Island in the Thames, and the field of Runnymede. Died Oct. 29th, 1662, and was buried in Wraysbury church-yard. His gold seal ring with the Pynchon arms engraven upon it is still in existence and the possession of one of his descendants in the line of primogeniture. His only son John Pynchon remained in New England, and from him are descended all who bear the name in America. —T. R. P.]

RICHARD FRYER, citizen and fruiterer of London, 15 December 1686, proved 26 February 1687. He mentions lands, messuages, tenements and hereditaments in the parish of Staines and in the parish of Raisbury, in County Bucks, which he had lately purchased of John Pinchon, the elder, and John Pinchon, the younger, of New England, gentlemen. His legatees are wife Frances Fryer, son Peter Fryer, daughter Susanna Peake, son-in-law William Peake, Mary, Johanna and Elizabeth Fryer, daughters of brother Robert Fryer, late of Old Winsor, County Berks, fisherman, deceased and sister Elizabeth Whittle, of Old Winsor, widow. Exton, 14.

LUKE FAWNE citizen and stationer of London, 11 February 1665 and again signed, sealed, published and declared 17 March 1665 (after several interlineations and erasures &c.) proved 29 March 1666. Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my kinswoman Mrs. Elizabeth Clement, living near Boston in New England, eldest daughter of my brother M^r John Fawne, the sum of fifty pounds &c. to be paid into her own hands within four years

after my decease, and to her son Fawne Clement the like sum (at one and twenty). To all the rest of the children which my said kinswoman now hath fifty pounds equally between them to be divided. To my daughter in law Jane Serjant twenty pounds. To my cousin Stephen Serjant, her son, one hundred pounds, at four and twenty, and thirty pounds more to be laid out in putting him forth apprentice. To Jane Serjant, his sister, twenty pounds, in four years. To my kinsman Mr. Samuel Dixon one hundred pounds, in six months, and to his son Samuel Dixon twenty pounds at one and twenty. To my cousin Capt. John Cressett and his wife thirty pounds to buy them mourning. To Edward Cresset the younger fifty pounds and to Elizabeth Cresset fifty pounds and to John Cressett the younger and Joseph Cressett twenty pounds apiece, in two years. To my cousin Valentine Shuckbrowe and Bridget his wife ten pounds and to her three children Jane, Sarah and Anne Youngers threescore pounds, equally to be divided between them in three years. To Valentine Younger forty shillings. To John Younger, Fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford, fifty pounds in one year. To my loving cousins Mr. Jonathan Mathew and Bridget his wife and their children now living one hundred pounds, equally between them to be divided, in four years. To Benjamin Mathew fifty pounds in four years. To my servant Brabazon Aylemer ten pounds. Sundry other servants and friends. My cousin Mr. Henry Browne and his wife. Cousin Elizabeth Cressett, daughter of Capt. John Cressett. To my cousin Sarah Browne thirty pounds and to my cousin Samuel Symonds twenty pounds. The residue to my wife Dorothy Fawne, and I make her my said wife and my cousin Capt. John Cresset and my friend M^r John Macook of London, stationer, my executors &c. Mico, 43.

DOROTHY FAWNE of Hackney, Middlesex, widow, 15 September 1666, proved 18 October 1666. My brother Thomas Weaver, the son of Edward Weaver the elder. William, Robert and Thomas Heatley the three sons of my sister Elizabeth Heateley wife of Gabriel Heateley, apothecary, deceased. The Company of Stationers. Mr. Thomas Heatley and his wife. Anthony Dowse, stationer. The residue to John Weaver son of Edmond Weaver the younger whom I make my whole and sole executor. Mico, 141.

[The following extracts from Smith's Obituary (Camden Society Publications) are interesting in connection with the foregoing wills:

1656 April 2 Mrs Fawne wife to Capt. Luke Fawne, bookseller in Paul's church yard, buried.

1665 (6) March 20 Capt. Luke Fawne bookseller at ye Parrott in Paul's church yard died.

From the records of Essex County (Massachusetts) I learned that Robert Clements was married unto Elizabeth Fane the 8th of the 10th mo. 1652.

I also have the following note from the Registry of Deeds of Essex Co. (Mass.) B. 30, L. 38):

Robert Clement Sen^r of Haverhill in the Co. of Essex and Elizabeth Clement his wife, which Elizabeth was and is ye daughter of Mr. John Fawne formerly of Haverhill in New England, to our son Fawne Clement of Newbury all and singular ye sum or sumes of money to us or either of us given or bequeathed by will as a legacy to us or either of us and more especially referring to a legacy given by Mr. Luke Fawne formerly of ye city of London, Stationer, or by any other person or persons whatsoever.—5 March 1707 (8).

Wit: James Sanders, Joseph Kingsbury.

The following memorandum also I took from Essex Co. Deeds, B. 37, L. 152:

A memorandum belonging to Fawne Clements; recorded 15th September 1720.

M^{rs} Clements Daughter of M^r John Fawne & Elizabeth Fawne w^{ch} Elizabeth Clements was nese to one Luke Fawne a stationer in Paul's Church Yard at ye signe of y^e Parriot who Died a little before y^e fire & gave Mrs. Clements £300 & Left it in y^e hands of one M^r John Cresitt in Charter house Yard in London & M^r Edward Clements at y^e signe of y^e Lamb in Ab Church Lane & M^r Edward Henning march^t in London & M^r Jerrat Marshal in London.

This Intelligence I had of y^e Reverend M^r Emmerson minister of Pascataqua—w^{ch} he had of the Leiv^t Governor Vaughn of Pascataqua.

Boston May 7th 1716.

John Camell.

Boston September 13th 1720 y^e aboves^d John Campbell made oath y^t by Vertue of y^e abovementioned Relation w^{ch} he Received from y^e Reverend M^r John Emmerson he Printed & advertisement of it in y^e News Letter N^o 629 May 7th 1716.

Samuel Lynde Justice Peace.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

JOHN OLDFIELD of London, Esq., 30—1656, proved 3 November 1657. To be buried in Creechurch, in the chancel where my beloved wife Katherine was laid, in the North side of the chancel. To my daughter Elizabeth Cowper my house at Bow &c., and, for her maintenance, the lease of the sugar house in Billiter Lane, London, which is clear forty pounds per annum. To my two grandchildren John and Ann Fleetwood, son and daughter of my daughter Katherine, wife to Col. George Fleetwood, I say to John Fleetwood five hundred pounds, to be paid to his father, now Sir George Fleetwood, upon security &c., and to Ann Fleetwood five hundred pounds, payable (as above). My cousin Elizabeth Ward. Richard Turvile my servant. My kinsman John Short, now with me. The poor of Bowe, where my house is, and of Katherine Creechurch, where I now dwell. Christ Hospital, for their poor children. The poor of Ashborne, where I was born. My brother William Oldfield. My sister Margaret Oldfield and her grandchildren, daughters of my cousin John Oldfield deceased. My son George Cowper Esq. to be my executor. And I desire my loving friend Richard Turvile and my cousin Simon Smith to be my overseers. And I give to Simon Smith ten pounds and to my cousin Martha Smith his wife ten pounds, to be paid to his own hands within three months after my decease.

Ruthen, 452.

[I suppose the above testator to have been the John Owfeilde of Asheborne in the County of Darby referred to in the will of Roger Owfeilde (Reg. 47, p. 289). See also will of Thomazine J:anson (p. 282). The will of Symon Smith appears on p. 404. Col. George Fleetwood, otherwise called Sir George Fleetwood, was, I suppose, that regicide, one of Cromwell's lords, who is said to have died in America.]

SAMUEL OWFEILD of Gatton, Surrey, 6 December 1636, proved 10 February 1644. To my wife Katherine all my lands, tenements and hereditaments whatsoever in the Realm of England.

Proved, as above, by Dame Katherine Owfeild, the relict and executrix.

Rivers, 46.

[On the margin was written *Tm Samuel Owfeild temp'e mortis suae D'ni Samuelis Owfeild militis def.*—H. F. W.]

DAME KATHERINE OWFEILD, widow relict and sole executrix of Sir Samuel Owfeild, knight, deceased, her will made 8 February 1643, proved

10 November 1664. Refers to indenture bearing date 16 May 1637. Husband then known as Samuel Owfeild of Gatton, Surrey. Certain real estate in Gatton and other parishes in Surrey and in Thames Street, St. Bennet near Paul's Wharf and also at Paul's Wharf and St. Peter's Hill, London, being late the inheritance of William Smith citizen and mercer of London deceased. William Owfeild, son and heir apparent. Roger Owfeild, second son. John Owfeild, third son &c. The said Sir Samuel is since deceased leaving issue William (Roger and John since deceased) Samuel, James and Edward Owfeild his sons and also seven daughters (that is to say) Sarah (since deceased) Tomasine, Katherine, Anne (since deceased) Margaret, Mary and Elizabeth. Brian Janson referred to. My said sons. My eldest daughter Thomesine Goodwyn. Reference to the wills of Roger Owfeild late of London, merchant, deceased, and of Thomazine Owfeild widow, relict of the said Roger. Bruce, 117.

ANTHONY RADCLIFFE citizen and merchant tailor of London, 11 February 1st Charles, proved 25 June 1628. To my sister Dorothy Gerrard one hundred pounds, to be by her disposed and bestowed at her will and pleasure as she shall think best. To my sister Elizabeth Harvey the like sum of one hundred pounds and to my sister Anne Moulson the like sum of one hundred pounds. To my cousin Anthony Radcliff thirty three pounds six shillings and eight pence. To my cousin Parsons and his wife thirty three pounds six shilling eight pence. And the same to my cousin Elizabeth Radcliffe. Ten pounds each to my cousin Sara Shorter and my cousin Parsons, widow. Five pounds each to my cousin Chapman, my cousin Massam, widow, and my cousin John Pasfield. Bequests to the poor and to hospitals. Five pounds each to my friend Mr. John Moulson and his wife, Mr. Samuel Aldersey and his wife and Mr. Arthur Turnor and his wife. Forty shillings to my old friend and acquaintance Clement Cotton. The poor of St. Christophers parish and of St. Bartholomews by the Exchange. And I do hereby make, ordain and appoint my well beloved brother in law Mr. Alderman Moulson my sole and only executor.

Then follows a Schedule, added 24 September 1627. In it he expresses his desire that his body should be buried in the parish church of Harrow "where the Bodies of my ffather and Mother and divers of my ffrinds lye buried." My late sister Dorothy Gerrard is dead. I will and bequeath the sum of one hundred pounds to Sir Gilbert Gerrard kn^t, her eldest son, or to his children, if he die before me. If my sister Elizabeth Harvey die before me her bequest to go to her children. My cousin Elizabeth Radcliffe is but weak and sickly of body. My cousin Anthony, her brother, and Parson's wife, her sister.

Proved by Mr. Thomas Moulson the executor.

Archd. of London, B. 7, L. 28.

Mense Maij 1603 vicesimo sexto die emanauit cōmissio Edwardo Radcliff filio na^{li} et Itimo Anthonij Radcliff nup de Harrow sup montem in Com Midd ar def Hēntis etc. ad admīstrand bona iura et credita dēi def. etc.

[Abstracts of the wills of Sir Thomas Mowlson and Lady Ann Mowlson were given in the REGISTER for January, 1893. The former will was written in 1636, the latter in 1657. These two wills have been the only sources up to date from which the family connections of Lady Mowlson could be ascertained. The death of her brother Anthony in 1628 necessarily precluded mention of his name in either of the above-mentioned instruments. Mr. Waters, in furnishing the above abstract of the will of Anthony Radcliffe, has therefore added another

name to the list of relatives which has been gleaned from his contributions to the REGISTER relating to this subject. It will be observed that the testator leaves a bequest to his "sister Anne Moulson," and that he appoints his "well beloved brother in law Mr Alderman Moulson his sole and only executor." Three sisters are mentioned in this will—Dorothy, married to a Gerard, Elizabeth, married to a Harvey, and Ann, Lady Mowlson. The Sir Gilbert Gerard, legatee in Lady Mowlson's will, is the son of Dorothy. Mr. "Cary Mildmay otherwise Harvey," mentioned in the same will, probably furnishes the connecting link with Elizabeth. Anthony Radcliffe seems to have taken an interest in the parish of St. Christopher's, for he leaves a bequest to the poor of that parish. His designation of the parish church of Harrow as the spot where the bodies of his father and mother and others of his friends lie buried, fixes with sufficient accuracy the home of the family.—ANDREW MCFARLAND DAVIS.

Lady Mowlson was related by marriage to prominent Puritans and patriots of her day. Her nephew, Sir Gilbert Gerard, married Mary, daughter of Sir Francis Barrington and first cousin of Oliver Cromwell and of John Hampden. Sir William Masham, in whose family two of our New England divines, Roger Williams and John Norton, were chaplains, though at different times, married a sister of the wife of Sir Gilbert Gerard. Lady Joan Barrington, the wife of Sir Francis Barrington, was a daughter of Sir Henry Cromwell, and consequently an aunt of Oliver Cromwell, the Protector. JOHN T. HASSAM.]

SIR JOHN MORGAN of Chillworth, Surrey, knight, 26 March 1621, proved 4 April 1621. To my dear and loving wife all my plate &c. Lands in Shalford and Albury, Surrey, and elsewhere. Wife to be executrix and brother in law Sir Nathaniel Rich, knight, and friends Sir George Stoughton, knight, cousin James Elliott, Mr. George Duncombe of Clifford's Inn to be supervisors. To my daughter the Lady Anne Randall fifty pounds of the hundred and fifty pounds which my son in law Sir Edward Randall oweth me. To my nephew George Theoballs fifty pounds. To my cousin Thomas Anton my lesser bay mare. My friend Mr. Peter Phesant. My servant Robert Willoughby. My friend Mr. Thomas Davies.

Proved, as above, by Dame Elizabeth Morgan.

Dale, 32.

DAME ELIZABETH MORGAN, 28 November 1632, proved 22 May 1633. For her burial two hundred pounds; for a tomb for her and Sir John Morgan forty pounds. The silver voyder and the eight silver plates my Lady Wroth to have for life, and then after to M^r John Sutherton. The rest of the plate to him. The jewel in my Lady Wroth's keeping she to have for life and afterwards to my Lady Warwick's daughter, my Lady Mandevill. One hundred pounds to cousin Grimsditch's children, my cousin their mother to have the benefit of it for life and then equally to the four daughters. Ten pounds to Elizabeth Browne (and certain linen). The poor of Lee parish and this parish Wonnersh and Shutfor. Sir Nathaniel Rich to be sole executor. To Nathaniel Browne, her sister's son, she giveth the benefit of two hundred pounds for and towards his maintenance and bringing up until he be of the age of eight and twenty years. This was written by me and it was delivered by my Lady Morgan in the presence of my Lady Wroth and my self, John Machell.

Russell, 42.

SIR NATHANIEL RICH, 2 December 1635, acknowledged about 28 October 1636, with a Codicil added 10 November 1636, proved 1 December 1636. I nominate and appoint the Right Hon. the Lord Mandevill sole executor. I would be buried at Standon, Essex, in the parish church there. I would have my executor erect some monument for me, wherever I be buried, the same not exceeding the sum of fifty pounds, or a hun-

dred marks. I would only have my sisters and brothers in law and their children and all my servants to have mourning suits of black cloth. My manor of Stondon and all my lands in Essex I give to my nephew Nathaniel Riche, when he comes to the age of one and twenty years; in the mean time my executor to receive the rent and to allow him four score pounds per annum for his education for some time at the University of Cambridge and then at Lincoln's Inn, it being my desire that he should study and profess the Law. I give the profit of seven of my shares in the Bermudas, now called the Soñier Islands, to my sister Grimsdiche and her husband during their lives, if they will go and inhabit upon them, and one hundred and fifty pounds in money for the transporting of themselves and such of their children as they shall think fit to carry with them. I give one other share to my nephew Robert Browne now residing in the said Soñier Islands, he having one other share there already, upon the gift of my sister Wroth lately deceased. I give one other share there to — Brownne, one other of the sons of my sister Browne deceased, who hath been hitherto educated by my noble friend the Countess of Leicester, mother to Sir John Smith. The residue of my shares there, being five, I give for the maintenance of a free school in those Islands, which my desire is should first be erected out of the profits of the said five shares and then laid forever to the said school, the schoolmaster to be nominated and chosen by my executor and his noble lady and, after their decease, by such religious and discreet feoffees as they shall appoint; and my desire is that some of the Indian children to be brought either from Virginia or New England, or some other continent of America, such as my executor shall think fittest, may be brought over there to be instructed in the knowledge of true religion. In case my said brother in law Mr. Grimsdich and his wife will not, within one year after my decease, go thither in their own persons to live there then I will not that either of them have any benefit by this gift, unless by the hand of God they shall be hindered &c. &c.

I give to Nathaniel Browne, now in New England with Mr. Hooker, the two hundred pounds which by my sister Morgan's will was bequeathed unto him and fifty pounds more, as my own gift; which two hundred and fifty pounds I would have Mr. Hooker employ during the minority of the said Nathaniel Browne for and towards his education, paying himself for his charges. I give unto Samuel Browne, one other son of my said sister Browne, one hundred pounds in money, the same to be employed during his minority for his benefit as my executor shall think most fit. The Rectory of Neverne in Pembrokeshire in Wales to my executor in trust to make sale thereof and dispose of the money for the performance of this will. I give to Thomas Grimsdich, the eldest son of my brother Grimsdich, who is now in the Isle of Providence, the forty pounds per annum annuity which my Lord of Warwick is to pay during the life of the said Thomas. To Thomas Allaby my servant one hundred pounds. To Jonas Anger ten pounds per annum for life, and ten pounds in money. To William Jesopp, more than formerly in my life time I have given him (fifty pounds) I give all my wearing linen and apparel. Whereas there is in Mr Goffe's hand (that was sometime steward to my Lord of Warwick) a statute taken in his name, for a thousand pounds, debt due to my said Lord and myself, whereof one half belongs to me, I do hereby give unto that my dear and noble Lord the said five hundred pounds as a testimony of my humble affection to him and thankfulness for his love and favor towards me. To the Right Hon. my very noble lord the Earl of Holland one hundred pounds and an-

other hundred pounds to his noble lady, part of the money which his Lordship oweth me. The diamond ring which I usually wear, it being my sister Wrothe's legacy to me, I give to my brother Wroth. (Other gifts to friends). My Library, books and papers, I give to my said noble Lord the Lord Mandevill, the sole executor of this my last will and testament, praying him that at least with part of them he would furnish a library to be set up in the free school at the Somer Islands, as formerly I have appointed. The late Lady Warwick's picture I give unto my lord Riche, her son. To my worthy friend Mr. Wharton, minister at Felsted in Essex, thirty pounds as a testimony of my special love unto him and thankfulness for his care bestowed in the education of my nephew Nathaniel Riche. To my dear friend M^r John Pym my best gelding and a ring of twenty pounds. To my very loving cousin Mrs. Martha Wilford twenty pounds.

Pile, 123.

[BROWNE OF SNELSTON, DERBYSHIRE.

Thomas Browne of Snelston=Margaret, daughter to —Chetham, of co. Derby.

the family of Chetham near Manchester & related to Humphrey Chetham founder of the Cheatham Free Library & Blue Coat School at Manchester.

Rudolphus Browne.

A son Ralph was buried April 18th, 1577.

Nicholas Browne=Elleanor dr & heiress to Ralph of Snelston buried Jan. 18, 1587. His wife died April 28, 1595.

Shirley Esq. of Shirley, Derbyshire, of Staunton Harold & Braylesford, co. Leicester. Her first husband was Thomas Vernon, 2d son of Humphrey Vernon of Clifton and Harleston, Derbyshire, as by the marriage settlement made 1545, May 5. The Shirleys of Shirley & of Staunton Harold were represented in 1611 by a Baronet, in 1677 by Baron Ferrars, & in 1711 by Earl Ferrars of Staunton Harold.

Thomas Browne, d. without issue.

Sir Wm. Browne, b. in 1558=Mary Savage, at Snelston, served for several years in the Low Countries and d. there in 1610, August; was Lieut. Governor of Flushing.

b. in Germany, naturalized in 1600.

Gertrude Browne.

William Browne, d. young, but naturalized by act of Parliament, 1604. bapt. Nov. 10, 1594.

Ann Browne, d. young, naturalized by Act of Parliament, 1604.

Barbara Browne, d. an infant, but naturalized 1604.

Percy Browne=.... Rich, dau. of Col. Nathaniel Rich of Standon, Essex; d. before 1635.

naturalized 1622; b. about 1602.

Mary Browne, b. in Holland, naturalized 1622.

Nathaniel Browne, sent over to N. E. under the charge of the Rev. Thos. Hooker, about 1633-4; mar. in N. E. and had 10 sons.

Robert Browne, went to the Providence Island, West Indies; named after Robert Sydney, Earl of Leicester; was ordained a minister and appointed to a church in Somers Islands in 1655, and d. there in 1660.

Samuel Browne.

..... Browne, educated by the Countess of Leicester, widow of Robert Sydney, 1st Earl of Leicester of the Sydney family; his name supposed to be Wm. as a Wm. Browne was out in the Providence Islands.

When I was preparing my memoir of Rev. Nathaniel Ward, the compiler of the Massachusetts Body of Liberties and author of the Simple Cobler, I ascertained that the patron of the living of Stondon Massey, Essex, when held by Mr. Ward, was Sir Nathaniel Rich. Col. Joseph L. Chester, who had assisted me much in my researches, kindly sent me an abstract of the will of Sir Nathaniel, which I had printed in the *Historical Magazine* for April, 1867, pp. 206-7.

In 1882 the late G. D. Scull, Esq., then residing at Oxford, England, prepared a book entitled "Sir William Browne, knight, 1556-1610; and Sir Nathaniel Rich, knight, 1636," which he presented to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. The book, which still remains in manuscript, is before me.

Sir Nathaniel Rich was prominent on the patriot side, and was active in American colonial enterprises. A biographical notice of him will be found in Brown's "Genesis of the United States," vol. 2, pp. 979-80; but Mr. Scull's memoir is longer and gives more details.

The Nathaniel Browne mentioned in Sir Nathaniel Rich's will as "now in New England with Mr. Hooker," is also named in the preceding will of his aunt Lady Morgan. Miss Mary K. Talcott states that he married Dec. 23, 1647, Eleanor, daughter of Richard Watts. In 1654 he removed from Hartford to Middletown, Ct., where he died in 1658. He had sons—Thomas died young, Nathaniel of Middletown, John of Middletown, and Benoni. The pedigree at the head of this note is from Mr. Scull's book.

What is known of later descendants of Nathaniel Browne of Hartford, Ct.?—
EDITOR.]

WILLIAM SIDEY of St. Peter Cheapside, London, gent, 27 June 1711, proved 11 August 1713. To my wife Dorothy Sidey the lease of my little house in Day's Court, wherein I now dwell, and the remainder of the years to come therein, being about twenty years. If she die before the expiration of said term I give the same to my loving sister Susanna Marriott. My wearing apparel I give unto my two nephews Side Marriott and Edward Marriott both of New England in America, equally to be divided between them. My freehold estate or farm called Chiggborrows, in the Co. of Essex, in the parishes of Little Totham and Much Totham, containing, by estimation, one hundred and thirty acres or thereabouts, now in the occupation of Sarah Browne, widow, I give to my sister Susanna Marriott for life, then to my nephew Sidey Marriott and his heirs forever, subject to the payment of one hundred pounds to my said nephew Edward (Marriott). My body to be buried near the corpse of my dear mother and niece in the parish churchyard of St. Mary Matfellow *als* Whitechapel, Middlesex. And I do make my loving wife my sole executrix, to whom I have been married above twenty years last August by one Mr. Saltmarsh, formerly belonging to the Portuguese Ambassador and now Chaplain to his Grace the present Duke of Norfolk, and do desire that no contention may arise from my sister about my marriage, but she behave herself lovingly to my wife, and my wife to do the same to her.

Leeds, 195.

CHRISTOPHER NEWPORT of London, mariner and one of the six Masters of His Majesty's Navy Royal, 16 November 1616, proved 27 October 1618. Being now by God's grace and assistance to go with the next wind and weather Captain of the good ship called the Hope of London for to sail into the East Indies, a long and dangerous voyage &c. I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Elizabeth my now dwelling house situate and being upon Tower Hill, London, in the parish of All Hallows Barking together with my garden adjoining thereunto, only and for and during her natural life. After her decease I give and bequeath my fee simple of my said house and lease of my said garden &c. unto my two sons jointly together, by name Christopher and John Newport. If they die without issue then to my daughter Elizabeth &c. To my said daughter Elizabeth four hundred pounds (now employed in the East India Company), to be given her at her day of marriage or full age of twenty one years. To my daughter Jane five pounds in three months, and no more, in regard of many her great disobediences towards me and other misdemeanors, to my great heart's grief.

Item I give and bequeath unto my said two sons Christopher and John and to my said daughter Elizabeth, equally between them all and singular, my stock and adventure in general which I have in the Virginia Company &c. I make and ordain of this my last will and testament my loving wife Elizabeth and the Right Worshipful Sir Thomas Smith, knight, Governor of the East India Company, my full and whole executors. And I give to the said Sir Thomas Smith one diamond ring of the value of ten pounds of lawful English money. And as overseers I make and ordain my very good friends Mr. Matthias Springham and Mr. John Goodfellow, to each of whom I give a ring of forty shillings apiece. In Bantam Road this tenth of September 1617. It appears that his son Christopher was then Master's Mate in the same ship.
Meade, 92.

CHRISTOFER NEWPORT, Master's Mate of the Hope, 27 April 1618, proved 22 September 1618. A remembrance to the Hon. knight Sir Thomas Smith and to sundry friends (named). Among the gifts were Howes Chronicle, books of voyages, a jar of green ginger, a Cheshire cheese &c. To my loving mother Mrs. Elizabeth Newport one China box one Japan dish, three small China painted dishes &c. To my brother John Newporte a sword enlaid with silver, a pair of hangers and a small hoop ring of gold &c. To my sister Elizabeth Newport two pieces of branched damask, one red and one red and "yallowe" a China box, two gold rings one with a spark of a diamond and one with a garnet &c. To my aunt Amye Glunfield one gold ring with garnet unset. To my kinswoman Elizabeth Glunfield one China box. To Elizabeth Chapell, Mr. Melson's daughter, one China box. To Dr. Meddowes preacher of God's word at Fanchurch six China dishes painted. To my sister Jane Newport ten pounds, conditionally that she have reformed her former course of life. But if she continue in her wonted courses then my will is that she have nothing. To my Aunt Johane Ravens ten pounds, in consideration of twenty four ryalls of eight remaining in my hands, which moneys I received of Henry Ravens deceased for her use, with an old silver cup. To Christopher Ravens (in consideration of a gift from his brother Henry Ravens). My linen, books and instruments belonging to the sea to be sold at the mast and the same registered in the purser's book. I give all to my brother John Newport and my sister Elizabeth Newport and I make them my executors. Aboard the Hope in the Road of Saldamin 27 April 1618.

Proved by John Newport, power reserved for Elizabeth Newport when she should come to seek it.
Meade, 85.

[Next preceding the above will is the registered copy of the will of his cousin Henry Ravens to whom he refers. He also made his will on board of the Hope, as Master.
H. F. W.]

[Many references to Capt. Christopher Newport in "The Genesis of the United States" will be pointed out by the Index. There is a sketch of him on pp. 956-958, of Sir Thomas Smith pp. 1012-1018, and of Mr. Matthias Springham p. 1022. Glunfield, I take to be Glanfield, *i.e.* Glanville. Sir Francis and Richard Glanville were members of the Va. Co. of London.—See p. 898. Mr. Melson may be the Mr. Melshawe mentioned in the Va. Records, p. 178. Dr. James Meadows, Medust, etc., p. 946, 982. In September, 1609, Henry Ravens, master's mate, and Thomas Whittingham, cape merchant of "The Sea Venture," were sent after "The Tempest" from "the still-vex'd Bermoothes" for Virginia, and were never heard of again (p. 1053) in our records. He was probably of the same family as Henry Ravens, master of "The Hope"; or as our earliest records are so incomplete, he may have survived the Bermudas voyage—and the master's mate of 1609 may have been the master of 1617.

Mr. John Newport, the only son and heir of Capt. Christopher Newport, attended the meetings of the Va. Co. of London, from time to time, during 1619-23, probably before and after.

On November 17, 1619, he desired the Virginia Court to lay out some of his land in Va. for him, and they wrote to Gov. Yeardley to do so. In the following February his mother sent six men to Virginia, at her charge, on board "The Jonathan." July 10, 1621, "upon the humble petition of Mrs. Newport, widow, the Va. Court ordered the Governor and Council in Va. to set out thirty-two shares of land in Va. heretofore bestowed upon Captain Christopher Newport, her late husband, deceased, in reward of his service, with an addition of three whole shares for the six men sent in "The Jonathan," in any place not already disposed of, which is commended to the care of Capt. Hamor, to see it done according to Mrs. Newport's desire."

On May 14, 1623, the Virginia Court confirmed the "32 shares to Mr. John Newport, descended unto him by the death of his father, Captain Christopher Newport, which confirmation having been read and approved in the preparative court, as also in the morning by the committee, was now put to the question and ordered to be sealed."

The exact location of these lands in Virginia is, I believe, still doubtful. As to New Port Newse, as yet I have seen no reason for changing the opinions expressed in *The Genesis*, pp. 956, 958.—ALEXANDER BROWN, of *Norwood, Va.*]

LAWRENCE HAMPTON of London, taylor, 9 November 1627, proved 12 February 1627. To the poor of Tickenham (Twickenham) Middlesex twenty shillings. To my sister Philadelphia Hampton twenty pounds. Item, I give and bequeath unto my brother William Hampton ten pounds of lawful money of England to be paid unto him within twelve months after his return from Virginia in the parts beyond the seas. And if my said brother shall happen to die or depart this life before his return from Virginia in this realm of England then I give and bequeath the said ten pounds unto my sister Philadelphia if she be then living. To Thomas Garret my father in law twenty shillings. To and among the servants of my brother Henry Rand, citizen and joiner of London, forty shillings to be divided amongst them &c. All these legacies to be paid out my lands in Twickenham. To my said brother Henry Rande and my sister Anne his wife all my lands, tenements &c., freehold and copyhold, in Twickenham, Middlesex. The said Henry to be executor. One of the witnesses was Keneline Winslowe.
Archd. of London, B. 7, L. 17.

[The present "Hampton" River was named by Lord De La Warr in 1610 "Southampton" River for Henry Wriothesley, Earl of Southampton, the early friend of Shakespeare. On May 17, 1620, the name of Smythe's Hundred (extending on the north side of James River from "Tanks Wayonoke down to the mouth of the Chicahomine River") was changed to Southampton Hundred. The "Chicahomine" River was then called "Southampton" River, and the name of the original river of that name was soon after contracted into "Hampton" River. William Hampton settled in that region about that time, and that fact may have had something to do with the change in the name of the river. There is some confusion about the first settler of the name. Hotten apparently gives the names of two Wm. Hampton's, each coming on the Bona Nova, and each having a wife Joane (see pp. 253, 261); one, "age 40, arrived in the Bona Nova in 1620"; the other, "age 34, in the Bona Nova 1621." The Bona Nova arrived in Virginia, on her 2d voyage, in the fall of 1620; on her 3d voyage, not long before March 25, 1622. The references are possibly to the same man and his wife. They were living in "Elizabeth Cittie beyond Hampton River—Beinge the Companies land,"—in 1625, and still there in 1635.

In 1569, the manor-house at *Twickenham* was leased to Catherine and Barnard Hampton (which Barnard had been clerk of the Council to Edward VI., Queen Mary, and Queen Elizabeth). William Hampton of Virginia may have been to the manor born.

The Hampton family of South Carolina (of whom Gen. Wade Hampton) was originally from Virginia.—ALEXANDER BROWN.]

ANNE BALL of London, widow, 13 March 1653, proved 9 October 1654. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Dunstan's in the East, in London, near to the body of my late husband. The poor of said parish, the poor of Stanmore and the poor of Weald in the parish of Harrow on the Hill. My cousin Cicely Gilbert if living at the time of my decease. My daughter Anne Young. Richard Cooke son of my late deceased daughter Mary Cooke. My grandchild Thomas Ball (a minor). My daughter in law Susan Ball. My daughter Barbara Reeve, to whom I have "bin" kind and helpful at her second marriage. My daughter Jane Pindar. Those messuages, lands, tenements and hereditaments which I have near Battle Bridge in the parish of St. Olave Southwark in the Co. of Surrey, the inheritance whereof I purchased of Lady Welde and her son. My son Richard Ball. My daughter Margaret Allott. My daughter Elizabeth Gough. Their children. My sons in law William Robinson, John Cooke, William Pindar, James Gough and Thomas Reeve. My brother Master Thomas Burnell, and his wife. My son John Ball. My daughter Anne Young to be executrix. Alchin, 46.

HESTER BURNELL of the Spittle, Midd. widow, 14 March 1663, with codicil dated 17 May 1664, proved 15 October 1664. To be buried in the parish church of St. Allhallowes (*sic*) Barking, near my late dear husband. Cousins John Burnell Esq., Thomas Burnell and his wife and Henry Burnell and his wife. Brother Henry Wollaston Esq. and his wife. Brother Thomas Wollaston. Cousin Sarah Edlin widow. Brother Robert Smith and his wife. Cousin Dr. Edmund Trench and his wife. Cousin Dr. Roger Drake and his wife. Cousin Dr. Samuel Winter and his wife. Cousin John Crowther and his wife. Cousin Stephen White and Hester his wife. Cousin Edmund Trench, son of the said Dr. Trench. Cousin Thomas Marlow and Anne his wife. Mr. Samuel Slater the elder and Mr. Richard Kentish. Cousin Elizabeth Goffe. Cousin Katherine Burcher. Cousin Bowtell. Cousin Lucy Manistey wife of Clement Manistey. If it shall please God that I die at Dr. Samuel Annesley's house then I give unto the said Dr. Annesley and his wife four pounds apiece. The poor of Stanmore Magna, Midd. Cousin Ann Woodroffe wife of Thomas Woodroffe. Cousin Elizabeth daughter of my cousin Frances Hassell. Cousin John the son of my said cousin Hassell (to be placed out an apprentice). Cousin Edward Hassell, brother to the said Elizabeth and John. Cousin Hassell's other two daughters not before named. Mary Burnell daughter of Henry Burnell. Cousin William Johnson. Henry Wollaston, grandson to my brother Henry Wollaston Esq. Cousin Henry Barrington, grandson to Henry Wollaston Esq. Ursula Berrisford, grand daughter to Henry Wollaston Esq. My chamber at Hunterscombe. Thomas Burnell son of John Burnell Esq. and the daughter of John Burnell Esq. To my Cousin Farmer I give the gilt owl which her mother gave me, to use for and during the term of her natural life; and after her decease I give the same to her nephew Thomas Marlow. Others named. Bruce, 109.

[The two foregoing wills still further extend our knowledge of the English connections of John Morley of Charlestown, whose mother Katherine was the only sister of Mrs. Anne Ball and sister, also of Thomas the husband of Hester Burnell. Mrs. Ball's husband was Richard, son of John Ball of Wellingborow (Northampton), as it is shown in the pedigree of Younge (Vis. of London 1633-4). Her daughter Anne was married to James Yong of London, merchant. In my extracts from London Marriage Licenses (Hist. Coll. of Essex Institute 1892) will be found, on page 39, the marriage Allegation of Thomas Gate Esq. and Anne Morley, the sister of our John Morley. HENRY F. WATERS.]

JOHN HACKER of Limehouse, Stepney Middlesex, planter, 7 January 1653, proved 8 June 1654. I give unto William Rookeing of Virginia, planter, one heifer of three years old, with calf, or at least with a calf by her side, and one fowling piece and shot bag which was his father's, to be delivered unto him in Virginia, within six months after my decease, at my plantation. To my man James, now resident in Virginia, a weaning calf. To my loving wife Elizabeth Hacker, during her natural life, the lease of a small cottage and garden &c. in Freethorne, in the Co. of Gloucester, and after her decease then to come and be, during the remainder of the lease, unto my son John Hacker. To my wife Elizabeth and my son John all my whole estate and plantation in Virginia, with my household stuff, goods, corn, tobacco and stock of all sorts of cattle whatsoever and servants whatsoever as are or shall be bound unto me during the terms of their apprenticeships. If my said wife marry with another man then her part to come and return unto my son John and his heirs &c., remainder to my kinsman Ralph Hacker, son of my brother Thomas Hacker of Penzance, in the Co. of Cornwall, glover, and his heirs &c., lastly to my right heirs. My said wife, during my son's nonage, shall receive his part of the profits yearly of my plantation for and towards his education and bringing up. To my wife all my personal estate in England. My wife and son to be executors and loving friends Master John Westrop and Captain Abraham Reade to be overseers.

Proved by Elizabeth Hacker the relict &c., power reserved for John Hacker &c. Alchin, 23.

[John Hacker came to Virginia in the Hopwell, at the age of 17, in 1624. In 1635 he had a patent granted him of 150 acres on the west side of upper Chip-pocks Creek; fifty of this was due him for his personal adventure and one hundred for his two servants Abraham Hill and Charles Hould. William Rookeing came over in the Bona Nova in 1619, and was aged 26 in 1624. In 1636 Wm. Rookins had 150 acres in the county of James City, the said land being called "the flying point." There was also due him 50 acres for his wife Jane Baxter, and 100 for Robert Risby and John Allen.—W. K. WATKINS.]

PETER PRIAULX of Melkesham, Wilts, clerk, 18 May 1677, proved 26 August 1686. Five pounds to the use of the parish church of Melkesham. The same to the poor of Melkesham and also of Rusper, Sussex. To my dear kinsman Mr. John Priaulx of Salisbury Wilts, linen draper, my freehold messuage &c. in Horsham, Sussex, called Jenhams and another called Birds. Bequests to John and Henry Stone sons of my dear brother Mr. John Stone of Rusper. My dear kinswoman Bridget Greenfield now dwelling with me. Peter Priaulx younger son of Doctor John Priaulx late Canon Residentiary of the Close of New Sarum deceased. William Priaulx younger son of Mr. Paul Priaulx of the city of London merchant. Elizabeth Stone the daughter of my brother Mr. John Stone. My sister in law Elizabeth Gurney the now wife of Mr. John Gurney of Rusper in Sussex. Reference to decease of honored father Mr. William Priaulx of Rusper, Sussex, Clerk. Brother Mr. John Stone senior to be executor.

Mr. John Stone, the executor named in the will, having died in the life time of the testator, commission issued to Elizabeth Gurney (wife of John Gurney) sister on the mother's side and next akin to Peter Priaulx deceased &c. Lloyd, 109.

[See the Pryaulx and Mercor wills, with notes on the Bachiler family in REGISTER, vol. 47, pp. 510-15.—EDITOR.]

WILLIAM TATTON of St. Mary Aldermary London, 9 July 1665, proved 26 February 1665. Not knowing (in this the Lord's visitation by Pestilence in this City) how uncertain my hour may be &c. To be buried in the chancel of the parish church aforesaid in the same grave where my most loving wife was buried, at the upper end of the S. isle at the very corner of the pews on the left hand (before you step up where the ground is raised) under a broken stone. Mr. Richard Bagnall and my sister in law Anne Machen to be overseers and assistants to my son William Tatton whom I do constitute and appoint to be my sole executor (afterwards referred to as only son). Conditional gifts to the poor of St. Martin's in the Fields and of the parish or borough of Newcastle under Lyne in the Co. of Stafford (bread to be distributed on the Seaventh day of February, if it be Sunday, or else on the Sabath day next following the Seaventh of February yearly). My mother in law Ellen Machen of Newcastle under Lyne, widow, provided she be married to no man beside her husband Richard Machen deceased. The two children of my sister Illage (now Weston). The three children of my brother George Tatton. The two children of my sister Susan Milles. The two children of my brother and sister in law John and Alice Harrison of Newcastle under Line. John Machen now in Virginia. I desire Mr. Hugh Piers and Mr. James Whitchurch to assist my executor about my shop. I also desire that my executor and overseers will take care of Sam: Aylworth and provide him a good place and procure what favor for him they can.

Commission issued 29 July 1682 to Anne Cumberlege, wife of John Cumberlege M. D., relict and administratrix of the goods of William Tatton the younger deceased, while he lives the son, executor and residuary legatee under the will of the said deceased, to administer the goods &c. by the said executor left unadministered &c. Mico, 34.

[John Machem, age 18 in 1635, came over in the Paul of London.—W. K. W.]

MARY BENDISH senior of London, spinster, 17 April 1693, proved 9 June 1693. To my niece Mary Bendish of London junior ten pounds and to my niece Sarah Tookie of London senior, being the daughter of Job Tookie, ten pounds. To Thomas Bendish of London, son of Edmond Bendish of Norfolk, five shillings to buy him a ring. To my niece Rachel Bendish all the remainder of my goods, money and estate, both real and personal, after the payment of the above said three legacies, and I do make, constitute and appoint her to be sole executrix &c. Coker, 92.

[See Tookie wills and notes in the REGISTER, vol. 44, pp. 96-8; vol. 46, p. 456.—EDITOR.]

JOHN ABBOTT of St. Saviours Southwark, Surrey, gen^t. 2 February 1692, proved 13 July 1693. My sister in law Sarah Reynolds of Stamford, Lincoln, widow. My niece Ruth Brinknoll. The widow of my late cousin John Abbott. William Surflet and Thomas Webb. To the poor of Mr. Matthew Barker's church.

Item, I do give and bequeath unto my loving son Josiah Abbott (who, if living, is, I suppose, at Boston in New England) the sum of fifty pounds of lawful money of England to be paid to him within the space of one year next after my decease (if he shall be then living): if he be dead and leave any child or children, by him begotten or to be begotten, then I bequeath and appoint the same fifty pounds to his child or children. My son Samuel Abbott (at twenty three years of age). My cousin James Foe. My loving

daughter Mary Eyton. Her husband, my son in law, Sampson Eyton, hosier. Coker, 104.

[Josiah Abbott married about 1686 Hannah, b. 22 July, 1662, the daughter of John and Mary (Bullard) Farrington of Dedham, and had John, b. in Boston 22 Aug. 1687, and Hannah, b. 1690.

31 Dec. 1690. Josiah Abbott cordwainer of Boston, and Abraham Browne cordwainer of Boston, agree that the said Browne should take the nine months old daughter of said Abbott and feed, clothe and educate the said daughter Hannah as his own child till she reach the age of eighteen or marries. In consideration of this Abbott grants him eight acres of land known as Purgatory in Dedham, and sixteen acres of land in Natick called Wapensett near Dedham, this land being formerly the estate of John Farrington deceased of Dedham, which Abbott received by marriage with Hannah daughter of John Farrington, it having been settled on her by order of the Suffolk County Court.—*Suffolk Deeds*, L. 15, 178.

Later, 23 Nov. 1711, John Abbott of Newport, R. I., son and heir of Josiah and Hannah Abbott, for £20 paid by John Everett, junior, of Dedham, grants five acres in Naponsett Field butting in Dorchester, also eight acres in Purgatory, his mother's, formerly a Farrington.—*Suffolk Deeds*, L. 26, 70.—W. K. W.]

MARY MORRIS of the Liberty of the Tower of London, widow, 15 February 1653, proved 27 February 1653. To Master Thomas Baylye and Mistress Katherine Bayley and Master Nicholas Humphrey, to each of them twenty shillings. To my son Thomas Newman a mourning cloak, hat and other things fitting for mourning. To Mistress Jane Humphry my silver tankard and to Mistress Susan Perrye my ring with a white stone and to Jane Bannister my ring with a small diamond and a ruby. To Thomas Newman all those forty and eight acres of land in the Lew ward and ten acres of land in Scotland and one hundred and twenty foot of land next the State house, at the Bridge, all lying and being in the island of Barbados, and all moneys, merchandizes, debts, bonds and specialties whatsoever that are any ways due, owing or belong unto me or my late husband Thomas Morrice deceased by or from any person or persons &c. in the island of Barbados. In case my son Thomas Newman shall not be living at the time of my death then I give and bequeath all such lands &c. unto my son in law George Newman &c. And I give the money due for the service of my late husband from Capt. Reade (two and twenty months service) unto my son Thomas &c. To my sister Elizabeth Katherine all my ready money, share of prize money &c. &c. And I make and ordain my brother John Parris of the Barbados and my said sister Elizabeth Katherine jointly and severally executors &c.

Wit: Thomas Parris, Peter Pery.

Alchin, 21.

BRIDGET LUCAS, wife of Edward Lucas, citizen and plaisterer of London, 16 October 1657, proved 19 November 1657. To my kinswoman Mary Bishopp now resident in Virginia (certain articles of clothing). John Bishopp her brother. My cousin Elizabeth Perry. My brother and sister Whitwick. My daughter Sarah Hide. My daughter Martha Leeke. My three sons Luke, Silvanus and Timothy Hide. To my two daughters Martha Leeke and Sarah Hide such household stuff &c. which were mine before my intermarriage with my husband Edward Lucas. The lease of my house in Rood Lane I leave to my brother (?) Silvanus Hide. To my son Timothy Hide the lease of the house called the Key in Rood Lane. Other estates to other children. My son John Hide and Elizabeth his wife. My kinswoman Lydia Messenger. My other son Paul Hide. My brother Booker's son. My cousins Henry Sharpe and Elianor Harlowe. My son Ralph Leeke. My son William Edwards and his wife.

Ruthen, 456.

UNIVERSITY OF THE
STATE OF NEW YORK
LIBRARY



Rev. G. Lathrop

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

JULY, 1894.

GEORGE CHEYNE SHATTUCK, M.D.

By the Rev. CALEB DAVIS BRADLEE, D.D., of Boston, Mass.

IN writing a brief sketch of the life of George Cheyne Shattuck, M.D., for the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER (with the hope of writing a larger notice at a later date), I am embarrassed at the beginning by two thoughts. First, as to whether I am not too nearly related to the subject of my memoir to do full justice to his merits, as we are told that those near to a mountain cannot clearly describe it; and secondly, whether I am not too well acquainted with the merits of my friend, so as to be liable to be charged with exaggeration by those who did not know him, for certainly after a study of his character for over thirty years, I have not been able to discover in it any rough edges whatsoever, for he seemed to me to reach, as nearly as any *human* being possibly could, the highest standard of moral and spiritual growth.

George Cheyne Shattuck was born in Boston, Mass., July 22d, 1813. He was the son of Dr. George Cheyne and Eliza (Cheever) Shattuck, and grandson on his mother's side of Hon. Caleb Davis, all of Boston.

The father of young Shattuck was a man thoroughly steeped in benevolence, and he tried always to give where two parties would be helped at the same time. He once subscribed to a large number of dictionaries in order to help the poor author, and then gave the books to needy students that they might get aid in their studies.

A poor student went to him for medical advice, and he asked for his pay only one favor, viz., that the student would deliver a note for him at a certain store on Washington street. The young man, to his great astonishment, found when he delivered the note that it was an order to the tailor for a whole suit of clothes for his benefit.

The mother of the boy was also exceedingly generous, and I was informed by one of her friends that she would give anything away that she thought any other person needed more than she did.

So the young boy came into the world enveloped by charity, and his own nature was richly in accord with the royal beneficence that surrounded him. Previous to his entrance into Harvard College he attended a grammar school in Boston, and at the age of nine entered the Latin school, where he remained for three years, and was then sent to the "Round Hill School," Northampton, that was under the care of Dr. Cogswell. It was at the "Round Hill School" where he probably obtained that thorough idea of education, moral, physical and spiritual, that led him afterwards to become the founder of St. Paul's school, Concord, New Hampshire.

In the early part of his life his love for study was perhaps somewhat over-stimulated by a kind but exacting father, who, on days that were given by the school especially for rest and recreation, insisted that his son should have private teachers, so that there was hardly a pause from constant study till the time he entered college, but it was a touching sight to behold the complete obedience of the child, and his patient and loving self-surrender.

He entered college in 1827, receiving his A.B. in 1831; amongst his classmates, well known to all, were Francis Gardner, John Hopkins Morison, John Lothrop Motley, Nathaniel Bradstreet Shurtleff, Wendell Phillips and many others.

It was his desire, I think, from earliest youth to enter the medical school at graduation, whilst it was his father's wish to prevent him from doing so, as undoubtedly he thought his physical strength would not be equal to the demand made upon the profession of a physician, and, in the spirit of the perfect obedience that he had always exhibited, he entered the law school, where he remained one year, a perfect martyr to his fidelity, when the father, deeming any further opposition unwise, allowed him to follow his own course, so that he received his degree of M.D. in 1835. Almost all of his professional life was spent as an instructor. He visited Europe several times for rest and study, and always returned refreshed and invigorated both in mind and body.

April 9th, 1840, he married Miss Anne Henrietta Brune of Baltimore, Maryland, who was the daughter of Fredk. William and Anne (Clarke) Brune.

For nearly twenty years he was a professor in the Harvard Medical School; professor of Clinical Medicine, 1855-1859, and professor of the Theory and Practice of Medicine, 1859-1873. For a large number of these years he was the Dean of the Medical Faculty, and those who know all about his unruffled patience, his wise judgment, and his courteous manner can clearly conceive how well he must have filled such an office, and what respect and affection he must have secured for himself.

For thirty-six years he was one of the visiting physicians of the Massachusetts General Hospital. He was also president of the Massachusetts Medical Society, 1872-1874. He was a Fellow of

the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and of the American Statistical Society. He was a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. He gave medical instruction by lectures in St. James College, Maryland, and in Trinity College, Connecticut, and positively would not receive any compensation either for his instruction or his expenses.

Soon after his marriage he changed his church relations, as a Unitarian, and became an ardent Episcopalian, devoting his life and strength and means to the building up of that Church.

To the Church of the Advent, where he worshipped, and of which he was one of the earliest friends, he made large donations every week, and at one time his gift was twenty-five thousand dollars.

He was also the founder of St. Paul's School, Concord, as we have intimated, and to this institution he gave during his life one hundred thousand dollars or more, and, what is better, gave his time and his advice, and very frequently his presence and medical help.

He gave very largely to a school in Minnesota that bears his name.

"He was," says Dr. Eliot, "a member of almost every society board in his diocese, a delegate to every diocesan and every general convention, a Trustee of the General Theological Seminary, and of other bodies beyond the diocese."

It is said that at one time he thought of studying for the ministry, but instead of doing so he became the foremost layman in the Church, and we might say the leading layman of all churches of whatever name, for his mind was broad, his sympathies were great, his love was widespread, and whilst theologically he might perhaps be classed as the most strict of Episcopalians, his heart was greater than his creed, and all true Christians received from him a holy welcome.

It is something very remarkable that notwithstanding his busy life as physician, as teacher, and churchman, he was most delightful in his conversation, full of good humor, and a host whose hospitality was unbounded. His spiritual, mental and social nature seemed to be beautifully blended, so that on whatever side you looked he seemed especially great on that side, and yet, with all this real greatness he was one of the most modest and most unassuming of men, giving of necessity some of his charities publicly, but giving quietly and unostentatiously large sums of money known only to the recipient and himself, and recorded in the "Great Book of God."

On March 22d, 1893, he passed away to God; his wife, his loving and faithful companion for many happy and holy years, following him soon afterwards, January 6th, 1894. Two sons, a daughter, and grandchildren survive our departed friend, to whom he never gave an hour of pain nor a moment of regret till he left them bereft

of his presence, his counsel and his help. About two weeks before he fell asleep I had the privilege of sitting by him, and of listening to his genial words. I beheld a composure the most complete, a resignation not to be surpassed; and the true Christian hero was wonderfully and sweetly revealed.

What a life, what a death, and how grand must have been the entrance into the other life, and what a legacy our friend has left for the uplifting of our souls.

Peace be to his ashes!

Sacred be our memory of him! Joyful the thought that we shall meet him again in God's holy City!

LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS,

RELATIVE TO INDIAN AFFAIRS IN MAINE.

Communicated by WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

[Continued from page 188.]

St. Georges, Octob^r 4th 1726.

Great Gov^r:

I rec^d. your Letter, as also the peice of Cloath & return you thanks y^r for as also for the Prisoners you sent to me. I cannot send you any News from Canada as my Young men I sent their are not return'd, and I can't resolve on coming to Boston untill they come & bring me News from Canada, & then I shall send you what News I have; & if I can, conveniently, I will wait on y^r Hon^r at Boston y^e winter. In as mutch as you sent me the Acc^{tt} of the Cape Sables men's Actions I shall likewise send to you if I hear of any such things. I have talk'd with my people about the Truck house being at S^t. Georges Garrison, but most of them choose it should be mov'd to y^e mouth of the River, or any other place you think fitt Near ye Sea; the reason is y^t S^t Georges River is sometimes frozen, so that they can't come to it in y^r Canoes. I don't take on me to direct y^r hon^r. only mention these things to you. I have on[e] request to y^r Hon^{rs} w^{ch} is that you would be pleas'd to Order a Gunn Smith at S^t Georges to mend our Locks &c. I have nothing, at present, farther to add, but remain Y^r Good Freind

At a Meeting of y^e Cheifs of the Tribe they chang'd his Name from Wenemuit to Wenungenit who was their former Sagamore.

WENUNGENIT ^{his} [X] Cheif Sachem.
mark

Mass. Arch. 52: 327.

A Muster Roll of the Sloop George, a Transport in his Maj^{ties} Service Eastward, John Stratton Master, from March 8th to April 8th 1722.

John Stratton Master & Pilot George Turrel Seaman
Roger Talbut Mate Cæsar Negro, Serv^t. to Capt Goffe.
The Sloop a 60 T.

Mass. Arch. 92: 28, 29.

Muster Roll of the Scout in y^e County of York under y^e Care of Coll^o. John Wheelwright from July 9th to Sept^r 5th 1722. Examined Decem^r. 10th 1722. p^r Jer. Allen Treas^r.

Jeremiah Moulton	Serj ^t .	York	Jn ^o Richinson
Jn ^o Furbush	Leut.		Walter Abbitt
Henry Daniel	Voluntier		Jer Foolsome
Abell Moulton	Do.		John Snow
Sam ^{ll} Banks	Do.		Andrew Haley
John Hutchins			James Smith
Henry Simson,	Voluntier		Sam ^{ll} More
Joseph Austin	Do		Wm Gowing
Jacob Courtiss	Do		Dan ^{ll} Williams
John Battin	Servt to Nicho.	Sewill	Voluntier
		Limuel Bickford	Serv ^t to Eliz ^o Skilling
W ^m Farnill	Son to Thomas Farnill	John Benitt	
Solomon Staples	Son to John Staples	John Holmse	
Isaac Ramock	Son to Joshua Ramock	James Powell	
W ^m Moggridge	Voluntier	W ^m Dudley	
Daniel Forgison		Benj ^a . Barnes	Serv ^t to Nicho. Morrill

Wells Novem^r 8th 1722.

Mass. Arch. 91: 34, 35.

JOHN WHEELWRIGHT.

Muster Roll of Capt. Joseph Heath & Comp^a. from May 2^d to Novem^r 14th 1722.

Joseph Heath	Liev ^t	Jn ^o . Wilkinson	Sen ^t
Ditto Heath	Capt	James Coller	"
George Allen	Liev ^t	Nicho ^a Edgar	"
Theophilus Colby	Sarj ^t	Adam Brown	"
Jacob Clark	"	Rob ^t Hunter	"
Jabez Bradbury	"	Edward Jackson	" Run to the Indians
Sam ^{ll} Harnden	Corp ^o .	Thomas Skinner	" Run
John Stinson	"	William Harris	"
Sam ^{ll} Truel	"	Thomas Drake	" Run
John Hunter	Sen ^t	David Allen	Corp ^o .
John Smith	"	W ^m Alexander	Sen ^t
Patrick Greegory	"	W ^m Muggeridge	"
Rob ^t . Anderson	"	Eben ^z Nutting	"
Dan ^{ll} Reding	"	Jonath ^a Foster	"
Luke Welles	"	John Green	"
James Mackfaden	"	Sam ^{ll} Ball	"
George Harris	"	Joseph Anderson	"
John Anderson	"	William Rutter	"
Josiah Webb	"	James Holt	"
Joseph Skillings	"	Jabez Stanley	"

George Hamilton	Sen ^t	John Pike	Sen ^t
W ^m Kelley	"	John Mackfedress	"
Simon Holden	"	Joseph Lake	"
Peter Ayre	"	Edward Murry	"
James Morrisson	"	W ^m Drake	"
John Folley	"	Hezek. Hall	"
Rob ^t . Hewghs	"	Job Sacomocho	"
Nath ^l Wood	"	John Curry	"
Tho ^s Clark	"	John Dell	Clerk

Mass. Arch. 91: 39-41.

Muster Roll of Col^o. Shadrack Walton and Company from July to Novem^r 1722.

Sha ^d Walton Colo ^l . & Cap ^t	Will ^m Busbe
Jacob Tilton Cap ^t . L ^t	Pet ^r Abbut Sent ^l .
James Brintnal 2 ^d L ^t	Moses Cooper "
Benj ^a . Lennard Serj ^t	Isaac Kent "
Nath ^l Towns Do.	John Haddenbells "
Sam ^l Cheake Do	Sol. Nelson "
Pel ^{ah} Whittemore Do	Arm ^r Hamilton "
Dan ^l Davis Corp ^l	Phil: Fowler "
Jer. Prickman Do.	Ab ^m Stickney " Bradford
Josiah Flanders Do	serv ^t to Benj ^a Thirston
Step. Whitteker Do	Nath ^l Davis " Newbury
Barth ^o Flagg Sent ^l	serv ^t to Moses Richardson
W ^m McPhetres Do	Benj ^a . Larrabee "
Benj ^a Smith Do	W ^m Groves "
John Goold Do	Tho ^s Cob "
Isaac Howard Do	Jm ^s Fitchany "
Hew Mahurin Do	Sam ^l . Gyles "
Jms. Jamerson Do	serv ^t to Jn ^o Gyles
John Clark Do ^s	Rob. Cox " Run
Josiah Hadlock Do	Jon ^a . Taylor " "
Sam ^l Weed Do	Jabez Fuller " "
Dan ^l Granger "	Isaac Keens " Dead
Tim ^o . Lovejoy "	Rob. Jones " "
W ^m Hamilton "	Sam ^l . Roods " "
Job Swinerton "	Isaac Brown " "
Obdiah Fearn "	John Leach " "
Benj ⁿ . Ray "	John Indian " "
John Cromwell "	Tho ^s Frazer " "
Rob. Knowlton "	Isaac Evaret " "
Tho ^s Dennis "	Pel: Whittemore " "
John Lowden "	Tho ^s Harris " "
George Gilbert. Ipswich	serv ^t to Coll. Walton
serv ^t to Rob ^t Calef	Alex Gorden " "
Joseph Buckman "	Phil: Nills Clerk
	Sam ^l Dowse Commissary

Mass. Arch. 91: 42-44.

Muster Roll of Capt. John Penhallow & Co. from Jan^{ry} 5th to Novem^r. 14th 1722.

Jno. Penhallow	Capt ^t :	Eb ^a : Ingoldsbry	Sent ^l
John Butler	Lieut:	Sam ^{ll} Hopkins	"
Benj ^a : Smith	Serg ^t :	Dan ^l M ^a : Entire	"
W ^m Boreman	Serg ^t :	Gilbert Ash	"
Jon ^a . Preble	Serg ^t :	Jon ^a Carey	"
Rich ^d . Walford	Clerk	Sam ^l : Love	"
Tho ^s Dill*	} Corp ^{ls} :	Pat: Hogg	"
Tho ^s Motherwel		Tho ^s Robertson	"
John Morrison		David Southack	"
Wm Burns		John Bowman	"
Wm Fairweather		Rob ^t : Poor	"
Henry Miles	Sent ^l :	Sam ^{ll} Pike	"
James Burns	"	Sam ^{ll} Lacock	"
Tho ^s Burnham	"	George Villers	"
Tho ^s Turner	"	Benj ^a : Barns	"
Rich ^d Pearce	"	Nath ^a : Barns	"
Tho ^s Motherwel	"	Rob ^t Heart	"
Pearce Shortwel	"	Joseph Scot	"
John Jackson†	"	John English	"
Sam ^t : Hunt (a)	"	Peter Harratt	"
Joseph Averil	"	Step: Strater	"
Sam ^{ll} Brookins (b)	"	John Blake	"
Sam ^{ll} Pike	"	Simon George	"
George Darling (c)	"	Will: Chaney	"
Benj ^a : Felex	Sent ^l	Philip Carey	"
Benj ^a : Lobden	"	John Wells	"
Colum: Smith	"	Rob ^t : Vain	"
Enoch Stratton	"	John Airey	"
Sam ^{ll} : Hill	"	Benj ^a Hoit	"
John Wood	"	Joseph Nedd	"
Urian Anger	"	James George (d)	"
Hugh Holdman	"		
Anth ^o : Dyer	"	John Gooch	Commiss ^r
Tho ^s : Burnham	"		

* Killed

George Town 9^{ber}: 14th: 1722.

Mass. Arch. 91: 45-47.

p' John Penhallow.

† Wounded. (a) Deserted. (b) Killed. (c) Wounded. (d) Serv^t to Maj^r Tylstone.

Muster Roll of Cap^t Johnson Harmon's Company from Feb. 28, 1721-2 to November 20th 1722.

Johnson Harmon	Capt.	Sam ^l . Sanders	Corp ^{ll} .
Jn ^o Goddard	Lieu ^t	Jn ^o . Carlile	Corp ^{ll}
Zebulon Harmon	Ens.	Thomas Cook	Sent ^{ll} .
William Card	Serj ^t .	Ditto Cook	Corp ^{ll} .
Moses Banks	Serj ^t .	William Rowse	Corp ^{ll} .
Rich ^d Jaques	Corp ^{ll}	Ditto Rowse	Sent ^l .
Do. Jaques	Serj ^t .	John Card	Corp ^{ll}
Jn ^o Lane	Cler.	Ditto Card	Sent ^{ll}

Thom ^s Eaton	Do	Ephra. Ayers	Sen ^{tl}
Moses Eaton	Do	Obadia Hoult	"
Johnson Harmon jun ^r	Do	Thom ^s Varell	"
Abner Herreman	Do	Thom ^s Bradbury	"
Sam ^{ll} Stockbridge	Sen ^l .	W ^m Bradbury	"
Abell Wray	Do	Rich ^d Flood	"
Cornel ^s Conner	Do	Thomas Webber	"
Jos: Easman	Do	Sam ^{ll} Clough	"
James M ^c Farling	Do	James Merritt	"
Sam ^l . Forgunson	Do	serv ^t to Jo ⁿ Poor	
James Gray	Do	Jno. Herren	"
Eben ^r Clough	Do	James Smith	"
Jos: Smith	"	Geo. Cary	"
Nath ^{ll} Clough	"	Thomas Lewis	"
Wyat Moor	"	John Fovell	"
John Pike	"	Henry Allen	"
Josiah Linscott	"	Ezek ^{ll} Carr	"
Jn ^c . Parker	"	Nehemiah Wood	"
Solomon Steward	"	Jn ^o Whitton	"
John Mitchell	"	Nehemiah Robinson	"
James Woodsides	"	Thomas Danforth	"
Job Young	"	W ^m Woodsides	
Jeremiah Dow	"	James Tyler	
John M ^c Clucas	"	Rich ^d Brawn	
Nathan ^{ll} Abbott	"	William Fowler	
Edw ^d Preble	"	Jn ^o Wells	

Mass. Arch. 91: 52-54.

Muster Roll of Maj^r. Sam^{ll}. Moodey & Company from April to November 1722.

Sam ^{ll} Moodey	Maj ^r	John Thomas	
Benj: Larraby	Cap ^t Lev ^t	John Tray	
Joshua Moodey	Lev ^t	Rob ^t Thomson	
Joseph Bean	Pilot	Jam: M ^c Causland	
Peter Olliver	Serg ^t	W ^m Fitsimmons	
Jonath: Page	Do	Sam ^{ll} Smith	
Graues Knowles	Armour ^r	Jam ^s Maxwell	
John Robins	Corp ^{ll}	Tho Perry	
Solom ^o n Pike	Do	W ^m Martin	
James Irish	Do	Darby Collity	
Jonath: Pratt	Do	James Betts	
Peter Walton	Do	W ^m Tailer	
John Owen	Sen ^{ll}	John Young	
Joseph Seeks		Sam ^{ll} George	
W ^m More		James Quack	
Laurence Baylie		Geo: Farnham	
Gideon May		Jam ^s Jackson	
James Carter serv ^t to		Tho: Nailer	
Eph. Lincoln		James Cunningham	Sent ^t dec ^a
Eben ^r Tailer		Robert Tailer	
Eben ^r Peirce serv ^t to		Reno ^{ld} : M ^c Donald	
Eben ^r Tailer		David Bryant	

Tho^s Wilcox
 Tho^s Allen
 Sam^l Atkinson
 Joshua Grant
 Eben^r Chinnery
 Jacob Key
 Josh: Cromwell
 Caleb Maddocks
 John Tucker
 John Graues
 Henry Duren
 Tho^s Duren
 James Evens
 Benj: Twitchell

Tho^s: Whittaker
 Eben^r: Gustin
 John Hackett
 Sam^l Jordan
 Solom: Jordan
 Benj: Larrabee Jun^r
 Dav^d: Gustin
 Joseph Thomas
 Jerem: Sabin
 W^m Stevens
 Primus Negro
 serv^t to Maj^r Moodey
 Joseph Corey
 James Fly

Watertown

Mass. Arch. 91: 55-57.

Muster Roll of Coll^o John Wheelwright & Company from Aug^t. 22 to Novem. 27th 1722.

John Wheelwright	Capt. Wells	Jona ^t . Stratton	Cen ^t
Jeremiah Moulton	Lieut. York	Adom Brown	"
Benj ^m . Poole	Lieut. Reding	John Ashly	"
Josiah Winslow	Lieut.	William Bunn	"
Sam ^l Poole	Serj ^t Reding	James Dishon	"
William Cheuers	Serj ^t . Cambridge	serv ^t to Charles Dryer	[?]
Ebenezer Chub	Serj ^t .	Sam ^l Bunn	"
Barnebes Wixon	"	William Woodard	"
Josiah Gibbs	"	Thomas Reed	"
Eliazer Parker	" Cambridge	Jacob Mills	"
Nath ^l . Wheelwright	Clerk Wells	Georg Phillips	"
Jethnel Peck	Clerk	John Hastings	"
Thomas Wier	Corp ^l	John Mackdanill	"
Matthew Bunn	"	serv ^t to Sam ^l Tucker	
Sam ^l Hinkly	"	Nath ^l Lawrence	Cen ^{tl} .
Sam ^l Cash	"	Zacheriah Hicks	ser- Do
Josiah Kene	"	vant to Thomas Willis	
Abell Moulton	" York	Abraham Morss	Do
Eliazer Fisher	Cen ^t .	James Powill	" York
John Haws	"	William Duly	" Berwick
John Evens	"	Dauid Jones	"
Joseph Steel	"	William Harmon	" Wells
Joseph Arther	"	Henry Maddocks	" Wells
Robert Paterson	Cen ^t	Sam ^l Banaks	Cen ^{tl} York
Thomas Hamon	"	James Smith	" York
William Kine	"	John Denis	"
Jacob Hamblinton son		Robert Lambert	serv ^t "
to Isriell Hamblin [sic]	Cen ^t	to Peletiah Rosson	
Hugh Stiles	"	Joshua Wamskum	"
Gabrill Peacock	"	James Coorpuck	"
William Brown	"	Andrew Baxter	"
Joseph Philips	"	serv ^t to Mr Baxter	
serv ^t to Stephen Cook		Henry Hopkins	run Do

Emanuel Hall servt	Do	Sam ^l Luke	Cen ^{tl}
to Thomas Bening		William Weeks	"
David House	"	Jona ^t . Sturduant	"
John Baker	"	Lazarus Numocks run	"
David Edwards	"	Joseph Tray serv ^t to	"
Robert Horne	"	Cap ^t Barker run	"
William Mogridg	" York	James Colwell	"
Philip Downs servt	"	Ichobod Dunham	"
to Thomas Clark?		John Williams	"
William Ross	"	Sam ^l Wasnom serv ^t	"
William Earle run	"	to Coll. Otis run	"
Jacob Curtiss	"	Isaac Charles run	"
John Fowl	"	servt to m ^r Gorum	"
John Pease serv ^t .	"	Ebenezer Boltwood	" Barwick
to Daniel Goold		William Hartwell	"
John Loller servt to	"	John Martin	"
Capt. Billings		Peter Joseph servt to	"
Charles Camble	"	Thomas White	"
John Benit	"	Jona ^t . Denison servt	"
Joseph Peck	"	to Richard Hall	"
John Russill	"	Philip Brown serv ^t	"
Charles Gilmore	"	to John Fowls	"
Thomas Huse	"	Isaac Shute	"
Richard Dean	"	John Richinson	" Kittry
Casper Orth serv ^t	"	William Williams run	"
to Seth Pope		Arther Low	"
Benjamin Lake	Cen ^{tl}	John Staples	"
Edward Paul	"	James Leget	"
William James	"	Tho ^s Mahone servt to	"
Caleb Hercey	"	Edw ^d Ruggles	"
Robert Doocks	"	Alixander Gording	"
William Barber serv ^t	"		
to John Drew			

Mass. Arch. 91: 58-61.

Muster Roll of Capt Samuel Hinckes & Company, from March 28th to Decem^r 5th 1722, at Winter Harbour.

Sam ^l Hinckes,	Capt. Portsm ^o	Matt: Robinson	Cent. Biddiford
Solomon Smith,	Cent. Biddiford	Tho ^s . Alexander	" Mbhed.
			Deserted April 14 th
Tho ^s . Russell	" Charlstown	Tho ^s . Jones	" England
Ebenezer Williams	" Dyed ye 21 st April	Jn ^o . Warmagehan	" Mbhed.
		servt to Captain Hincks	
Robert Bailly	" England, rec ^d . a	Jn ^o . Bagshaw	" Wells.
	Furlow & afterwards dismissed	Samuel Jordan	" Interpreter
			Bidd:
Nehem: Pitman	" Oyster River	Matthew Short	Chaplain left y ^e Fort
			Nov. ye 21st

Mass. Arch. 91: 77.

Muster Roll of ye Sloop Merry meeting, Thomas Saunders, from y^e 24th of August to y^e 13th December 1722.

Thomas Sanders	Master & Pylott	Benjamin Eluel	Do
Thomas Sanders	Jun ^r Mate	Joseph Sanders	Do
Joseph Page	Seaman	The Sloop ab ^t 75 Tons	
Jacob Row	Do		

Mass. Arch. 91: 83, 84.

Muster Roll of the Sloop George, a Transport in His Majesties Service Eastward.

John Stratton	Master & Pylott	George Wilson	Ditto
Roger Talbott	Mate	Francis Loude	"
Archibald Wilson	Seaman		

The Sloop ab^t 50 Tons mounted a^t 4 Guns
Boston December 17th. 1722.

Mass. Arch. 91: 85, 86. p^r Roger Talbott.

Muster Roll of the Sloop Virgin, a Transport in His Majesties service Eastward, Caleb Prat master.

Caleb Prat	Master & Pilot	Ebenezer Chenery	Seaman
William Prat	Mate	Re Sloop ab ^t 45 Tonns	

Boston, Dec^r. 7th 1722.

Mass. Arch. 91: 89. Caleb Pratt.

A Muster Roll of Sloop Endeavour, Jacob Parker Master, from Aug^t 28 to Jan. 8, 1722.

Jacob Parker	Master & Pilot	Rob. Craige	Ditto
Step ⁿ Hunniwell	Mate	Jos: Green	"
Jacob Parker	jun ^r Sailor	Sam ^l Pryar	"

Boston, Jan 8th 1722

Mass. Arch. 91: 90, 91. p^r Jacob Parker.

Muster Roll of Fort George at Brunswick, Capt. John Giles Commander, from Aug. 14 1722 to Jan. 15, 1722-3.

John Giles	Capt.	William Harper	Cent ^l .
Isaac Gardner	Leiut	David M ^c Clewer serv ^t	"
Samuel Eaton	Serg ^t	to John Giles	
Tho: Trigoath	Do.	John Harper	"
Tho ^s Cowell	Gunner	Wyman Bradbury	"
Henry Mitchell	Cent ^l .	Thomas Eaton supply	"
Rowland Norton	Do	the place of Wyman	
Eben ^r . Stanwood	Do	Bradbury sometime	
Moses Harper	"	W ^m Stevenson	"
James Beverlin	"	Andrew Denning	"
Robert Lithgow	"	James Stevenson	"
Hugh Mitchell	"	Robert Dening	"
David Dening son to	"	W ^m Stevenson Jun ^r . Son	
Andrew Denning		to James Stevenson	

And^r Dening Jun son to Cent^l.
 And^r Dening
 John Malcom "
 Ja^s. Stevenson Jun^r. "
 John Cochrane "

W^m Cochrane Cent^l.
 James Cochrane son to "
 John Cochrane
 James Harper Clark "

Mass. Arch. 91: 92, 93.

Boston July 17th: 1723
 p^r John Gyles

Muster Roll of Cap^t. Arthur Bragdon & Company from Sep^t 1723 to Jan. 1723-4.

Arthur Bragdon Capt
 Joseph Soward L^t
 Rich^d Gowall Ensⁿ.
 Nicholas Sewall Serjt.
 Joseph Smith Do.
 Joseph Linscut Corp^l.
 John Rackley Jr. Do.
 Hezekiah Adams "
 Job Young "
 John Bean Sent^l.
 James Tompson
 James Cambell
 Daniel Smith son to
 Ja^s Smith
 Benj^a. Austeen
 Samuel Shaw
 Andrew Whittum
 John Garey
 Joseph Bracey son to
 W^m Bracey
 Job Young Jun^r
 Joⁿ Simpson Jun^r Serv^t
 to Jo^s. Seward
 Mass. Arch. 91: 96, 97.

John Grover Son to
 Andrew Grover
 Eben^r Allen Serv^t to
 Caleb Preble
 John Backer
 Jo^s Faver
 Eben^r. Young
 Aquialah Haines
 Abr^a. Batten
 Nathan^l Adams
 John Batten Servant
 To Nicholas Sewall
 Joseph Paisturd
 John Dill Son in Law
 To H^r Bettle
 Benj^a. Whittum
 Joseph Hanny
 Sam^l Backer Son To
 Tho^s Backer
 John Harmon Clark
 Darbee Manuil Sent Run
 Boston June 18th: 1724.
 p^r Arthur Bragdon.

[The dates of individual entrances into their respective companies, time of service, wages of each, and a few other particulars in the original lists are omitted in print.]

[To be continued.]

THE BENT FAMILY.

By ALLEN H. BENT, Esq., of Roxbury, Mass.

1. JOHN^l BENT, who sailed from Southampton, Eng., in 1638, and became one of the first settlers of Sudbury, Mass., was born in the parish of Penton-Grafton, some seventy miles south-west of London, in the county of Hants. The ship's list gives his age as 35, but according to the parish records he was baptized on the last day of November 1596, his

father being Robert Bent (1566-1631). In 1639 John's sister Agnes Blanchard and mother started for New England, but both died during the passage. John Bent's house lot, about six acres, was on the north-east side of the old road that runs from what is now Wayland Centre to Sudbury Centre, about a quarter of a mile from the former, and here he lived, a farmer, until his death Sept. 27, 1672, aged nearly 76. His will is dated thirteen days before his death, his wife Martha and oldest son Peter being named as executors. His widow lived until May 15, 1679.

Children of John and Martha, the first five being born in England, the last two in Sudbury, Mass.:

- i. ROBERT, bap. Jan. 10, 1624-5; d. at Newbury, Mass., Jan. 30, 1648, æ. 23.
- ii. WILLIAM, bap. Oct. 24, 1626; d. young probably.
2. iii. PETER, bap. April 14, 1629.
- iv. AGNES, m. about 1646 Edward Rice of Sudbury, and was the mother of all his children, for she is mentioned in her father's will in 1672, which is sufficient proof that she did not die, as Barry and others say, soon after her marriage. She died in Marlboro' June 4, 1713, æ. 83.
3. v. JOHN, b. about 1635.
4. vi. JOSEPH, b. May 16, 1641.
- vii. MARTHA, b. about 1643; m. June 5, 1663, Samuel How of Sudbury, where they had seven children, the youngest being David, the first proprietor of the Wayside Inn, made famous by Longfellow.
2. PETER² BENT (*John*¹), as well as his father, was one of the petitioners for the township of Marlboro' in 1656, and soon after settled there, where he had a grant for a mill, which was probably in the part which afterward became Southboro'. During King Philip's War his son was scalped by the Indians, his house garrisoned and burnt. He died in "Old England sometye in May 1678," aged 49. His will is dated Dec. 21, 1674, at which time he was about to start for England. He returned between these two dates, however.

Children of Peter and Elizabeth Bent, the first three born in Sudbury, the others in Marlboro':

5. i. PETER, b. Oct. 15, 1653.
- ii. MARTHA. Probably the Martha living in Boston in 1690.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 2, 1658.
- iv. AGNES, b. Aug. 19, 1661; m. July 9, 1684, Caleb Johnson of Sudbury.
- v. JOHN, b. Jan. 8, 1663; d. April 20, 1676, at Cambridge, whither the family had removed for safety after Philip's war.
- vi. ZACHEUS, b. about 1667; d. March 20, 1690, æ. 23.
- vii. PATIENCE, b. 1670.
6. viii. HOPESTILL, b. Jan. 17, 1672.
3. JOHN² BENT (*John*¹) bought in 1662 land on west side of the old Connecticut Path, in what is now the town of Framingham. The first petition for the incorporation of this township was headed by Corporal John Bent, who was chosen one of the tythingmen at the second town meeting in 1701, and in Framingham he died in Sept. 1717, aged about 82. He was twice married, first July 1, 1658, to Hannah, daughter of John Stone of Cambridge, and second to Martha, daughter of Matthew Rice. The three children are by the first wife:
 - i. HANNAH, b. May 6, 1661; m. Feb. 26, 1681, John, son of John Adams of Cambridge.
 7. ii. JOHN, b. Nov. 29, 1689.
 8. iii. DAVID, b. about 1691.

4. JOSEPH² BENT (*John*¹), was married June 30, 1666, to Elizabeth, daughter of John Bourne of Marshfield, and moved thither. He was constable in 1669. He moved back to Sudbury before 1671, however, and was killed accidentally in the summer of 1675 (aged 34) by a pistol shot from his brother Peter. Joseph was the father of six children, five of whom were living in 1686, at the settlement of the estate of John Bourne, their grandfather, though the names of two daughters are not known. The children of Joseph and Elizabeth whose names are known, the two youngest being born at Sudbury, were:

- i. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 11, 1667; d. young.
9. ii. EXPERIENCE.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 1673; m. Oct. 11, 1701, Thos. Joyce of Marshfield.
10. iv. JOSEPH, b. March 5, 1675.

5. PETER³ BENT (*Peter*², *John*¹), of Marlboro' married his second cousin, Abigail, daughter of Richard Barnes, Feb. 27, 1705, and died March 3, 1717, aged 63. The widow Abigail died at Southboro', Feb. 4, 1768, aged 84.

Children of Peter and Abigail, all born in Marlboro':

- i. BEULAH, b. March 27, 1705; d. unm. in Southboro' April 17, 1783, æ. 78.
11. ii. PETER, b. March 20, 1707.
12. iii. JOHN, b. Sept. 24, 1708.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 1, 1710; d. unm. in Southboro' July 29, 1787.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 5, 1712; d. unm. in Southboro' 1798, probably.
- vi. JABEZ, b. Jan. 28, 1716; d. young, probably.

6. HOPESTILL³ BENT (*Peter*², *John*¹), of Sudbury, married Nov. 27, 1701, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Brown of Sudbury, and died Aug. 18, 1725, aged 53. He saw service in the disastrous Canadian campaign of 1690, in the first of the French and Indian wars, and on his tombstone in the old burial ground in what is now the town of Wayland, is called an ensign.

Children of Hopestill and Elizabeth:

- i. MARTHA, b. Sept. 15, 1701; d. Dec. 22, 1722.
13. ii. PETER, b. May 17, 1703.
14. iii. THOMAS, b. July 29, 1706.
15. iv. HOPESTILL, b. Nov. 4, 1708.
- v. SARAH, b. April 22, 1711; m. July 10, 1729, Jeremiah Wesson of Sudbury.
16. vi. ELIJAH, b. Aug. 15, 1713.
17. vii. MICAH, b. April 29, 1716.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. June 14, 1720.

7. JOHN³ BENT (*John*², *John*¹), of Framingham, married Nov. 15, 1711, Hannah, daughter of David Rice, and died in 1759, aged 70.

Children of John and Hannah, all born in Framingham:

18. i. MATTHIAS, b. July 2, 1712.
- ii. HANNAH, b. July 10, 1714; m. first, in 1734, Richard Rice; second, Nov. 30, 1738, Capt. Jeremiah Belknap. She d. 1774, aged 60.
- iii. MARTHA, b. March 7, 1720; m. March 10, 1740, Samuel Brewer, and removed to Rutland.
19. iv. JOHN, b. May 4, 1730.

8. DAVID³ BENT (*John*², *John*¹), of Framingham, married Jan. 1, 1713, Mary, daughter of Thomas Drury, and died Feb. 15, 1730, aged about 40.

Children of David and Mary, all born in Framingham:

- 20. i. JOHN, b. Oct. 22, 1713.
- ii. DAVID, b. March 22, 1717; d. Aug. 17, 1726.
- iii. MARY, b. Aug. 5, 1718; m. Sept. 24, 1741, David Goodenow of Rutland, Mass.
- iv. LYDIA, b. April 6, 1721; m. 1739 Wm. Beal of Natick.
- v. SARAH, b. Jan. 12, 1727; m. 1751 Bezaleel Rice.
- 21. vi. DAVID, b. March 30, 1730 (posthumous).

9. EXPERIENCE³ BENT (*Joseph², John¹*), was of Sudbury in 1690, bought house and land in Plymouth in 1701, sold it in 1708, when he was of Middleboro', and in 1712 bought land in Plympton adjoining his Middleboro' property. As a young man he is alluded to as a house carpenter, but later in life as a yeoman. He married in 1703 Abigail, daughter of George Sampson of Duxbury, and died probably in 1754 at Middleboro'.

Children of Experience and Abigail:

- 22. i. JOSEPH.
- ii. ELIZABETH, m. John Griffith.
- iii. RACHEL.
- iv. ALICE, m. Barnabas Raymond.

10. JOSEPH³ BENT (*Joseph², John¹*), was brought up in Marshfield, first by his grandfather John Bourne, and afterward by John Man, who was appointed guardian in 1686. Joseph was a blacksmith, and after his marriage, Oct. 27, 1698, to Rachel, daughter of Jonathan Fuller of Dedham, lived in Milton, where he died March 31, 1728, aged 53. His wife died July 5, 1725, aged 51.

Children of Joseph and Rachel:

- i. MARY, b. Jan. 21, 1700; m. June 10, 1725, John Davenport of Dorchester.
- 23. ii. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 26, 1701.
- 24. iii. JOHN, b. Oct. 15, 1703.
- iv. RACHEL, b. Aug. 21, 1705; m. Feb. 8, 1722, Nathaniel Vose of Milton.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 13, 1708; m. Dec. 1, 1725, David Copeland of Bridgewater.
- vi. SARAH, b. April 13, 1710; m. Feb. 12, 1730, Elijah Vose.
- 25. vii. EBENEZER, b. April 23, 1712.
- viii. EXPERIENCE, b. Oct. 12, 1714; d. Oct. 23, 1714.
- ix. THANKFUL, b. July 5, 1716; m. 1734 Stephen Davenport of Milton.

11. PETER³ BENT (*Peter³, Peter², John¹*), of Marlboro', was perhaps the most prominent of the early Bents, was selectman ten years, representative to the General Court five years, and a member of the first three Provincial Congresses. In 1770 he was one of the six largest taxpayers in Marlboro', besides owning lands in Southboro' and Westboro'. His will is dated Feb. 1, 1786, but he did not die until March 11, 1798, aged 91. His widow lived till June 3, 1803, when she was 93. They were buried in the old burial ground near the present Fitchburg Railroad station in Marlboro'.

Children of Peter and Mary Bent, all born in Marlboro':

- i. PETER, b. Oct. 22, 1733; d. Aug. 3, 1740.
- ii. SARAH, b. June 21, 1735; m. April 13, 1784, Alpheus Woods, and d. Feb. 16, 1825, æ. 89.
- iii. MARY, b. 1737; m. March 22, 1758, Josiah Fay of Southboro', whose daughter Elizabeth Fay m. Uriah Brigham, and had Peter Bent Brigham (1807-1877) the proprietor of the famous "concert hall" on Court street, Boston.
- iv. JABEZ, b. Feb. 28, 1739; d. Aug. 5, 1740.

- v. PATIENCE, b. Feb. 13, 1741; m. Capt. Seth Newton, and d. at Southboro' Jan. 23, 1837, æ. nearly 96.
 - vi. DEBORAH, b. June 24, 1743; d. July 9, 1745.
 - vii. ANNE, b. June 30, 1745; d. unmarried April 17, 1828.
 - viii. PETER, b. Jan. 6, 1747; m. 1779 Anne Walker, but d. Aug. 31, 1801, leaving no children.
 - ix. JABEZ, b. Jan. 29, 1749; d. unm. May 26, 1817, æ. 68, the last of the male line of Bents in Marlboro', where the family had lived for almost 160 years.
 - x. DEBORAH, b. March 5, 1751; d. Feb. 20, 1755.
 - xi. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 29, 1754; m. Sept. 12, 1771, Benajah Brigham.
12. JOHN⁴ BENT (*Peter³, Peter², John¹*), was a farmer at Southboro', and Sergt. in Capt. Timothy Brigham's Co. of militia in 1757. There is no record of his marriage or death, but his name appears on land transactions as late as 1784.
13. PETER⁴ BENT (*Hopestill³, Peter², John¹*), married April 18, 1727, Mary, daughter of Rev. Samuel Parris, in whose family the Salem Witchcraft Delusion began. As there is no record of Peter's death, nor of the deaths of his sons, it is probable the family moved away from Sudbury, though they were still there in 1757.
- Children of Peter and Mary Bent, all born in Sudbury:
- i. MARY, b. June 28, 1727.
 - ii. MARTHA, b. March 11, 1729.
 - iii. DOROTHY, b. Dec. 31, 1730; m. Nov. 9, 1762, Richard Mills.
 - iv. EUNICE, b. Nov. 15, 1732.
 - v. SUSANNAH, b. Sept. 17, 1734; m. Dec. 5, 1765, Ebenezer Moore.
 - vi. CATHERINE, b. Sept. 23, 1736; m. Jan. 4, 1758, William, son of Samuel Russell of Sudbury, and a descendant of William of Cambridge.
 - vii. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 30, 1738; m. June 18, 1765, Jason Glozen (Gleason).
 - viii. PETER, b. Sept. 10, 1741; m. probably June 17, 1774, Sarah Pratt of Newton.
 - ix. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 15, 1743; nothing further known.
 - x. ANNA, b. Dec. 10, 1745.
 - xi. HOPESTILL, b. July 15, 1748; nothing further known.
14. THOMAS⁴ BENT (*Hopestill³, Peter², John¹*), of Sudbury, married May 28, 1733, Mary, daughter of Samuel Stone, and died July 26, 1775, aged 69. His wife died the same day, and both were buried in the old burial ground at what is now Wayland. All four of their sons marched to Concord on the 19th of April, 1775.
- Children of Thomas and Mary Bent, all born in Sudbury:
- i. LUCY, b. Jan. 13, 1736; m. July 19, 1755, Nathan Livermore of Weston.
 - ii. THOMAS, b. July 4, 1738; m. Submit Parker, and removed to Framingham.
 - iii. LOIS, b. Dec. 3, 1740; m. Feb. 3, 1762, James Glover.
 - iv. MARY, b. June 21, 1743; m. Capt. Benj. Edwards (1732-1803) of Framingham, and d. there in Feb. 1824.
 - v. JASON, b. May 9, 1750; m. Aug. 17, 1773, Anne Glover, and died in Sudbury in 1786.
 - vi. MARTHA, b. March 21, 1752; m. Dec. 5, 1782, James Inglis.
 - vii. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 1, 1755; m. Feb. 6, 1777, Molly, daughter of Wm. Hunt of Sudbury, and removed in 1780 to Fitzwilliam, N. H., where his descendants still live. He had nine children, the fifth being Hyman (1788-1872), who m. Levinah J. Allen, and had eleven children, the fourth being A. Allen, treasurer of Boylston Street Land Co., Boston, and father of Allen H.

- viii. JONATHAN, b. April, 22, 1758; m. first, in 1778, Experience Smith; second, in 1803, Ruth Haynes, widow of Reuben Rice; and is the ancestor of most of the Bents still living in Sudbury.
- ix. EUNICE, b. Feb. 14, 1763; m. Aug. 8, 1782, Thomas Glover, Jr., of Sharon.

15. HOPESTILL⁴ BENT (*Hopestill*³, *Peter*², *John*¹), lived a short time in Waltham, but moved back to Sudbury, where he died in 1772, aged 64. He married first, October 22, 1733, Beulah, daughter of Jonathan Rice, and second, April 26, 1763, Mrs. Anna Fiske, of Waltham, who d. Jan 7, 1793, æ. 80.

Children of Hopestill and Beulah, all born in Sudbury:

- i. JONATHAN, b. April 24, 1735, was in the Crown Point expedition in 1755, and died Dec. 25 of that year.
- ii. LYDIA, b. June 15, 1738.
- iii. PETER, b. July 8, 1741; m. Lucy, daughter of Samuel Stone of Framington. No children.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. March 25, 1744; m. Feb. 11, 1762, Micah Rice.
- v. TIMOTHY, b. March 24, 1747; enlisted in the Continental Army, but died or was killed previous to 1779.

16. ELIJAH⁴ BENT (*Hopestill*³, *Peter*², *John*¹), married Susannah, daughter of Samuel Stone, and is variously called on the old records housewright, yeoman and inn-holder. He spent most of his life in East Sudbury (now Wayland), but died at his son's in Barre, May 2, 1797, aged 83. His widow died in Barre July 3, 1801, aged 80.

Children of Elijah and Susannah:

- i. ELIJAH, b. Oct. 7, 1739; nothing further known.
- ii. DORCAS, b. Jan. 1, 1742.
- iii. SILAS, b. April 14, 1744; m. June 24, 1765, Mary Carter, and removed to Barre about 1766, thence to Rutland (Mass.) about 1768, and in 1788 to Marietta, Ohio. His son Silas jr. of St. Louis was the father of Capt. Charles Bent (1799-1847) first Governor of New Mexico, of Col. William Bent (1809-1869), from whom Bent's Fort and Bent Co., Colo., are named, and of Capt. Silas Bent (1820-1887) of St. Louis.
- iv. SUSANNAH, b. May 21, 1748.
- v. JOEL, b. Feb. 22, 1750; m. July 13, 1768, Mary Mason of Barre, where he was chosen selectman, town clerk and representative.
- vi. STEPHEN, b. July 15, 1752; nothing further known.
- vii. RUFUS, b. Feb. 13, 1755; m. Jan. 13, 1777, Mary Wyman, and lived in East Sudbury (Wayland).
- viii. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 3, 1757; m. May 1, 1777, David Curtis, son of Joseph, and descendant of Henry Curtis of Sudbury.
- ix. NATHAN, b. March 12, 1760; m. Aug. 28, 1777, Abigail Goodenow, and removed to Winchester, N. H., about 1797.

17. MICAH⁴ BENT (*Hopestill*³, *Peter*², *John*¹), of Sudbury, a blacksmith, married in 1737, Grace, daughter of David Rice, and died about 1760.

Children of David and Grace, all born in Sudbury:

- i. DAVID, b. March 18, 1739; removed to Nova Scotia.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. June 8, 1741; the ancestor of the Bents now living at Cohituate, Mass.
- iii. ANNE, b. April 8, 1744; m. May 12, 1763, Daniel Felch of Natick.
- iv. SARAH, b. March 19, 1746.
- v. JANE; m. 1766 Jonas Harrington, 3d, of Weston.
- vi. MARTHA.
- vii. ELIZABETH.

18. MATTHIAS⁴ BENT (*John³, John², John¹*), of Framingham, selectman thirteen years, married Feb. 26, 1746, Abigail, daughter of Joseph Stone, and died in July 1799, aged 87. His widow died Nov. 16, 1814, aged 90.

Children of Matthias and Abigail:

- i. ANNE, b. Oct. 14, 1747; m. John Eames.
- ii. MATTHIAS, b. Sept. 15, 1752; deacon and town treasurer of Framingham, where he was twice married.

19. JOHN⁴ BENT (*John³, John², John¹*), of Framingham, married Oct. 23, 1751, Molly, daughter of John Stacy, and died Sept. 14, 1818, aged 88.

Children of John and Molly, born in Framingham:

- i. JOHN, b. July 16, 1752; m. Sarah Stone.
- ii. JOSIAH, b. Oct. 29, 1755; m. Mary Abbe, and removed to Petersham.
- iii. MARY, b. Oct. 29, 1755; m. April 23, 1776, Capt. John Trowbridge.
- iv. MARTHA, b. April 14, 1758.

20. JOHN⁴ BENT (*David³, John², John¹*), of Framingham, married in 1737, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Reed of Sudbury, and died probably in 1750, aged 37. His widow m., 1751, Joshua Harrington.

Children of John and Elizabeth, all born in Framingham:

- i. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 23, 1738; d. May 29, 1742.
- ii. BETTY, b. Nov. 3, 1741; d. June 20, 1742.
- iii. BETTY, b. May 1, 1743.
- iv. LUCY, b. Jan. 26, 1745.
- v. SAMUEL, b. July 19, 1749; nothing further known.

21. DAVID⁴ BENT (*David³, John², John¹*), blacksmith, moved when a young man from Framingham to Rutland, Mass., where he bought a farm in the southern part of the town, a portion of it lying in what afterward became the town of Paxton. At his death he owned half pew in Rutland meeting-house and two-thirds pew in Paxton meeting-house. He was captain of one of the companies that marched from Rutland to Cambridge upon receipt of the news of the Battle of Lexington, and saw active service in the following year. In August 1787 a cyclone destroyed his barn, blacksmith shop and orchard of nearly 200 apple-trees. (See Sidney Perley's *Historic Storms of New England*.)

David Bent died between Jan. 9 and Feb. 6, 1798, aged nearly 68. His first wife, to whom he was married April 3, 1751, was Lucy, daughter of Peter Moore, and his second wife, to whom he was married October 2, 1783, was Martha, daughter of James Browning.

Children of David and Lucy, all born in Rutland:

- i. MICAH, b. June 24, 1751; d. Sept. 29, 1756.
- ii. JOHN, b. Feb. 3, 1754; d. Sept. 26, 1756.
- iii. DAVID, b. April 3, 1756; m. 1775 Phebe Whittemore of Paxton.
- iv. LUCY, b. June 4, 1758; m. 1774 Joseph Green of Leicester.
- v. PETER, b. May 19, 1760; enlisted in the Continental Army, but died or was killed before his service expired.
- vi. PHEBE, b. Feb. 8, 1763; m. Nov. 17, 1780, John McClenathan, jr., of Hubbardston.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 17, 1765; d. Jan. 26, 1767.
- viii. RUFUS, b. April 10, 1767; nothing further known.
- ix. DARIUS, b. Aug. 13, 1769; m. March 9, 1797, Isabel Boice; was in Boston 1806 to 1809, and afterward went to Montreal, Canada.

- x. THADDEUS, b. Sept. 1, 1771, and moved to Rutland, Vt.; the grandfather of Hon. Charles Bent of Morrison, Ill.
- xi. PHINEHAS, b. Sept. 15, 1776; m. Dec. 31, 1798, Polly Frink, and removed to Vermont.

Child of David and Martha, born in Rutland, Mass.:

SAMUEL BROWNING, b. Nov. 27, 1784; married first, 1807, Hannah (daughter of Lieut. Oliver Watson of Spencer), by whom he had Samuel Watson Bent of Boston, father of S. Arthur Bent of the Bostonian Society; and married second, 1816, Catherine (daughter of Rev. Joseph Avery of Holden), by whom he had Judge GEORGE BENT of Nebraska.

22. JOSEPH⁴ BENT (*Experience*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹), of Middleboro', a nail-maker, married Oct. 17, 1728, at Plympton, Jemima, daughter of Francis Billington, jr.

Children of Joseph and Jemima:

- i. SARAH, b. Jan. 27, 1730.
- ii. JOHN, b. Feb. 27, 1732; m. May 16, 1753, Bethiah Morse, and was the ancestor of Hon. Bartlett Bent of Middletown, Ct.
- iii. ALICE, b. Jan. 16, 1734; m. Sept. 11, 1753, at Taunton, to William Rayment.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 6, 1736; mariner and sail-maker of Plymouth. No record of marriage or death.
- v. WILLIAM, b. ———; m. Aug. 29, 1768, Sarah, daughter of Zabdiel Sampson of Plympton, but nothing further is known of him.

23. JOSEPH⁴ BENT (*Joseph*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹), of Milton, married Feb. 13, 1724, Martha Houghton. He was a captain in the Crown Point expedition of 1755, and died of dropsy Dec. 7, 1755, at Albany, N. Y., aged 54. His widow lived till Dec. 4, 1766, when she was 65.

Children of Joseph and Martha, all born in Milton:

- i. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 27, 1725; d. same day.
- ii. LEMUEL, b. May 2, 1727; kept a tavern on the Canton turnpike in Milton; was selectman, lieutenant under Col. Winslow at the expulsion of the Acadians in 1755; and captain of a company on the expedition to Crown Point in 1759, and at Halifax in 1761.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. April 16, 1730; d. Aug. 9, 1738.
- iv. EUNICE, b. May 22, 1732; m. Dec. 6, 1750, Wm. Pierce, jr.
- v. JOSEPH, b. March 9, 1735; m. Dec. 6, 1758, Mehitable, daughter of Capt. John Crehore.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 13, 1737; moved to the part of Stoughton which afterward became Canton, where he married Nov. 24, 1763, Chloe, daughter of Geo. Blackman; kept the Eagle Inn at Ponkapog; was sergeant in the Canadian expedition 1759; and captain of a company during the Revolution. His eldest son Lemuel moved to Virginia, previous to 1792, when he was of Alexandria.
- vii. MARTHA, b. July 4, 1739; d. March 10, 1740.
- viii. RUFUS, b. March 10, 1742; m. Dec. 6, 1767, Mrs. Ann (Middleton) McKenzie, and was the father of Ann Bent who opened a store on Washington street, Boston, in 1795, which she kept for nearly forty years.

24. JOHN⁴ BENT (*Joseph*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹), of Milton, blacksmith, married Feb. 6, 1728, Elizabeth, daughter of William Badcock. His wife died May 7, 1750; but no record is found of his death.

Children of John and Elizabeth, all born in Milton:

- i. JESSE, b. Nov. 1, 1729; m. Dec. 6, 1758, Hannah Vose of Milton, and moved to Cumberland Co., Nova Scotia, about 1764.
- ii. REBECCA, b. April 19, 1731.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 11, 1733.

- iv. PRUDENCE, b. April 29, 1735; m. Dec. 6, 1761, Amaziah Crane of Milton.
 - v. SUSANNAH, b. Feb. 14, 1737; m. Dec. 6, 1762, Seth Crane.
 - vi. RACHEL, b. May 30, 1739; d. Dec. 9, 1742.
 - vii. LYDIA, b. Sept. 9, 1741; m. Dec. 6, 1760, Silas Houghton of Milton.
 - viii. SARAH, b. Nov. 7, 1743.
 - ix. RACHEL, b. Sept. 28, 1745; m. Dec. 6, 1763, Ezekiel Blake of Milton.
 - x. JOHN, b. Aug. 4, 1747; moved to Nova Scotia with his brother, and married Mary Lunt of Eastport, Me. He is the grandfather of Dr. Charles Bent, who has been mayor of Truro.
 - xi. NOAH, b. Sept. 2, 1749; nothing further known.
25. EBENEZER⁴ BENT (*Joseph³, Joseph², John¹*), of Milton, yeoman, married Jan. 9, 1735, Deborah, daughter of Jonathan Fairbank of Dedham, and died Feb. 15, 1786, aged 73. His widow died Aug. 17, 1798, at Quincy, aged 84.
- Children of Ebenezer and Deborah, all born in Milton:
- i. ELEANOR, b. Sept. 28, 1735; m. Dec. 6, 1757, Elijah Underwood of Braintree.
 - ii. EBENEZER, b. Aug. 22, 1737; m. first, Dec. 6, 1765, Hannah Shepherd of Milton; and second, July 9, 1771, Mrs. Ruth Crouch of Dorchester, and was the father of William and Adam Bent of Boston, who were among the very first piano manufacturers in this country, of Charles Bent (1790-1852) the founder of the firm of Bent and Bush, Boston, and of Ebenezer, Jr. of Quincy, who was father of Maj. Luther S. Bent of Steelton, Pa.
 - iii. SAMUEL, b. March 1, 1739; nothing further known.
 - iv. NEDABIAH, b. Jan. 21, 1742; m. Feb. 8, 1769, Miriam Ruggles of Braintree, whither he removed, living in the part that was later incorporated as Quincy.
 - v. MARY, b. Feb. 1, 1744; m. 1773, Samuel Newcomb of Braintree.
 - vi. JOHN, b. July 10, 1746; m. Dec. 11, 1769, Hannah Coller of Dedham, and had Josiah Bent, the founder of Bent's cracker bakery, which was started in 1801; the latter (Josiah) being father of Rev. Josiah, who died at Amherst in 1839, and of Rev. Nathaniel T. who died at Worcester in 1856. Rev. Nathaniel T. was father of Wm. H. Bent of Taunton.
 - vii. DEBORAH, b. July 8, 1748.
 - viii. SARAH, b. March 24, 1751.
 - ix. ELIZABETH, b. April 13, 1754.

PROBATE FORMS OF MASSACHUSETTS.

IN the REGISTER for January 1863 was printed an article entitled "New Probate Forms in Massachusetts," specifying the changes which would prove advantageous to the genealogist in tracing the identity of individuals in the distant future, and otherwise. We have recently learned some facts about their origin and the manner of their introduction, a record of which is worth preserving.

The Revised Statutes of 1836 provided, in chapter 83, as follows :

SEC. 8.—The several judges of probate shall, from time to time, make rules for regulating the practice and conducting the business in their respective courts, in all cases not expressly provided for by law; and they shall, within one year after this act shall take effect, return a statement of their rules and course of proceedings to the supreme judicial court, and shall make a like return of all their rules thereafter made, as soon as conveniently may be, after making the same; and the supreme judicial court shall have power to alter and amend all such rules, and to make other and further rules, from time to time, for regulating the proceeding in all the probate courts of the Commonwealth, as they shall judge necessary, in order to introduce and maintain regularity and uniformity in the said proceedings.”

This provision was incorporated into the General Statutes in chapter 117, section 19.

No steps were taken to put in operation this provision of law until after the passage of the act of 1858 creating the office of Judge of Probate and Insolvency for each of the fourteen counties, in the place of both the Judges of Probate and the Judges of Insolvency, of whom there were then twenty-seven, the two offices having previously been consolidated for Dukes County.

Judge William A. Richardson, then of Lowell, had been Judge of Probate for Middlesex County something more than two years, and was one of about five re-appointed to the newly created consolidated office of Judges of Probate and Insolvency from among the twenty-seven Judges of Probate and Judges of Insolvency.

He had long been impressed with the necessity for a new system of forms for general use throughout the Commonwealth, to supersede the great variety which had been adopted from time to time by the judges separately in the several counties, each according to his own ideas and practice without consultation with others. However familiar one might have been with the forms and practice in his own county, when he had business elsewhere he was obliged to send for forms and instructions at great inconvenience.

Judge Richardson had been engaged on the revision of the statutes for more than three years as one of the commissioners who framed the GENERAL STATUTES OF 1860, and it occurred to him that this provision for making rules of practice might afford the means of establishing the much needed forms, alike for all the counties.

At a meeting of the newly appointed Judges of Probate and Insolvency at Boston, he presented his views, and suggested the appointment of a committee to carry them into execution. A committee was thereupon appointed, consisting of JUDGE JOHN WELLS, of Chicopee, for Hampden; JUDGE WILLIAM A. RICHARDSON, of Lowell, for Middlesex; and JUDGE SAMUEL F. LYMAN, of Northampton, for Hampshire.

As much printing would be required, and no means were pro-

vided for paying the expense, Judge Richardson made an arrangement with Messrs. Wright and Potter, the State Printers (who were then engaged in printing the work of the commissioners on the General Statutes), to print the forms in full for such counties as so desired, and in blank for such counties as might afterwards order them, in expectation that all the counties would eventually adopt the forms, as they did in fact.

Judge Lyman, who had been Register of Probate for many years and was accustomed to Hampshire forms only, resigned soon after he saw the first forms printed, giving as a reason that the changes were too radical for him. Judge Wells resided so far from Boston, where the forms were printing, that he could give no attention to the work and was rarely in Boston during its progress.

The result was that the whole labor devolved upon Judge Richardson, who gave more than two years devoted study and care to the work. He had been for several years a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and in framing the forms he always kept in view the advantages to genealogists in future years, after the records had accumulated, of having facts about heirs, next of kin, minors, &c, accurately presented and recorded.

The result was that the forms, on examination by the Supreme Court, to whom they were presented, proved satisfactory, and on April 11, 1861, Chief Justice Bigelow entered of record the order which, after describing the forms, closed as follows:

"And whereas said forms have been examined, considered and approved by this court;

"Therefore, in order to secure regularity and uniformity in the proceedings of the Probate Courts in the several counties, it is ordered, that copies of all said forms be filed with this court and recognized as standard forms to be adopted and used in all the Probate Courts of this Commonwealth."

Probably we should not have had a uniform system of forms, at least for an indefinite period of time, but for the gratuitous labor of Judge Richardson and his successful arrangement for printing the blanks, as the undertaking would have been little understood and too expensive for trial. These forms have been in operation now more than thirty years, and nobody would wish to return to the old diversified system.

In the case of *Baxter vs. Blood* (128 Mass., 543) the Supreme Court, considering the legal effect of these forms, held that a notice not in accord with the prescribed form given by a probate court was void, and that all proceedings dependent upon it were invalid.

Judge Richardson has since been Secretary of the Treasury of the United States, and Judge of the Court of Claims (U. S.) at Washington, of which he is now the Chief Justice.

BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA, 1754-1774.

Contributed by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD, Esq., of Washington, D. C.

[Continued from page 168.]

Name.	Rank.	Regiment.	Date of Commission.
Don, John	2 ^d Lieut.	21	28 August, 1771.
Donaldson, Alexander	Ensign	42	18 July, 1758.
	Adj't.	42	20 March, 1759.
	Lieut.	42	8 May, 1760.
	Ensign	77	11 March, 1762.
Donaldson, John	Lt. Col.	55	25 December, 1755.
Donnellan, John Ormsby	Lieut.	60	31 July, 1761.
Douell, Alexander	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Douglass, James	Lieut.	1	27 April, 1756.
	Q'r. M'r.	1	19 February, 1757.
Douglass, James	Ensign	15	11 May, 1760.
	Lieut.	15	6 May, 1762.
Douglass, James	Ensign	42	31 July, 1759.
Douglas, John	Lieut.	78	18 June, 1757.
Douglas, William	2 ^d Lieut.	21	23 February, 1768.
Doule, Robert	2 ^d Lieut.	21	26 December, 1770.
Dowal, Alexander	Ensign	48	12 May, 1757.
Dow, Archibald	Ensign	60	6 April, 1759.
	Lieut.	60	12 December, 1760.
	Ensign	28	10 November, 1761.
Dowe, Alexander	Lieut.	28	20 March, 1763.
	Lieut.	42	16 March, 1764.
Dowe, James	Ensign	60	4 May, 1757.
Dowe, John	Lieut.	60	24 May, 1758.
	Q'r. M'r.	60	22 October, 1758.
	Lieut.	46	21 September, 1756.
Downes, Edward	Capt. Lt.	46	18 August, 1762.
	Ensign	55	27 December, 1755.
Downing, William	Lieut.	55	13 June, 1759.
	Ensign	44	6 June, 1757.
Drayton, Stephen	Lieut.	44	15 September, 1758.
	Lieut.	62	13 January, 1756.
Drew, Robert	Ensign	80	25 December, 1757.
Drought, Thomas	Lieut.	80	28 July, 1758.
	2 ^d Lieut.	94	2 January, 1762.
Drummond, Charles	Surgeon	42	5 August, 1758.
Drummond, Robert	Lieut.	44	2 July, 1755.
Duer, Samuel	Ensign	17	25 July, 1766.
Du Fez, George	Captain	60	8 March, 1757.
Duff, James	Lieut.	77	11 January, 1757.
Duffe, Hon. Lewis	Captain	8	17 December, 1761.
Duffield, Francis	Ensign	60	10 April, 1769.
Dugdale, Henry	Lieut.	45	25 November, 1754.
	Q'r. M'r.	45	4 June, 1760.

Dunbar, Baziell	Lieut.	62	12 January, 1756.
Dunbar, James	Lieut.	80	31 December, 1757.
Dunbar, John	Lieut.	48	3 July, 1755.
Dunbar Patrick	Lieut.	15	22 January, 1755.
Dunbar, William	Lieut.	43	20 June, 1753.
	Capt. Lt.	43	25 December, 1758.
	Captain	43	8 April, 1761.
Dunbar, William	Lieut.	44	6 June, 1757.
	Captain	44	22 July, 1758.
Duncan, Alexander	Captain	55	28 December, 1755.
	Major	55	14 February, 1760.
Duncan, Charles	Ensign	60	3 September, 1766.
Duncan, John	Lieut.	44	25 April, 1757.
Duncan, Richard	Q ^r . M ^r .	44	31 March, 1758.
	Ensign	44	16 September, 1758.
Dundas, Alexander	Captain	34	25 August, 1762.
Dundonald, William, Earl of	Captain	17	2 February, 1757.
Dunlap, Samuel	Ensign	47	31 January, 1759.
	Lieut.	47	4 May, 1760.
Dunn, George	Ensign	14	2 March, 1770.
Dunn, Thomas	Lieut.	15	3 February, 1764.
Dunnet, John	Ensign	77	16 September, 1758.
	Ensign	17	2 December, 1760.
Dunnet, John	Lieut.	So. Ca.	20 August, 1761.
Dunster, James	Ensign	60	31 March, 1760.
Dupee, —	Surgeon	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Duperron, Philip	Lieut.	17	27 April, 1756.
	Adj ^t .	17	2 February, 1758.
Duperon, Philip	Ensign	60	14 April, 1759.
	Lieut.	60	16 April, 1761.
Duplessis, Louis Victor	Ensign	60	1 April, 1758.
Duport, Robert	Ensign	47	15 September, 1759.
Durand, Charles	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Duser, —	Captain	60	12 January, 1756.
Eagle, George	Surgeon	27	4 April, 1745.
Ecuyer, Simeon	Lieut.	62	25 January, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	60	14 February, 1760.
	Captain	60	27 April, 1762.
Eddingstone, James	Ensign	1	2 March, 1757.
	Lieut.	42	9 July, 1762.
Edgworth, Essex	Ensign	28	8 March, 1757.
Edwards, Arthur	Surgeon	10	14 August, 1765.
Edmeston, Andrew	Ensign	44	12 January, 1763.
Edmeston, Robert	Lieut.	9	18 January, 1757.
	Captain	9	19 December, 1768.
Edmondstone, Charles	Captain	18	27 May, 1758.
Edmondstone, John	Ensign	48	5 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	48	23 August, 1758.
Edmondstone, William	Captain	48	23 March, 1758.
Edwards, John	Chaplain	16	14 January, 1767.
Egerton, Scroope	Lieut.	31	15 August, 1764.
Elliott, John	Ensign	27	22 November, 1756.

Elliott, John	Lieut.	42	2 August, 1759.
Elliott, John	Lieut.	1	14 February, 1760.
Elliot, John	Ensign	17	8 April, 1762.
Elliot, Robert	Major	43	2 February, 1757.
Elliott, Robert	Lt. Col.	55	23 March, 1761.
Ellis, Hercules	Ensign	55	29 August, 1756.
	Lieut.	44	8 August, 1760.
Ellis, John Jomer	Ensign	18	6 April, 1770.
Ellis, Thomas	Ensign	55	31 January, 1761.
Ellis, Thomas	Q ^r . M ^r .	14	17 May, 1762.
Ellicson, H. Peter	Lieut.	64	1 January, 1766.
Elphinstone, John	Lieut.	47	2 July, 1755.
Elrington, Richard	Ensign	22	5 July, 1758.
Elrington, Thomas	Captain	95	17 February, 1760.
Elwes, Henry	Lieut.	22	10 May, 1757.
Elwes, John	Lieut.	44	25 December, 1756.
Engel, James Samuel	Q ^r . M ^r .	60	24 February, 1757.
	Lieut.	60	11 May, 1759.
	Ensign	45	25 February, 1760.
Erskine, Sir Henry	Colonel	1	17 December, 1762.
	Maj. Gen.		25 June, 1759.
Ervin, Thomas	Lieut.	45	8 March, 1757.
Etherington, George	Lieut.	62	16 February, 1756.
	Captain	60	17 April, 1759.
	Major	60	4 October, 1770.
Etherington, Thomas	Ensign	47	1 February, 1759.
	Lieut.	47	27 May, 1760.
	Lieut.	60	13 September, 1766.
Evans, John	Lieut.	60	29 February, 1756.
Evans, John	Capt.	18	16 December, 1767.
Evans, Simon	Ensign	28	8 April, 1762.
	Lieut.	28	16 December, 1763.
Evans, William	Lieut.	28	8 March, 1757.
	Capt. Lt.	28	28 March, 1763.
Evatt, John	Lieut.	1	3 September, 1762.
Evelyn, William	Colonel	29	3 November, 1769.
Everest, John	Lieut.	64	16 May, 1766.
Ewer, Garnet	Ensign	47	5 December, 1756.
	Lieut.	47	23 May, 1759.
Eyre, Robert	Captain	9	31 July, 1762.
Eyre, Thomas	Lieut.	44	8 November, 1755.
Eyre, William	Major	44	7 January, 1756.
	Lt. Col.	55	17 July, 1758.
	Lt. Col.	44	29 October, 1759.
Faesh, George	Lieut.	62	51 February, 1756.
Faesh, John	Captain	62	21 January, 1756.
Faesh, Rodolph	Captain	62	27 December, 1755.
Fahie, Richard	Ensign	60	31 May, 1758.
Fairfax, William Henry	Ensign	28	22 November, 1757.
Falkner [Falconer], Thomas	Captain	44	5 November, 1755.
Fallé, Philip	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
	Adj ^t .	95	22 March, 1761.
	Capt. Lt.	95	26 June, 1762.

Farmer, Jasper	1 st Lieut.	21	6 April, 1767.
Farmer, John	Lieut.	28	2 May, 1751.
	Capt. Lt.	28	3 October, 1760.
Farmer, John	Captain	22	2 July, 1762.
Farmer, Joseph	Lieut.	31	7 September, 1756.
Farmer, Robert	Major	34	2 June, 1761.
Farquhar, Thomas	Ensign	44	19 April, 1759.
Farquhar, William	Major	15	12 March, 1754.
Farquhar, William	Ensign	47	24 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	47	25 September, 1759.
Farquhar, William	Lt. Col.	44	19 September, 1758.
Farquarson, Alexander	Ensign	42	22 July, 1757.
	Lieut.	42	29 July, 1758.
Farquarson, Charles	Lieut.	77	6 January, 1757.
	Captain	77	16 September, 1758.
Farquarson, George	Lieut.	42	29 March, 1750.
Farquaharson, Robert	Ensign	35	31 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	35	30 August, 1761.
Farquharson, William	Ensign	80	25 September, 1760.
Farrant, Henry	Lieut.	N. Y.	31 March, 1758.
Farren, George	Chap ⁿ .	65	4 May, 1761.
Faunce, Thomas	Ensign	47	14 April, 1759.
	Lieut.	47	15 February, 1761.
Feltham, Jocelyn	Lieut.	26	1 January, 1766.
Fenner, Samuel	Ensign	22	20 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	22	19 August, 1762.
Fenton, James	Lieut.	1	15 February, 1756.
Ferguson, Adam	Chap ⁿ .	42	10 August, 1762.
Ferguson, William	Ensign	45	10 September, 1762.
Fermor, Henry	Ensign	18	15 February, 1768.
	Lieut.	18	3 June, 1771.
Fetherston, William	2 ^d Lieut.	21	25 June, 1762.
	1 st Lieut.	21	18 November, 1768.
Field, James	Lieut.	35	29 November, 1756.
Fife, Archibald	Adj't.	9	7 January, 1767.
Figge, James	Lieut.	59	27 May, 1758.
	Capt. Lt.	59	28 May, 1770.
Fisher, Garnet	Ensign	55	8 September, 1761.
Fisher, Minne	Ensign	27	13 October, 1762.
Fitzgerald, Edward	Capt.	10	27 March, 1767.
Fitzgerald, G. R.	Lieut.	69	5 November, 1766.
Fitzgerald, Hunt	Ensign	35	25 September, 1759.
	Lieut.	35	4 May, 1762.
Fitzgerald, Martin	Ensign	28	9 April, 1756.
Fitzgerald, Maurice	Ensign	60	21 June, 1769.
Fitzpatrick, William	Ensign	64	2 March, 1768.
	Lieut.	64	26 December, 1770.
Fitzsimons, Francis	Lieut.	1	27 December, 1756.
Fleming, Edward	Adj't.	16	28 February, 1756.
	Lieut.	16	14 August, 1765.
Fleming, Michael	Capt.	64	25 December, 1770.
Fleming, William	Capt.	29	29 December, 1763.
Fleming, William	Major	64	12 December, 1767.

Fletcher, George	Captain	35	8 April, 1755.
Fletcher, Henry	Lt. Col.	35	16 February, 1758.
Fletcher, Thomas	Ensign	42	17 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	1 June, 1759.
Fletcher, William	Surgeon	65	20 June, 1770.
Forbes, Charles	Lieut.	1	15 February, 1756.
Forbes, Charles	Lieut.	62	31 December, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	60	22 March, 1758.
Forbes, Charles	Captain	42	15 August, 1762.
Forbes, Daniel	Adj't.	60	23 August, 1758.
Forbes, David	Ensign	34	28 November, 1764.
Forbes, Donald	Lieut.	62	11 February, 1756.
Forber, Gordon	Capt.	34	12 April, 1764.
Forbes, John	Colonel	17	25 February, 1757.
Forbes, John	Chap ⁿ .	29	26 August, 1767.
Forbes, Lauchlan	Ensign	60	11 December, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	14 April, 1758.
Forbes, William	Captain	46	11 February, 1748-9.
Forbes, William	Major	35	31 October, 1762.
Ford, Edward	Adj't.	26	13 January, 1757.
	Ensign	26	1 January, 1766.
Forde, Thomas	Lieut.	34	3 August, 1762.
	Adj't.	34	25 December, 1762.
Fordyce, Charles	Captain	14	9 September, 1763.
Forrester, William	Major	27	2 August, 1765.
Forster, Anthony	Lieut.	16	1 January, 1766.
	Captain	16	20 May, 1771.
Forster, Christopher	Ensign	1	5 June, 1758.
	Lieut.	1	19 September, 1760.
Forster, Edward	Captain	17	20 August, 1751.
Forster, George	Lieut.	8	26 September, 1757.
	Adj't.	8	2 May, 1766.
	Capt. Lt.	8	27 March, 1770.
	Captain	8	25 December, 1770.
Forster, John	Lieut.	47	4 July, 1755.
Forster, John	Captain	46	25 December, 1765.
Forster, John Hill	Ensign	64	12 July, 1770.
Forster, William	Lt. Col.	1	24 December, 1755.
Fortescue, John	Ensign	27	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	27	1 October, 1758.
Fortescue, Hon. John	Ensign	10	6 May, 1772.
Fortye, Thomas	Lieut.	35	8 March, 1757.
Foster, Mathew	Lieut.	47	26 June, 1755.
	Captain		3 February, 1762.
	Captain	28	4 August, 1762.
Foster, Thomas	Ensign	31	29 July, 1763.
Fowke, William	Ensign	8	10 June, 1771.
Fowler, Alexander	Lieut.	18	12 August, 1768.
Fownes, Thomas	Captain	16	6 January, 1772.
Foxon, Charles	Ensign	27	25 December, 1765.
Foxon, John	Lieut.	22	8 March, 1757.
Foxon, John	Capt. Lt.	46	16 January, 1759.
Francis, Turbot	Ensign	44	25 April, 1757.
	Lieut.	44	24 July, 1758.

Fraser, Alexander	Lieut.	78	12 February, 1757.
Fraser, Alexander	Lieut.	78	22 July, 1757.
Fraser, Alexander	Captain	78	15 September, 1758.
Fraser, Alexander	Lieut.	9	25 October, 1766.
Fraser, Alexander	Ensign	78	15 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	27 September, 1758.
Fraser, Alexander	Ensign	78	13 December, 1759.
Fraser, Alexander	Ensign	78	4 October, 1760.
Fraser, Archibald	Ensign	78	7 April, 1760.
	Lieut.	78	23 June, 1762.
Fraser, George	Ensign	60	23 June, 1760.
Fraser, George	Lieut.	78	24 April, 1761.
Frazer, Hugh	Lieut.	27	4 September, 1754.
Fraser, Hugh	Adj't.	78	12 January, 1757.
Fraser, Hugh	Ensign	78	9 June, 1758.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	78	22 April, 1759.
	Lieut.	78	29 April, 1760.
Fraser, Hugh*	Capt.	78	23 October, 1761.
Fraser, James	Lieut.	78	4 January, 1757.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	78	12 January, 1757.
	Captain	78	27 September, 1758.
Fraser, James	Lieut.	42	20 July, 1758.
Fraser, John	Ensign	78	19 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	22 April, 1759.
Fraser, John	Lieut.	78	24 January, 1757.
	Captain	78	15 April, 1760.
Fraser, John	Lieut.	78	30 January, 1757.
Fraser, John	Q ^r . M ^r .	78	27 September, 1758.
Fraser, John	Ensign	48	10 March, 1760.
Fraser, John	Lieut.	48	25 March, 1762.
Fraser, John	Ensign	60	25 August, 1762.
Fraser, Malcolm	Ensign	78	18 July, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	25 September, 1759.
Fraser, Malcolm	Ensign	78	18 June, 1758.
Fraser, Malcolm	Ensign	78	9 July, 1760.
Fraser, Malcolm	Adj't.	78	24 July, 1761.
Fraser, Robert	Ensign	48	17 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	48	21 February, 1759.
Fraser, Simon	Lieut.	42	28 July, 1758.
Fraser, Simon	Lieut.	62	31 January, 1756.
Fraser, Simon	Ensign	60	10 December, 1756.
Fraser, Simon	Lt. Col. Com.	78	5 January, 1757.
Fraser, Simon	Lieut.	78	5 January, 1757.
	Capt. Lt.	78	27 September, 1758.
Fraser, Simon	Ensign	78	9 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	18 June, 1758.
Fraser, Simon	Captain	78	16 January, 1757.
Fraser, Simon	Ensign	78	21 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	25 September, 1759.
Fraser, Simon	Lieut.	78	8 February, 1757.
Fraser, Thomas	Captain	78	16 January, 1757.

* Some of these Frazers may be identical.

Fraser, William	Ensign	80	27 December, 1757.
	Lieut.	80	25 September, 1760.
Fraser, William	Ensign	44	23 March, 1758.
Freeman, James	Ensign	59	13 February, 1765.
Friend, Richard	Ensign	1	2 February, 1757.
	Lieut.	1	29 September, 1761.
French, Broderick	Lieut.	45	10 February, 1753.
French, Christopher	Captain	22	25 October, 1756.
French, Jeremiah	Captain	29	1766.
French, John	Captain	48	11 February, 1756.
French, John	Ensign	35	15 December, 1758.
	Lieut.	35	14 September, 1761.
French, ———	Q ^r . Mr.	55	18 June, 1757.
Fuge, John	Ensign	52	23 September, 1772.
Fuller, Peake	Captain	46	26 October, 1763.
Fullerton, George	Lieut.	62	1 February, 1756.
Fulwood, George	Captain	17	2 February, 1757.
Furlong, Jonathan	Major	14	27 March, 1765.
Fuser, Lewis Valentine	Lieut.	62	27 February, 1756.
[also F.]	Capt. Lt.	60	15 July, 1762.
	Captain		27 September, 1762.
	Captain	60	30 December, 1763.
	Major	60	7 August, 1771.
Gabbett, Joseph	Lt. Col.	16	7 February, 1759.
Gabbett, Joseph	Captain	16	20 November, 1765.
Gabbett, Thomas	Lieut.	16	18 June, 1766.
Gage, John Lewis	Ensign	31	20 February, 1766.
Gage, Hon. Thomas	Colonel	80	5 May, 1758.
	M. Gen.		5 March, 1761.
	Colonel	22	29 March, 1762.
Galbraith, James	Lieut.	64	12 November, 1767.
Galbraith, Tho. Brabazon	Ensign	55	17 August, 1760.
	Ensign	28	3 October, 1760.
Gale, William	Ensign	59	7 December, 1764.
Gallot, Charles	Lieut.	62	27 January, 1756.
Gamble, Thomas	Lieut.	44	7 July, 1755.
Gamble, Thomas	Ensign	43	8 April, 1762.
Gamble, Thomas	Ensign	15	26 September, 1762.
	Lieut.	16	28 November, 1770.
Gansell, William	Colonel	55	20 August, 1762.
Gardiner, Luke	Captain	35	24 January, 1758.
Gardiner, Robert	Ensign	59	17 July, 1770.
Gardner, Samuel	Captain	47	22 December, 1753.
Gardiner, Valentine	Ensign	55	4 November, 1755.
	Lieut.	55	23 July, 1758.
Garrigues, John	Ensign	46	26 August, 1762.
Garstin, Chich ^r Fortes.	1 st Lieut.	94	4 January, 1760.
	Capt. Lt.	94	2 January, 1762.
Gates, Horatio	Captain	N. Y.	13 September, 1754.
	Major	45	24 April, 1762.
	Major	60	27 October, 1764.

Gaule, William	Ensign	17	24 July, 1759.
	Lieut.	17	8 April, 1762.
Gawton, Thomas	Chap ⁿ .	62	25 December, 1755.
Gay, Thomas	Ensign	58	22 May, 1759.
Gellie, George	Ensign	46	16 November, 1758.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	46	16 July, 1758.
Geyte, Charles William le	Captain	94	28 February, 1760.
Gibson, Thomas	Ensign	47	1 July, 1755.
	Lieut.	47	9 June, 1758.
Gifford, James	Captain	14	21 August, 1765.
Gilbert, Rog. Pomroy	Ensign	15	25 September, 1757.
Gilbert, Walter Raleigh	Ensign	16	26 December, 1770.
Gilchrist, Alexander	Ensign	78	25 September, 1759.
	Lieut.	78	4 October, 1760.
Gildart, Francis	1 st Lieut.	40	12 February, 1755.
Gillan, John	Ensign	55	5 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	55	31 May, 1759.
Gilman, George	Ensign	27	28 September, 1762.
	Adj ^t .	27	6 September, 1765.
Gilmer, Richard	Ensign	28	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	28	19 February, 1761.
Gisborne, James	Colonel	16	4 March, 1766.
	M. Gen.		30 April, 1770.
Gladwin, Henry	Captain	80	26 December, 1757.
	Major	80	13 December, 1760.
Glazier, Beamsley	Lieut.	60	8 March, 1757.
	Captain	60	16 June, 1760.
	Captain	60	25 December, 1765.
Gleadowe, George	Ensign	34	17 May, 1763.
Gnielling, —	Captain	62	5 January, 1756.
Goddard, Henry	Q ^r . M ^r .	47	24 April, 1755.
	Lieut.	47	23 June, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	47	27 May, 1760.
	Capt.	47	15 February, 1761.
Goddard, John	Lieut.	29	7 December, 1764.
Godfrey, C. Newland	Capt. Lt.	52	22 April, 1762.
Goldfinch,* John	Capt. Lt.	14	15 July, 1767.
Goldfrapp, Jn ^o George	Ensign	60	21 March, 1766.
Goldsmith, Thomas	Lieut.	So. Ca.	19 August, 1742.
	Captain	So. Ca.	5 May, 1756.
Goldsworthy, Charles	Captain	94	30 June, 1760.
Goodacre, William	Ensign	9	24 June, 1767.
Gordon, Andrew	Lieut.	26	8 April, 1767.
	Captain	26	7 September, 1768.
Gordon, Ann	Ensign	46	3 February, 1757.
Gordon, Ann	Lieut.	42	16 August, 1762.
Gordon, Archibald	Captain	27	14 October, 1742.
	Major	27	16 July, 1758.
Gordon, Arch. Kinloch†	Lieut.	65	26 August, 1767.
Gordon, Benjamin	Captain	1	2 February, 1757.
Gordon, Cosmo	Lieut.	78	24 July, 1757.

* *Goldsmith* in the return of 1771.† In some returns the *Gordon* is dropped, making the name Arch. *Kinloch*.

Gordon, Francis	Ensign	60	7 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	60	29 August, 1759.
Gordon, George	Q ^r . M ^r .	78	15 April, 1760.
Gordon, George	Ensign	65	12 January, 1770.
Gordon, Henry	Lieut.	62	12 February, 1756.
	Captain	60	16 April, 1759.
Gordon, Hugh	Lieut.	77	31 January, 1757.
Gordon, James	Ensign	26	25 January, 1771.
Gordon, John	Lieut.	1	22 November, 1756.
Gordon, John	Ensign	9	20 December, 1765.
Gordon, John	Ensign	42	31 July, 1758.
Gordon, John	Captain	48	21 November, 1757.
Gordon, John	Captain	60	18 September, 1760.
Gordon, John	Captain	77	7 January, 1757.
Gordon, John	Captain	N. Y.	5 April, 1762.
Gordon, Joseph	Chap ⁿ .	21	12 January, 1757.
Gordon, Patrick	Captain	1	16 February, 1756.
Gordon, William	Lieut.	46	2 February, 1757.
Gordon, William	Ensign	52	19 December, 1768.
Gordon, William Augustus	1 st Lieut.	40	2 July, 1755.
Gore, Charles	Lieut.	35	24 February, 1756.
	Captain	35	11 June, 1760.
Goreham, Joseph	Maj. Com ^t Rangers		25 September, 1761.
Gorrell, James	Ensign	60	30 May, 1759.
	Lieut.	60	2 March, 1762.
Gough, John	Ensign	8	9 December, 1767.
	Adj ^t .	8	4 October, 1770.
Gould, Bulkley	Ensign	59	26 December, 1770.
Gould, Richard	Lieut.	47	23 August, 1758.
Gower, Edward	Ensign	14	20 June, 1766.
	Lieut.	14	24 July, 1772.
Græme, Thomas [or <i>Charles</i>]	Captain	62	1 January, 1756.
Græme, Thomas	Captain	42	16 February, 1756.
Graham, Alexander	Ensign	42	29 April, 1762.
Graham, Archibald	Captain	26	17 August, 1768.
Graham, Charles	Ensign	42	17 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	42	10 September, 1762.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	42	15 February, 1764.
Graham, Colin	Captain	16	17 April, 1769.
Graham, Gordon	Captain	42	3 June, 1752.
	Major	42	17 July, 1758.
	Lt. Col.	42	9 July, 1762.
Graham, John	Lieut.	42	25 January, 1756.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	42	19 February, 1756.
	Captain	42	14 February, 1762.
	Captain	42	25 December, 1765.
Graham, John	Ensign	42	25 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	31 July, 1760.
Graham, John	Capt. Lt.	?	15 August, 1762.
Graham, John	Surgeon	60	12 March, 1769.
Graham, Peter	Q ^r . M ^r .	28	6 November, 1761.
Graham, Peter	Q ^r . M ^r .	16	10 July, 1767.
Graham, Peter	Ensign	60	14 May, 1770.

Graham, William	Ensign	45	15 March, 1760.
Granard, George, Earl of	Colonel	29	16 January, 1761.
	Lt. Gen.		19 January, 1761.
Grandidier, Thomas	Lieut.	62	29 January, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	60	4 October, 1770.
Grant, Alexander	Ensign	77	4 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	77	15 September, 1758.
Grant, Alexander	Ensign	62	
	Lieut.	60	23 August, 1758.
Grant, Alexander	Ensign	77	20 September, 1758.
	Lieut.	77	6 May, 1762.
Grant, Alexander	Ensign	42	
Grant, Allan	Ensign	42	26 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	1 August, 1760.
Grant, Allen	Lieut.	60	28 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	7 October, 1763.
Grant, Allen	Ensign	62	
Grant, Andrew	Ensign	95	28 June, 1762.
Grant, Andrew	Lieut.	22	18 October, 1762.
Grant, Charles	Ensign	42	28 July, 1759.
	Lieut.	42	9 August, 1762.
Grant, David Alex ^r .	Ensign	60	3 September, 1766.
Grant, Francis	Lt. Col.	42	17 December, 1755.
Grant, George	Lieut.	42	25 July, 1758.
Grant, Gregor	Ensign	58	16 April, 1760.
Grant, James	Adj't.	42	26 June, 1751.
	Lieut.	42	24 January, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	42	28 July, 1760.
	Major	77	5 January, 1757.
Grant, James	Ensign	77	12 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	77	18 September, 1758.
Grant, James	Ensign	77	17 September, 1758.
Grant, James	Captain	77	5 August, 1762.
Grant, James	Ensign	45	16 August, 1758.
	Lieut.	45	10 August, 1761.
Grant, James	Lt. Col.	40	26 July, 1760.
Grant, James	Captain	80	8 October, 1761.
Grant, James	Captain	40	17 August, 1762.
Grant, John	Lieut.	58	28 January, 1758.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	58	15 March, 1759.
	Capt. Lt.	58	27 June, 1762.
Grant, John	Lieut.	42	22 July, 1758.
Grant, Joseph	Lieut.	77	22 January, 1757.
Grant, Lewis	Ensign	42	23 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	29 July, 1760.
Grant, Lewis	Ensign	42	13 June, 1761.
Grant, Neil	Lieut.	77	16 August, 1762.
Grant, Peter	Ensign	42	16 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	42	27 July, 1758.
Grant, Robert	Lieut.	77	25 January, 1757.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	77	11 May, 1759.
	Captain	77	16 August, 1762.
	Captain	40	20 July, 1764.

Grant, William	Lieut.	42	22 November, 1746.
	Captain	42	23 July, 1758.
Grant, William	Ensign	1	14 February, 1760.
	Lieut.	1	14 January, 1763.
Grant, William	Ensign	42	14 February, 1760.
Gratton, William	Q ^r . M ^r .	64	10 April, 1769.
Graves, Henry Boyle	Captain	58	18 August, 1762.
Gray, George	Captain	59	6 May, 1767.
Gray, James	Lieut.	42	30 January, 1756.
	Captain	42	2 August, 1762.
Gray, James	Surgeon	21	17 March, 1765.
Gray, Robert	Lieut.	42	7 August, 1747.
	Capt. Lt.	42	22 July, 1758.
Gray, Robert	Captain	80	2 August, 1759.
	Captain	55	13 September, 1760.
Gray, Warner Wall	Lieut.	9	10 June, 1768.
Graydon, Alexander	Ensign	60	23 August, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	14 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	44	10 March, 1764.
Graydon, Charles	Captain	58	26 December, 1755.
Greaves, William	Lieut.	18	25 December, 1770.
Green, Charles	Ensign	31	10 August, 1765.
	Lieut.	31	23 November, 1769.
Green, Francis	2 ^d Lieut.	40	2 July, 1755.
	Lieut.	40	30 September, 1761.
Green, William	Ensign	10	25 May, 1765.
	Lieut.	10	14 September, 1770.
Greenfield, Francis	Lieut.	44	11 June, 1756.
Gregor, Alexander	Ensign	42	5 December, 1759.
	Lieut.	42	4 June, 1762.
Gregor, John	Ensign	42	22 July, 1760.
	Lieut.	42	28 July, 1760.
	Adj ^t .	42	27 August, 1760.
Gregor, William	Adj ^t .	42	22 October, 1761.
Gregorson, Alexander	Ensign	78	10 June, 1758.
	Lieut.	78	29 April, 1760.
Gregorson, John	Ensign	60	17 September, 1760.
Grey, John	Ensign	So. Ca.	10 May, 1746.
	Lieut.	So. Ca.	13 September, 1754.
	Captain	So. Ca.	20 August, 1761.
Griffiths, John	Lieut.	34	27 January, 1762.
Griffiths, Richard	Chap ⁿ .	48	13 October, 1761.
Grogan, William	Ensign	69	27 May, 1767.
Grove, Thomas	Ensign	48	25 January, 1758.
	Lieut.	48	13 April, 1759.
Groves, Henry	Ensign	43	17 April, 1762.
Gualley, Stephen	Capt. Lt.	62	27 December, 1755.
	Captain	60	21 May, 1757.
	Captain	45	25 February, 1760.
Gualley, Stephen	Ensign	1	22 April, 1762.
Gudgeon, Henry	Ensign	55	3 October, 1760.
Gugy, Conrad	Lieut.	62	24 February, 1756.
Guinet, John Price	Ensign	47	18 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	47	2 April, 1759.

Gullen, William	Lieut.	N. Y.	25 November, 1756.
Guy, Townsend	Ensign	62	19 January, 1762.
	Lieut.	60	24 March, 1758.
Gwynne, John	Captain	16	25 December, 1770.
Gwynne, John	Q ^r . M ^r .	94	12 January, 1760.
	Capt. Lt.	94	12 January, 1760.
	Captain	94	2 February, 1762.
Habberthorn, ———	Lieut.	62	6 January, 1756.
Hagart, William	Ensign	77	6 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	77	16 September, 1758.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	77	16 August, 1762.
Haines, Grey Ward	2 ^d Lt.	94	1 October, 1761.
Haldane, David	Captain	42	14 December, 1758.
Haldimand, Frederick	Lieut. Col.	62	4 January, 1756.
	Colonel		19 February, 1762.

[To be continued.]

LETTER OF JONATHAN ALDEN OF MARSHFIELD, 1722.

Communicated by Mrs. CHARLES L. ALDEN, of Troy, N. Y.

The following letter was found in envelope with Jonathan² Alden's (John¹) administration Plymouth Probate Records :

Colonel Winslow, honored sir, concerning the difficulties that I have, and am under tho' not so bad as it were, I understand that James Arnold has been down at your house as desires your honor to put in as guardian, & has been down at my house, when I was not at home unbeknown to me and had persuaded my wife to give up her guardianship, and I accidentally heard of it by a friend that he told it to. I would desire you sir, not to take any more notice of their talk for she is of of it again, and says she thinks she shall not do it. Sir, they have been doing things unbeknown to me, & so contrary to me I think a purpose to make difference between us two.

Sir, I desire you in as long as I have found you a faithful friend hitherto and hope shall never find you no other I would desire of your honor not to put in guardians 'til the children are old enough to choose their guardians sir I will tell you if you do, I am under the greatest hardship that can be for if the children's guardians take their part of the farm into their hands we shall have but a sixth part of the farm to pay mother Waterman her rent with and ourselves to live on which if it be so ordered we are totally ruined as to this world if not for another it will make such difference amongst us, and I heard by the by that they had ordered it for yourself to be down the next week, and they know that I shall be gone at the work to the swamp, and shall not be at home. Sir I desire you sir, I desire you to let me know if you design to do any thing about it, for if it be so ordered we must pull up stakes and be gone now we are just settled which will ruin us. Sir I think it best to rest the matter if you please

from your humble servant to command

JONATHAN ALDEN.

Marshfield, March the 22d. 1722.

NOTE.—In the Plymouth Probate Records, vol. 4, pages 22 and 23, Elizabeth Waterman, relict and widow of Anthony Waterman, late of Marshfield, is appointed to be guardian of Zebulon Waterman. "Orphan Waterman (your daughter)." Thomas Waterman, Joseph Waterman.

Evidently Jonathan Alden's letter carried his point, and after the children are 14 we find them choosing guardians. Vol. 5, page 414, Joseph Waterman over 14, chooses John Thomas of Marshfield, 27 Dec. 1728.

On same day, Thomas chooses John Thomas.

On 27 day March, 1728, Zebulon Waterman chooses John Thomas, Jr. Orphan Waterman chooses John Thomas, Jr., 25 Oct. 1728-9.

FAMILY OF JOHN SAVAGE, MIDDLETOWN, CONN. 1652.

Contributed by JAMES FRANCIS SAVAGE, A.B., Lowell, Mass.

THE earliest information concerning John Savage, who settled in 1652 in Middletown, Conn.—then known by the Indian name Mattabesett or Mattabeseck,—is that contained in Hartford, Conn. records, as follows:

"John Savage of Hartford was married to Elizabeth Dubbin y^e tenth day of febr: one thousand six hundred and fifty two."

The name of his wife is Dublin in Middletown land records and the family records; by the marriage record it appears as Dubbin. Presumably, this is a corruption of D'Aubin, to-day commonly written Aubin, one of the many patronymics derived from the name of Ste. Aubin (*latine* Albinus), bishop of Antwerp. In 1707, John Dublin petitioned the General Assembly of Rhode Island that he might receive some allowance for the shot he received in his head while engaged with Col. John Wanton, in the capture of French privateers. He alleges that by this wound he lost one of his eyes. The Assembly "seriously considering his condition and willing to encourage such that are willing to defend Her Majesty's interest in this Colony" voted him four pounds a year for five years; and, in 1720, the Assembly voted him the same pension during his natural life. This is in evidence of the spelling of the name, as John was contemporary with Mrs. Savage, and might have been a nephew.

Whence John Savage came, where and when he landed in America, are alike unknown to his descendants. As few beside Englishmen were then in New England, it is probable that he came from England to the Massachusetts Bay Colony and thence removed to Hartford. The spelling of the name is various. Hon. R. R. Hinman, long Secretary of State in Connecticut, and well informed as to the early settlers, says: "Savage, Savidge, Savadge, John of Middletown was made free at Hartford, 18 May 1654."

His will is signed "John Sauidg" though, in the declaration with which that instrument opens, it is written "Savedg." The same uncertainty exists elsewhere. In England, the common spelling is Savage, from the time of Henry V. In France, at Bayeux, Normandy, and at Poitiers, Sauvage prevails. In Canada, where a numerous population of aboriginal extraction exists, the French spelling is followed. Little significance, however, in this case, attaches to difference in spelling, as, in the seventeenth century, the name applied to members of the Massachusetts family, in the

public records of that Colony, was written Savadge, Savidge, Savige, and Sauage, as well as Savage. A very old blazon of arms, whose history is unknown, identical with the arms of Savage, of Rock Savage, County of Chester, England, is preserved in the family; members of which, like the Massachusetts branch, have inherited a tradition of kinship to the titled family in Cheshire.

He was made freeman in 1654. In 1657, he possessed 1207 acres of land, 441 acres being on the east side of the Connecticut river. His name is seventh in the list of members, who organized, in 1668, the First Congregational Church of Middletown. He held the military rank of Sergeant, as appears by "An Inventory of the Estate of Sarg^{nt} John Savidg, deceased March 6, 1684-5," filed with Hartford Probate Records, where his will may be found. His residence was in that part of Middletown known at different periods as North Society, Upper Houses, Upper Middletown and now Cromwell. He died March 6, 1684-5, and left an estate of 805 acres, valued at £480 15s. Children:

2. i. JOHN,² b. 1 December, 1652.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 June, 1655; m. 28 March, 1678, Dea. Nathaniel White, son of Capt. Nathaniel and Elizabeth White of Middletown, b. 7 July, 1652. They dwelt at Hadley, Mass. He d. 15 February, 1742; she d. 30 Jan., 1742.
- iii. SARAH, b. 30 July, 1657; m. 28 March, 1678, Israel Wilcox, son of John and Catharine (Stoughton) Wilcox of Hartford, b. 19 June, 1656. He d. in 1689; she d. 8 February, 1723-4.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 10 September, 1659; d. 1 December, 1659.
- v. HANNAH, b. 6 April, 1661; d. May, 1661.
- vi. MARY, b. 25 June, 1663; m. 1 April, 1686, John Whitmore,* son of Thomas and Sarah (Hall) Whitmore, one of the first settlers of Middletown. It was his second marriage. He d. 31 August, 1696, and she m. (2) Dea. Obadiah Allen, son of Samuel and Ann (—) of Windsor. He d. 7 April, 1712; she d. 20 October, 1723.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 10 July, 1666; m. 14 April, 1687, Edward Shepard, son of John and Rebecca (Greenhill) Shepard of Hartford, b. 31 July, 1662, at Cambridge. He d. 9 Sept., 1711; she d. 16 October, 1719. Edward Shepard was deputy, from Middletown, to the General Assembly 1710-11.
3. viii. WILLIAM, b. 26 April, 1668.
4. ix. NATHANIEL, b. 7 May, 1671.
- x. RACHEL, b. 15 April, 1673; m. John Spinning, son of ———, b. ———. He d. ———, and she m. (2) Capt. Thomas Hall, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Cooke) Hall, of Middletown. They dwelt at Guilford, Ct., where she d. 19 Jan., 1752.
- xi. HANNAH, b. 16 July, 1676.
2. JOHN² SAVAGE (*John*¹) was born at Middletown, 1 December, 1652; married 30 May, 1682, Mary Ranney, b. October, 1665, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Hubbard) Ranney of Middletown.† They dwelt in that part of Middletown, now Cromwell, where he died 31 October, 1726; she died 19 August, 1734. He was captain north train band of Middletown, 1711. Children:
5. i. JOHN,³ b. February, 1683; d. March, 1683.
- ii. THOMAS, b. 21 August, 1684.
- iii. JOHN, b. 30 January, 1685; d. 20 August, 1686.
- iv. JOHN, b. 7 August, 1688.
- v. MARY, 11 February, 1690-1; m. 22 September, 1709, David Hurlbut, b. 11 August, 1688, son of John and Mary (Deming) Hurlbut of Middletown.

* The fourth generation began to spell Wetmore.

† See Note A.

6. vi. WILLIAM, b. July, 1693.
 - vii. ELIZABETH, b. July, 1696; d. 30 Jan., 1742.
 - viii. ABIGAIL, b. Dec., 1698; d. Mch., 1699.
 - ix. SARAH, b. Sept., 1700; m. 2 June, 1726, William Savage.
 - x. RACHEL, b. 15 January, 1703-4; m. 4 April, 1728, William Goodrich, son of Ephraim Goodrich of Glastonbury, Ct. He d. 16 Sept., 1787; she d. 20 Sept., 1787.
 - xi. MERCY, b. 10 April, 1706.
3. WILLIAM² SAVAGE (*John*¹) was born at Middletown, 26 April, 1668, married (1) 6 May, 1696, Christian Mould, b. ———, 1677, daughter of Hugh and Martha (Coit) Mould of New London. She died 16 October, 1719, and he married (2) 26 November, 1726, Elizabeth, widow of Daniel Clark and daughter of ———. They dwelt at Middletown, now Cromwell. He was captain of the north company of Middletown 1719, and deputy to the General Assembly 1715-26. He died 25 January, 1726-7. Children:
- i. MARTHA,³ b. 10 June, 1697; m. (1) 5 May, 1729, Jacob, son of Jacob and Deborah (Shepard) White, of Middletown; (2) 16 November, 1739, Jonathan Riley, of Hartford; (3) Capt. Samuel Parker of Coventry.
 7. ii. WILLIAM, b. 18 September, 1699.
 - iii. CHRISTIAN, b. 7 May, 1702; m. Lieut. Samuel Shepard, son of Edward and Abigail (Savage) Shepard of Middletown.
 - iv. HANNAH, b. 21 November, 1704; m. 6 November, 1729, William Savage. She d. 22 January, 1748-9.
 - v. SARAH, b. 27 February, 1708.
 8. vi. JOSEPH, b. 21 September, 1711.
4. NATHANIEL² SAVAGE (*John*¹) was born at Middletown, 7 May, 1671; married 3 November, 1696, Esther Ranney, b. ———, 1674, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Hubbard) Ranney. They dwelt at Portland, Ct., where he died 4 January, 1734-5. She died 1 April, 1750. He was lieutenant of the east train band of Middletown 1725. Children:
- i. ESTHER,³ b. 2 September, 1697; m. 2 April, 1724, William Cornwall, Jr.
 - ii. NATHANIEL, b. 3 October, 1698; d. 1699.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, b. 9 April, 1700.
 - iv. SUSANNA, b. 29 June, 1702.
 - v. MARY, b. 10 July, 1704; d. 27 July, 1742.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. 27 January, 1707-8.
 9. vii. JOHN, b. 1 Sept., 1710.
 - viii. NATHANIEL, b. 29 October, 1713; d. 1716.
 - ix. JABEZ, b. 12 July, 1718; d. 1743.
5. THOMAS³ SAVAGE (*John*², *John*¹), was born at Middletown, 21 August, 1684; married 21 March, 1710-11, Mary Goodwin, b. 8 December, 1685, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Shepard) Goodwin of Hartford. They dwelt at Middletown, where in 1743 he conveyed landed estate to his sons, John, Thomas and Ebenezer, "in consideration of paternal love and affection." He died 13 March, 1755. She died 3 June, 1758. Children:
- i. THOMAS,⁴ } b. 14 November, 1711; d. { 14 November, 1711.
 - ii. MARY, } { 19 November, 1711.
 - iii. JOHN, b. 28 February, 1712-3; m. 4 August, 1742, Martha Beckley. Dwelt at E. Berlin and d. there 28 August, 1792. Descendants now at Cromwell, Ct.

- iv. THOMAS, b. 15 December, 1714; m. 1 January, 1740-1, Martha Whitmore, b. 11 March, 1719, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Warner) Whitmore of Middletown. Dwelt, 1749, at Judea (Washington), Ct., where she d. 20 Dec. 1767. He removed 1774 to Hartford, Vt., where he d. 11 October, 1798. Raised six children, three sons, viz: Seth, Thomas and Francis W.
 - v. MARY, b. 2 November, 1716; m. 20 Dec. 1758, John Robbins.
 - vi. EBENEZER, b. 26 February, 1718-9.
 - vii. NATHANIEL, b. 28 July, 1721.
 - viii. SAMUEL, b. —; m. 18 October, 1748, Sarah Kirby. Was captain 5th company, 6th regiment, colonial militia 1772; d. 5 Dec. 1779. His widow d. 2 August, 1786.
6. WILLIAM³ SAVAGE (*John*,² *John*,¹) was born at Middletown, July, 1693; married (1) 6 November, 1729, Hannah Savage [3. iv.], b. 21 November, 1704, daughter of William and Christian (Mould) Savage. She died 22 January, 1748-9, and he m. (2) Martha —. They dwelt at Middletown, now Cromwell, where he died 1 October, 1763. Children:
- i. DANIEL,⁴ b. 10 August, 1730; d. 18 September, 1742.
 - ii. HANNAH, b. 27 January, 1732; d. 10 September, 1742.
 - iii. CHRISTIAN, b. 10 March, 1734; d. 14 September, 1742.
 - iv. RUTH, b. 26 December, 1735; d. 15 September, 1742.
 - v. ABIGAIL, b. 5 February, 1738; d. 17 March, 1739.
 - vi. ABIJAH, b. 28 —, 1742; d. 18 Sept., 1742.
 - vii. WILLIAM, b. 2 December, 1743; m. 14 October, 1762, Lenthal, bap. 19 May, 1745, dau. of John and Abiah (Waterman) Eells. She d. 10 May, 1820; he d. 29 April, 1824.
 - viii. HANNAH, b. 24 January, 1746; d. 10 September, 1755.
7. WILLIAM³ SAVAGE (*William*,² *John*,¹) was born at Middletown, 18 September, 1699; married 2 June, 1726, Sarah Savage [2. ix.], b. Sept., 1700, daughter of John and Mary Savage. They dwelt at Middletown, where he was deacon. He died 15 April, 1774. She died 10 August, 1782. Children:
- i. WILLIAM,⁴ b. 19 February, 1727; m. 20 May, 1756, Martha Gibson, b. 28 September, 1736, d. 15 March, 1813. He d. 24 Oct., 1809.
 - ii. ELISHA, b. 9 December, 1728; m. 6 May, 1755, Thankful Johnson, b. 5 July, 1735, dau. of Thomas and Susanna (White) Johnson of Middletown, Up. H. They dwelt at Berlin, Ct., where he was ensign 15th company, or train band, 6th reg't, colonial militia. He d. 24 January, 1807.
 - iii. JONATHAN, b. 12 July, 1731; m. 17 April, 1755, Elizabeth Ranney, b. 17 March, 1734, dau. of Willett and Deborah (White) Ranney, of Middletown. He d. 4 April, 1805.
 - iv. AMOS, b. 25 September, 1733; m. 2 June, 1757, Sarah Montague, b. 10 May, 1736, at Wethersfield, Ct., dau. of Richard and Abigail (Camp) Montague, of Hadley, Mass. He d. 4 Feb., 1783. She d. 24 October, 1807.
 - v. JOSIAH, b. 17 October, 1735; m. 13 July, 1758, Sarah Stow, b. —, 1736. He d. 6 July, 1804. She d. 6 December, 1819.
 - vi. STEPHEN, b. 26 Oct. 1737; m. 14 March, 1765, Triphena Riley, b. 1 October, 1742, dau. of Nathaniel and Abigail (Montague) Riley.
 - vii. SOLOMON, b. 22 June, 1740; m. (1) 3 Dec. 1761, Sarah Selden, b. 30 August, 1743, dau. of Capt. Thomas and Rebecca (Walkley) Selden of Haddam Neck. She d. 12 September, 1774; m. (2) December, 1775, Naomi Kirby. He d. 31 January, 1783. M. D. Surgeon, Cont. Army. His widow m. Prosper Hubbard.
 - viii. DANIEL, b. 11 Oct. 1742; m. 8 Sept., 1774, Martha Norton. She d. 28 February, 1776. (2) 8 May, 1777, Mrs. Abiah Lincoln.

8. JOSEPH³ SAVAGE (*William*,² *John*¹) was born at Middletown, 21 September, 1711; married (1) Mary, who died in 1733, and (2) Prudence. He died 14 Dec., 1755; and his widow married, 18 May, 1758, Nathaniel Gilbert. In 1654 he was commissioned captain 5th company, 6th regiment, colonial militia. Children:

- i. PRUDENCE,⁴ b. 3 July, 1737; m. 13 November, 1760, Elias White, b. 5 May, 1734, son of Déa. Isaac and Sybil (Butler) White, of Middletown. They settled at Whitestown, N. Y., where she d. nearly 100 years old.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 29 September, 1738. A master mariner. Had wife Eleanor, and children Josiah and Edward.
- iii. MARY WHITMORE, b. 29 February, 1740; m. 12 April, 1759, Fortunatus Taylor.
- iv. LUCY, b. 16 July, 1741; m. 25 November, 1760, Jacob White, b. 7 Nov. 1737, son of John and Elizabeth (Bordman) White of Middletown, where they resided. He d. 5 Jan. 1789. She d. 20 August, 1812.
- v. SAMUEL STOW, b. 1 March, 1743; m. Mary Cole. Settled in Windsor County, Vt. A revolutionary soldier.
- vi. ABRAHAM, b. 2 July, 1744; m. 20 August, 1765, Martha Torrey; d. 9 June, 1825. Served in French and Indian wars; was a lieutenant in Arnold's expedition against Quebec and captain in Continental service, afterwards; was deputy to General Assembly in 1802. He d. 9 June, 1825.
- vii. SIMEON, b. 22 May, 1746; d. 6 Oct., 1749.
- viii. LEMUEL, b. 1 February, 1747-8.
- ix. SIMEON, b. Oct., 1749; m. 14 November, 1781, Millicent Gaylord. He d. 5 March, 1792.
- x. GIDEON, b. 31 May, 1751; m. 4 March, 1779, Sarah White, bap. 12 Sept. 1756, dau. of Aaron and Sarah (Olmstead) White of Middletown. Was an artificer in the Revolutionary army. Settled at New Hartford, N. Y.
- xi. NATHAN, b. 25 December, 1752. Was a revolutionary soldier. Removed, 1783, to Windsor, Vt.; m. 30 November, 1789, Elizabeth Sawins; where he d. 1814. Three children: Ira, Lucy and Belinda.

9. JOHN³ SAVAGE (*Nathaniel*,² *John*,¹) was born 1 September, 1710; married 1 May, 1735, Ann Boardman, b. ———, daughter of ——— Lieutenant 8th company, 6th regiment, colonial militia 1745. Children:

- i. NATHANIEL,⁴ b. 5 September, 1736; m. 31 January, 1760, Grace Stocking. Settled at Chatham, Conn., and d. there 26 November, 1769.
- ii. ANNA, b. 11 July, 1737-8; d. 30 Oct., 1741.
- iii. HEPZIBAH, b. 11 April, 1741.
- iv. ANNA, b. 1 September, 1744.

10. EBENEZER,⁴ SAVAGE (*Thomas*,³ *John*,² *John*,¹) was born at Middletown, 26 February, 1718-9; married 14 April, 1743, Rebecca Ranney, born 3 October, 1726, daughter of Willett and Anne (Johnson) Ranney of Middletown. He removed, in 1764, to New Framingham (now Lanesboro'), Massachusetts, where he died in 1767. Rebecca Ranney was a half sister to Elizabeth, the wife of Jonathan⁴ Savage (7 iii). Children:

- i. REBECCA⁵, b. 31 March, 1744.
- ii. NATHAN, b. 1 March, 1746; d. 20 September, 1752.
- iii. JERUSHA, b. 20 October, 1748.
- iv. VIOLET, b. 18 August, 1751.
- v. EBENEZER, b. 30 June, 1754.

- vi. HANNAH, b. 17 April, 1757; m. Daniel Knapp.
- vii. HIEL, b. 30 September, 1759; m. 31 Dec., 1782, Hannah Wyatt, b. 22 Oct., 1760, dau. of ——— and Temperance Wyatt. He was a Revolutionary soldier, 1777–78–80. Settled in Milton, N. Y., and d. at Greenfield, N. Y., 1 December, 1843. His wife d. 16 May, 1829.
- viii. GILES, b. 14 October, 1761; m. Susan Randall, d. 16 May, 1841. Resided at Milton, N. Y.
- ix. LUCY, b. ———, 1762–3.
- x. DANIEL, b. 20 February, 1764; m. 3 November, 1785, Lydia Catlin. Was a soldier in the wars of the Revolution and of 1812–15. Settled at Guilford, N. Y., and d. there 27 March, 1848.

NOTE A.—The following will be of interest, in connection with the history of Capt. John Savage and his kinsfolks:

“The day of my Ordination was the 5th Day of January 1714–15. A Church was gathered in the North Society of Middletown on the above sayd 5th of January: which consisted of the following persons—Capⁿ John Savage with his wife, Serjeant William Savage with his wife, Thomas Ranney with his wife, John Ranney with his wife, Joseph Ranney with his wife, Samuel Stow with his wife, The Widdow of Captⁿ Nathaniel White deceased, Joseph White Jun^r, The wife of Thom^s Stow Sen^r, The wife of Daniel White Sen^r, The wife of Joseph White, The wife of Daniel Clark, The wife of Jonathan Warner, The wife of Nath^l Savage, The Widdow Shepard. All which persons except the Widdow Mary White were Dismissed from the Church of the South Society of Middletown. Also there was received into this Church at this same time Samuel Hall and Samuel Gipson.

“January 13th 1714–15. At a Church meeting at my House it was Voted & agreed upon that Relations should not be a binding term of Admission into this Church But persons might use their liberty in that case. It was voted and agreed upon by the Church at the same time, That persons not scandalous, and of competency of knowledge shall have the Seal of Baptism upon their desire they owning the Covenant.”

*Records of Rev. Joseph Smith,
Pastor North Church, Middletown.*

A later entry in the Church record says:—

“An Account of those that were of the Church of Christ in the North Society in Middletown which were not recorded by the Rev. Joseph Smith.

Gershom Butler and Mary his wife &c.

Thomas Savage and Mary his wife. ———

William Savage's wife Sarah. ———

William Savage's wife Hannah. ———”

THREE LETTERS WRITTEN BY GOV. LEVERETT IN 1675—NEWLY BROUGHT TO LIGHT.

Communicated by Hon. GEORGE SHELDON of Deerfield, Mass.

It was in the height of Philip's War, October 5, 1675, a large part of Springfield was burned by Indians. Under the strict orders of the Commissioners of the United Colonies, Maj. John Pynchon, the commander of the forces in the Connecticut valley, had the day before marched from Springfield to Hadley. There all his command was to concentrate for a grand movement up the valley. These orders had been known beforehand to the Indians occupying a fort near the village, and they planned to take advantage of the new programme.

Hitherto these Indians had been on the most friendly terms with the English, by whom they had been kindly treated and fully trusted. Special manifestations of friendliness to the settlers had

been made on the day Maj. Pyncheon marched away. Their treachery was wholly unprovoked. They were impelled only by an innate love of blood and plunder.

Notice of the intended attack, sent by Toto, a friendly Indian at Springfield, reached Springfield at midnight of the 4th. A courier was dispatched to Pyncheon, who made a forced march back to the doomed town. The condition of affairs when he arrived is best told in the following letter, not superscribed, but evidently written to Rev. John Russell at Hadley :

Springfield, Oct. 5, '75.

Reverend Sr.

The L^d will haue vs ly in y^e dust before him; we y^t were full are emptyed. But it is y^e L^d & blessed be his holy name: we came to a Lamentable and & woefull sight. The Towne in flames, not a house or barne standing except Old Goodⁿ Branches till we came to my house & then Mr Glovers John Hitchcock's & Goodⁿ Stewart, burnt downe wth Barns, corn and all they had: a few standing abt y^e Meeting house & then fr^m Merricks downward, all burnt to 2 Garrison houses at y^e Lower end of y^e Towne. My Grist Mill & Corn Mill Burnt downe: wth some other houses & Barns I had let out to Tenants; all Mr Glovers library burnt, wth all his Corne, so y^t he [have] none to live on, as well as myself, & Many more: y^t haue not for subsistance they tell me: 32 houses & y^e Barns belonging to y^m are Burnt & all y^e Livelyhood of y^e owners, & what more may meete wth y^e same stroaks y^e L^d only knows—

Many more had there estates Burnt in these houses: So y^t I beleeeve 40 famylies are utterly destitute of Subsistence; y^e L^d shew mercy to vs. I see not how it is Possible for vs to live here this winter, & If so the sooner we were holpen off, y^e Better.

S^r I Pray acquaint our Honored Gov^r wth this dispensation of God. I know not how to write, neither can I be able to attend any Publike service. The L^d in mercy speake to my heart & to all our hearts is y^e Reall desire of
y^{ors} to serve you

JOHN PYNCHON.

P. S., I pray send down by y^e
Post my doblet cote linnen &c
I left there & pap^{rs}

This letter was on a large folio, and occupied but a small part of it. The blank space was covered by a confused mass of specks as if ink had been shaken over it from a pepper box—apparently a continuation of the letter in cipher.

Many years ago I made a copy of the letter, but gave little thought to the cipher. Lately, while comparing my copy with the original, it occurred to me that Maj. Pyncheon, in the emergency of the occasion, could not have taken the time to write it; that it must have been added by another hand. Clearly the letter had been sent to Mr. Russell, and there was elsewhere evidence that he had forwarded it the next day to Gov. Leverett. Then came to mind the fact that on this very day the regicides Goffe and Whally were in hiding at Mr. Russell's house! and another fact, that Gov. Leverett

was in the secret ! What more likely than that when the letter was at Mr. Russell's over night this cipher had been added, and was of course a secret communication to the governor? Could this mystery be unravelled doubtless new matter relating to the regicides would be revealed. Looking further, another letter was found from Mr. Russell to Gov. Leverett endorsed—"Rec'd Oct 8. 1675." A blank folio of this was covered with the same undefined characters. A third discovery of the same kind seemed to render it certain that my conjecture was true, and excitement was at a fever pitch. Under the advice of Dr. Samuel A. Green, I called the attention of an expert, Mr. Wm. P. Upham, to the discovery and its apparent importance. With enthusiastic zeal Mr. Upham entered on the work of exploring the mine and deciphering the mystery, giving freely of his time and talent. Eleven score years had told upon the paper and the ink, but by persistent effort and the aid of a sort of sixth sense, it seemed to me, a key was discovered, and the contents of the three letters made to appear. The result was of course disappointing to us ; for, although facts of historical interest were exhumed, we failed to find what was so confidently expected—secret communications from Gen. Goffe to Gov. Leverett. But a single guarded allusion to the regicides was found in them all. It appears that the governor had utilized these blank pages to write short hand letters upon, from which his secretary could make formal copies. It should be noted that among all the correspondence of that month, which has been preserved, relating to the war in the valley, the resignation of Pynchon and the appointment of Capt. Samuel Appleton to succeed him, not one of these cipher letters has been found. They are, therefore, now given for the first time to the public.

NEWTONVILLE, April 19, 1892.

GEORGE SHELDON, Esq. :

My Dear Sir :

I have deciphered the three short-hand manuscripts you pointed out to me in Vol. 67 of the Mass. State Archives, with the exception of a few illegible words. They are written by Gov. John Leverett, the first two on the blank part of a letter (No. 283) dated at Springfield, Oct. 5, 1675, from John Pynchon to Rev. Mr. Russell at Hadley, and endorsed "Major Pinchon's letter rec'd 8th October 1675" [added in shorthand] "and answer and the [letter] to Cap't. Appleton;" and the third on the back of (No. 289) from Rev. John Russell to Gov. Leverett, not dated, but endorsed in Edward Rawson's hand, "Mr Russell's letter rec'd 8 october 1675" to which endorsement is added in shorthand "and answer."

The following is my rendering of the three short-hand letters. I have indicated doubtful or illegible words by brackets, and interlined words by brackets with a star. I have also marked the end of each line by an upright stroke. The short-hand has no punctuation except an occasional colon, and no distinction of capitals.

Very truly yours,

WM. P. UPHAM.

Major Pinchon by yours to Mr Russell [from Springfield 5 instant*] we [heard?] the Lord [answering] the prayers of his people by terrible

things | [in deed] To receive the intelligences thereof with a still spirit is very difficult. Yet the great undertaker | and teacher of his people knows [how] to teach [us?] to [profit by evil] and we shall find it matter of acknowledgment | to his praise when he will take any course to do us good who is faithful that has sayd all things | shall worke together for good to them that love and fear him of which number I hope through grace we will | be found. Sir if it be true what is sayd that the old sachem Wequogan in whom so much confidence was put | was an actor and encourager in this burning I doubt not but you see how [failing] confidences are in such | who cannot be truer than whom they serve and whether there hath been all that done to have secured those Indians | that might have been is to some a [question]: But the will of the Lord is done and therefore to reflect upon any thing | that might have been before is but for caution for heare-after and not to add affliction by blaming you or any | for what was not done. May we be [sincerely] humbled and refined and [abhor] ourselves in dust and ashes. The | [same almighty God that hath bereaved*] can restore the like we are bereaved of and will [] give that that is better. Sir, by the Councils | order to Capt. Appleton [sent by Leftenant Upham*] you will see theyr readiness to gratify you and give in what as they can to you | yet not doubting but that by counsell and otherways you will be assisting to the utmost unto him | and the whole service in those parts: Hadley wants some countenance and encouragement and direction | for theyr fortification which I think they have in a good forwardness for theyr securitie. I desire [you?] | as you have opportunity to be assisting [them therein*] [you will readily put forth your†] You intimate as if Springfield | were not like to be tenable if so it will be a [more*] awful stroke that hath such a consequence as to breake up a | [church] and towne which we must leave to the Lord directing you upon the place. We ordered Leftenant Upham | with thirty men and Corporal Poole with those from Quabauge [being 35 to recruit the companies with you*] not knowing how to send supplies so | far as from Boston [to them*] for that theyr whole time is spent in fetching provisions yet [since*] we heard that that place being | wholly deserted [would†] [is likely to*] be out of the way of intelligence therefore must leave it with you that are nearer them that if | you judge it most advisable for to have a garrison there you with Capt. Appleton order theyr settlement as may be | most facile for the keeping the same up and if you have theyr supplies from those parts as formerly you intimated | it should be attended [to?]: if you could [attain] to be with the General Court this sessions it may be of great use | to the publike and not disservice to yourselfe [and so for deputies from your towns] The [magistrates] many being dispersed or in Council left | it with me to write to you which I have done though not without paine. I commend you to the Lord and | with mine [and wives] kinde respects sympathizing with you and your dear wife in your affliction and remain Sir |

Your humble ser[vant]

Boston 9. 8. 75.

J. L.

Capt. Appleton

Before this [] come to your hand I doubt not but you have received | by Major Pinchon's hand those which was sent up to him by

* Interlined.

† Cancelled.

Leftenant Upham to be | delivered you from the Council theyr order
 and letter whereby they commit the care | and conduct of all the military
 forces from us and Connecticut unto yourselfe | and as they have upon good
 grounds betrusted you so we heartily desire that [they] and | you may see
 that it is the Lords call to you by his [sparing] of you to [] you
 [annew] in | the service to his owne glory and his peoples good and you
 know your reward will be with him | not that we shall be wanting to in-
 courage and strengthen you therein to the utmost. You are to take | notis
 that while the [seat?] [of the war*] is kept in the Colony you are to have
 the chiefe command and [neither] you | nor Major Treat with Connecticut
 forces are to be drawn off but by the Commissioners or the | concurrence
 of [counsels there. If you both draw into the other Colony Major Treat is
 to have the command in chiefe*] and if there should be any orders [in-
 ferior] to the Colony | of Connecticut men you are [fairly] to entreat
 them and let them see that it is a breach of the agreement | by the Com-
 missioners a copy whereof I herewith remit unto you I doubt not but the
 Lord will direct you | with that wisdom [how?] to carry it towards Major
 Treat In that respect God in your work and place calls you to concurrence |
 Unanimity in commanders is greatly conducing to the true service of God
 and theyr country | I desire you will be careful of giving advice and in-
 couragment to Hadley respecting theyr | fortification for theyr better security
 [and so of the whole*] there was [likewise†] [former*] order to Leftenant
 Upham to march with | 30 men and Corporal Poole from Quabaug with 35
 men to fill up your companies and to | send off any that may be [disenabled]
 by sickness: but since we know that it is thought with you that it | is of ab-
 solute necessity to keepe a garrison at Quabaug or Brookefield in order to
 passage for | intelligence if so you with the advice of Major Pinchon are
 to order the settlement thereof | and theyr supply to be from those parts
 for that it is not above a 3^d of the way from you | to that place of what it is
 from Boston there and in the settling of them you are to take care that there
 may | be as good husbandry for theyr provision as may be [and that there
 may not be the former course of profuseness continued | but expensiveness
 prevented†] If need be for supply of provision for that army there it is
 to be had from Connecticut | which must be timely [provided for*] before
 winter If there should be a necessity of deserting Springfield | as Major
 Pinchon intimates it will be very awful but the conclusion thereof must be
 left with you on the | place the disadvantage of having the forces seattered
 to so great distance is matter of consideration though | methinks it may be
 [so?] ordered that there might be timely [assistance by] them there [for
 any service*] as occasion offers | But I must as before leave it with you upon
 the place I commend you to God and [] his | [blessing] be
 with you and upon you and all the rest with you and remain your [true]
 friend.

J. L. G. |

(In the margin.)

One thing more I leave to your consideration that your forces lying on
 both sides the river | that provision be made for transport one to the other
 [with] securitie from the enemy[s] shot They have horse boats | built
 as stanchions and with planke they may secure the men.

Boston, 9. 8. 75.

* Interlined.

† Cancelled.

(The next letter is from Gov. Leverett to Rev. John Russell at Hadley.)

Reverend Sir

By yours of the 4. and 5. with your other of the day after what in the former was [represented] from conjecture and fear by your latter is ascertained | together by the enclosed from Major Pinchon namely of the dreadful and terrible stroke of God upon us [at Springfield*] and that in a[nswer] to prayers and [] | solemn humiliation of Churches and people [of God*] as it shows the greatness of our provocations so our falling short in our [humiliations] for that the Lord | carries it as being angry with our prayers. To lie under such strokes and receive the intelligences thereof and [the like that | follows] so from place to place as it becomes [us?] is not only beyond the strength of man but of [grace except as proportioned] to him that trusts | to [find] God in all. And not to sin where [] is more a privilege than [] To know the meaning of so great wrath is | attainable only by [supplicating] and to see so as to read it is by Gods [] To trust God when bereaving [through killing] is [more?] easily spoken | than practised. Yet there are those that are so taught though its but few [] miserie from war good Hez. with] good is | the word of the Lord for that peace and truth [should] be in his [days]‡ but to say good is the word of the Lord when he is accomplishing | that word by his works bereaving of peace and [crosing of truth] in our day I find a very difficult lesson. Yet to | yield to temptation [or revilings] will be but [a poor example]. May we be brought to beare the indignation of the Lord for that we have | sinned until he please will be [] when Gods hand is stretched out still further to be exercised with the stirring of the people [though as to David some talke of cutting apieces or stoning]. To be inabled to be encouraged [ourselves*] in the Lord our God is a sure help. | Every evidence of our interest in him and owning him to be God all sufficient will prove the efficacy of his command as being | our God [] to walke before him and be upright according to a gospel integrity in which way what time | I am afraid I will trust in thee. My time and state of body admits not enlargement. For those intricacies you take notis of in | some orders that have passed respecting several in command you may find the [abating of the powers of] several relation but by the | ultimate conclusion that comes by Leftenant Upham you will find the knot tyed: and the command placed upon Capt. Appleton | which must be without exception being according to the conclusion of the Commissioners. Nor is Major Treat to be commanded of | but by the Commissioners or the concurrence of the counsels [there on the place*] and should ther be motion contrary upon any pretence it may be | of sadder consequence than the present stroke I have writ to [Capt. Appleton]† major Pinchon and Capt. Appleton | to be encouraging and advising about your fortification and doubt not theyr readiness to [afford] the same. Thus with kind | respects to you and all friends with you I commend you to the Lord and remain Sir your [friend to serve you‡] ser[vant]. J. L.

Boston 9. 8. 75.

* Interlined.

† Cancelled.

‡ See 2 Kings, xx. 19.

AGED RESIDENTS OF STONINGTON, CONNECTICUT—1893.

Compiled by Mrs. HARRIET A. STANTON.

Nearly all were born and have always resided at Stonington.

Where the year is not stated, the party is reputed to be eighty years of age, or upward.

NAME.	BORN.	NAME.	BORN.	NAME.
Simeon Palmer*	5 Aug. 1799.	Mary (Hinckley) Davis	1811.	Almira (Hiscox) Barker
Caroline (Tiffany) Palmer	26 June, 1804.	Ann E. (Smith) Trumbull	22 Nov. 1809.	Sarah (Davis) Brayton
Thomas Davidson*†	30 Oct. 1801.	Maria L. (Smith) Faxon	1811.	Mary (Clarke) Brewster
Elizabeth (Baldwin) Davis	20 Aug. 1803.	Abigail (Davis) Robinson	1809.	Mary (Forsythe) Brewster
William C. Moss	Oct. 1803.	Phebe (Williams) Pendleton	1809.	Benajah Davis
Sophia (Williams) Chesebrough	Dec. 1803.	Almira (Egglestone) Maine	1 July, 1810.	Isaac N. Fairbrother
Nathan S. Noyes	7 Jan. 1804.	Nancy L. (Wheeler) Stanton	3 Jan. 1811.	Emily (Lamb) Fairbrother
Frederic D. Chesebrough	20 Oct. 1805.	Lucy (Stanton) Chesebrough	13 Feb. 1811.	Sarah A. (Latham) Gard
Mary A. (Chesebrough) Stanton	11 Sep. 1811.	Henry C. Burdick	1 Mch. 1811.	Zebulon Hancox, b. 1813
Alexander S. Palmer	26 Jan. 1806.	Mary A. (Hinckley) Beebe	9 Oct. 1811.	Harriet Hubbard
Nancy L. (Palmer) Stanton	3 Nov. 1813.	Sarah (Gardner) Barber	1811.	Archibald Merritt
Zerviah (Wheeler) Holmes	6 May, 1806.	Nathaniel M. Noyes	1811.	Stephen D. Merritt
Lucy (Stanton) Wheeler	19 Dec. 1806.	Thomas J. Wheeler	29 Jan. 1812.	Frank Noyes
Lydia Whiting	1807.	Jairus Burrows Palmer	1812.	Martha B. Noyes
Louisa (Noyes) Chesebrough	22 May, 1808.	Esther M. (States) Perrin	28 May, 1813.	Adaline (Wells) Randall
Noyes Wheeler	13 July, 1808.	Emeline (Palmer) Stanton	13 Sep. 1813.	Mary (Goodrich) Rogers
Katherine Brown Blackledge*	Aug. 1808.	William Dewey	1813.	— (McDowell) Smith
Asher H. Chapman	1808.	Latham Hull Miner*	2 Mch. 1813.	Desire (Burtch) Shaw
Eliza A. (Pendeton) Palmer*	1808.	Clark Bennett	1814.	Harriet (Lewis) Teed
Benjamin F. States	15 Mch. 1809.	Rebecca (Stanton) Brewer	24 Aug. 1815.	Nathan P. Whiting, b. 1815
Harriet (Burtch) States	18 Sep. 1813.	John R. Chesebrough	7 Nov. 1815.	Elam W. Hobart, b. 1815.
Henry Hinckley	15 July, 1809.	Harriet R. Hallam	8 Nov. 1815.	Julia (Grinnell) Hobart, b. 1815
Lucinda (Gardner) Reed	1807.	INDIANS OR NEGROES.		
		Mary (Ross) Bright	1811.	Nancy Rodman

* Died since 1 January, 1894.

† Last survivor of the defenders of Stonington against the British fleet, 9 August, 1814.

ABSTRACTS OF EARLY WILLS ON RECORD, OR ON FILE IN THE COUNTY OF SUFFOLK, MASSACHUSETTS.

Prepared by WALTER K. WATKINS, Esq., of Boston.

[Continued from vol. xxxii., page 322.]

NOTE.—The number prefixed before the abstract is that of the number on the present docket. The reference following is that of the volume and page of the records. Many instances occur where the original is not on file, and others where they are not recorded.

No. 500.—JACOB FRENCH of Weymouth, deceased, intestate, 12 April, 1669. Inventory of lands and personal effects appraised by Thomas Dor and William Holbrock, 17 July, 1669.

Administration granted to Stephen French, sen., in behalf of himself and his sisters. Vol. v., p. 163.—(See Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.)

No. 501.—WILLIAM SAVEL, sen^r, will, 19 Feb. 1668-9. Wife Sarah, house and half the orchard during life. Son Benjamin, heir of house, may give her twenty shillings towards hiring a chamber where she please, and if she live in town, sons John, Samuel and Benjamin shall provide four loads of wood yearly, also three fat swine, eighty weight, twenty bushels corn, all this if she bear his name. Her land in Bridgewater to be hers.

Son John to have house and barn, shop and tools, &c., pertaining to his trade, also three acres of land that was brother Bass.

Sons Samuel, Benjamin and William to have farm land equally; three eldest shall pay remainder of debt on Salter farm equally. John and Benjamin shall have equal share of stock and land in Bridgewater, and Quinipauge, and pay therefrom their sisters' portions.

Daughter Hannah, land and money; daughter Sarah, when twenty-one; other bequests of land to sons.

Son John and brother Samuel Bass to be executors. Son William to be apprenticed with John. Edward Bass and Edward Quinsey witnesses. Thomas Faxon, sen., and William Needham overseers.

Articles of Agreement between John, Samuel, and Benjamin Savel, and Sarah, relict of William Savel:

1. She being dissatisfied, they agree she shall have her whole estate she brought their father for her whole use.

2. Instead twenty bushels corn, they engaged to pay three bushels wheat, three of rye, six of malt, eight of Indian.

3. If she marry, to have four pounds yearly, twenty shillings in pork three pounds in corn, for which she promises to be satisfied. 14 June, 1669. Vol. vi., p. 36.—(See Savage, Boston and Braintree records, and Suffolk Deeds.)

No. 502.—WILLIAM WOODWARD of Dedham, his inventory, by Eleazer Lusher, William Avery and Robert Hinsdell.

Administration granted to Peter Woodward, juni, his brother. 31 July, 1669.—(See Savage.)

No. 503.—JONATHAN BRAGG, administration granted on the estate of, who died 19 June, 1669, at "the Castell," to Capt. Roger Clap in behalf of his mother or other friends that have right therein. Inventory, appraised by Nicholas Baxter and Eliazer Hawes, gives a pair of looms, cloth, &c.

No. 505.—MICHAEL WILLIS, will, Boston, 21 June, 1669. Wife Mildred executor. Two sons, Experience and Michael, shall have free use of shop and tools, utensils, &c., paying rent to their mother, and, on her decease, enjoy dwelling house, with yard, garden and warehouse, the same to go to their male heirs. Daughter Temperance, if unmarried and obedient to her mother, fifteen pounds. Grandchild Joseph Phillips, when he comes to discretion, twenty shillings. Married daughters five shillings apiece, grand children two shillings apiece. Cousin Jabesh Salmon of Roxbury five shillings, sons to be partners in business.

William Alford, Richard Cooke and Elisha Cooke, witnesses. Inventory by Thomas Bumsted and John Odlin. Vol. vi., p. 38.—(See Savage and Morse's Willis Family.)

No. 506.—FRANCIS CROCUM, Joan Crocum, relict and administratrix on the estate of, Boston, giving bond for same. Witnesses, William and John Saunders. 29 Oct. 1669.

26 July, 1694, John Leach, laborer, John Vicars, fisherman, gave bond as administrators on the estate of Francis Crocum, left unadministered by Joane Crocum, with John Hill, cordwainer, and Alexander Bulman, baker, on the bond as sureties. Vols. v., pp. 176-7; xiii., p. 469.—(See Savage, under Croakham.)

No. 508.—HEZEKIAH GAY, son of John Gay of Dedham, deceased, being about 27 or 28 years, expressed his mind in reference to disposing of his estate, 25 Oct. 1669, as is here testified.

Deposition of Mary Wilson, age about 54, and Hannah Hunting, age about 28 years: We being with Hezekiah Gay in time of his sickness, he being then of sound mind, declared what he intended to have done, said: I give my brother John Bord (*sic*) my cloth cloak that I have at my father's for a suit, with the trimming, bands and linen.

To my brother Nathaniel Gay my pair of bullocks; my father my mare, and my brother John my one year old colt; brother Jonathan Gay the first colt of the mare.

The testator was then interrupted by pain and lay still awhile, his mother then told him he had forgotten his brother Samuel. He said: I give brother Samuel that which I have in my pocket; whereupon his mother felt in his pocket, and not finding anything, said to him, is it in this pocket? he said no, it is in my other pocket; and we heard no more of that. Then he said: give my mother, Mr. Burrowe's Book and my sister Whiting that new book concerning Thomas Savage. To my sisters, Abigail and Judith, five shillings apiece, and to good wife Wilson five shillings; and then extremity of pain again interrupting him, he only said to his mother who was by him, there are other things of mine that I pray father dispose of as you see cause, and these words he spake twice. HANNAH HUNTING.

Mary Wilson further said: she heard him pray his father that every one of his brothers and sisters might have some thing of his, though he had forgotten them. Before ELEAZER LUSHER, Assistant.

Administration granted to John, the father, and Nathaniel Gay, brother, 11 Nov. 1669. Vols. v. 176, and vi. 43.—(See REG. xxxiii., p. 45.)

No. 510.—RICHARD MILES, will, by parole, 8 Jan. 1669–70, was attested 3 Feb. 1669–70.

Inventory: 200 acres beyond Chelmsford granted by General Court to Mr. Collicut, and other effects. 394£ 14. 00. Appraised by
WILL BARTHOLOMEW.
JAMES EVERILL.

Whereas RICHARD MILES being taken sick on board the Endeavor, being in perfect sense, we, whose names are hereunto subscribed, attest that it was his will and desire his estate be committed to his wife, &c.

RICHARD SPRAGUE.
W^{ll} SINGLETON.

House and ground at New Haven given by his father upon a covenant of marriage. Widow Experience Miles. Vol. vii. 57.—(See Savage, under Miles and Collicot.)

No. 511.—ABRAHAM CHIVERS, late of Boston, administration, 12 Nov. 1669, to Mr. Jno. Atwater, in behalf of himself and rest of the creditors; his brother, Benjamin Chivers, renouncing the same.

Inventory of personal effects apprizd by Jno. Odlin & Richard Gridlie.
Caleb Jones and Free Grace Bendall on a bond as sureties. Vol. vii. p. 3.

No. 512.—TOBIAS DOBLE of Dedham died about the latter end of November or beginning of December, 1669, and no body appears to administer according to law, Joshua Fisher being "Clark of the Writs att Dedham," informs the honoured court thereof the 26 of Jan. 1669–70, signed Joshua Fisher, and administration was granted him.

Inventory of estate was made by Nathanel Colburn and Timothy Dwight 24 Feb. 1669–70, and one appraised by John Gay, Thomas Battelle, and Isaac Bullard. Vol. vii. p. 58.

No. 515.—JOHN MINOT, of Dorchester, will, 15 July, 1669.

Provides for the necessity of his father.

Wife to dwell in his house and have fifty pounds. Son John one hundred pounds over an equal dividend with rest of the children. Daughter Martha, as a particular remembrance of her mother, all her mother's clothes and linen. Son James to be kept at learning. Son Stephen to be placed at some convenient trade. Son Samuel to be brought up as a husbandman, and have his portion in land. The estate not to be divided till James is twenty-one. Other provisions for division. Martha to be under mother's care, and James, Samuel and Stephen under the executor's care. Father Minot, brother Stephen and son John to be executors. Witnesses, Thomas Wilson and Timothy Foster.

Inventory, 28 Jan. 1669–70, by John Gurnell, Thomas Tileston, Roger Billing. Vol. vi. p. 40. (See REG. i., Minot Family.)

GEORGE BRAN, administration to his widow Martha.

Inventory, 13 Aug. 1669, by Peter Oliver and Edward Morris, giving list of household effects. Vol. v. p. 166.

No. 513.—HUGH BROWN, inventory found in the hands of John Swett of Boston; prized by Peter Peace and Benjamin Sanderson, and one by Thomas White and Peter Frothingham; sworn to by Richard Lowden and William Browne, 27 Jan. 1669–70. Vol. vii. p. 13.

No. 516.—WILLIAM BALLANTYNE, cooper, County of Suffolk, New England, will.

Wife Hannah one third of his estate for life. Children John, David, Elizabeth, Hannah, William, Susanna and Jonathan. Rest of estate equally divided, except twenty pounds to David on account of lameness.

Wife Hannah executrix; friends Joseph How and Thomas Dewer overseers and witnesses.

Inventory, mostly of cloths, linen, &c., and small wares. Apprized by John Bateman and Nicholas Stones, 17 Dec. 1667. Vol. vii. p. 4.—(See Savage.)

No. 517.—THOMAS MILLARD, of Boston, administration, 4 Feb. 1669–70.

Bond of John Miller of Rehoboth, with John Lake and Thomas Bligh of Boston.

Testimonies of

William Hudson of Boston, aged 57 years or thereabouts, in regard to land lying by Centry Hill; the testator said he would give it to his kinsman at Seaconk who hath many children.

Peter Oliver of Boston, aged 52 years or thereabouts, saith that about seven years ago he said to the testator that if he would give him his house lot he would build a fair house for his maintainance; but he said he had a kinsman in y^e country to whom he intended to give it.

John Jackson, aged about 60 years; about twelve months ago Thomas Millard said he would give his estate to his cousin Millard, because he was brought up at his father's house. Abigail Jackson, age about 60 years, testified to the same effect.

John Waite, aged 26 or thereabouts, being at the house of Mr. John Lake where was then Thomas Miller very ill near death, stated he intended cousin Miller should have good part of his estate, and said, I have no other kindred in the country nor certainly do know that any other is alive.

John Lake, aged fifty-one years or thereabouts, spoke to Thomas Millard about an hour or two before his death about his estate; he said he intended his cousin have a good part of it.

Inventory apprized by John Wiswall & Richard Cooke. Vol. vii. p. 18.

No. 518.—CLEMENT GROSS, Jr., Bond of Clement Gross with James Oliver and Richard Collicott as administrator on the estate of his son, Clement Gross, jun., 5 Feb. 1669. Witnesses, Thomas Weld and Free Grace Bendall.

No. 519.—MARY JONSON, will, 11 Feb. 1669. To son Samuel Jonson fore part of house, and after his death to his eldest son, if he have one, if not, to eldest son of either daughters. To daughter Rebeckah Allen the back part, and on her death to her son, &c.

Daughter Hannah Liscomb and her son John Liscomb, her daughter's husband, John Liscomb, money owing by William Allen. Son Samuel Jonson, Rebeckah Allen and Hannah Liscomb, executors.

Debts to be paid out of goods in shop. Henry Bridgham and Nathaniel Bishop, overseers.

Witnesses, James F. Jonson and Nathaniel Bishop.

Inventory by John Wiswall, sen., & Thomas Clarke. Vol. vii. pp. 21, 23, 40.

No. 520.—JOHN and ISAAC WOODY, Bond of Richard and Isaac Woode, to administer on the estate of John and Isaac Woody, 20 Apr. 1670, for next of Kin.

Witnesses, John Walley and Free Grace Bendall.

Inventory, John Woodie's house in Boston.

7% per annum from 25 Mch. 1653, to date, when he would have reached 21 years. Isaac Woodie's portion given by his father, John Woodie, dec'd, his will, which fell to first mentioned John Woodie as being longest lived, evidently settlement of John Woodie of Roxbury's estate. Vol. vii. pp. 23, 90. (See REG., Vol. vii. pp. 338-339.)

[To be continued.]

PRESIDENT LINCOLN'S ANCESTRY.

By the Hon. JOSEPH H. BARRETT, A.M., of Loveland, Ohio.

THE valuable article of Samuel Shackford, Esq., in the REGISTER, vol. xli., pp. 153-7, is conclusive in its main purpose of tracing the line of John Lincoln, of Rockingham county, Va., to Samuel Lincoln, of Massachusetts. In the other direction, Mr. Shackford appears to have accepted, without independent investigation, a statement found in some of the later biographies that Abraham, son of John Lincoln, removed to North Carolina and there married Mary Shipley, by whom he had three sons, Mordecai, Josiah and Thomas, born in that State. This is in direct contradiction of President Lincoln's own statement that his father, Thomas, was born in Virginia. It is, moreover, a matter of record that so late as the autumn of 1781, the President's grandfather had a wife, whose christian name was *Bersheba*, still living in Rockingham county, Va., three years after the birth of the youngest son, Thomas. See letter of Mr. Harris in the *Century* for March, 1887.

Mr. Morse's life of Lincoln (American Statesmen series), opens with this singular misconception :

Abraham Lincoln knew little concerning his progenitors, and rested well content with the scantiness of his knowledge. The character and condition of his father, of whom alone upon that side of the house he had personal cognizance, did not encourage him to pry into the obscurity behind that luckless rover. He was sensitive on the subject; and when he was applied to for information, a brief paragraph conveyed all that he knew or desired to know.

The exact contrary of the above, in its main spirit and intent, I can personally affirm and there is sufficient published evidence to prove. His correspondence with a Virginia relative in 1848 (see communication in the *Century*, just referred to), and also with Solomon Lincoln, of Hingham, earlier published, shows the lively interest he took in tracing his genealogy; and much more than "a brief paragraph"

was given by him to inquirers on the subject in more than one known instance besides the "short autobiography" written out "at the request of a friend" in 1860, after his nomination—the part relating chiefly to his ancestry and parentage filling nearly two of the large pages of the "Complete Works" edited by Messrs. Nicolay and Hay (vol. i., pp. 638–40). He took pride in his name; did not forget that of the three counties into which Kentucky was first divided, one was named *Lincoln* (the other two being Franklin and Jefferson); and when he visited Massachusetts in the summer of 1848, as one of the Congressional Committee accompanying the remains of John Quincy Adams to their last resting-place, he was pleased at being claimed, on his introduction to a Worcester audience, as "of our Lincoln stock."

Thomas Lincoln has been treated with scant courtesy by some of the biographers—by some with sheer injustice. His first temporary shelter for his family in the wild forest of Indiana has subjected him to the charge of "shiftlessness"—though really this abode was not materially worse than was common under like circumstances in eastern colonies. Had Mr. Morse become familiar with the local histories of his own section, he might have been less censorious toward Thomas Lincoln in that regard, without making allowance for the differences of latitude. For it could hardly be expected of one who writes that the Sangamon is "a stream which empties into the Ohio river" (i., 15), and that Pittsburg Landing, the scene of a great battle, is "on the west bank of the Mississippi," (i., 361), to take note of the geographical fact that Gentryville, Ind., is farther south than Louisville, Ky.

The same biographer says :

Thomas was as restless in matters of creed as of residence, and made various changes in both during his life (i., 10).

The facts are that he lived on the same farm in Indiana while his son grew from the age of seven to twenty-one; that after a year or two spent in Macon county, Illinois, he passed the remaining twenty years of his life in Coles county; while in creed he was a Baptist—a member of that church at Hodgenville, Ky., at Gentryville, Ind., and in Coles county. If he made any change it was only to the "Campbellite" branch of the Baptist church. The late Rev. Thomas Goodwin, of Charleston, Ill., who preached at the funeral of Thomas Lincoln in 1851, said of him in 1887 :

In his case I could not say aught but good He was a consistent member through life of the church of my choice—the Christian church or Church of Christ; and was as far as I know—and I was a very intimate friend—illiterate, yet always truthful, conscientious and religious.

It may be added that this "unenlightened form of Christianity," as Mr. Morse seems to regard it, had such men as President Garfield and Jeremiah S. Black among its adherents.

MORTON'S NEW ENGLISH CANAAN.

By the Rev. B. F. DE COSTA, D.D., of New York City.

THIS remarkable work was printed at Amsterdam, 1637. My attention was called to the book by the late Rev. William S. Bartlet of the Massachusetts Historical Society, who informed me that he regarded it so highly as to copy the entire work with his pen, in order to have it by him. This led the writer to borrow the copy in the library of Harvard College for the purpose of a somewhat extended examination. Mr. Bartlet, however, was not the only person who valued Morton's work sufficiently to make a copy; for, in the summer of 1885, while turning over some of the treasures of Mr. Henry Stevens, at his store in St. Martin's Lane, London, I found a manuscript copy of the work, made by the late Samuel G. Drake, who states on the fly leaf of the bound manuscript that he borrowed Morton's book of John Quincy Adams. Mr. Drake says:

On a blank leaf in the original Mr. Adams had written as follows:

"For an account of Morton see 1 Neal's Hist. New-England, 111; 1 Hutchinson, 8-31; Winthrop's Jour., 20, 27, 321, 552; 2 Belknap's Biog., 352; to which reference I add Hazard 1, 474; Hubbard N. E., 137-41; Indian Wars, 478, Bost. Ed., 1677."

Under date of Dec. 4, 1830, Mr. Drake says that he borrowed the volume to copy on Nov. 25, and that "this copy was made as time served, for I attended my store and other affairs [as usual." The time was rainy, and for eleven days the sun was not visible from his store. When the copy was completed it was read over with the assistance of Mrs. Drake, one holding the printed volume.

Having been informed that a copy of the work was preserved in the library of the S. P. G. Society, London, bearing date of 1632, I addressed the secretary, with the following result:

19 DELAHAY STREET, WESTMINSTER, S. W.,
26 May, 1879.

DEAR SIR:

We have only *one* copy of Morton's "New English Canaan,"—in it the date 1632 is *written* in on the title page; nowhere else is there a date mark of any kind.

The passages "And I cannot spie any mention made of it in the wooden prospect," and "my countryman, Mr. Wood, declares in his prospect," occur in our copy at pages 84 and 38 respectively—the only difference being that "wooden" is spelt with two d's.

Yours faithfully,

H. W. TUCKER.

Subsequently Dr. Tucker wrote again, saying :

In our copy of Morton's N. E. Canaan the books are said to be

“ Printed for Charles Greene,

“ and are sold in Paul's Church-yard ”

“ 1632 ”

not “ Printed *by* Charles Green,” as your letter would imply.

Later I made a personal examination of the Book, and saw the date plainly written in. The writer also improved the occasion of his visit in London to make a comparison of the undated copy belonging to the Venerable Society with several copies of the edition bearing date of 1637, the result of this comparison proving to his entire satisfaction that only one edition was ever printed, and that the undated copy is the same as the dated of 1637, with the exception of the title page, which was printed separately, evidently in England, and *inserted*.

First, the title page of the undated copy is printed on different paper, the water mark carrying *eight* lines across the leaf against *seven* in the paper of the dated copy, which throughout carries only that number, while *the other* water marks throughout both copies is everywhere the same except on the title page. On the title page of the Venerable Society's copy, at line 11, instead of “country” we read “countrie,” and on the next line “yeeldeth” for “yealdeth,” which is in the British Museum copy. Other variations need not be pointed out, so far as the title page is concerned.

Continuing, the examination of the body of the various copies in London indicates throughout the identity of origin. In all the copies the “R” in Morton, page 6, is found to be battered, and on pages 52–53, 164, the quads at the bottom show. The copies in the United States will probably show the same marks, though of course it is not essential for our demonstration that they should appear in *all* copies. Page 176 of the various copies, four of which are in the British Museum and one in the Stevens collection, show the catchword “Tapster,” battered. The Hargrave copy in the British Museum, however, wants the first ten pages apparently, and lacks two pages of table of contents at end of page 188, but, on holding the following leaf up to the light for the purpose of examining the water mark, the writer found the missing leaf *pasted in* between two thin leaves. This copy *may* have been one of the copies with the dateless title. The study might be continued to any extent, but beyond question the result would be the same, there being a total failure to find a solitary proof of even the slightest kind that more than one edition of the book was ever printed.

Hearing that the North Catalogue mentioned a copy of the work with the date of 1634, I addressed Mr. Stride of the British Museum, with the following result :

LONDON, Sept. 7, 1885.

MY DEAR SIR:

In answer to yours of the 5th inst., we have Evans' Catalogue of North's Library, and in part the third entitled "A catalogue of the curious and extensive library of the late John North, Esq., removed from his residence, East Acton. Part the third, *etc.* May 25, *etc.*, 1819." On page 25 is the following: "No. 600. Morton's New English Canaan, *in russia*, 1634," it was bought by Rodd, for 14 shillings."

I also received the following :

13 WELLINGTON STREET, STRAND, }
LONDON, 26 August, 1885. }

DEAR SIR:

Not having a copy of North's catalogue I cannot refer to see whether Morton's New English Canaan is described as dated 1634, but of this I am positive—no such edition exists. Every copy I have ever seen is dated Amsterdam 1637, and printed by J. F. Stam. North's library was sold in 1819 by Evans, and as the British Museum have the set of his sale catalogues, with names and prices, North's must be among them. In my own opinion the blunder is by Lowndes or his printer, and I think you need not bother to look for any edition of 1634 but consider it a printer's blunder.

I am, dear sir,

Yours faithfully,

JOHN H. BOHN.

The question seems to be settled. In 1883, the writer published "A Few Observations on the Prince Society's Edition of the New English Canaan"* for private distribution, which might be looked at in connection with the foregoing.

MATTHEW FIELD OF LONDON, MERCER; HIS FAMILY AND ARMS.

By OSGOOD FIELD, F.S.A., of Rome, Italy.

THE following article, I hope, may prove of interest to the readers of the REGISTER†; and more especially so, to the numerous descendants of Robert Field, the emigrant. With some trifling exceptions, the facts here stated have never appeared in print, and have been gathered in the course of my own investigations.

In the Hall of the Mercers' Company of London is an old oak carving, consisting of a large shield of the Mercers' arms, and underneath a smaller

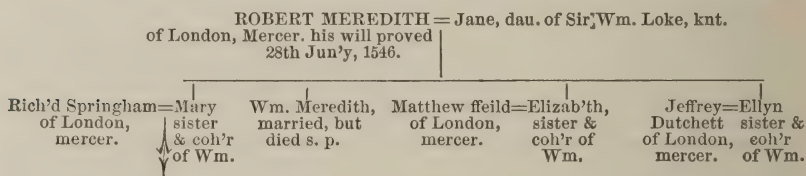
* This edition was published in 1883, and contains on pages 95 to 105 a "Bibliography of the New English Canaan," by Charles Francis Adams, Esq., the editor of that edition.
—EDITOR.

† Other articles on the Field Family by the author of this contribution will be found in the REGISTER for April, 1863, Vol. 17, pp. 106-12; April, 1868, Vol. 22, pp. 166-73; and October, 1876, Vol. 30, pp. 406-9.

one with those of Field (a chevron between three garbs), impaling two coats,—one a lion rampant, the other a chevron between three dolphins; the latter being the arms of Meredith.

This carving was formerly in an ancient mansion at Hackney, called "The Black and White House," which was pulled down some years since, and which is said to have been built by Matthew Field, a member of the Mercers' Company. The carving was presented to this guild some time ago by William Tyssen, whose family, now represented by Lord Amherst, have been lords of the manor in which this old house stood since 1698.

The impalement of the Meredith arms is explained by the fact that Matthew Field's wife was of that family, as may be seen in the following pedigree taken from the Harleian MSS. in the British Museum, 1096, fo. 20.



The court rolls of the manor of Kingshold, which forms part of Hackney, Co. Midd^x, contain the following references to Field:

1568. Wm Alman & Elizth his wife (formerly wife of Wm White dec^d) made a surrender to Matthew Feylde, Citizen and Mercer of London.
1570. Henry White (son of the above Wm White) made a surrender to Matthew Feilde of London, mercer.
1575. Joshua White, one of the heirs of the above Wm White & Elizth his wife surrender to the said Matthew Field.
1576. Tho^s White, one of the sons of the before mention^d Wm White of Hackney & Elizth his wife surrender to the s^d Matthew Field.
1581. Henry Rowe is admitted to lands by the surrender of s^d Matthew Field & Elizth, his wife, which lands of late belonged to Henry, Joshua & Thomas White as the sons & heirs of Wm White, dec^d.
- 1581-2, Jan. 19. A presentment is made that Matthew Field is dead and that Elizabeth Field of Wakefield, Co. York is dau^r of Christopher Field brother of the s^d Matthew.
1583. Elizabeth dau. of s^d Christopher Field makes a surrender to Wm Thatcher of London, Draper.
1599. Matthew Springham* of London, Merchant Taylor, surrenders land late of Matthew Field of London, Mercer, to the use of Otho Nicholson of London, Esq. & Elizth his wife for their lives, rem^r to s^d Springham.

It would appear, therefore, that Matthew Field died childless, and he does not seem to have left a will, as none can be found among those recorded in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, London; but there is an entry there, that on the 1st April, 1581, administration was granted to Anthony Marler on the estate of Matthew Field of St. Laurence, Old Jewry, Mercer.

His burial is recorded in the Parish Registers of this church 12th Jan. 1580.

* Son of Richard Springham of the preceding pedigree.

We have seen that Elizabeth Field of Wakefield was heir to Matthew, her uncle, and this is confirmed by the following extracts from the rolls of this manor:

1580. Elizabeth ffeild, dau. of Christopher ffeild, brother of Matthew ffeild dec^d paid v^s. iij^d. heriot for 3 shoppes in le m^ketstead* de Wakefield, close of 2 acres in Alverthorpe, 4 closes (8 acres) in Wrenthorpe & Woodall in Stanley, post dec. of Matthew her uncle.
1583. Elizabeth ffeild, cousin (*i.e.* niece), and heir presumptive of Matthew ffeild dec^d redd Woodside close in Wrenthorpe (6 acres), to Thomas Cove.

It would seem from the following entry in the Wakefield rolls that this Elizabeth ffeild married Wm. Hall of Settle.

1596. Indenture 39th Elizth Wm Hall of Settle, yeoman, & Elizth Nowell, his wife, cosyn (*i.e.* niece), of Matthew ffeild of the Citie of London, dec^d, of the one part, and Matthew Watkinson of Ardeslawe, chapman, and Matthew ffeild of Ardislawe,† gentleman, of the other part, surrender to the latter house shopp with chambre over in Wakefield and 8 acres in Wrenthorpe at £5 per annum rent.

The Matthew ffeild of Ardislawe of the last extract was the son of John Field of Ardsley, the astronomer, who has been styled "the Proto-Copernican of England," and to whom the arms of his family, sa, a chevron between 3 garbs argent, were confirmed, and a crest granted 4 Sept. 1558. This Matthew is called second son of John Field in the Pedigree recorded at the Herald's Visitation of Yorkshire in 1584-5. He is also mentioned in the will of his mother, Jane Field of Ardsley, dated 17 July, 1609. He was probably heir to his father, as his eldest brother, Richard, was disinherited for misconduct in the astronomer's will, made in 1587.

To return to Matthew Field of London, the parish registers of Wakefield do not commence till 1613, and therefore afford no help in tracing his ancestry; but among the wills recorded at York, we find that of Christopher Feylde of Wakefield, mercer, dated 8 July, 1557. He names in it his son and heir Matthew, to whom he bequeaths the residue of his estate, and to whose wife a legacy is left. The other children named are Elizabeth, "now wife" of Henry Watkinson,‡ Katharine, wife of Richard Atkinson, and Christopher. The testator also speaks of his brothers Nicholas and William. He desires to be buried in the church of Wakefield near his wife, and directs his executors to cause "a troughe stone" with a remembrance of himself, wife and children in pictures of brass to be set upon and laid upon the grave.

The Rev. J. L. Sisson, in his "Historical Sketch of Wakefield Church," published in 1824, says that a monument formerly existed in the north aisle of the edifice with this inscription: "Here under this stone lyeth buried the bodies of Christopher Fylde, mercer and Eliz: his wyfe, which Christopher deceased the 30, day of November in the year of our Lord God 1558, on whose soul Jesus have mercy."

The Wakefield manor rolls supply another link tending to show the relationship between this Christopher and Matthew Field of London, for we

* Marketplace.

† East Ardsley, about three miles from Wakefield.

‡ Probably father of Matthew Watkinson named in indenture 1596.

find in them under the date 1547 and heading of Sandall, that Christopher ffield was elected propositus for lands formerly Tho^s Shays, and again in 1569, also headed Sandall, that Matthew ffield of London was elected prepositus (greave), for *Shay's* land, deputy Wm. Sykes.

In the subsidy roll of the 15th Henry VIII. (1524), under Westgate, Wakefield, Christopher Feyld is assessed for £20, goods 20^s. There are a few other references to him in the manor rolls. In 1541 he surrendered lands in Wakefield graveship and manor to Elizabeth, his wife. He is referred to in 1544 as Christopher ffield, Sandall, merchant. In 1552 Rob^t Copley "redd lands to Christopher ffield, Sandal." I presume that his residence was at or near Sandal, and his place of business in Wakefield.

There was another Christopher Field living at the same time in this neighborhood. Both Christophers witnessed the will of Christopher Rishworthe, gent. of Crofton in 1538,—one describing himself as "wardroper" and the other as "husbandman." The latter made his will in December, 1570, and died shortly after. He names in it his sons Robert and John, also Christopher, Frances, Elizabeth and Alice, children of Robert and Isabel and Frances, those of John. He describes himself as of Crofton, and as he leaves to five of his grandchildren each "one ewe lamb," we may assume that his calling was that of "husbandman," and that he is the witness so described in Rishworthe's will.

Crofton and Sandal are about two miles from Wakefield, and adjoin. The latter was at this period by far the most important of the two, and those residing in its immediate neighborhood may have been described as of Sandal. Here stood the famous castle, whose ruins are still shown, which was originally the chief seat of Wakefield manor, and which was at different epochs the residence of Richard III. and many other royal and distinguished persons, till its capture in 1645, during the civil wars, and demolition shortly after. It is not clear, therefore, if Christopher Field, the father of Matthew of London, resided at Crofton, or Sandal. The Parish Registers do not help us in this matter; those of the former place not commencing till 1617, and of the latter till 1652.

On the south side of the village of Crofton is an old building, on which are the arms of this family of Field,—a chevron between three garbs. It was doubtless the residence of some members of it; but I cannot say if it was the home of either Christopher, or dates back to their time. There were members of the family at a much later period at Crofton. William Feilde, who made his will 4 Dec. 1623, describes himself as "of Crofton," and left sons, William, Richard, Henry and Thomas.

All the persons named were, without doubt, offshoots of the family, which had been seated at Sowerby* since the commencement of the existing manor rolls. These begin in 1284,† but are imperfect till 1306. How much earlier they were there is not clear; but it would appear from the Coucher book of Whalley Abbey, which has been published by the Chetham Society, that there were Fields at Rochdale about the middle of the thirteenth century. Although this town is in another county—Lancashire—it is only about a dozen miles from Sowerby.

The earliest mention I have met with of any member of the family in the immediate neighborhood of the town of Wakefield is in 1413, when John Feld of Normanton is referred to in the manor rolls, who may have been the progenitor of the branches whom we find later at Crofton, Sandal and Ardsley.

* Pronounced Sorby.

† One of the earlier rolls is endorsed 1272 by mistake, as it relates to several years later.

The diary of Richard Symonds, written in 1644 and 1645, which has been published by the Camden Society, contains a description of a monument, which he saw in Madley Church, near Hereford, which has since disappeared. It was that of a knight in complete armor of the thirteenth century,—his surcoat embroidered with his arms,—sable, three garbs argent; underneath was the inscription “Walt’us et Joh’es Felde.” The name and similarity of the arms would indicate that the family of these knights was identical with that of Wakefield manor, but there exists so little documentary evidence of this early date, that I am unable to trace the connection.

Burke, who is not always reliable, states in one edition of his “*Landed Gentry*,” that Hubertus de la Feld held lands in Lancashire, the third year after the Conquest (presumably granted for military services at the time of the Norman invasion), and that others of the name were proprietors in this county at various dates, during the next two centuries. I would remark here, that the name is always written “del ffield” in the earlier part of the Wakefield rolls and until after 1400, and that this is a more correct form than “de la ffield.”

The simplicity of the family arms, aside from the early date of the monument in Madley Church, show that they were among the most ancient in the United Kingdom. In choosing this “canting” coat, one would suppose that the Fields would have assumed the natural and proper color for the garbs; but there was a substantial reason for not having done so, as it would have been identical with one already adopted by another family. In a roll of arms, attributed to the reign of Henry III., and which is considered the most ancient one in England, of which any copy exists, the coat of the de Segraves is given as sable, three garbs *or*. A little later the Earls of Chester bore, Azure, three garbs, *or*.

Although there may be in England, or America, and probably are, other descendants of the family which was once numerous in the manor of Wakefield, and of which Matthew Feild of London, mercer, was a member, only those who can trace their ancestry to Robert Field, one of the patentees of Flushing, Long Island, in 1645, have established a claim to represent it.

His father William* is described as of Sowerby in the Parish Registers of Halifax, when his two eldest children were baptized in 1591 and 1593 respectively. In or about 1594, he removed to North Ouram, which is only a few miles distant from his early home, and he resided here when his son Robert, the emigrant, was baptized, 9 March, 1605, and remained here until his death in 1619. His removal may be explained by the fact that his wife Susan was daughter of John Midgley of North Ouram, and, not improbably, she inherited property there.

North Ouram, as well as Sowerby, is in the extensive and once royal manor of Wakefield, which may be considered the cradle of this branch of the Fields.

To conclude, the connection between the great city companies of London and the Wakefield manor family did not cease with the death of Matthew Field, for in the rolls referred to there is this entry under the date of 1612: “William Feilde civis et Marchante† Tayler de London & Sara ux eius, surrender vac. voc. Lawefeild (Wakefield), to John Lyon of Wakefield, gent., money to be paid at his house in the *psh of St. Faith*, London.” This

* Probably the William, son of Christopher Field of Sowerby, and Grace Gradsheighe, who was baptized at Halifax in 1543.

† It does not follow that his calling was that of tailor, for many, having other occupations, joined this wealthy guild for the great privileges conferred by its membership.

William Field's will, recorded in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, London, is dated 28 Jan. 1621-2, and was proved 13th February of same year. He describes himself as Citizen and Merchant Taylor of London, speaks of his wife, *Sara*, and children not named. Besides other property, he leaves lands in Bedfordshire and Lambeth, and bequeaths to twenty poor people of *this parish of St. Faith*, each 20^s. His widow Sarah's will was dated 30 July; 1653, but not proved till 10 Nov. 1657. She describes herself as "of St. Faith's under St. Paul's, widow, aged and weak." She names her eldest son Samuel, deceased, son James, grandchild William Field, and daus. Sarah, wife of Robert Thornton, Elizth, wife of Adam Howes, and Mary, wife of Wm. Jeston; also granddaughter Mary, wife of Oliver Boteler of Harrold, Co. Bedford, Esq. She speaks of her leases in St. Paul's Churchyard and Old Change. Her burial is thus recorded in the parish registers of St. Faith's, 4 May, 1657, "Mrs. Feild, out of St. John's chancel." In the registers of St. Faith are recorded the baptisms of William, Elizabeth, Daniel and Nathaniel, between 1656 and 1661, inclusive, children of "William Field, woolen draper, & Elizbth of St. Paul's churchyard." The father was, doubtless, the grandchild named in Sarah Field's will.

INSCRIPTIONS AT NORFOLK, VA.

Communicated by EDWARD W. JAMES, Esq., of Norfolk, Va.

[Continued from page 18.]

THE following inscriptions taken from the Elmwood Cemetery, Norfolk, Va., may be interesting to some of the readers of the REGISTER:

To My Beloved Father Sacred to the memory of Collins Thayer, Born at Uxbridge, Mass., April 7th, 1790, Died at Norfolk, Va., of the prevailing Epidemic: Sept. 19th, 1855, Aged 65 years. He was a kind and devoted husband and father much beloved and respected by all who knew him. None knew him but to love him None named him but to praise. "Dearest father thou hast left us, We thy loss most deeply feel; But 'tis God that hath bereft us He can all our sorrows heal."

In Memory of Our Dear Mother, Anna A. Godfrey. Born in Maine, Died in Norfolk, Va., Apr. 22, 1881, Aged 41 years. Dear mother thou hast gone to rest, Thy toils and cares are O'er; And sorrow, pain and suffering now, Shall ne'er distress the more. Erected by her children.

Sacred to the memory of Samuel Marsh Born in Litchfield Connecticut; died Nov. 28, 1814.

In Memory of Mrs. E. L. T. Jones, Nee Drew. Plymouth, Mass., Apr. 21, 1809. Died in this City, Feb., 25, 1884.

In memory of My Husband. Leander Spaulding. Born In Jaffrey, N. Hampshire, Jan. 3, 1839. Died Nov. 23, 1880. "An honest man, the noblest work of God."

In the memory of George Henry, Beloved Son of Peter & Hannah J. C. Turney. Born in Manchester, N. H., June 28, 1858, Died in Norfolk, Va., May 1st, 1875. A treasure lent not given, Yours still in Heaven

Sacred to the memory of Hannah J. Choat, wife of Peter Turney. Born in Winsor, Me, June 20, 1825, Died in Norfolk, Va., Feb. 15, 1870. Oh! may we in that world afar, Meet, see and know each other there

My Mother Abbie I. Cheney Born in Westminster Vt, May 26, 1850, Died in Norfolk Va. Oct. 11, 1888. "Rest sweet rest"

In Memory of John D. Thurston, Born in Newport, R. I. December 3d, 1797, Died in Norfolk, Va, November 22d, 1857, Aged 59 yrs. 11 mos. 10 days.

In Affectionate Remembrance of My Husband Alfred D. Blake, Born at Wrentham. Mass July 16, 1848 Died at Norfolk, Va., Aug. 31, 1884. "Asleep in Jesus"

To our Father David P. Williams, Born In Albany Me, March 22, 1820. Drowned at Gosport Navy Yard June 19, 1861. At Rest

Sacred to the Memory of Charles Otis Boutelle U. S. Coast & Geodetic Survey Born in Lexington Mass. Aug. 4, 1813, Died at Hampton Va. June 22, 1890.

Susan Louise Boutelle Born in Plymouth, Mass, Died in Norfolk, Va., Dec. 26, 1883. She went about doing good

My Beloved Husband A. L. Hill, Born in Strafford N. H. Nov. 26, 1814, Died in Norfolk, Va. Dec. 3, 1889. "An Honest man's the Noblest work of God"

The two following were taken from the Cedar Grove Cemetery, and were overlooked in my contribution to the January REGISTER :

In memory of Sylvanus Hartsorn, Born in Schaghticoke, N. Y., Sept. 27, 1793; Died in Norfolk, Va., Nov. 19, 1866.

Deidamia Allen, his wife, Born in Providence, R. I., Nov. 1, 1797, Died in Norfolk, Va., Nov. 19, 1866. They lived together more than 50 years, and in death they were not divided.

DEATHS IN STRATHAM, N. H., COMMENCING 1741.

Transcribed from a Record kept by Dea. *Samuel Lane*, and communicated by CHARLES C. HARDY, Esq.

[Concluded from page 31.]

1761.

- Jan. 6. David Burleys child Died.
- March 8. John Rundlets child Died.
- March 18. Moses Kennison Died.
- March 27. the widow of Tho^s French Died.
- Apr. 20. Sarah or Silomi Dockum Died of y^e Small Pox.

- April 22. mr Coker Died.
 May 11. David Hunifords child Died.
 May 16. Jonaⁿ Pipers young Child Died.
 July 2. Steⁿ Thirston Jun^r child Died.
 Aug. 3. Joshua Kennison Died.
 Sept. 25. old Mrs Scammin Died.

In 20 years past have Died 585.

- Oct. 4. Valentine Clarks child Died.
 Nov. 2. L^t Isaac Foss Died.
 Nov. 8. Joseph Mason Died.
 Dec. 5. a Child Died at y^e wid. Palmers. Sent for Nursing.
 Dec. 6. Mathew Tompsons child Died.
 Dec. [16?] John Smiths child Died.
 Kuffe Nokes Died at Crown Point.

The year past 18 Persons Died.

1762.

- Febr. 1. the widow of Jn^o Wiggin Died.
 Feb. 2. Jonaⁿ Chases child Died.
 Mar. 25. Mathew Tompsons wife Died.
 Mar. 26. m^r Joseph Lawrence Died.
 April Francis Cooms child Died.
 April 15. David Hunifords wife Died.
 April 15. Nath^l Averys wife Died.

600 have Died since I came to Town.

John Davis Jun^r Died at Crown Point.

- May 13. John Dearborns wife Died.
 July 30. Daniel Masons child Drowned.
 Aug. 26. John Barkers wife Died.

11 Persons Died the year past.

1763.

- April 24. Nath^l Pevy Died.
 (NB no Person has Died before, in this Town near 8 months.)
 July 6. W^m Moore Jun^r child Dead born.
 July 8. Esq^r Moores wife Died.
 Sept. 28. Hezekiah Jennes Died.
 Sept. 28. W^m Calleys Son Kill'd by a fall from a Horse.
 Oct. 2. Elias Merril Died.
 Oct. 27. Paul Clark Died at Charlestown & brot home Dead.
 Nov. 28. Thomas Veazey Died.
 Dec. 2. James Pipers child Died.

9 Persons Died the year past.

1764.

- Jan. 23. Jude Allen Jun^r Child Died.
 Jan. 26. Sam^l Pevys child Died.
 Mar. 11. John Wiggin Died.
 Apr. 8. Sam^l Pevys child Died.
 Apr. 9. old mr. John Huniford Died.
 Apr. 14. Joseph Wiggin Jun^r child Died.
 Apr. 24. Joseph Smiths Mother Died.
 May 6. mr Samuel Veazey Died.
 John Sanborn young Child Died at Jonaⁿ Rolings.
 Sept. 25. Richard Youngs wife Died.
 Oct. 26. mr Adams son Benj^a Died.

- Nov. 11. Benjamin Morris Died.
 Nov. 15. old mr French Died.
 Nov. 21. Tho^s Piper Jun^r young child Died.
 Capt Hoits young child Died.

15 Persons Died the year Past.

1765.

- Jan. 13. the Widow Tompson Died.
 Jan. 14. Jethro Hills child Died.
 Apr. 3. the wid Piper (mother of Jonaⁿ) Died.
 May 22. Jona. Wiggins child Dead born.
 May 24. Ens. Joseph Jewet Died.
 Aug. 29. Jacob Rundlets child Died.
 Sept. 4. Sam^l Kennisons wife Died.
 Sept. 20. Mary Greens (or Moll Snows) Dau^r Love Died.
 Sept. 30. the widow Hardy Died.
 Dec. 12. Caleb Rolings Died.

10 Persons Died the year past.

1766.

- Jan. 12. widow Tayler Died at Jo. Clarks.
 Feb. 6. Jonaⁿ Rolings Mother Died.
 March 22. Capt. Fifield Died.
 Apr. 1. Sam^l Leavits child Died.
 Apr. 18. Sam^l Allen Jun^r child Died.
 Apr. 25. Eben^r Barkers child Died.
 April. Ephraim Greens young child Died.
 May 14. John Speed Died.
 Aug. 15. Sam^l Piper Jun^r child Died.
 Sept. 1. the widow of Jonaⁿ Jones Died.
 Sept. 16. Richard Haleys wife Died.
 Sept. 24. Rachael Folsom Died at Josh— Rolings.
 Sept. 27. Tho^s Piper Jun^r child Died.
 Sept. 30. Hannah Veazey Died.
 Dec. Richard Palmers Child dead Born.

15 Persons Died the year past.

1767.

- Jan. Josiah Hunifords young child Died.
 Jan. 22. Tilton Lawrence Died.
 Feb. 22. Mr Sibleys wife Died.
 Febr. 23. M^r W^m Pottles wife Died.
 Febr. 28. Esther Davis Died.
 March 20. Theo^s Rundlets grand child Norris Died at his House.
 May 20. Sam^l Pevys child Died.
 May 26. Sam^l Neals child Died.
 May 23. Jacob Rundlets child Dead born.
 June 6. Jacob Rundlets wife Died.
 June 12. M^r Sibleys mother Died.
 June 20. wid. Meriam Tibbets Died (Hoags Dau^r).
 June 26. Stephen Thirstons wife Died.
 Also his child Dead Born.
 July 27. Sam^l Pevys child Died.
 Sept. 5. Joseph Dennets child Died.
 Sept. 8. Richard Palmer Died.
 Oct. 6. widow Rollings son Peletiah Died.

- Oct. 11. Eph^m Greens child Died.
 Oct. 21. Thomas Piper Died.
 Oct. wid. Rollings Dau^{rs} Negro child Died.
 Nov. 7. Morris Clarks twin child Died.
 Dec. 16. And^r Wiggin y^e 3rd child Died.

23 Persons Died the year past.

1768.

- Febr. 19. Richard Young Died.
 April 2. Richard Haleys child Died.
 April 6. Elder Edward Taylers wife Died.
 Apr. 18. Theo^e Rundlets Dau^r Elizabeth Died.
 Apr. 23. John Stockbridge Dau^r Mary Died.
 Apr. 14. Benjamin Tayler Died.
 Aug. 25. Elisha Pipers child Died.
 Sept. 9. Sam^l Calleys child Died.
 Oct. 11. John Crockets child Died.
 Oct. 17. Nathan Barkers child Dead Born.
 Oct. 21. Walter Wiggin Jun^r wife Died.
 Nov. Sam^l Pottles young child Died.
 Dec. 1. Jonaⁿ Leavit^s wife Died.
 Dec. 7. John Tiltens child Died.
 Dec. 9. Nathan Hoags mother Died.
 Dec. 27. John Wadley Died.

16 Persons Died the year past.

1769.

the widow Lydia Chase Died Jan. 2.

- Jan. 30. my wife Died. (Note 694 in all).
 Feb. 3. Nicolus Wiggin child Dead born.
 Apr. 8. James Merrills young child Died.
 Apr. 26. old Cathrine Philbrook Died.
 May 11. old mr W^m Burley Died.
 May 17. Dr. David Robinson Died. (Note 700 Person have
 Died in Stratham
 since I lived in it)
 May 19. Sam^l Calleys young child Died
 June 15. Enoch Merrills young child Died.
 July. 11. Elizabeth Boardman Died.
 Aug. 20. John Dearbons wife Died.
 Sept. 25. Jonathan Clark Died son of Satchel.
 Oct. 15. Sam^l Giles child Died.
 Oct. 31. Elizabeth White Died.
 Nov. 20. Lydia Hutchins Died at Esq. Wiggins.
 Dec. 11. Sarah Wiggin's Bastard Child born and Died.
 Dec. 22. mr. John Mead Died.
 Dec. 27. Sam^l Marbles Child Dead Born.
 Dec. 27. James Robinson Died.
 in Nov. Eph^m Green Jun^r Child Died.

20 Persons have Died in the year past.

1770.

- March Josiah Smiths Child Died.
 March 18. old mr. Benjaⁿ Mason Died.
 Mar. 25. Benjamin Merrills wife Died.
 Apr. 2. the Widow Foss Died.
 May 22. Benjamin Merrills child Died.
 May 30. Benjamin Merrill another child Died.

- Aug. Jonaⁿ Wiggin Jun^r a young child Died.
 Oct. 29. Nathan Hoags Dau^r Jenkins Died.
 Oct. 20. ———Tilton who lived in this Town was cast away & Drowned
 by y^e Sholes.
 Nov. 9. Huldah Davis Died.
 this fall Joseph Ganse child Dead born.
 Nov. 17. Francis Cooms Child Died.
 Nov. 20. Mrs. Merrill David Stevens Mother Died.
 N. 20. Nath^l Norris { were lost at Sea
 Nath^l Wilson { in a Terrible Storm
 Jn^o Calley { as is Supposed.

16 Persons Died the year past.

1771.

- Jan. 13. John Rundlets young child Died.
 Jan. 15. the widow Burley Died.
 Feb. 19. Eph^m Barkers wife Died.
 March 16. M^r Joseph Merrill Died.
 March 18. Isaac Fosses Dau^r Died.
 Apr. 2. Jude Allens wife Died.
 Apr. 17. Benjⁿ Fifield of Brentwood Died Suddenly at Benjⁿ Merrils.
 Apr. 24. Rachel Nokes Died.
 May 15. Tho^s Wiggin 3rd young child Died.
 May 16. Josiah Robinsons child Died.
 June 4. Thomas Veazeys child Died.
 June 2. Nahum Larys child Died.
 June 7. Nath^l Wiggins child Died.
 June 14. wid. Rachael Wiggin Died. wid^o of Col. Wiggin.
 July 18. Noah Barkers child Died at Enoch Merrils.
 Aug. 1. a Dau^r of Caleb Rolings^s y^t married Jn^o Foggs Negro Died.
 Aug. 12. Francis Cooms child Died.
 Aug. 14. Jonathan Wiggin wife Died.
 Sept. 21. Sam^l Marbles young child Died.
 Oct. 29. Sam^l Piper Died.
 Nov. 10. Steⁿ Bordman Jun Died.

21 Persons have Died the year past.

1772.

- Jan. 5. the widow Weeks Died at Scammins.
 Febr. 11. Eph^r Green Died.
 Jan. Sam^l Neals young child Died.
 Mar. 16. Josiah Parsons wife Died.
 Mar. Tho^s Pipers Child Died.
 Mar. 29. Benj^a Barkers young child Died.
 Apr. 10. William Chase Died.
 May 3. Moses Rolings wife Died.
 July 8. Jn^o Hills Dau^r Died.
 Sept. 10. Sergeant Whitihers wife Died.
 Dec. 10. the widow Martha Barker Died.
 Dec. 28. Rich^d Sinklers child Died.
 Dec. 31. Joseph Hills child Died.

13 Persons have Died the year past.

1773.

- Jan. 8. John Tilttons wife Died—and her child Dead born.
 Jan. 29. Josiah Piper Died.

- Febr. 15. John Leavit Died.
 Febr. 26. Daniel Davis Died.
 March 23. Capt Veazey Died.
 Apr. 14. David Stevens Died.
 June 26. David Burleys wife Died.
 Nov. 4. Satchel Clark Died.
 Dec. 28. John Thirston Died.
 Dec. 29. John Morgan Died.

11 Persons Died the year past in Town.

1774.

- Jan. 13. mr. Joshua Hill Died.
 Jan. 29. Capt. Murches [or Marches] child Died.
 March 2. Andrew Wiggin Esq^r Died.
 March 9. Capt. Hoits mother Died.
 March 29. Richard Sinklers child Died.
 Apr. 21. Benjⁿ Leavits Son Simeon Died.
 July 23. Henry Veazey Drown'd.
 July 28. Coper Wiggins wife Died.
 Aug. 30. Jonaⁿ Norris Died at Esq^r Moores.
 tis sed Sam^l Smith a young Child Died this Summer.
 Sept. 15. widow Charity Smith Died.
 Oct. 25. widow Ann [Jewel or Jewet] Died.
 Nov. 9. Jonaⁿ Rolings wife Died.

13 Persons have Died the year past in this Town.

1775.

- Jan. 22. wid. Anna Clark Died y^e mother of Joseph.
 Feb. 6. Walter Wiggin Died.
 about Apr. 19 Richard Scammon Child Died.
 Apr. 23. a Child Nursed at Tho^s Wiggins^s Died.
 May 5. Capt Sam^l Giles wife Died.
 June 3. Wheeler Burleys Child Died.
 June 8. Josiah Leavits Child Died.
 July 9. the widow Veazey Died. y^e wid. of Col. Veazey.
 July 11. Henry Young of Middle Town Died at Jos^s Wiggins.
 Oct. 21. Thomas French Died.
 Dec. 5. Ephraim Crockets wife Died.

11 Person Died the year past in this Town.

1776.

- Jan. 5. John Tilton Died coming from the Army.
 Feb. W^m Brasbree Died in the Army.
 Feb. Josiah Piper Died in the Army.
 Feb. 4. Elder Taylers Grandaughter Croton Died.
 Feb. 6. W^m French Jun^r Died Coming from the Army.
 Feb. 8. old mrs Fifield Died.
 Feb. 11. W^m Moore Jun^r girl Died.
 Febr. 24. Dr. Bordman Died.
 March 17. old mr White of New Castle Died at Chapmans.
 March 22. Sam^l Kenison Died.
 March 23. Capt Thomas Wiggin Died.
 March 28. Richard Calley Died.
 Apr. 6. Francis Cooms child Died.
 Apr. 24. the widow Frenches Twin child Died.
 Apr. 24. Peter Moores child Died.

- Apr. 26. Cornet Thomas Wiggin Died.
 Apr. 27. the Widow Page Died at her Mother Pipers.
 Apr. 25. Ephr^m Green Died at the Fort Portsm^o.
 May 1. Cornet Thomas Wiggins Widow Died.
 May 11. widow Morgan Died.
 Sept. 15. the widow of Capt Thomas Wiggin Died.
 Oct. 25. the widow of Capt George Veazey Died.
 Nov. 30. David Crockets child Died.
 Thomas Wiggin 3rd Died at Ticonderogue.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

"VIRGINIA GENEALOGIES" AND CHARLES H. BROWNING. (REGISTER, January 1893, p. 87; April 1894, p. 210.)—To those familiar with Mr. Browning's genealogical methods, his attack on my "Virginia Genealogies," page 210 of the REGISTER, will be amusing. But Mr. Browning is, to say the very least, disingenuous, and lest those who know nothing of his methods may think his statements, referred to above, are true I feel it a duty to show their falsity.

"Virginia Genealogies" makes no pretence of giving royal, or even transatlantic pedigrees. The few exceptions given in its pages prove the rule. But the book itself *overflows with original authorities* for the deductions therein, which is the reverse of all Mr. Browning's genealogical work.

His disingenuousness appears in a marked degree in his article, REGISTER p. 210, as will be clear to any one who will take the trouble to compare that article with my Virginia Genealogies, and thus "verify his references." (REGISTER p. 210.)

With two copies of my book in his library, one in Philadelphia, and one at Ardmore, it suits Mr. Browning's purpose best *not to quote* my exact words, but to falsify my statements. "Virginia Genealogies" is a large octavo book of 800 pages, mostly in small type, matter very much condensed. It would make three volumes equal in size to Mr. Browning's "Americans of Royal Descent" if printed in the same style. It contains 200 pedigrees. Of these Mr. B. attacks only one—Wallace. He searched through the 800 pages of small type to discover a weak spot for his weapon. He found three names *incidentally* given, *i. e.*,—*Weems, Towson* and *Fleming* [Payne] whose English ancestry I mentioned in just six lines of Mr. B.'s type. Against these, this genealogical Don Quixote levelled his lance. The importance he gives to them is only equalled by the prodigious display of learning which he makes, *not to disprove them*, but to disprove *his wilful misrepresentation of them*, as thus appears, *viz.*:

WEEMS, p. 350 "Virginia Genealogies. Mr. B.'s statement is false. I do not give the Weems pedigree as he reports. He artfully says: "I have not quoted the exact words of Hayden's unreliable deductions." He knew that he *dared not* quote my exact words, and follow them with his misrepresentations of page 210, REGISTER. In a foot note to a sketch of Rev. Mason L. Weems, the first biographer of Washington, I state: "*The Weems family of Md. claim descent from David Weems son of James, youngest son of the Earl of Wemys.*" From this Mr. B. manufactured his charge on page 210.

TOWSON: p. 274. In giving the marriage of William Smith, 1864, to Virginia Towson, son of Thomas Towson of Williamsport, Md. (a town of whose existence Mr. B. was apparently ignorant), I mention *incidentally* that she was granddaughter of General Nathan Towson, U. S. A., and added, as *quoted* from a sketch of Gen. T., printed during his lifetime, these words: "whose mother descended from Oliver Cromwell through Richard, son of Henry and grandson of the Protector." The printer omitted the quotation marks, and Browning puts the matter in his usual disingenuous way.

FLEMING: p. 256. Mrs. Madison's Fleming descent is given as long held in Virginia thus: "Descended from Sir Thomas Fleming, New Kent Co., Va., 1616, 2d son of the Earl of Wigton" (Pocahontas 58, Richd. Standard Jan. 7, 1881). Mr. Browning says (p. 210): "There *may* have been a Sir Thomas Fleming, and Dolly *may* have been descended from him." Thus he conveys the impression that her Fleming descent *may be spurious*. He is not honest enough to state that on pages 388 and 630 of his "Americans of Royal Descent" he gives Mrs. Madison's descent (pedigree clxxxi.) *exactly as I do*, omitting only the words "Earl of Wigton," a title that in no way affects Mrs. M.'s Fleming descent, which is given *incidentally* in my pages, but *directly* in his to give Mrs. M. a Royal line from Robert III. of Scotland!! And yet he has the audacity to say that I have made "Mrs. M.'s noble descent out of whole cloth."

WALLACE: p. 689. My "Wallace" pedigree refutes Mr. Browning's attack on its very face. He says I "refer to Patterson's History of Ayr, &c." for my Wallace descent. This is false. I make no reference whatever to Patterson. His name occurs but once, and then in a letter from Mr. Wier of Scotland to Mr. J. O. Mitchell, p. 690, which I give verbatim. Patterson does not disprove my Wallace deduction. That "the Virginia Wallaces descended from Wm. Wallace of Galrigs" is proven by Dr. Michael Wallace's *indenture*, p. 697. That this William was brother of "John Wallace of Elderslie," p. 688, is also proven by the authorities I quote. How this William became possessed of Galrigs, or whether he was Commissioner 1720, in no way affects the *descent* of the Virginia line from the "Elderslie" line through "William Wallace of Galrigs."

My history of "Wallace of Elderslie, Scotland; and Ellerslie, Virginia" is given (p. 687) on the authority of Sir B. Burke, Anderson, and Crawford; of A. C. Douglas of Mains, Esq., and Miss Sterling of Glenberrie, Scotland, both near cousins of the Virginia family, and descendants of the "Elderslie" line, who gave me free use of their records; and of J. O. Mitchell of Glasgow, Esq., the well known Archæologist. Mr. Mitchell's work, "The Wallaces of Elderslie," (not "Ederslie," as Mr. B., with usual inaccuracy gives it) published in the "Transactions of the Archæological Society, Glasgow, 1884," he very kindly allowed me to use, presenting me with a copy of that, and of his "Two Elderslies." These give results of latest research *in re* Wallace. Mr. Mitchell's letters to me (pp. 688-9), with Dr. Michael Wallace's *indenture* (p. 697) stating him to have been the "*Lawfull Son to the Deceast William Wallace of Galrigs, with the Special Advice and Consent of Thomas and Michael Wallace Merchts in Glasgow his Uncles &c.*," and the full correspondence in my Wallace, present an array of evidence that cannot be doubted.

Mr. Browning's *animus* in his attack on my "Virginia Genealogies" is apparent. Stung by my exposure of his three spurious Conyngham and Peyton pedigrees (REGISTER, Jan. 1893, p. 87), he seeks revenge regardless of means. When my protest to these spurious pedigrees was sent to him, 1892, he replied "it is libellous," and intimated legal means of redress.

Finding his "game of bluff" a failure, he wrote "let me down as easy as you can." I did so, and he accepted the correction apparently in good faith, as the eight or ten letters he wrote to me later on asking for further corrections, &c., indicate. I give here only the first. During this correspondence, in which Mr. B. *imposed on my courtesy* by asking new data, &c., for his third edition of "Royal Descents," he was searching my pages to find a point to attack; and this evidently *not* for the purpose of *defending* the three pedigrees I disproved Jan. 1893, nor in the interest of the truth, but to make a show of learning and to gratify an *undignified* spirit of retaliation.

13 July, 1893.

"Dear Mr. Hayden:—I have naturally been very much interested in what you have published about the Peytons of Virginia. Col. J. L. P[eyton] of Staunton, who furnished me also with the Peyton matter in Am. of R. D., now regrets exceedingly having done so, as he owns up to having been "*all wrong*." May I ask you where I can find the original of the quotation in your book, 'Mr. Thomas Peyton, gent., son of Major Robert Peyton, patented 110 ac. in Glouc. 1738.' I will be much obliged to you if you'll help me correct the Peyton matter in my book—for new edition.

Yours truly,

C. H. BROWNING."

Finally, I thank Mr. Browning for his attack. It will call attention to his methods. One has said that "for ten people that listen to a lie about a man, there will not be five who will listen to the contradiction of it." But

"Virginia Genealogies" can stand all assaults. It shows hard, honest work, deductions based on real efforts to prove them step by step; countless authorities like deeds, wills (50 in full) parish registers, family Bibles, law reports, etc. As a human production it contains errors, but no one can examine it and *honestly* charge me with one statement "*made out of whole cloth*," or "*failure to verify references*." The book is a monument of eight years of conscientious, painstaking, industrious effort to "prove all things and to hold fast that which is good," and it challenges criticism even from *pedigree makers*, as well as genealogists. The thorough honesty of the book is clear as the sunlight.

HORACE EDWIN HAYDEN.

Wilkes-Barre, Pa.

FULLER.—In the REGISTER for July 1868, vol. 22, page 296, a letter is printed dated at "Alburgh, 1 m. 14. 1677" from Benjamin Corbyn to his friend Thomas Fuller in Dedham, New England. Francis H. Fuller, Esq., of Jamaica Plain, Mass., has furnished us with the following extracts from the register of Topcroft, a parish in Norfolk, England, a few miles from Alburgh:

Extracts from the Registers of Topcroft Parish Church.

Baptisms.

- 1606. ——— dau. of Roger Fuller was bapt. Feb. 8.
- 1609 *Elizabeth* Fuller, dau. of Roger Fuller bapt. July 23.
- 1611. *William* son of Roger Fuller was bapt. Dec. 14.
- 1613. *Richard* son of Thomas Fuller was bapt. Oct. 16.
- 1604. *Robert* the son of Ralph Fuller was bapt. Aug. 21.
- 1615. *John* the son of Thomas Fuller was bapt April 7th.
- 1616. *Janet* dau. of Roger Fuller was bapt. Apr. 27.
- 1618. *Camel* son of Thomas Fuller was bapt. June 23.
- 1619. *James* the son of Thomas Fuller was bapt. March 6.
- 1621. *Barabi* (sic.) dau. of Thomas Fuller was bapt. May 22.
- 1640. *Richard* son of Andrew Fuller was bapt. Sept. 20.
- 1651. *Thomas* son of Thomas Fuller was bapt. Mar 22.
- 1655. *Elizabeth*, Dau. of James Fuller and Eliz. his wife.
- 1656. *Thomas* son of Edward Fuller.

Marriages.

- 1656. Edward Fuller & Esther Cotton were married Aug. 2.

Burials.

- 1631. Andrew Fuller's two infants April 12.
- 1631. Thomas Fuller, 15th of June.
- 1643. Andrew Fuller, Aug. 8.
- 1644. Roger Fuller Apr. 30.
- 1644. Richard son of Eliz. July 14.
- 1647. Widow Fuller. Jun. 5th.

NOTE.—The Christian name of the first entry I cannot decipher. Both marriages and burials are disproportioned to the baptisms. As to the first they were probably married elsewhere.

[Signed.] J. G. ROWE, Rector.

FRANCIS FAMILY RECORD.—(*Communicated by N. J. Herrick, Esq., of Alfred, Maine*).—The following records were copied from the old family Bible formerly belonging to Colonel Ebenezer Francis of Beverly, Massachusetts, a distinguished patriot of the Revolutionary War. He received a captain's commission in the Continental Army, July 1, 1775, the year following was colonel, and commanded a regiment on Dorchester Heights. By commission of November 19, that year, he was authorized to raise a regiment in Massachusetts, and at the head of this regiment, the Eleventh Massachusetts, he marched in January 1777 for Ticonderoga. His death occurred July 7, 1777, at Hubbardston, N. Y., where he was shot while leading his troops to battle. The Bible is now in the possession of

Mrs. John L. Grant of Alfred, Maine, whose husband was a descendant of Colonel Francis. The entries, all but the two last, are in the handwriting of Col. Francis:

Ebenr. Francis Born in y^e year 1743 Dec. y^e 22^d.

Judith Francis Born in y^e year 1749 Aug. y^e 26th. Married in y^e year 1766 Jan. y^e 2^d.

Dec. 17th in 1767 Judith Francis Born Thursday.

Feb. y^e 18th in 1770 Rachel Francis Born Sabbath.

May y^e 18th, 1772 Anna Francis born Sabbath. June y^e 8th in 1772 Deceased.

June y^e 18th in 1773 Anna Francis Born Tuesday.

October y^e 15th, 1775, Ebenr. Francis Jr. Born Friday.

Ebenr. Francis was killed at Hubbardston, N. York, near Ticonderoga, July 7, 1777.

Judith Francis (wife of Col. Francis) died at Beverly, Mass^{ts} June 23, 1792.

SHAW.—It will no doubt interest quite a number of your readers to learn the name of the wife of Abraham Shaw of Dedham and Weymouth, as I have it from the parish of Halifax, Yorkshire, England. Abraham Shaw resided in the village of Northwram in Halifax. The record is *Marriage*

Abraham Shawe to *Briget Best* June 24th 1616.

Baptisms.

Joseph, of Abraham Shawe, Northow^m Baptized March 14, 1618.

Grace, of Abraham Shawe " " August 15, 1621.

Martha, of " Shawe " " December 1st 1623.

Maria, of " Shaw " " June 18, 1626.

John, of " Shaw " " February 16, 1628.

John, of " Shaw " " May 23^d, 1630.

Martha, of " Shaw " " Janry 6th, 1632.

The spelling follows the record.

There is no record of baptism of Mary, and the Mary mentioned in his will (N. E. H. and G. REG., 2, page 180) is a variation of Maria. R. K. SHAW.
Marietta, Ohio.

A REMINISCENCE OF SHAY'S REBELLION.—*Communicated by Franklin Leonard Pope, Esq., of Elizabeth, N. J.*—The originals of the following documents are temporarily in my possession:

Sir as I cannot attend the Examination of the Evidence you will pleas to Examin deacon Ebenezer Gray very particulerly Respecting what he heard me say Relitive to my prinisples Respecting stoping the Supream Court and how I was Importund and what answers I gave to the Importuner.

pleas to Send the Evidences to M^r John Harkness by those That gives the Evidence and I will pay you for the Cost that may arrise

Pelham, April ye 18th 1787.

THO^s JOHNSON.

Nathaniel Dickinson Esq.

REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE.—*Communicated by F. L. Pope:—*

Shutesbury January 6 a d 1777.

these may sartifle that Roger Alger Has Listed in Cap^t Daniel Shays Company to Dow a tourn for Nehemiah Dickinson John Dickinson Oliver Dickinson Azariah Dickinson Ju. for three yeares.

ISAAC CHURCH Lef^t

Shutesbury April y^e 8: 1777.

This may Sertifi that I Roger Alger Have Agreaed and obligated my Self to Serve Three years in the Contenattel Servise for Ezriah Dickinson and oliver Dickinson And Nehemiah Dickinson and John Dickinson of old Hadley as Witness my Hand.

ROGER ALGER.

Attest Seth Jones

Stoughton Dickson

QUERIES.

ALDEN QUERIES.—In the REGISTER for 1883, page 19 — Bristol Church Records:

1. Baptized—James Alden, son of James and Sarah Alden, Nov. 3, 1754. Who were they? and their parents? What became of them?

2. In New Hampshire Colonial Records, very early, there is a Dr. Thomas Alden, evidently a man of prominence. Who was he? Was he related in any way to "Mayflower" John Alden?

3. Who was Hannah ——— wife of Prince³ Snow (Mark², Nicholas¹)?

4. What was the name of the Hammond who married Sarah⁴ Snow (Nicholas³, Mark², Nicholas¹)? Who was he? his parents? Where did they live, and did they have children?

In January number of the REGISTER, 1894, I was much interested in the Kyrkland family. Wm. Southworth, son of the first Constant, married Rebecca Pabodie, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie. She died before 1708, and he married Martha (Kyrkland) Blaque, and had Gideon and Andrew. Her name is Blaque in Savage, when she was wife of Joseph Blaque. She had other children than those given by Savage. She was Martha, daughter of Nathaniel and Parnell (——) Kirtland. Who were the parents of her husband? She outlived Wm. Southworth, and her will is at Taunton Probate Records, dated 13 day of June 1729, in which she gives to my son Joseph Blaque, son Samuel Blaque, son Gideon Southworth, son Andrew Southworth, daughter Mary Southworth (this was Mary Blaque, her daughter, who married her step son Joseph), grandson of Wm. Southworth, granddaughter Mary Blaque. I would like to know more of these children. Gideon and Andrew went towards Rochester, Mass.

Wm. Pabodie, son of William Pabodie and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie, married three times; 1st, Judith, "departed this life July 26, 1714, in the 45th year of her age; 2d, Elizabeth, died 1717, Dec. 14, aged about 45." Who were these two? He married 3d, Mary (Morgan) Starr, widow of Thomas Starr of New London, born March 20, 1670. Little Compton Records say she died 1743. Starr Genealogy says Sept. 14, 1765. Her stone is not with the others. When and where did she die? Her daughter Jerusha Starr of New London, born Feb. 8, 1702-3, married Wm. Pabodie 3d, her stepson.

Wm. Palmer, Little Compton, in will dated 1745-6, speaks of sons William, Joseph, John, Thomas, Silvester; daughters Elizabeth Head, Susannah Southworth, Abigail Shaw, grandson Gamaliel Richmond, son of deceased daughter Patience. I would like to know the parents of this Southworth (who married Susannah Southworth) and his first name, and other particulars.

Mercy Pabodie, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie, married 1669 John Simmons. He died probably 1715. When did she die? Did she marry again? His will speaks of youngest son Moses, and Moses's six brothers, John, William, Isaac, Benjamin, Joseph and Joshua, and their two sisters, Martha wife of Samuel West, and Rebeckah wife of Constant Southworth. This corrects several accounts where Rebeckah is said to be the daughter of Aaron Simmons.

I would like further particulars in regard to these children and their families. John the son married Experience Pincknel, and died 1711, and his widow was made executrix. Were there any children, and who were they?

Troy, N. Y.

M. L. I. ALDEN.

MARKHAM.—Dr. Markham, whose genealogy of the Markham family was announced as in preparation in July 1892 [*ante.*, vol. 46, p. 246], wishes to ascertain the parents of Jephthah Markham, born somewhere near Hartford, about 1740-45. He is said to have had brothers Daniel and John, and perhaps others. He had twelve children—the next to the youngest, Jephtha, born 1780, near Hartford, was bound out to a Mr. King. They have a large progeny of influential men in the West. Anything to put Dr. Markham on the track of this line to connect with Deacon Daniel will be thankfully received. Perhaps he may have been a son of Daniel 3d and Patience Miller of Enfield, not on record. Address Dr. E. A. Markham, P. O. Box 95, Durham, Conn.

SHAW AND BEAL.

Shaw.—Nicholas⁵ Shaw (the third of that name) was born in Abington, January 28, 1713. The record gives the names of his parents as Nicholas⁴ Shaw and Leddie or Lydia. Can any one give me the surname of this Leddie and the names of parents or the place of her birth?

Beal.—Nicholas⁵ Shaw married in Abington, 6th February, 1735, and she died in Abington in 1808, aged 91 years. Can any one give me the names of the parents of this Ruth Beal, or the place of her birth?

R. K. SHAW.

Marietta, Ohio.

BAXTER AND TAYLOR.—What were the names of the parents of Elihu Baxter and Tryphena Taylor, married Oct. 24, 1777? He was born in Tolland County, Conn., perhaps at Norwich, Dec. 18, 1749; she was of Pelham, N. H. Both are buried at Norwich, Vt., where they lived many years. \$25.00 will be paid the first person sending me the names of the parents of either, or \$50.00 for both.

Brunswick, Me.

R. H. BAXTER.

JACKSON.—Dea. John was one of the first settlers of Tyringham, Mass., in 1749, and the first deacon of the church in 1750. Who were his parents? This John Jackson is not mentioned in Francis Jackson's History of Newton, though family tradition makes him from that neighborhood.

WOOD-ELDERKIN.—Col. Jedidiah Elderkin of Windham, Conn., married, in 1741, Annie Wood [1721–1804], daughter of Phineas Wood. Of this Phineas Wood,—his parentage, residence, date of birth and death,—can any reader give information?

Summit, New Jersey.

ALBERT LEFFINGWELL, M.D.

ELLIS AND ABRAMS.—Wanted, the genealogy of *Rowland Ellis*, born Sandwich, Mass., September 10, 1776, married Sally, daughter of Wm. Abrams of Sandwich, July 1st, 1802, died October 12th, 1812. Wanted also, genealogy of *William Abrams* of Sandwich, Mass., born January 16, 1742, died September 27, 1843.

Address

FRANK R. ELLIS.

137 Walnut St., Cincinnati, Ohio.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

BIBLIOGRAPHY OF THE STATE OF MAINE.—Hon. Joseph Williamson of Belfast, Me., has prepared a Bibliography of that state from the earliest period to 1891, which will be published by the Maine Historical Society. It will make an octavo of over one thousand pages.

With a few classified exceptions the work aims to include the full title of every book, pamphlet, and magazine article ever written or published in, or concerning Maine, or of which her citizens were the authors. About 10,000 titles are thus given, and the names of over 2500 authors, with brief notices. It will contain numerous notes and cross references; the whole constituting a complete key to the biography, history and literature of the State.

The volume will be furnished in substantial binding, printed on good paper, and will be delivered free of postage or express at five dollars per copy.

As the edition is limited, and will not be stereotyped, parties desiring the work will send in their subscription without delay. Address, The Maine Historical Society, Portland, Me.

CENTENARY OF FORT DEFIANCE.—August 8th, 1794, General Anthony Wayne, with his command, arrived at the confluence of the Auglaize and the Maumee rivers, and recognizing the favorable situation, soon had the point between the rivers fortified and named Fort Defiance. This Fort was an important point during the Indian wars following its erection, and also in the War of 1812.

The enterprising city of Defiance is beautifully situated on both sides of the

rivers, and now numbers 10,000 inhabitants who have a just pride in the history of the "Old Fort Grounds," and they are taking great interest in the preparations for a suitable celebration of the Centennial Anniversary to continue three days, August 7th, 8th and 9th, 1894.

The pioneer societies of the Maumee Valley will participate in this celebration, and it is the desire of the citizens that all persons interested in the earlier history of the northwest territory be particularly invited. The governors of several states, and many other prominent men from a distance, have signified their intention to be present. All persons attending will be given a cordial welcome.

CHARLES E. SLOCUM, M.D.,

Fort Defiance, Ind.

Of the Committee on Invitation.

BUTLER.—I am seeking information concerning Nathaniel Butler and Abigail his wife, or John Butler and Mary his wife, both of which families lived at and owned property in Stafford, Tolland County, Conn., in 1750 and thereabouts, and their descendants continued residents of Stafford and vicinity for many years subsequent. I am specially desirous of ascertaining their previous residence, and who their ancestors were, and also just which of the several branches of the Butler family they trace into. Any assistance or suggestions will be very thankfully received by

F. O. BUTLER.

216 to 218 Monroe St., Chicago.

THE PROVINCIAL FLAG OF PENNSYLVANIA.—The *Pennsylvania Gazette* of January 12th and April 16th, 1748, gives a description of devices which Dr. Benjamin Franklin says (in his Autobiography) that he furnished for flags for the "Associators" of 1747, in Philadelphia. (Vide Sparks's Franklin, p. 146, for details.)

No mention is made in either issue of the color of the silks upon which these devices were painted. Can you, or any reader, put me in the way of finding out the color of the silk, especially that of the flag with device No. 1, "a lion erect, a naked scimitar in one paw, the other holding the escutcheon of Pennsylvania, motto 'Patria'?"

FRANCIS OLCOTT ALLEN.

314 Walnut Street, Philadelphia, May 1, 1894.

TOWN HISTORIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons having facts or documents illustrating the history of any of the towns announced under this head are advised to send them to the person engaged in writing the history of that town.

Deerfield, Mass., by Hon. George Sheldon.—This work, announced in the REGISTER for October 1893, page 485, is now in press. It treats of the Times when and the People by whom the town was Settled, Unsettled, and Resettled, and a special Study of the Indian Wars in the Connecticut Valley; with Genealogies. It is more than a history of Deerfield. It embraces wider fields and throws strong light on New England life from its earliest days. The book is the result of twenty-five years of laborious and painstaking research. It covers a period of two hundred and fifty years (1636-1886) and is an authentic history of one of the most celebrated of colonial towns.

The work will make two octavo volumes. They will contain over one thousand pages. The price is \$5 a volume in ornamental cloth. To those who subscribe before the work is issued, it will be \$4.20 delivered. Subscriptions received by the author, George Sheldon, Deerfield, Mass., or the committee of publication, C. Alice Baker, Cambridge, Mass.; Francis M. Thomson, Greenfield, and John Sheldon, Greenfield, Mass.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated,

especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of births, marriages, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Hubbard. By E. Warren Day.—This History of the Hubbard and Hobart Families of the United States is completed and in the hands of the printer, awaiting funds for its publication. Persons interested are recommended to send their subscriptions to the compiler, E. Warren Day, War Department, Washington, D. C. Price, \$5.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, April 4, 1894.—A stated meeting was held at 3 o'clock this afternoon at the chapel of the Boston University. In the absence of the president and vice presidents, the Rev. James Wyman Wellman, D.D., was chosen president *pro tem*.

Rev. Francis B. Hornbrooke, D.D., of Newton, read a paper on "Jonathan Edwards and the Great Awakening."

Remarks on the subject of the paper were made by the Rev. Anson Titus, of Natick, and Rev. Egbert C. Smyth, D.D., of Andover.

Reports were made by the Council by George A. Gordon, secretary; of the corresponding secretary, William S. Stevens, M.D.; of the historiographer, Rev. E. H. Byington, D.D.; and of the librarian, John Ward Dean.

A letter was received from the Dorchester Historical Society inviting the officers and members of this Society to attend its celebration of the 100th anniversary of the birth of Edward Everett. It was voted to accept the invitation.

Three resident members and one corresponding member were elected.

May 2.—A stated meeting was held at No. 12 Somerset street, this afternoon at three o'clock, the president, Hon. William Claflin, LL.D., in the chair.

Rev. William de Loss Love of Hartford, Ct., read a paper on "The History of Fast Day in Massachusetts."

Remarks on the subject of the paper were made by William C. Winslow, D.D.

The reports of the Council, the corresponding secretary and the librarian were presented.

Three resident members were elected.

Mr. Gordon offered an order in relation to the extension of the Society's building, to be acted upon at the June meeting.

June 6.—A stated meeting was held in Channing Hall, No. 25 Beacon street, at three o'clock this afternoon. In the absence of the president, Charles S. Ensign, LL.B., of Watertown, was chosen president *pro tem*.

Edmund J. Carpenter, Esq., read a paper on "Roger Williams and the Plantation at Providence."

President Claflin arrived and took the chair.

Seven resident members were elected.

The vote offered by Mr. Gordon at the last meeting was taken up, amended and passed as follows:

Voted, That the Council be instructed to proceed and build such additions to our building as in their judgment they deem advisable.

The sum of ten thousand dollars was appropriated for this purpose.

The reports of the Council, the librarian and the historiographer were presented.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, Tuesday, January 23, 1894.—A stated meeting was held in the Society's Cabinet, the president, Gen. Horatio Rogers, in the chair.

Hon. Joseph W. Symonds of Portland, Me., read a paper on "The Silent Changes of Laws and Institutions."

March 20.—A stated meeting was held this evening.

A paper by William D. Johnson of Chicago, Ill., on "The Conditions of Slavery in Rhode Island in the latter part of the last Century," was read by Prof. Jameson.

April 3.—A quarterly meeting was held this evening. In the absence of the president, Mr. Charles H. Smith was chosen president *pro tem*.

Amos Perry, LL.D., the secretary and librarian, reported 232 volumes and 329 pamphlets as donations.

Five resident members were elected.

April 17.—A stated meeting was held this evening, Hon. George M. Carpenter in the chair.

Rev. Oliver Dyer delivered a lecture on "The United States Senate Forty-Six Years Ago," giving personal recollections of Calhoun, Clay, Webster and other distinguished senators of that period.

May 3.—A stated meeting was held this evening. Rev. Oliver Dyer read a paper on "General Andrew Jackson."

OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Taunton, Massachusetts, Tuesday, April 10, 1894.—A quarterly meeting was held this evening in Historical Hall, the president, Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, in the chair.

President Emery made a brief address.

Hon. William T. Davis of Plymouth delivered a lecture on "The Pilgrims; their Origin and Career, their Settlement of Plymouth and their Character."

Four life, three resident, one corresponding and two honorary members were elected.

Dea. Edmund W. Porter read biographical sketches of three deceased members, Charles Foster of Taunton, Mass., George T. Arnold of New York city, and William Berry Lapham, M.D., of Augusta, Me.

Capt. John W. Dean Hall, the librarian, made his quarterly report of donations.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, Rev. EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D., of Newton, Mass.

THE sketches of deceased members prepared for the REGISTER are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. All the materials for more extended memoirs which can be gathered are preserved in the archives of the Society, and they will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which four volumes have been issued and a fifth volume is in press. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

Ex-Governor WILLIAM GASTON, A.M., LL.D., was born in South Killingly, Connecticut, October 3d, 1820, and died in Boston January 19, 1894. He was the

son of Alexander and Kesia (Arnold) Gaston. His father was a merchant of excellent reputation, who was for many years a member of the Legislature of Connecticut, as his father had been before him.

Governor Gaston was descended on his father's side from Jean Gaston, a French Huguenot, who left France early in the seventeenth century on account of his religious principles, and settled in Scotland. His sons removed to the North of Ireland about 1675. One of his descendants, John Gaston, settled in Connecticut in 1730. One of his descendants, Dr. Alexander Gaston, was a member of the Legislature of Connecticut in 1781. His son William was a Judge of the Supreme Court, and a member of Congress.

On the maternal side, Mr. Gaston was descended from Thomas Arnold, who, with his brother William, came to New England in 1636. In 1654 Thomas joined his brother William in Rhode Island, to which Colony he had gone with Roger Williams.

Alexander Gaston removed from Connecticut to Roxbury in the summer of 1838, when his son William was in his eighteenth year. William had been prepared for college in Brooklyn, Connecticut, and at Plainfield Academy, and was graduated from Brown University in 1840. He began to study law in the office of Judge Francis Williard of Roxbury, and completed his course with Charles P. and Benjamin R. Curtis of Boston. He was admitted to the bar in 1844, and began the practice of the law in Roxbury. In 1865 the law firm of Jewell, Gaston and Field was formed, with offices in Boston. Mr. Gaston continued in this firm until he was elected to the office of Governor of the Commonwealth. In 1879 he formed a new law firm, which has been known of late years as the firm of Gaston and Snow.

Mr. Gaston was not long in reaching a position as one of the leading lawyers at the bar. His practice was not confined to any department. He was distinguished in all. He had a wide and comprehensive knowledge of law, an acute and logical mind, and a judicial temper. He had great influence with the Court. He was a brilliant and effective pleader before a jury. He was a safe and wise counsellor. He was skilful in the cross examination of witnesses. As a real estate lawyer he had few equals.

Those who were associated with him at the bar bear emphatic testimony to his high sense of honor, his strict integrity, and his steady and consistent opposition to trickery and double dealing. It is safe to say that he never knowingly aided any one by his advice in evading the law, or in using it as a means of injustice or oppression. Those who sought to induce him to aid them in schemes of trickery and fraud were sure to draw upon themselves his righteous indignation. He scorned every sort of meanness.

And yet he had a large and lucrative practice in his profession. He made a great deal of money by his practice, and has left an ample fortune.

He was City Solicitor of Roxbury for five years, and he was Mayor of that city in 1861 and 1862. In 1853 and 1854 and 1856 he was a member of the Legislature, and in 1868 he was a member of the Senate. He was elected Mayor of Boston in 1870 and re-elected in 1871. The great fire occurred during his term, and he acquitted himself in such a way as to endear himself forever to the sufferers by that great calamity. In 1874 he was elected to the office of Governor as a Democrat, the only one of that political party who held that office for many years. There was a majority of his political opponents in the Council, and the political conditions were peculiarly delicate, but he conducted the affairs of his office in such a way as to command the sincere respect of his political opponents, while he won the enthusiastic support of his political friends.

Since his retirement from the office of Governor he has devoted all his time to his profession, and to historical studies. Although he had an abundant income from his investments, he was an assiduous worker up to a few months before his death. He was extremely simple in his manners and in his dress; a fine specimen of an American citizen.

He was elected a resident member of this Society April 5, 1871.

In 1875 his alma mater, Brown University, conferred upon him the degree of Doctor of Laws. The same degree was conferred upon him by Harvard College the same year.

Mr. Gaston married May 27, 1852, Miss Louisa A. Beecher. They had three children, who survive him.

The following resolutions were adopted by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society at the March stated meeting after his death:

Resolved, That in the death of Hon. William Gaston, the New-England Historic Genealogical Society recognizes the loss of one of its most distinguished and valued members. Mr. Gaston had gained the position in life of one who made history. He had filled the office of Governor of Massachusetts at a peculiarly interesting period of the Commonwealth's annals, and was therein identified with the centennial anniversary of that year in which began the people's struggle for political independence. His manly and thoroughly creditable bearing at that time avouched him a fit representative of the State in which the conflict was opened.

Resolved, That, aside from his public career, in the lines of private citizenship and friendship, William Gaston merited and received our admiration and regard. Modest and unassuming in personal bearing, kind and thoughtful in his consideration for others, he secured the esteem and affection of all who were privileged to enjoy his acquaintance. Eminent in professional and public life, he exercised a nearer and warmer attraction to his neighbors and every-day associates, which will render his memory a cherished possession to all of them. Affable, courteous, liberal-minded, high-toned, his popularity was like that desired by Lord Mansfield—"that which follows, not that which is run after; that popularity which sooner or later never fails to do justice to the man who seeks noble ends by noble means."

FRANCIS GREENLEAF PRATT, Jr., of Boston, died at his home March 20, 1894. He was born in Middleboro', Mass., August 8, 1850. He was elected a resident member of this Society April 2, 1890, and became a life member the same year.

Mr. Pratt was a descendant of the ninth generation from Matthew Pratt, who died in Weymouth, Mass., August 29, 1672. On his mother's side he was descended from John Eddy, who came to Plymouth in 1630. The two families have been noted for integrity and capacity in business. They had an important part in the early history of New England. They had an excellent record for patriotic services during the Revolution. Several of his ancestors on the maternal side have been eminent as lawyers and clergymen. Zackeriah Eddy, one of the most distinguished lawyers in the old colony, was his grandfather. Zackery Eddy, D.D., of Brooklyn, was his relative.

He was the son of Rev. Francis G. Pratt and Charlotte Elizabeth Eddy of Middleboro'. He was educated in the high school in Middleboro', the normal school in Bridgewater, and Phillips Academy, Andover. He left school at an early age to engage in business. He was six years with Lee and Shepard. About seventeen years ago he became connected with the *Youth's Companion* of this city, and worked his way to the practical direction of its business affairs. He was a sagacious and very prosperous business man, and had a very extensive acquaintance among business men.

He was interested in the history of New England, and in the genealogy of New England families. He prepared, in connection with others, the genealogy of the Eddy family, published in 1880, and the genealogy of the Pratt family published in 1889.

He was a man of unusual modesty, a tireless worker, genial and companionable, simple in his tastes and habits, and at the same time he was capable of directing large interests. He gave much time and thought to public institutions outside his private affairs, and although comparatively young, has left a name that will be remembered for the large benevolent work which he carried forward, as well as for his admirable traits of personal character. Mr. Pratt was never married.

SAMUEL KIDDER, of Lowell, was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, August 3, 1821, and died February 15, 1894. He was the youngest of seven children, and the only son. On his mother's side he was a direct descendant from John Rogers, who was burned at Smithfield Feb. 4, 1555. He inherited the spirit of that courageous man. Mr. Kidder was educated in the common schools, and in the academies at Medford and Woburn.

He was an active and successful business man. He began life as a druggist in Lowell forty years ago. In 1865 he entered into the firm of Page, Kidder & Co. In Lowell, dealers in flour and grain. He acquired an ample fortune, and was able to retire from active business several years ago. He was for about thirty years a director in the Lowell Institution for Savings. He was also for many years a director in the Wamesit National Bank in that city. He was intrusted

with the settlement of a large number of estates, and he did the business "with the even balance of justice in his hand." He never would swerve a hair's breadth from what strict honesty demanded.

Mr. Kidder was a well read man. He was very familiar with modern ecclesiastical history, especially with the history of New England ministers and churches. He had a large fund of anecdote about the clergymen of this and other generations. He was well acquainted with the works of the New England divines. A clergyman of unusual scholarly attainments said of him: "I never knew the layman who could tell me so much that I did not know about our New England ministers and churches."

He married, October 24, 1846, Miss Ellen Coggin, youngest daughter of Rev. Jacob Coggin. She died May 18, 1856. He married as his second wife Miss Mary Jane Davis, Sept. 24, 1857. She died May 29, 1880. Five daughters survive him.

Mr. Kidder was elected a resident member of this Society December 4, 1878.

LINUS PIERPONT BROCKETT, A.M., M.D., was born in Canton, Connecticut, October 16, 1820, and died in Brooklyn, New York, January 13, 1893. He was elected a corresponding member of this Society September 1, 1847.

Dr. Brockett was educated in the Connecticut Literary Institution, and at Brown University. He was graduated from the Yale Medical School in 1843, and continued a number of years in the practice of medicine. His physical strength was not sufficient for the exacting work of his profession, and he turned aside to the pursuit of literature. From 1847 to 1857 he was in the publishing business in Hartford. In 1854 he was appointed a commissioner by the State of Connecticut to investigate the condition of idiots, and the best methods of dealing with them. This occupied him two years. Since 1856 he has been connected with several religious papers. He has done a large amount of thorough and valuable work. He published more than forty distinct works on biographical, geographical, historical, literary, and religious subjects. He contributed toward the first edition of the American Cyclopædia. He wrote a History of the Civil War; Woman's Work in the Civil War; Men of Our Day, Phila. 1868. He was one of the leading contributors to the New Encyclopædia of Missions. He accumulated his material by patient investigation, and wrote easily and well.

Dr. Brockett was the son of a minister, and a large part of his literary work was of a religious character. His largest usefulness was in connection with Christian Missions in foreign lands.

Amherst College conferred upon him the degree of Master of Arts in 1857.

EDWIN FORBES WATERS, a life member of this Society since 1877, was born in Petersham, Mass., July 7, 1822, and died in San Francisco April 13, 1894.

Mr. Waters was a self-made man. His parents were in moderate circumstances, and he was thrown early in life upon own resources. He learned the trade of a printer, and at the age of fourteen secured work in a newspaper office in Portland, Maine. He came to Boston a few years later. In 1864 he purchased an interest in the *Boston Daily Advertiser*. He devoted himself heart and soul to the paper, and his hand was soon felt in all its departments. He continued the publisher of the *Advertiser* for eighteen years. He made the paper a financial success, as well as a strong factor in politics. He retired from the business in 1882. He was at one time chairman of the Republican State Central Committee, and his political influence was strong and wholesome.

He married Mrs. Clara Erskine Clement, so well known as a writer upon art. Soon after his marriage in June 1883, he started on a trip around the world, which occupied him two years. His home on Newbury street was rich in treasures of art which he and his accomplished wife had brought together during their many foreign tours. He was a member of a number of societies, political and historical, and was one of the influential men of Boston.

HENRY TRUMAN BECKWITH, a Life Member, elected January 3, 1855, was the third child and eldest son of Truman and Alice Dexter (Brown) Beckwith. He was born at No. 46 South Main street, in Providence, 22d Dec. 1818. His father was then and for many years afterwards actively engaged in the cotton business, and was earning a reputation for judgment and honesty which has not been surpassed in Providence. The family moved, when Henry was ten years old, to the

now old-fashioned house on the corner of Benefit and College streets, where he lived nearly all his life. That house was splendid when it was first built, and generally considered extravagant. After Truman Beckwith died in it in 1878, Henry moved out and built a new house opposite the College, in which he died April 7, 1893. Henry did not graduate from Brown University, but he was for two years a member of the class of 1838, a class famous in Rhode Island, for it contained Bradley, Clarke and Jenckes, among its distinguished lawyers, and gave a president to the College in the person of Dr. Robinson. After a few years he went from Boston to Calcutta as supercargo of a ship. The first voyage was made in 1841 and the last return voyage in 1843. It took a year to make the round trip then, the voyage each way took four months and the ship stayed two months in each port. Then he spent the next two winters in Macon, Georgia, as a buyer of cotton. He went South in October and returned in April. Then in 1845 he became bookkeeper for his father, an occupation which lasted for the rest of his life. Up to his father's death he received a salary as bookkeeper; after his father's death he kept his own books, living on the income of the handsome fortune his father left him. As a poor man he had given away a certain considerable fraction of his income. As a rich man he gave away the same fraction, and it became a help to many persons and societies, and especially to those parishes of the Episcopal Church which were organized in poor neighborhoods. Mr. Beckwith's family were and are Baptists, but he became a member of the Episcopal Church in 1870, when he was fifty-two years old. He never married, and his occupation gave him, or he took from it, some leisure that he employed in reading, and improving himself, in writing to instruct the public, for whom he worked in several societies. He was a member of the Franklin Society and the Rhode Island Historical Society, and much interested in both of them. He held various offices, of which the unpaid treasurership of the Providence Athenæum was the most laborious. His holidays were spent in travel. He was always going to see things, from Westminster Abbey to a boulder in Johnston. With an interest that never tired he made the longest and shortest journeys, and having exhausted the guide-books, he made all sorts of private notes to be used when he should revisit some place to see the sights he had missed before. In the same way that his sightseeing was only limited by his physical endurance and took in all kinds of sights, so his mania for collecting was only limited by the time at his disposal and the things that he could buy or have given to him. He kept everything, photographs, maps, letters, autographs, pieces of wood, brass and iron, each with an association. He was interested in very many things, but in none so much as parks. His last years were spent in trying to save the Cove, that elliptical basin with a narrow belt of trees which was beautiful, but coveted by the railroads, its neighbors. He bought some land beautifully situated in the northern part of Providence, where the French troops had encamped during the Revolution, and offered it to the city on the condition that the Cove might be spared. The majority of the citizens had already shown that they wanted what is called "terminal facilities," and the city government of course declined to accept "Rochambeau Park." Mr. Beckwith was much disappointed, and resorted to the subject very often with a little bitterness, but he had a good temper and interested himself in other things. He was a good man, certainly full of crotchets, but they were all innocent and most of them useful ones. * *

HORATIO GATES JONES, A.M., D.C.L., was elected a corresponding member of the Society, January 7, 1852. He died at his home in Roxborough, in Philadelphia, Pa., March 14, 1893, at the age of seventy-one.

Mr. Jones was born in Roxborough, then a separate township, January 9, 1822. He was son of Rev. Horatio Gates Jones, D.D., and Deborah Levering, grandson of Rev. David Jones and Anna Stillwell, great-grandson of Morgan Jones and Eleanor Evans, and great-great-grandson of David Jones and Esther Morgan. His ancestor, last named, was one of many who emigrated from Cardiganshire, Wales, in the early part of the eighteenth century. They brought with them the zealous religious faith and courageous patriotism characteristic of their country, and stamped those virtues strongly upon the settlements which they founded. Rev. David Jones, the grandfather of our member, was an eminent Baptist minister, settled for many years over the Great Valley Church in Tredyffrin township, near Philadelphia. He was famous in the American Revolution as "the fighting parson," being a chaplain during the whole war, serving first under Gates, then under "Mad Anthony Wayne," being with the latter

at Brandywine, at Germantown, at Monmouth, at Yorktown, and under him again in the same capacity in the Indian war of 1794-96. He was chaplain in the War of 1812, although then seventy-six years old; in 1817 he officiated at the dedication of a monument to mark the Paoli massacre, from which he himself had narrowly escaped, and in 1829 was buried in the Great Valley church-yard, within sight of Valley Forge, where he had wintered with Washington. Such patriotic blood would surely tell in his descendants!

Mr. Jones received his education at the Roxborough public schools, at Haddington College (a preparatory school long since extinct), and at the University of Pennsylvania, where he graduated in 1841. Devoting his attention to the study of law, he was admitted to the Philadelphia Bar in 1847 and continued in that profession throughout his life, his practice being largely in the Orphans' Court. He was for several years a member of the upper house of the State Legislature, where he introduced the "Religious Liberty Bill."

His ample means allowed him to give much time to historical research and to publish many valuable papers, mostly upon topics connected with local antiquity and family biography. Among them were "Life of Andrew Bradford, the Founder of the Newspaper Press in the Middle States of America," "Memoir of Henry Bond, M.D.," "Diary of S. J., or Journal of a Country Baptist Minister," "History of the Great Valley Baptist Church," "History of the Brandywine Baptist Church," "Biographical Sketch of the Rev. David Jones, A.M.," "History of the Levering Family of Roxborough," "History of Roxborough and Manayunk," "An Account of the Early Paper Manufacture in Pennsylvania." These and other works of a similar character were prepared with marked thoroughness and painstaking.

He had been a member of the Pennsylvania Historical Society since 1848, was for many years one of its Secretaries, and afterwards a Vice-President until his death. To that Society he left all his historical papers as well as a considerable bequest in money. He was also a member of the American Antiquarian Society, the Western Reserve Historical Society, the Moravian Historical Society, and of several State historical societies. Brown University gave him the honorary degrees of A.M. in 1863, and Judson University that of D.C.L. in 1880.

Mr. Jones's well-known religious, benevolent and patriotic interests and activities were the natural heritage of his honored ancestry. He was from early life a member, and for many years a deacon, of the Lower Merion Baptist Church, of which his father had been the founder and for forty-eight years the pastor, and the history of which was his last published work. He was president of the Philadelphia Baptist Association, a trustee of Crozer Theological Seminary, and a generous giver to churches, hospitals and endowments connected with that denomination.

Affectionately remembering the country from which his ancestors came, he took a deep interest in the Welsh, spoke their language fluently, was president of the Welsh Society of Philadelphia, and bequeathed to it his Welsh books and a fund for the support and relief of needy and deserving Welshmen. At his funeral there was sung, in accordance with his request, a hymn of Christian faith in the Welsh language.

The sturdy patriotism of the revolutionary chaplain reappeared in the War of the Rebellion two generations later. A brother of Mr. Jones commanded a regiment of Union soldiers and fell at Newberne, a sister died as a nurse in a Virginia hospital, and our member was full of patriotic zeal in everything relating to the triumph of the national cause. He was associated with George H. Stuart on the Executive Committee of the U. S. Christian Commission, and the writer vividly remembers his visit to City Point in the winter of 1865, in company with Bishops Janes and Lee, on an errand of mercy with reference to our prisoners at Richmond. Gen. Grant sent them up the James River on his private steamer and on their return Mr. Jones gave us an enthusiastic account of their interview, under flag of truce, with the rebel authorities.

Mr. Jones married, May 27, 1852, Caroline Elizabeth Vassar Babcock, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., daughter of Rev. Rufus Babcock, D.D., and Olive Bicknell Smith. She died March 7, 1889.

By Rev. C. C. Carpenter, A.M., of Andover, Mass.

FRANCIS ORMOND FRENCH, A.M., LL.B., was elected Jan. 3d, 1883, a resident member of this Society, and died Feb. 26, 1893, in Tuxedo, N. Y.

Francis Ormond French was the son of Benjamin Brown French, who was

Clerk of the United States House of Representatives in 1845-47, and Commissioner of Public Buildings under Lincoln. His mother was a daughter of Chief Justice William Merchant Richardson of Chester, N. H. His grandfather was Hon. Daniel French, formerly Attorney-General of New Hampshire. The late Hon. Henry Flagg French, formerly of Exeter, N. H., County Solicitor, Bank Commissioner and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas in New Hampshire, and later of Concord, Mass., Assistant District Attorney for County of Suffolk, President of the Massachusetts Agricultural College, and for the last eight years of his life Assistant Secretary of the Treasury of the United States, was an uncle of Mr. French. He was a nephew of Mrs. Helen A. Cochrane *née* French, a writer well known to the public as "Ruth Chesterfield," and also a cousin of Daniel Chester French the sculptor.

Francis O. French was born Sept. 12, 1837, at the house of his grandfather, Judge Richardson in Chester, N. H. He was prepared for college at Phillips Exeter Academy, and entered the sophomore class at Harvard in 1854. He was graduated with honors in 1857. He was admitted to the Bar in 1860. In Sept., 1862, he was appointed Deputy Naval Officer of Customs at Boston, and in 1863 was appointed Deputy Collector of the same port. He resigned in 1865 to enter the banking firm of Samuel A. Way of Boston. In October, 1870, he went to New York to enter the firm of Jay Cook & Co. After the Cook failure, Mr. French represented the London firms of McCullough & Co., and Melville, Evans & Co., in New York. In 1874 he, with others, secured the control of the First National Bank of New York, and engineered the funding operations of United States Loans. This probably laid the foundation of Mr. French's large fortune. In 1880 he retired from business, but in 1888 accepted the presidency of the Manhattan Trust Company.

He died Feb. 26th, 1893, of heart failure, at his cottage in Tuxedo, N. Y. Funeral services at his residence in New York City. He was buried beside his parents in Washington, D. C.

Ex-Governor Charles H. Bell, in his *Bench and Bar of New Hampshire*, says of Mr. French: "He was distinguished in college for his mathematical faculty, to which he probably owed much of his success in his business operations in later life. He was extremely systematic, and always kept thoroughly conversant with all the details of every undertaking with which he was concerned. He inherited a taste for literature, and was the poet of his college class. He was liberal, polite, and well-informed; he had travelled much, and was an accomplished man of the world. He was united in marriage, in 1861, to Ellen, second daughter of Hon. Amos Tuck of Exeter, and left three children." Elizabeth, the eldest, married July 14, 1892, Colonel the Hon. Herbert Francis Eaton, Grenadier Guards, brother of Lord Cheylesmore; they reside in England. Amos, the only son, is connected with the Manhattan Trust Co. Elsie resides with her mother in Tuxedo, N. Y.

By Rev. E. O. Jameson, of Boston.

CHARLES FREDERIC CREHORE, C.E., M.D., of Newton, Mass., was elected June 3, 1891, a resident member of this Society. He died Nov. 8, 1893, in Newton Lower Falls.

Charles Frederic Crehore, eldest son of Lemuel and Mrs. Mary Ann (Dodge) Crehore *née* Clark, was born June 18, 1828, in Newton Lower Falls, Mass. He was in direct line of descent, in the seventh generation, from Teague Crehore, of Irish origin, who appeared when a lad, about 1650, in Dorchester, Mass. Mr. Crehore received his preparatory education at Milton Academy, Milton, Mass., W. H. Brooks's private school, Boston, and other private schools. He entered the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N. Y., fall term, 1847. Left it in '49 and joined a party of engineers upon the Rutland (Vt.) Railroad soon after. At home from 1851-52, and in Europe 1852-53. In Minnesota, 1854-57; during this time had charge of the Big Sioux and Mankato military road then being constructed under Capt. James Simpson, U. S. Topographical Engineer. He studied medicine and graduated at Harvard Medical School in 1859. Practised medicine in Boston till May, 1861; served as surgeon upon armed steamer "Cambridge," 1861; as assistant surgeon in 20th Mass. Vols. (infantry) December, 1861 to July, 1862; as surgeon in 37th Mass. Vols., from August, 1862 to December, 1864. During this time he was one year Medical Inspector of the Sixth Army Corps, Surgeon-in-Chief of Division, &c. From that time until his

death he resided in Newton, Mass.; a manufacturer of press paper. Member of of Massachusetts Medical Society and other medical societies; also Boston Society of Natural History.

Married September 29, 1857, Mary Wyer, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth Faris (Tracy) Loring of Boston. His widow, son and daughter survive him.

Dr. Crehore prepared a genealogy of his branch of the Crehore Family, which was published in 1887.

By Rev. E. O. Jameson, of Boston.

HON. ALVAH AUGUSTUS BURRAGE, of Boston, was elected a resident member of this Society, December 5, 1855, and became a life member in 1863. He died November 6, 1893, at his residence, No. 282 Newbury street, Boston, Mass., and his burial took place in Mt. Auburn.

Alvah Augustus Burrage, son of Capt. Josiah and Ruth (Kilburn) Burrage, was born May 30, 1823, in North Leominster, Mass. He was a descendant of Robert and Rose Burrage of Seething, Norfolk Co., England, and of John Burrage, immigrant, who appeared in Charlestown, Mass., as early as 1637. He was the eighth son and twelfth child in a family of thirteen children. His childhood and early youth were passed at home, where he was required to labor on the farm and thus contribute his part to the support of a large family. When of school age until eleven years old he attended the district school for a few weeks in summer and in winter, and after that only the winter terms until sixteen years of age. Then, February 19, 1839, he entered the store of Messrs. Richardson & Burrage to learn the sale of woolen goods, at which date commenced his mercantile life in Boston, where he ever afterwards resided. He must have arrived in the city over the old stage line, as at that date no railroad had been constructed in the direction of Concord, Harvard and his native town. His worldly possessions consisted of one suit of clothes and fifty cents of hard cash in his pocket. In compensation for his first five years of service he received his board and clothing, amounting annually to from \$250 to \$375. He received his first salary as salesman at the age of twenty-one years in the amount of \$450; of this he saved \$39. The next year his salary was advanced to \$600 and at the end of that year, 1845, he had a capital on deposit of \$185. January 1, 1846, he became one of the firm of Wilkinson, Stetson & Co., and continued this partnership until October, 1852. January 1, 1853, at the age of thirty years, he became a co-partner with Noble H. Hill and his brother Charles H. Burrage, constituting the firm Hill, Burrage & Co.; this continued for six years. In 1859 the firm became Burrage Brothers & Co. They lost heavily in the "great Boston fire," suffering to the extent of not less than \$100,000 beyond all insurance. At the age of fifty years, December 31, 1873, Mr. Burrage retired from business.

Mr. Burrage took a deep interest in public reforms and in political matters. He was warmly identified with the anti-slavery cause when it was in public disfavor, and took an active part in the Free Soil party. He was elected a Representative to the General Court in 1867, 1868 and 1869; a member of the Boston Board of Aldermen in 1875 and 1876; and was chosen to the State Senate in 1878 and 1879. He organized the Citizen's Convention which nominated, in 1887, Mr. Hart for mayor.

Mr. Burrage wrote articles and letters for the press on current topics of the day, which commanded attention. He published "The Burrage Memorial" volume in 1877, a book of 265 pages, which must have cost much labor and research. He was an admirer of Theodore Parker and gave much time and money towards the erection of the Parker Memorial Building.

Mr. Burrage married May 17, 1849, Elizabeth Amelia Smith, of Groton, Mass. They had eight children. His widow, one son and three daughters survive him.

By Rev. E. O. Jameson, of Boston.

NATHANIEL GATES CHAPIN, the second child and first son of Nathaniel and Fanny Bowen (Brown) Chapin, was born at Walpole, N. H., August 20, 1817. The circumstances of his childhood were such as to give him a strong, healthy physique, and opportunities to create an ambition for a broader experience than a New Hampshire farm afforded. His opportunities for education were limited, and yet better than was the average of country boys, being such as the public schools and a year or two in a private school at Bellows Falls could afford, with a reasonable desire to make the most of these opportunities. At the latter

school, he was frequently called upon to hear recitations, and at one time the principal proposed to fit him for Dartmouth College, and to give him assistance through his college course, with the understanding that he should become a teacher in his school.

When he was seventeen, he had a desire to go to Boston to learn a trade, and one of the Bellows Falls merchants, having kindly secured a place for him in a wholesale dry goods establishment in Boston, in September, 1834, he left his New Hampshire home. Boston had been a city but nine years, and contained about 50,000 inhabitants. What is now called the Old State House was then occupied as a wine store throughout the whole of the basement. The principal story contained the whole of the Post Office and the Merchants' Reading Room, about half the main floor being given to each; and in the second story was the City Hall, with all necessary room for the Mayor and Aldermen and Common Council, and all other connected offices. This dry goods house established a branch in New York, and this youth was sent there as a clerk, which gave him a glimpse of New York life. About 1840, he started, with small resources, a commission business in Boston, forming a partnership with a wholesale grocery house in Cleveland, Ohio. This enterprise met with moderate success, but did not encourage large results.

On the 31st of August, 1843, he and Harriet Louisa Fisher were married, at Boston. She was born in Boston, April 23, 1822, and was the daughter of Jabez (and Susanna) Fisher, of the firm of Fishers & Baldwin of Boston. This firm had long been established in the provision business, having packing houses at Cincinnati, and at Lacon on the Illinois river, and the senior member of the firm was the pioneer in pork packing in the West. About 1846, Mr. Baldwin of this firm retiring, the vacancy was offered to the writer, and the firm became Fishers & Chapin, which necessitated the writer's often going to the West.

In 1842, he bought the old Sumner estate in Brookline, a house containing revolutionary associations, the house having been built in 1740. In 1855, he spent most of the year travelling in Europe. He was a director for quarter of a century in the New England Mutual Insurance Company. About 1862, he was chosen a director in the Massachusetts Bank, which, at present time of writing (1890), he has held nearly thirty years.

The packing business during the past decade had undergone such changes, through great competition, etc., that it could not be carried on in its previously conservative manner, notwithstanding its past great success. A business loss each year had become the usual result, and a profit the exception, so that in 1875 this firm, with other Boston firms, was forced to suspend. It struggled hard, forgetting family needs; and nearly succeeded in paying its debts in full, to attain which the Brookline home, with its pleasant associations, was given up. The writer was then chosen treasurer of the Eastern Railroad, at its re-organization in 1875, which position he held for over twelve years, and until the road was leased to the Boston & Maine Railroad, when he was chosen Vice-President of the Massachusetts National Bank, which position he now (1890) holds.

He was a devoted member of the Church of the Disciples. He was a life member of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, and also of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

This sketch would be incomplete, if it failed to record the blessing of a loving and devoted wife, and children, the comfort and hope of numerous grandchildren, the harmony and affection of brother and sisters, and the happy recollection of loving friendships. He was fond of nature, and his happiest recreation was in his flower garden, or in his tool room. He also had a deep love for music, and since his youth had almost always been connected with some musical club, perhaps most happily so with the Handel and Haydn Society, of which he was at one time a member of the government.

The above sketch was written, in 1890, by my father for a genealogical work on which he was engaged for many years before his death. This work will be completed by another hand.

During the last week of January, 1894, my father caught an unusually heavy cold. It was never his wont to pay attention to slight ailments, and after a few days stay in the house, he returned to his office, in stormy weather. The cold developed at once into diaphragmatic pleurisy, of which he died January 27th, after thirty-six hours illness. He was buried at Forest Hills, two days later.

His life, to the very last, was one of incessant activity, and of great happiness; the latter springing from a pure, upright, temperate mind, and a healthy, active nature. To live in harmony with his fellow men, to promote their welfare through kindly sympathy and interest, were distinguishing points in his nature.

M. H. C.

He was elected a member of this Society, August 5, 1863.

RANDALL GARDNER BURRELL, Esq., of Boston, a resident member, elected March 6, 1872, was born in Bucksport, Me., July 24, 1816, and died in Washington, D. C., April 4, 1893.

He was the son of Randall and Zillah (Smith) Burrell, and was descended from a long line of Cape Cod and Nantucket ancestors. He was educated in the schools of his native town of Bucksport, and at the age of eighteen went to Bangor, Me., and served an apprenticeship for the trade of carpenter and builder. This apprenticeship was for the term of three years. At the end of this service he went to the South, and located at Appalachicola, Fla., where he was employed for five years; after which he returned North. He located at Boston, where he engaged in the business of piano-forte manufacturing, in the establishment of Mr. Gilbert, where he remained until the "gold-fever" of 1849 attracted so many away to the Pacific coast. He went with the crowd of would-be gold-winners to California, and endured the hardships, and tried the chances of those wild days and scenes, until the year 1854, when he returned again to Boston and resumed his former business of piano-making. Later he was associated with Mr. Charles H. Dennett in the firm of "Burrell & Dennett," piano-case manufacturers, in which business he continued. His residence was at 200 Dartmouth Street. Mr. Burrell was a man of much ability in his line of business, was public-spirited and influential in many ways. He was an active member of the "Charitable Mechanic Association," and belonged to the Massachusetts lodge of the Ancient Order of Free Masons. He was also a member and promoter of the Boston Natural History Society. In 1892 Mr. Burrell, finding his health failing, started upon a journey to the South and thence to the Pacific coast, but on his return was taken ill at Washington, where he died, as above noted. Mr. Burrell was an advocate of cremation as the proper method of interment, and, by his wish, his remains were cremated at Baltimore, and his ashes are interred at Forest Hills, Roxbury. Funeral services were held at The Church of the Disciples, conducted by Rev. Charles G. Ames. Mr. Burrell left one son, Dr. Herbert L. Burrell.

By the Rev. George M. Bodge, of Leominster, Mass.

BOOK NOTICES.

[THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

Sermons for the Church. By CALEB DAVIS BRADLEE, D.D. Pastor (*pro tem*) of Christ's Church, Longwood. Boston: Geo. H. Ellis, 141 Franklin Street. 1893. 12mo, pp. 275.

These sermons of Dr. Bradlee's are clear, direct, practical and forceful. They are, what Bishop Brooks said in his *Lectures on Preaching* (a book that Dr. Steenstra used to advise the students at the Theological School to read through carefully once a year) sermons ought to be: "Good tools to work with." That is to say, the sermon is not or should not be an end in itself, but merely a means toward an end. A sermon may be from a literary point of view quite artistic, it may be as nearly faultless in its construction as any human production can be, and yet it may utterly fail to meet its true purpose, to reach down into and touch deeply the heart and soul of man. To quote Bishop Brooks again: "Preaching is the communication of truth by man to men. It has in it two essential elements, truth and personality." Now, given this determination on the part of the minister to preach the simple gospel truth, and an earnest

effort to present it with all the power he is capable of, there is no reason why he will not be able to win souls to Christ. Let no one think for a moment that the influence of the pulpit is waning. It is now, as it has been, a mighty factor in the development of Christianity, in the saving of immortal souls. It may be true that,—owing to the rapid growth and great efficiency of the daily press, and the constant multiplication of books,—the pulpit may not exercise the same influences as formerly in certain directions. But surely this is no detriment to Christianity, it does not detract from its influence. The object of the pulpit is to preach “Jesus Christ and Him crucified”; to urge with all the fire and force it is capable of the acceptance of the eternal truths of the Christian faith as set forth in the Apostles’ and Nicene Creeds; to insist upon the necessary amount of dogmatic teaching, the belief in the historic events connected with the life of our Lord Jesus Christ; to insist upon obedience to the moral law which has its source in the very being of God. In a word, the pulpit deals with the deepest and profoundest questions of human life; questions which lie at the basis of the life that now is and of that which is to come; questions which no thoughtful person may ignore, bearing as they do on the eternal welfare of the human soul. The Christian looks with clear vision from the present to the future; from the transitory to the permanent; the present life,—passing like a panorama before him,—takes its due position, its true perspective in the grand procession of the ages yet to be.

The duty of the pulpit is to fire the hearts and souls of men with ardent admiration and passionate love for the divine exemplar of our faith, the Saviour and Redeemer of our souls. There probably never was a time when there were more sermons published than to-day, and yet, however helpful they may be, however great their influence for good, men will not be satisfied with anything less than the spoken word fresh from the heart of the minister of the gospel. The pulpit is and ever will be one of the most powerful forces for good in the world. Men will ever hunger and thirst for the precious promises of the gospel, which nothing but glowing, heartfelt preaching will satisfy.

We hear many complaints to-day about the large body of non church-going people in the cities and towns of our land. This indifference may be owing to many causes: to the spread of agnostic literature; to the prevalence of the Sunday newspapers—some fairly good, some positively harmful. But whatever the causes of this lax observance of the Sabbath, of the Lord’s Day, may be (a day that our forefathers respected and held very dear), we cannot help admitting the evil and also the duty devolving upon us to do what we can to overcome it. And now is the time for the Christian Churches to rise more fully (although splendid work is now being done) to the great opportunities, demands and exigencies of the present. “The field is white unto the harvest.” But the laborers are few. And then the clergy have other duties beside that of preaching the gospel. More men ought to be put into the field. Oh if more of the students in our colleges who are about to take up their life-work could get the enthusiasm, the love of souls—which has inspired the lives of so many Christians—if they could only feel that they have a mission, a message to carry to men, they would then look forward with eagerness to a life in the ministry, as the happiest, the most sacred that a man can lead, and (even more than this) as fraught with the greatest opportunities for serving God and their fellow men.

By the Rev. Daniel Rollins, of Cambridge.

Magazine of the Daughters of the Revolution. A Quarterly. Vol. 1-2, 1893 to 1894. Price \$1.00 per annum.

Since the Centennial Celebration of American Independence, there has been much greater interest manifested in our ancestors than formerly throughout the country. Two Societies—The Sons of the Revolution, and The Sons of the American Revolution—have grown up. Likewise two Societies of Daughters. The Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution has its headquarters at Washington, and is about six months the elder, dating from 1891. The Society of the Daughters of the Revolution has its headquarters in New York City, at 64 Madison avenue. This Society from the beginning has insisted on *proven* “lineal descent from an ancestor who, as a military or naval or marine officer, soldier, sailor or marine in actual service, under the authority of any of the Thirteen Colonies or States, or of the Continental Congress, and remaining always loyal to such authority, or a descendant of one who signed the Declara-

tion of Independence or of one who was a member of the Continental Congress, or of the Congress of any of the Colonies or States as an official appointed by or under the authority of any such representative bodies, actually assisting in the establishment of American Independence by service rendered during the War of the Revolution, becoming thereby liable to conviction of treason against the government of Great Britain, but remaining always loyal to the authority of the Colonies or States, shall be eligible to membership." The General Secretary is Mrs. D. Phoenix Ingraham. Where information is desired in regard to either Society, the secretary is the one to whom to apply. Both Societies are doing most excellent work. Each one has an official magazine, publishing reports of its meetings and celebrations. The Magazine of the Daughters of the Revolution for 1893 is full of interest. It has many pedigrees of its members, reports of Chapter Regents, traditions, facts, lists of patriots, and also many old historical papers. The Torrey papers by Mr. William Torrey are most excellent. Even in the short time it has been in existence, it has preserved many facts which otherwise would be lost. The Society celebrated the anniversary of Bunker Hill in 1893 in Old South Church. Mrs. Wm. Lee, wife of the senior member of Lee & Sheppard publishing house, is state Regent. Headquarters for Massachusetts, 10 Milk street, Boston. We see by the reports that the organization is spreading throughout the Union, from Texas to California, to Minnesota and Maine.

By Mrs. Charles L. Alden, of Troy, N. Y.

Vital Record of Rhode Island, 1836-1850. Compiled by JAMES N. ARNOLD.

We are pleased to record the fact that Volumes V. and VI. of this great genealogical work have been published, thereby covering the entire State, and thus completing the main feature of the work. If the General Assembly will be pleased to again extend its aid, Mr. Arnold intends to publish a supplementary volume or two, which will include the Church, newspaper and other semi-public record of the same period as the main portion of the work. While this will naturally repeat much that has been formerly treated in his work, yet being repeated from another public source, especially if the two agree, will fix the accuracy of the date beyond doubt. If they disagree the scholar must then weigh both authorities and decide as best suits himself. The work is indeed a very praiseworthy enterprise, and we venture to say no scholar who is interested in the subject here treated will fail to recognize its merit. To be able to consult a work in which a whole State's record of vital statistics is covered from its first settlement to a very modern date, covering a period of two centuries, is a pleasure very rarely afforded a scholar. If some one with Mr. Arnold's love and enthusiasm for his subject would take each a single county of Massachusetts and work it up as thoroughly as he has his State, what a valuable labor would thus be performed.

The people of his native State certainly owe him a vote of thanks for this great labor of love.

We are pleased to add that his State does appreciate him; and the liberal manner the General Assembly aided the publication speaks volumes in his praise.

The price of the six volumes, thus far published, is five dollars each, except Newport County, which is seven and a half dollars. The work is nearly 3200 pages, and contains 130,000 items. * *

Index Library. Index to Wills Proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 1383-1558, and now Preserved in the Principal Probate Registry, Somerset House, London. Compiled by J. CHALLENGOR C. SMITH, Superintendent of the Literary Department, Probate Registry, Somerset House. London: Issued to Subscribers to the British Record Society, Limited. 1893. 8vo. pp. xxxv.+305.

The readers of Mr. Waters's "Gleanings," in the REGISTER, have some idea of the value as materials for history and genealogy, of the Wills proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, now preserved at Somerset House. Mr. Smith, the compiler of this work, contributed to the REGISTER for July, 1892, a descriptive account of the "Will Registers" of that Court. The office which the compiler held so long, that of Superintendent of the Literary Department of that Registry, gave him facilities which he has made use of to prepare the

work before us. It will be a great help to those who have occasion to consult these Registers, and to those who wish to ascertain what wills are recorded there.

This is one of the many valuable serials which have been issued in instalments in the Index Library published by the British Record Society. It was commenced over three years ago, and the instalment in the number for March, 1894, the last received, reached the letter N. The first volume, now before us, was completed in the number for December last. It ends with the letter J. Another volume we presume will complete the work undertaken, and give us a perfect index to the wills from 1383, in the reign of Richard II., to 1558, the beginning of Queen Elizabeth's reign.

We cannot give a better idea of the value of this index than by quoting the following from the announcement of the work by the Record Society: "How great an improvement this Calendar is on the old ones hitherto available, those accustomed to search in the literary room will most appreciate. For the information of others, it may be well to say that the ancient calendars, of which there is one for each year, give no further clue to the identity of testators than is afforded by the surname and the Christian name. In this new Calendar, Mr. Smith has arranged the whole of the testamentary documents for the one hundred and seventy-six years anterior to the commencement of Queen Elizabeth's reign in one lexicographical index, so that the references to any given surname may now be obtained in fewer minutes than hitherto it has taken days. Moreover, the residence and occupation of each testator, when given in the records, is invariably added; and not content with this, Mr. Smith has in numberless cases added other counties named in the Wills, a boon which for purposes of identification is simply invaluable. The value of the work for consultation will be found much increased by the arrangement adopted of placing all names under the most usual modern spelling in heavy type, while the form actually occurring in the Will is indicated, when it varies from the normal form in ordinary Roman letter. The ancient spellings are entered in their proper places, and ample cross references are given."

Mr. Smith prefixes to this volume an "Introduction," giving much valuable information as to the manner of keeping records of probate matters and the administration of probate affairs in the metropolis of England.

An Historical Sketch of Groton, Massachusetts, 1655-1891. By SAMUEL A. GREEN. Groton: 1894. 12mo. pp. 5+253.

Ex-Mayor Green of Boston has preserved in print much material relating to the history of his native town of Groton, Mass. Among his works of this nature may be named three volumes of the Groton Historical Series, 1887-1893; Groton Epitaphs, 1878; A Brief Account of Some of the Early Settlers of Groton, 1878; Groton Records, 1880; Groton During the Indian Wars, 1883; and Boundary Lines of Old Groton, 1885.

This series of books will be a great assistance to any one who writes a full and complete history of Groton, which no one could do better than Dr. Green himself. The volume before us gives a compendium of the history of that town. It was written originally for and appeared in the second volume of a History of Middlesex County, published in Philadelphia in 1890. A few copies were then struck off separately. This reprint will be found handy to those who wish to learn the principal facts in the history of Groton.

Dr. Green has set a good example for those who take pride in the annals of the town in which they were born.

Suffolk Manorial Families, being the County Visitations and other Pedigrees. Edited with Extensive Additions by JOSEPH JAMES MUSKETT, Corresponding Member of the Historic Genealogical Society of New England. Vol. I. Part I. Privately Printed. Exeter: William Pollard & Co., Printers and Lithographers. 1894. Royal 4to. pp. 40. It will be issued to subscribers only, in Parts of forty pages, price 5 shillings each; and the number printed will be restricted to 250 copies. Address the Editor, care of J. Musckett Yetts, Esq., 56 Lincoln's Inn Fields, London, England.

Since the issue of our April number, the first part of Mr. Musckett's "Suffolk Manorial Families," which was announced by us in October, 1891, as in preparation, has been published, and is now before us. As no adequate history of Suf-

folk has been printed, this work will be welcomed by many students of family history, particularly in this country, whose early settlers came so largely from this part of England. Mr. Muskett has had much experience in genealogical research, and has been engaged many years in collecting materials for this book. The descents, in this work, "founded upon Wills, Depositions, post-mortems, deeds, parish registers, and other ancient records, are to be brought down, when possible, to the present time."

The part before us is devoted to the families of Winthrop of Groton, Ponder of Braintree, and Sharpe of Islington. The article on the Winthrops of Groton, the ancestors of our distinguished New England family of that name, will particularly interest our readers. It is enriched with wills, deeds, visitations, and other records illustrating the history of the family. It is brought down to our own day, and includes the venerable Hon. Robert C. Winthrop, LL.D., who has held and honored the offices of United States senator, Speaker of the United States House of Representatives, and president of the Massachusetts Historical Society. We hope our readers will show their appreciation of Mr. Muskett's invaluable work by a liberal support of the undertaking.

The second part, which is in press, will, we learn, contain a larger number of families.

Agricultural Bibliography of Maine: Biographical Sketches of Maine Writers on Agriculture, with a Catalogue of their Works, and an Index to the Volumes on the Agriculture of Maine, from 1850 to 1892. By SAMUEL L. BOARDMAN. Augusta: Printed for the Author. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. 117.

Mr. Boardman, the author of the book before us, is an able writer, and has contributed much to agricultural and literary periodicals besides having been the editor of several agricultural newspapers. He has evidently spent much time in the preparation of this book. An Introduction of eighteen pages gives a historical sketch of Agriculture and Agricultural Literature in Maine. It is illustrated by a fac-simile of the title-page of the "Rural Socrates," the first book relating to agriculture published in Maine. It was published anonymously, but was written by Benjamin Vaughan, LL.D., of Hallowell, of whom the late John H. Sheppard, A.M., wrote an interesting account for the REGISTER for October, 1865. The Bibliography is arranged alphabetically. The sketches of writers are prepared with great care as to accuracy and fulness. The book is embellished with a portrait of Ezekiel Holmes, the first secretary of the Maine Board of Agriculture, a view of the offices of the Maine Experiment Station, a view of the Laboratory of that station, and a view of the grounds of the Maine State College. A fac-simile of the title-page of the "Northern Shepherd," the first original treatise on Maine Agriculture, is also given.

A Monograph. Mesheck Weare. By EZRA S. STEARNS. Privately Printed. Concord, N. H.: Republican Press Association. 1894. Sm. 4to. pp. 22.

Though Mesheck Weare was one of the most prominent figures in New Hampshire history, this is the first attempt to give a complete narrative of his life. The author of the pamphlet, Mr. Stearns, who is the Secretary of State of New Hampshire, and has written several admirable town histories, is particularly well qualified for the task he has undertaken. He has succeeded in doing justice to the memory of a deserving patriot.

Ancestral Charts, so Arranged as to Show any Number of Generations and Record of Ancestral Honors, Heirlooms, Portraits, Coat-Armor, etc. Arranged by HOWARD R. GUILD and EBEN PUTNAM. Salem, Mass.: Salem Press Publishing and Printing Co. 1893. Large 4to. pp. 53. Price \$1.50 cloth, or \$3.00 half leather.

Phillimore's Pedigree Forms. Comprising, 1, Ancestral Tablets; 2, Seize Quarters Tablets; 3, Blank Shields; 4, Ruled Pedigree Paper; 5, Instructions. London: To be obtained from the Author, W. P. W. Phillimore, 124 Chancery Lane, or Charles J. Clark, 4 Lincoln's Inn Fields, London, England. 1894. 8vo. Price for one set in envelope, 1 shilling. Continuation sheets for 1 shilling per packet.

Various forms have been devised for recording the ancestors of an individual, such as that of Mr. Lemuel Shattuck, one of the founders of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, which he published in 1841 in his "Complete

System of Family Registration"; that of William H. Whitmore, in his "Ancestral Tablets," 1868; that of the late Edwin Hubbard, in his "Ancestral Records," 1870, and "Our Children and their Ancestry," 1875; that of John Milton Hawks, M.D., in his "Album of Genealogy and Biography," 1874; that of Miss Emma F. Ware, in her "Family Genealogical Record," 1885; and that of Rev. Frederick W. Bailey, in his "Record of My Ancestry," 1892. Most of these have been noticed in the REGISTER.

Two new forms are before us, and their titles are given above. One is devised by two Americans, and the other by an Englishman. They are both well adapted for the purpose for which they are designed. Each has distinctive features, and each has particular merits. They, like their predecessors, consist mainly of blank forms in which can be recorded the names and other details of the ancestors of the person to whom the book is devoted. Messrs. Guild and Putnam say in their book that their object has been "to supply a simple method of recording ancestry, and allowing for the admission of new material." Mr. Phillimore says in his work that "The blank pedigree forms hitherto in use are not altogether suited for the needs of English genealogists, and the present set has therefore been prepared."

History of the Town of Harvard, Massachusetts, 1732-1893. By HENRY S. NOURSE, A.M. Harvard: Printed for Warren Hapgood. 1894. 8vo. pp. 605.

The "Introduction" to this volume contains a correspondence between Warren Hapgood, Esq., of Boston, a native of Harvard, and the Hon. Henry S. Nourse of Lancaster, the author of several works of merit on the local history of Lancaster, and other historical subjects, by which it is seen that the plan of preparing a history of Harvard originated with Mr. Hapgood, who liberally provided for all the outlay incurred, but has shown an untiring interest in the book, and has otherwise rendered valuable aid. Mr. Hapgood has furnished an example that natives of other towns, who have the requisite means, would do well to follow.

Harvard was incorporated June 29, 1732, and was made up of parts of Groton, Lancaster and Stow. The Nashaway Valley, in which it is situated, has an interesting history. Mr. Hapgood, in his letter, says: "In no part of our country were the pioneers beset by greater trials, toil and danger, than in New England, and probably none suffered more than those who lived within sight of Wachusett. The little colony of Lancaster was for many years constantly menaced by savage foes, and as the larger portion of Harvard was originally included in Lancaster, she shared the same experiences."

Mr. Nourse has made an admirable history. He gives accounts of the Nashaway Indians, the pioneer settlers of the Nashaway Valley, the topography and natural history of Harvard, the annals of the town, the ecclesiastical history, the military annals, including the Revolutionary war and the late Rebellion; the educational history, including schools, lyceums and libraries; and the social, political and industrial history of the place. A chapter is devoted to the Bibliography of Harvard, showing the local authorship.

The book makes a handsome volume, and is well indexed.

Records and Papers of the New London County Historical Society. Part V. Vol.

I. Published by the Society, New London, Connecticut. 1894. 8vo. pp. 60.

The pamphlet before us contains the proceedings of the New London County Historical Society at its annual meeting, held in the Society's room, New London, on Wednesday, September 6, 1893, and the papers read at that meeting. The first paper here printed is by Rev. S. L. Blake, D.D., on "Gurdon Saltonstall: Scholar, Preacher and Statesman." It gives an able sketch of the life of Gov. Saltonstall. The author says: "These annals have covered one of the most tumultuous periods of our colonial history. They have concerned some of the greatest men who figured in the early days of this most marvelous country. The chief figure among them all who was prominent in the civil, social and ecclesiastical affairs of this colony and of this city, for more than thirty years, was Gurdon Saltonstall."

The next article in the pamphlet is "Orders drawn by the Selectmen of New London" on the town treasurer, January 18, 1764, to August 3, 1766. Following it is "Memoirs of George Washington, Esq., Commander-in-Chief of the American Forces," reprinted from *The Universal Magazine* of London, March,

1781, "six months before the surrender of Cornwallis"; and "Anecdotes of the late celebrated American General Putnam," reprinted from the same magazine for December, 1781. It is credited in the magazine to "The General History of Connecticut," then recently issued, which, though published anonymously, is now known to be by the unreliable Rev. Samuel Peters. The memoir of Washington states that "An ancestor of this gentleman, about the period of the Revolution, sold his property near Cave, in the East Riding of Yorkshire, and came over to Virginia, where he purchased land," &c. Can the statement that Gen. Washington's emigrant ancestor came from Cave in Yorkshire be traced to an earlier source than this?

Lincoln County Probate Records. Compiled by WILLIAM D. PATTERSON of Wiscasset. Portland, Maine, U. S. A.: Maine Genealogical Society. 8vo. Published monthly in Parts of 16 pages each. Price 25 cts. a part. Parts I. to VIII. pp. 128.

This work was commenced November 15, 1893, and the 8th part appeared on the 15th of June. Lincoln County was incorporated June 19, 1760. Previous to that date the whole of the District now the State of Maine made but one county, named York; and the wills of the whole county from 1640 to 1760 were printed in one volume in 1887, and was noticed in the REGISTER. The administrations and other probate records were not included in that volume. We trust that some one will copy, edit and print them; and continue the whole probate records at least to the close of the last century.

Three counties were formed in 1760 of that territory, viz., York, Cumberland and Lincoln. The probate records of Cumberland County were burnt in the great fire at Portland in 1866. Fortunately, those of the two other counties are preserved.

Mr. Patterson and the Maine Genealogical Society are doing a good work by printing the probate records of Lincoln County, and thus placing them beyond the risk of loss by accident or malice. The wills are printed verbatim. Abstracts of the other records sufficiently full for the genealogist are given. "Lincoln county included nearly all the territory in Maine north and east of the Androscoggin river. Some of it was taken in 1769 to form Washington and Hancock counties; in 1799, Kennebec county; Waldo in 1827; Androscoggin and Sagadahock in 1834, and Knox in 1860."

The eight parts before us contain the records from November, 1760, to May, 1784, about a quarter of a century. They contain a great amount of historical as well as genealogical matter, and deserve a generous support.

Annual Register of Officers and Members of the Society of Colonial Wars. Constitution of the General Society. Published by Authority of the General Assembly. New York. January, 1894. 8vo. pp. 215+xxix.

The Society of Colonial Wars for the State of New York, the first society of this kind organized, was formed Aug. 18, 1893; that for Pennsylvania Jan. 23, that for Maryland Feb. 28, that for Massachusetts April 5, and that for Connecticut April 20. On the 9th of May, 1893, delegates from the societies for these five states and for the District of Columbia, met for the formation of a General Society in New York city, in the Governor's Room, City Hall, and were in session two days. A Constitution was adopted May 10, and the general officers were elected.

The book before us is the first annual volume of the General Society, of which Frederick J. de Peyster is Governor-General. The volume contains the Constitution of the General Society. Under the different states full lists of the officers and members are given. The members of each state are arranged alphabetically, and a brief statement of the offices held by the various ancestors whose services entitle the members to a place in the Society. Some members have a right to membership on account of the services of a dozen or more ancestors.

The Society "has been instituted," to use the words of its constitution, "to perpetuate the memory of those events, and of the men who, in military, naval and civil positions of high trust and responsibility, by their acts or counsel, assisted in the establishment, defense and preservation of the American Colonies, and were in truth the founders of this nation."

The members are deserving of credit for the work they are doing to preserve the memory of the services of the worthies of Colonial days.

- Upton Family Records; being Genealogical Collections for an Upton Family History.* By WILLIAM HENRY UPTON, M.A., LL.M. (Privately Printed.) London: Mitchell & Hughes, 140 Wardens Street, W. 1893. 4to pp. xiv.+518. A few copies can be obtained of George E. Littlefield, 67 Cornhill, Boston, or of the author, Hon. William H. Upton of Walla-Walla, Washington, or of the printers, London. Price sixteen dollars.
- Burhans Genealogy. Descendants from the First Ancestor in America, Jacob Burhans, 1660, and his son, Jan Burhans, 1663 to 1893.* Compiled by SAMUEL BURHANS, Jr. New York: Printed for Private Distribution. 1894. Royal 8vo. pp. v.+799+xl.
- The Hoadley Genealogy. A History of the Descendants of William Hoadley of Branford, Conn., Together with Some Account of Other Families of the Name.* By FRANCIS BACON TROWBRIDGE. New Haven. Printed for the Author. 1894. 8vo. pp. 288. Price \$5.
- Genealogy of the Dodge Family of Essex County, Mass., 1629-1894.* By JOSEPH THOMPSON DODGE, Ph.D. Madison, Wis.: Democrat Printing Company, Printers. 1894. 8vo. pp. v.+448. Price \$5, postpaid. Sold by the Author, 346 West Washington Avenue, Madison, Wis.
- Genealogy of the Ainsworth Families in America.* By FRANCIS J. PARKER. Boston: Printed for the Compiler. 1894. 8vo. pp. 212.
- Genealogical Records of Henry and Ulalia Burt, the Emigrants who Early Settled at Springfield, Mass., and their Descendants through Nine Generations from 1640 to 1891.* By RODERICK H. BURNHAM, Hartford, Conn. Published by Miss Elizabeth Burt of Warwick, N. Y. 1892. 8vo. pp. 347.
- Memoranda relating to the Ancestry and Family of Hon. Levi Parsons Morton, Vice President of the United States, 1889-1893.* By JOSIAH GRANVILLE LEACH, LL.B. Cambridge: Printed at the Riverside Press. 1894. 8vo. pp. 7+191.
- Bates and Fletcher Genealogical Register.* 1892. 4to. pp. 58.
- The Genealogy of the Family of Elihu Parsons Wilson of Kittery, Me. Born 1769, died 1834.* By FRED. A. WILSON. 8vo. pp. 38.
- The Genealogy of the Family of Nathaniel Wilson of Kittery, Me. Born 1760, died 1841.* By FRED. A. WILSON. 8vo. pp. 25.
- Collections relating to the Family of Stiff.* By W. P. W. PHILLIMORE, M.A., B.C.L. Part I. The origin of the Surname. The Medieval Stiffs of Hawkesbury. Printed for Private Circulation by John White, Stroud, Gloucestershire. 1892. 8vo. pp. 42.
- Genealogy of the Family of Watts of Neen Savage.* By W. P. W. PHILLIMORE, M.A., B.C.L. Printed for Private Circulation at the "Chronicle" office, St. John's Hill, Shrewsbury. 1894. 8vo. pp. 12.
- The Ogdens of South Jersey. The Descendants of John Ogden of Fairfield, Conn., and New Fairfield, N. Y.* 8vo. pp. 36. A few copies for sale by Miss L. Sherman, Morristown, N. J. Price \$1.
- Genealogical History of the Duncan Stuart Family in America. One Branch and its Connections, Together with a Tracing of the Ancestry and Origin of the Various Branches.* By JOSEPH A. STUART. 1894. 12mo. pp. 180.
- Sanford Genealogy: The Branch of William of Madison, N. Y., of the Sixth American Generation.* By HEMAN HOWES SANFORD. Syracuse, N. Y.: 1894. 8vo. pp. 70. Price \$1 for 2 copies. Address Heman H. Sanford, Ostrom Avenue, Syracuse, N. Y.
- Whitcomb Memorial. Ancestry and Descendants of Col. Jonathan Priest Whitcomb.* By J. B. WHITCOMB, Berkeley, Cal. San Francisco: Published Privately. 1893. Large 12mo. pp. 32.
- The Stearns Family Record.* By JOHN P. STEARNS. Santa Barbara, Cal. 1894. Large 12mo. pp. 7.
- Genealogy. Descendants of Jonathan Rich.* Prepared by GEORGE RICH. Columbus, Ohio: Press of Nitschke Brothers. 1892. 8vo. pp. 39.

The Leavens Name: its Origin and its Track through New England to Northern Vermont. By F. P. LEAVENS, pastor of the First Presbyterian Church, Passaic, N. J. 1889. Thurston & Barker, Printers, Passaic, N. J. 12mo. pp. 25.

Genealogy of the Runyan Family. Compiled by HENRY RUNYAN. Princeton, N. J. 1891. 8vo. pp. 8+1. Price 50 cts. Sold by the Author, Princeton, N. J.

Genealogy of the Osborn Family. Compiled by HENRY RUNYAN. Princeton, N. J. 1891. 8vo. pp. 11. Price 50 cts. Sold by the author, Princeton, N. J.

The Descendants of John Bedell who lived in the Passaic Valley, New Jersey. With an Appendix, 1885. 8vo. pp. 19+iii.

Descendants of Rowland Ellis and Sallie Abrams of Massachusetts. By FRANK R. ELLIS, 137 Walnut St., Cincinnati, Ohio. 4to. pp. 6.

Hooker. From the Genealogical Notes of Commander E. Hooker, U. S. N. 4to. pp. 5.

Rev. William Adams of Madison Square Church, New York City, with his Adams and Bradford Lines of Descent. By EMILY WILDER LEAVITT. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1894. 8vo. pp. 11.

Remarks on the Maverick Family and Ancestry of Gov. Simon Bradstreet. By ISAAC J. GREENWOOD. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1894. 8vo. pp. 8.

We continue in this number our notices of books and pamphlets relating to genealogy.

The first book on our list is devoted to the Upton Family, and is by Hon. William H. Upton of Walla-Walla, in the State of Washington. Judge Upton has devoted many years to the collection of material for the history of the Uptons; and in this book has attempted "to record all that could be learned concerning any Upton who ever lived anywhere in the world." To do this he has spared no expense of time or money. The book is a monument to the family of which the author may justly feel proud. It is handsomely printed, in clear type, on fine white paper with wide margins. It is illustrated with engravings of arms and autographs. The author gives "exact copies of every known ancient pedigree from the Heralds' College, British Museum, etc.; abstracts of more than two hundred and thirty Upton wills or records of administration dated prior to 1760; records of baptisms, marriages and burials of Uptons from ninety English parishes; and abstracts of marriage licenses, university matriculations, ancient deeds and Upton data from rare books, etc." The history of the family in this country is fully recorded. A genealogy of the various branches of the Upton race, from the earliest date to the present time, will be found in these pages. Full indexes filling eighty pages are given.

The Burhans Genealogy is another work that has been got up in the best style of such books, without regard to the expenditure of time or money. It makes a handsome volume of over eight hundred pages, and is profusely illustrated with portraits of a high order of execution, and by other engravings. A facsimile of a Burhans deed dated 1677 embellishes the volume. The emigrant ancestor of this family, Jacob Burhans, came to America as early as 1660, as a soldier in the employ of Gov. Stuyvesant. In 1663 his son Jan came here. The author in his preface describes the difficulties under which the book was compiled. "When this genealogy was begun," he says, "it was truly pioneer work." During the last few years the founding of various societies dependent on a knowledge of family history has led to a wider opening of facilities to such an end; local histories, numerous copies of church records, etc., have smoothed the paths of research. But few such aids were attainable when this work was mainly accomplished, and especially was this the case in regard to Holland families settled in Ulster County, N. Y., where we find the Burhans ancestors early made their home. The book has a very full index, and is in every way to be commended.

The third book is on the Hoadley family. The main portion of the volume is devoted to the history of the descendants of William Hoadley, who settled in Branford, Conn., in 1666, and the history of the descendants of Thomas Hoad-

ley of Hartland, Vt. There is also an account of the family of John Hoadly of Guilford, Conn., 1639, who returned to England, and was the grandfather of Bishop Benjamin Hoadley; and mention of other Hoadley families. The author has employed the same system of numbering the various families which he made use of in his *Champion Genealogy*. It is perhaps the simplest system in use. In regard to the family registers the genealogy is one of the most complete ever published. The male lines have been traced to the present generation, but the female lines have only the date of marriage and place of residence. The book is printed in a handsome octavo volume of 300 pages, with clear type and on fine white paper, thoroughly indexed, embellished by twenty-seven portraits and views, and an engraving of the Hoadley coat of arms. It is substantially and neatly bound in dark brown cloth. Extended biographical sketches of many of the heads of families and others are given.

The Dodge Family, the next book, is by the Hon. Joseph T. Dodge of Madison, Wis., who contributed to the *REGISTER* for October, 1892, an article giving the early generations of the Dodes of Essex County, Mass. He has devoted much time to collecting the materials for the book before us and compiling the same. At a meeting of the Dodge family at Salem, Mass., in 1879, a committee was appointed to prepare and publish a genealogy of the family; but though some material was collected no volume was prepared and published. What, however, the organization failed to accomplish has been done by an individual. The author "having done something in the field in 1875-6, and later, resumed the work in October, 1891, as a congenial pursuit, and to rescue from oblivion the early records of the family then rapidly being lost or destroyed." Mr. Dodge has been untiring in his researches, and has produced a volume of great merit. It is well arranged and well indexed.

Mr. Parker's "*Genealogy of the Ainsworth Families in America*" is chiefly devoted to the descendants of Edward Ainsworth, born about 1652, who came to this country and settled in Roxbury, but afterwards removed to Woodstock, Conn. He died March 5, 1740-1, aged about 89 years. His great grandson, Rev. Laban Ainsworth, the minister at Jaffrey, N. H., for over seventy-six years, lived to over one hundred years. The author has bestowed much labor in the collection of materials and in compiling this book, and has succeeded in making a full and satisfactory family history. Thirty pages are devoted to other Ainsworths, including those who cannot be connected with Edward Ainsworth, as well as those who clearly are not his descendants. The book is well printed, in clear type on white paper, and is well indexed. The author has compiled the book "in loving memory of his mother, Sarah Ainsworth Parker, daughter of Reverend Laban Ainsworth, minister of Jaffrey, New Hampshire."

The Burt Genealogy is by the late Mr. Burnham of Hartford, Conn., the author of the Burnham genealogy published a quarter of a century ago. The book was published by Miss Elizabeth Burt, of Warwick, N. Y. The emigrant ancestor of this family was Henry Burt, who settled at Roxbury, Mass., and, about 1638, after a short residence there removed to Springfield in the same colony. He died April 30, 1662. The book is well compiled, being clearly arranged with full and precise dates. Quite full extracts from public record are printed, relating particularly to the emigrant. The work has been ready for the press for some years, and it is owing to the interest of Miss Burt of Warwick in the history of the Burts that it was finally published. The book makes a handsome volume, and is illustrated by many fine portraits. It is well indexed.

Mr. Leach's *Memoranda relating to the Ancestry of ex-Vice President Morton* is well compiled, and makes a very interesting volume. Besides the Morton genealogy, to which sixty-seven pages are devoted, there are brief genealogies of the Hartpence, Hopkins, Stetson, Parsons, Strong, Stebbins, Sheldon, Frairy, Clapp, Holton, Hinsdale, Dickinson, Barnard, Marshfield, Foster and Rayne families. This book is printed on superior paper and embellished with fine portraits and other engravings. It has an index.

The Bates and Fletcher volume has been got up by the Hon. Theodore C. Bates of Worcester, and is primarily devoted to his branch of these two families. The portion relating to his grandfather, Capt. Jonathan Fletcher, and his great grandfather, Major Daniel Fletcher, who both did service in the Revolutionary war, is particularly interesting. The Bates family is descended from Clement Bates, an early settler of Hingham, Mass. It makes a handsome quarto volume and is well indexed.

The two following works by Mr. Wilson of Nahant, Mass., are bound together. His careful tracking and tracing of two lines of descent from Gowen Willson, the Kittery settler of 1647, is an example of patient labor through town, church and county records. For careful work and intelligent statement it is to be commended, as it presents in convenient form all that is to-day surely known of this ancient family, at one of its earliest locations in America.

The next two works on the Stiff and Watts families are by Mr. Phillimore of London, who is well known as an experienced genealogical writer. The Stiffs are an ancient Gloucestershire family, whose history Mr. Phillimore traces. Early wills and other documents relating to the family are printed. Views of the church at Hawkesbury where the Stiffs were seated are given. The Watts family, the subject of the second pamphlet, is a Shropshire family, seated at Neen Savage in that county. The surname, originally written Watson, was permanently shortened into Watts sometime between 1722 and 1743. The descendants of this family are fully traced in the work before us.

The "Ogdens of South New Jersey" is by Messrs. William Ogden Wheeler and Edmund D. Halsey of Morristown, N. J. The authors have done their work well. They think that the ancestor of John Ogden of Fairfield, Ct., was probably a brother of "Old John Ogden" of Elizabethtown, N. J. They have had records searched, and have corresponded extensively with various members of the family to obtain materials for a genealogy of the Ogdens.

Mr. Stuart, the author of the next work, has collected a great amount of interesting matter concerning the Stuarts of Essex County, Massachusetts, and their descendants. The book is embellished with colored engravings of the Old Stewart or "clan" tartan, and the Stuart plaid.

The Sanford genealogy is chiefly devoted to the ancestry and descendants of William Sanford, born at Taunton, R. I., Sept. 27, 1757; died at Madison, N. Y., Oct. 26, 1837. The book is well compiled and well printed.

The Whitcomb genealogy gives the ancestry and descendants of Col. Jonathan P. Whitcomb, a great-great-grandson of John Whitcomb, who settled in Dorchester, Mass., as early as 1633, but removed to Scituate in 1640, and to Lancaster in 1654. Jonathan P. Whitcomb was born in Leominster, Mass., Jan. 14, 1740, and died at Swanzey, N. H., June 13, 1792. The book preserves much interesting matter. It is embellished with portraits.

The Stearns family, the subject of the next pamphlet, is a branch of the Stearns family that settled in Watertown, Mass., and concerning which much genealogical matter is preserved in Bond's Watertown. It seems to be carefully prepared.

Jonathan Rich, whose descendants are given in the next pamphlet, was born at Truro, on Cape Cod, August 20, 1771. He settled at Fort Covington, N. Y., where he died April 7, 1844. He was descended from the Rich family early settled on Cape Cod.

The Leavens pamphlet was prepared and read at the house of the widow of Hon. Paschal P. Leavens at West Berkshire, Vt., Aug. 24, 1889. It preserves much interesting family history.

The two pamphlets by Mr. Runyan of Princeton, N. J., on the Runyan and Osborne families, preserves the record of branches of those families. The Runyan family is descended from Hugh Runyan, born 1715, and died 1804. The Osborne family is traced to Jacob Osborne, born 1755, died 1808.

The author of the Bedell pamphlet is Edwin Bedell of Fairmont, New York city. The ancestor of this family, John Bedell, an early proprietor of lands in New Jersey, lived in what is now Morris County, N. J. The author has made an interesting pamphlet.

The next pamphlet gives the descendants of Rowland Ellis, born in Sandwich, Mass., Sept. 10, 1776, who died Oct. 25, 1807. We have here a good account of his descendants.

The Hooker pamphlet makes Rev. Thomas Hooker of Hartford, Ct. a cousin-nephew of the Rev. Richard Hooker, the author of "Ecclesiastical Polity," and a great-great-grandson of John¹ Hooker, mayor of the city of Exeter; through Robert,² mayor of Exeter; John,³ M.D., antiquarian and historian, chancellor of the city of Exeter, and Thomas,⁴ his father.

The next two pamphlets by Miss Leavitt of Boston, and Mr. Greenwood of New York city, are reprints from the REGISTER, and our readers know their merits.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM MARCH 15, 1894, TO JUNE 15, 1894.

Prepared by WALTER K. WATKINS, Assistant Librarian.

I. Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.

Memoir of David Clapp. By William B. Trask. A.M. Boston: Privately Printed. 1894. Royal 8vo. pp. 26. With portrait.

Memoir of Fitch Edward Oliver, M.D. By the Rev. Edmund F. Slafter, D.D. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 16.

Remarks concerning Long Terms of Membership in the Mass. Hist. Society. By Dr. Samuel A. Green. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 5.

Flag of the Minute Men, April 19, 1775. By Abraham English Brown. Boston. 1894. 12mo. pp. 11.

Appendix to Index to (Boston City) Documents. By W. H. W. (William H. Whitmore). Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 40.

The Fall of Hochelaga. By Horatio Hale, M.A. Cambridge. 1894. 8vo. pp. 14.

The Old White Church, a Semi-Centennial Retrospect, 1844-1894. By William W. Wight. Milwaukee. 1894. 12mo. pp. 20.

Soldiers in the French War from Essex County, &c. By Eben Putnam. Salem. 1894. 8vo. pp. 15.

Woburn Records of Births, Deaths and Marriages. Part VI. Marriages, 1873-1890. Arranged by Edward F. Johnson. Woburn. 1894. 8vo. pp. 180.

II. Other Publications.

Wills of the English Pynchons, 1528 to 1654, and of William Pynchon, 1662. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 23.

Eighty-Eighth Anniversary Celebration of the New England Society in the City of New York. New York. 1894. 8vo. pp. 104.

1792-1892.—Centennial Celebration of the Dedication of Belchertown Congregational Church. Palmer, Mass. 1892. 8vo. pp. 62.

A History of the Yale Class of 1851, for forty years. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 340.

Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, 1892-1894. Second Series. Vol. VII. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. xx.+581.

Massachusetts Historical Collections. Sixth Series. Vol. VII. Belcher Papers. Part II. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. xviii.+577.

A Memorial of Caroline Haskell Ingersoll. By Rev. Dr. George G. Ingersoll. Cambridge. 1894. 8vo. pp. 64.

Consecration and Dedication of the Burial Lot at Mt. Hope Cemetery presented by Sir Knight John H. Collamore. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 53.

Constitution and By-Laws and List of Members of the Holland Society of New York, 1894. New York. 1894. 12mo. pp. 73.

A Biographical Sketch of Rev. Sylvanus Boardman. By Rev. George Bullen, D.D. Portland. 1894. 8vo. pp. 24.

Memorial Resolution at 16th Annual Reunion of the Confederate Survivors' Association in honor of Col. Charles C. Jones, Jr., LL.D. Augusta. 1894. 8vo. pp. 20.

Year Book of the Society Sons of the Revolution in the State of California. Los Angeles. 1894. 8vo. pp. 48.

The Constitution of the Aztec Club of 1847, and the List of Members 1893. Washington. 1893. 8vo. pp. 43.

The First Annual Meeting of Gov. Thomas Dudley Family Association. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 77.

Register of the Pennsylvania Society of Sons of the Revolution. Philadelphia. 1893. 8vo. pp. 224.

James Birchens Francis. A Memoir. 1894. 8vo. pp. 9.

Book of Minutes of Col. John Jones of Dedham, Mass., with explanatory notes by Amos Perry. Boston and Providence. 1894. 8vo. pp. 42.

The 255th Annual Record of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 114.

DEATHS.

WILLIAM BERRY LAPHAM, M.D., died in Augusta, Me., February 22, 1894, in the 66th year of his age. His life was a gain, and his death a loss to the State of Maine. He was born August 21, 1828, in Greenwood, Oxford County, Me. His youth was spent in Bethel, entered Colby University in 1851, but did not graduate; read medicine with Dr. Almon Twitchell, and attended Maine, Dartmouth College and New York Medical Schools, and began practice at Bryant's Pond in 1856. The war came on, at its outset he became an assistant surgeon, then first lieutenant in Co. F, 23 Maine Volunteers; on being mustered out at completion of service, he began the recruiting of the 7th Maine Battery, serving to the close of the war as senior first lieutenant. Still he was retained in the service of his country as quarter-master, with rank of captain, until October 30, 1865, when he was mustered out as brevet major. Doctor Lapham's experiences in the civil war were written out for his friends, and printed for private circulation. They are full of martial interest. Returning to Bryant's Pond he was elected to the Legislature, and in 1868 was appointed Trustee of the Maine Insane Hospital, serving six years, four of which as President, causing many fresh methods of treatment to be introduced. From 1872, onward, he was one of the editors of the *Maine Farmer*. For six years he was an efficient member on the Board of Examining Surgeons for Invalid Pensioners. In 1883 he took up the work of genealogist and historian. That which he had regarded as a pastime became his employment. Fortunes and misfortunes may alternate, but true merit ever wins. He was ever a lover of the common life of the people. This was the secret of his enthusiasm for family and local life. He was a thorough student of the history and present status of Maine. He was a prolific writer, and a man who only wrote of those things which hold the common mind. His articles in the *Maine Farmer*, the various historical magazines, and

By the Rev. Anson Titus of Natick, Mass.

his writings in behalf of the railroads of the State, are all full of information and enthusiasm. He compiled many family histories, which were put into book form; among them, the Lapham, Bisbee, Chase, Clason, Knox, Webster, Ricker, Hill and Hazelton, beside Semi-Centennial of Oxford Democrat, Memorial of Governor J. B. Bodwell, Bradbury Memorial, History of Masonic Lodge, Augusta, and a generous share of the History of Kennebec County. His several town histories are models of form for books of this character. The history of Woodstock was published in 1882; Paris, 1884; Norway, 1886; Rumford, 1890; and Bethel, 1892; and during his last year the history of Kittery was brought very near to completion. For four years he carried on the *Maine Genealogist and Biographer*, 1875-1878, against financial loss. Doctor Lapham led a busy and useful life. As a physician, patriot, citizen, historian, or a man among men, he was earnest, courageous and truthful. Colby University conferred the degree of A.M. upon him in 1871.

Doctor Lapham married, November 27, 1866, Cynthia A., daughter of Joel Perham of Woodstock, a sister of ex-Governor Sidney Perham, who, with three children, Mary C., Ben W., and Fanny B., survive him. Dr. Lapham descended from Thomas¹ Lapham of Scituate, through Thomas,² Joseph,³ Joseph,⁴ John,⁵ Abijah,⁶ John.⁷ Dr. Lapham was widely known among the medical fraternity, the masonic, Grand Army of the Republic, the agriculturalists, and historians. He found and made friends everywhere. In religious sympathy he was attached to the Universalist Church. He was buried in the beautiful cemetery at Bryant's Pond (Woodstock), among his kinsmen and neighbors. Various organizations with which he was connected passed resolves, commemorating his valuable services and true and noble character. For eighteen years he was a member of the Society, and a frequent contributor to the REGISTER.

ERRATA.—Page 48, lines 25 and 41, and page 49, lines 6 and 14, for *Ells read Eells*; p. 49, l. 27, for *Shearsjashub read Shearjashub*; p. 84, l. 32, for *Plumer read Plummer*; p. 197, l. 9, for *William Carver read John Carver*; p. 293, l. 16, for *Framington read Framingham*; p. 346, l. 32, for *Shay's read Shays's*; p. 373, bottom line, for *306-9 read 506-9*; p. 374, l. 32, for *137-240 read 137-140*; p. 375, l. 16 from bottom, for *34 read 33*; p. 385, l. 16, for *vol. 30 read vol. 38*.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M.

[Continued from page 276.]

JOHN HALL, citizen and draper of London, 23 August 1644, proved 28 November 1644. My body to be buried in the parish church of Nicholas Acon in London, where my father lieth buried. My wife, my son Martin Hall, my daughter Sara and my son in law and daughter Blackwell. To my wife Sara my plate, jewells and her wearing rings of gold (over and above the other parts of my estate herein given unto her). All my goods &c. (except the shares of the estates of my late father in law Sir Martin Lumley deceased and of my aunt Alice Woodrow deceased) shall be divided into three equal parts according to the Custom of London, one-third whereof I give to my said wife and the two other thirds thereof shall be divided into seven equal shares, one of which I give to my son Martin Hall, one other to my son Humfry Hall, one other to my son James Hall, one other to my daughter Alice, one other to my daughter Elizabeth, one other to my daughter Mary and the other share I give to my wife Sara, my son Martin Hall and my son in law Gervas Blackwell upon trust to dispose the same unto my daughter Sara the wife of Thomas Berry, into her own hands or for her good, by such proportions and in such manner only as they, the said trustees, shall think fit, her husband to have no part thereof nor intermeddle therewith. Provision made for her children. To my brother Humfry Hall forty shillings. The same to my sister Gorsuch, my sister Anne Bate and to my sister Gartred Battson if her husband pay the debt of one hundred and fifty pounds and upwards which he oweth me. To my sister Sara Scrouther thirty shillings to buy her a ring if she please, so that her husband first pay to my executor all such debts as he truly oweth me. Sundry poor. The parish of St. Hellens where I late dwelt. I have recovered or am near upon recovery in the High Court of Chancery, of and from my brother in law Sir Martin Lumley, a share of the personal estate of my late father in law Sir Martin Lumley deceased, which he promised me upon my marriage with his daughter, my wife, and was due by custom, and a share of the personal estate of my aunt Alice Woodrow deceased. Out of the former shall be paid two hundred pounds to the Drapers Company, to be lent out to four young men free of the Company &c.; the rest to be divided into two equal parts, one of which I give to my wife the other (to be divided as before). Son James at one and twenty. My two messuages in Lumbard Street, the Black Swan and the Golden Flying Horse, to be entailed on my (children in order) Martin, Humfry, James and my four daughters, Sara, Alice, Elizabeth and Mary. For the full advance of my son James &c. I give him my messuage, now made into two tenements, in Lambe Alley, St. Botolph without Bishopsgate, London, my wife to be his guardian &c. My son Martin to be executor and my brothers in law Sir Martin Lumley, knight, and Sir George Garrett, knight, to be overseers.

Proved as above by Martin Hall. Commission issued 10 April 1662 to James Hall, son of John Hall late of St. Dunstan's in the West deceased &c., to administer the goods &c. left unadministered by Martin Hall, son and executor, now also deceased.

Rivers, 6.

[Other Hall wills will be found in the REGISTER, vol. 47, pp. 138-40; 246-49 and 306-9.—EDITOR.]

RICHARD BERRISFORD of London, merchant, 13 June 1643, proved 22 November 1644. Mentions wife Bennett Berrisford and three sons, Robert, Rowland and Samuel. My wife's brother John Greene Esq. Sergeant at Law. To son Rowland Berrisford houses and lands in Hertford town, Herts., called the King's Head. Houses in Cheapside at Foster Lane. Copyhold and customary lands holden of the manor of Little Munden, Herts. Freehold land in Stondon, Herts. Brother John Berrisford. Sister Mary Kenton wife of Richard Kenton. Brother Michael Berrisford and his wife. Robert and Thomas Berrisford, sons of brother George deceased. He does not name any of the family of Hall. Rivers, 9.

JOHN HALL, son of Thomas Hall late of London, merchant, makes his will at Adithe, twenty miles from Aleppo, 5 March 1644, proved 8 May 1646. One third to my ever honored mother Mrs. Bennett Beresford, one third to my brother M^r Humphrey Hall and the other third to my brother M^r Daniel Hall. My uncle M^r John Beresford.

Commission issued, as above, to Humfrey Hall the brother.

Twisse, 53.

ABRAHAM WRAXHALL of White Friars, London, gentleman, 12 January 1655, proved 1 June 1657. Wife Sarah. Brother John Wraxhall of Bristol. Brother Christopher Wraxhall and cousin Elizabeth Wraxhall, his daughter. Cousin Mary Wraxhall, one of the daughters of brother John, and cousin Sarah Wraxhall, another. Cousin John Wraxhall of St. Clement Danes, Middlesex, goldsmith. Cousin Sarah Wraxhall that liveth with me. Cousin Christopher to be bound to a watchmaker. His sisters Mary and Frances Wraxhall.

I give unto my Sonne in Lawe James Hall my Silver Tobaccocoe Box. My cousin Goshin's three children. My cousin Atkinson's three. My cousins Mary and Frances Wraxhall, grandchildren of my brother Christopher. To Elizabeth Hitchcock five pounds. Cousin Peter Wraxhall to be sole executor. Ruthen, 223.

[The four preceding wills throw further light on the English connections of John Hall who married Rebecca Byley (See REG. for 1893, pp 137-240, 244-249). John Hall, whose will (1644) I now give, was his father. Richard Berrisford, whose will follows, married Benet, or Bennett, widow of his uncle Thomas Hall. A pedigree of the family of Beresford will be found in the first Vol. of the Visitation of London 1633-1634 (Harl. So. Pub.) vol. 15, pp. 66-67. John Hall, whose will comes next, was the second son of Thomas and Benet (Greene) Hall. And, lastly, Abraham Wraxhall married Sarah, daughter of Sir Martin Lumley, Knight, widow of John Hall of London and mother of our John Hall of New England. HENRY F. WATERS.]

RICHARD ARNOLD citizen and goldsmith of London, 8 November 1644, proved 28 November 1644. My body to be buried in the churchyard of St. Bartholomew the Great, London; and if I happen to de cease in the County of Kent I desire to be buried in the churchyard of the parish of Gillingham in the said County, at the West end of either of the said churchyards. That messuage or tenement at Gadshill in Gillingham, to me given and bequeathed by the will of my late uncle William Short deceased and now in the tenure of Richard Keyes and Thomas Lawson I give unto Richard Arnold of Killingworth, Warwick, the son of Richard Arnold one of my father's brothers deceased, and to Richard Arnold of Kelshall, Suffolk, the son of William Arnold another of my father's brothers deceased,

to be equally divided &c., they to pay unto every of their brothers and sisters (jointly to be accompted betwixt them) which shall be then living (except Thomas Arnold who is now supposed to be in New England or some other part beyond the seas) twenty shillings within one year &c., and shall pay unto the said Thomas twenty shillings in one year or at any time afterwards within a month upon lawful demand to be made by the said Thomas or his assigns. My part of certain property called Millfield, at Millfleet Key, Gillingham, to William Short, the son of James Short, who was the son of William Short, my mother's brother. To Margaret Walton of Radford, Warwick, widow, my father's sister a ring of gold with a seal thereon engraved having the letters W. S. and R. A., with a death's head betwixt them. To William her son and Elizabeth, Mary, Susan and Hanna her daughters twenty shillings apiece. To Benedict, Katharine and Anne, the children of Joane Wright, my father's sister, twenty shillings apiece. To Alice Wood of Ipswich, Suffolk, daughter of Elizabeth, another of my father's sisters, twenty shillings. To every of the children of Alice, another of my father's sisters, who I suppose do now inhabit in or about the Isle of Thannett, Kent, twenty shillings. To Joane Edwardes of Hartlipp Kent, widow, my mother's sister, a ring of gold with a seal thereon engraven having the letters T. E. and W. S., with a death's head betwixt them. To my kinswoman Mary Lofty, daughter of the said Joane Edwardes and wife of Thomas Lofty my executor, twenty shillings. To William and Thomas Berry, the sons of another of my mother's sisters, twenty shillings each. To Joane Wilson and Susan Gransden, the daughters of another of my mother's sisters, twenty shillings each. To my loving master John Anthony, Doctor in Physicke, a silver can of which I entreat his acceptance. To Samuel and John, the sons of my said master, unto each of them a silver wine-taster, and to Mary, Elizabeth and Rebecca, the daughters of my said master, unto every of them an enamelled gold ring to wear in my remembrance. To the poor of the parish of Gillingham, where I was born, five pounds. To the poor of St. Bartholomew the Great, where I now inhabit, twenty shillings. My loving kinsman Thomas Lofty of Frendstead, Kent, yeoman, to be sole executor. Rivers, 7.

[Two articles on the Arnold family were published in the REGISTER for October 1879, vol. 33, pp. 427-39. In Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island over six pages (pp. 240-6) are devoted to the Arnolds. At the date of the above will there was a Thomas Arnold residing at Watertown, Mass. See REGISTER, vol. 34, p. 435. Henry T. Drowne, Esq., of New York city, who communicated to the REGISTER one of the articles above named, has sent me much genealogical matter about the Arnolds not before communicated, including a tabular pedigree in MS. by Gen. George S. Greene of Morristown, N. J., and letters from Messrs. Edmund S. F. Arnold of New York, Gen. Olney Arnold of Pawtucket, R. I., and Dr. Henry E. Turner of Newport, R. I.—EDITOR.]

PERCIVALL SIMPSON, citizen and haberdasher of London, dwelling within the parish of St. Anne Blackfriars, 14 October 1616, proved 10 February 1616. To Ethan Hollywell, my sister, a widow in Billiter Lane in London, I give and bequeath five pounds, and no more, as well for that I have formerly given her at her first marriage the sum of eight pounds as also she hath "byn" unthankful unto me. To Elizabeth Simpson, daughter unto one Christopher Simpson, shoemaker, lately of St. Katherine's deceased, whose widow married one John de Boys, a shoemaker also, five pounds. I have two brothers in law unknown to me, the one named James Simpson a taylor in York and the other Oswald Simpson, but where dwell

ing I know not; to either of them ten shillings in token of my good will unto them. To Mr. Edward Watkinson and his wife ten shillings. To Mr. Anthony Simpson, haberdasher in Ludgate Street, and his wife ten shillings. Also I give unto the said Anthony Simpson's eight children, three sons and five daughters, viz^t. Martin Simpson, Anthony Simpson, Nicholas Simpson, Joyce Simpson, Isabell Simpson, Phillip Simpson, Susan Simpson and Elizabeth Simpson, to every one of them five shillings. To Mr. John Sarkey ten shillings, to Mr. William Wilde, Mr. Edward Barwicke and Mr. Thomas Somers five shillings apiece. To the poor of St. Anne, Blackfriars, ten shillings and to John Feild of Blackfriars, purse-maker, twenty shillings and my sword, and to Richard Wheeler my servant I give one of my finger frames and my linsey frame, to be delivered him at the end of his apprenticeship, or at the dispose of my wife and executrix. To Mary Wulfleete, if dwelling in my house at my decease, ten shillings. And I do give to whomsoever shall preach at my burial ten shillings. And I do make and ordain for my executrix Barbara my most loving wife, to whom I give and bequeath all the rest of my goods, leases, household stuff and whatsoever is or shall be mine in this world. And I do appoint for overseers Roger Nicholson, crossbow-maker, Richard Drowt shoemaker, my neighbours, Mr. Dawson, alebrewer at the Baukside, and William Waple, brushmaker, my neighbour.

B. 23 Com. of London (1616-1621), L. 9.

ANTHONY SIMPSON the elder of Welford in the Co. of Northampton, gent., and citizen and haberdasher of London, 15 August, 1633, proved 23 April 1635. To Ellianor my well beloved wife, during her natural life, the use and occupation of all such household stuff as I had and received in marriage with her, saving only a long table in the parlour. To son Martin Simpson, for life, a close called Dovefall close in Welford, adjoining the house now in the occupation of Francis Grodby W. and Agnes Tatum N. The reversion of said close, after decease of said Martin, I give to my son Anthony Simpson and his heirs &c. forever. To the said Anthony, my son, my lease of the messuage &c. within Ludgate called the Black Boy, wherein the said Anthony, my son, now dwelleth (and other property in Welford and in the parish of Husbands Bostworth, Leicestershire). To son Nicholas (certain property in Elkington, Northamptonshire). Forty pounds, out of the farm where I now dwell in Welford, to be paid to my daughter Joyce Smith. To my daughter Elizabeth Morris one hundred pounds, to be paid within three months next after her husband Philip Morris shall have made, for her jointure, an estate of thirty pounds per annum (during her life) of and in his lands at Wardenton near unto Banbury, according to his promise. To Anne Collis, my grandchild, forty pounds at fifteen. To her mother Susan Collis forty shillings. To my daughter Philipp forty shillings. To my daughter Moore forty shillings. To my grandchild Francis Waters four pounds yearly for his maintenance till he come to the age of fifteen years and ten pounds to be employed in the setting of him forth to be an apprentice. And after he is bound apprentice then the four pounds per annum to cease and be no longer paid. To every one of my son Anthony's four children forty shillings apiece at twelve years of age. To my daughter Smith's children that shall be twelve years of age forty shillings apiece. To my daughter Morris her children that shall be of the like age of twelve years forty shillings apiece. To Anthony Waters son of Andrew Waters deceased forty shillings at the age of fifteen. The poor of Welford. Mary

Willis of the same town. John Stroud and his wife. My sons Martin and Anthony to be executors and my friends William Lute of Ravens-thorpe, clerk, and Mathew Sillesby of Northampton, scrivener, to be overseers, giving to each of them in token of my love five pounds apiece.

Wit. by Matthew Sillesbye, Scr. and Mathew Sillesbye jun.

Sadler, 35.

MARTIN SIMSON, minister of God's Word, living in Hackney, Middlesex, 21 February 1664, proved 17 August 1665. To my wife Elizabeth ten pounds within one month after my decease and twenty pounds within four months &c., and all my household stuff in my house at Hackney except my clothes and books and my lesser silver tankard. To my sister Waters five pounds. To her daughter Dorothy Ames three pounds and to the rest of my said sister Waters' children twenty shillings apiece. To my cousin Mr. William Terry, haberdasher of London, five pounds. To my cousin Mr. Thomas Gellibrand's wife twenty shillings. To Mrs. Carnall, widow, of Childerdish in Essex three pounds and to my loving friend Mr. Tilsley, confectioner in Blackfriars London, five pounds. To my niece Mrs. Tomkins five pounds and to Mrs. Elsmore, my wife's sister, forty shillings. To my sister Kentish forty shillings and to her daughter forty shillings and to the poor in Welford, Northampton, forty shillings. The daughters of Mr. Fawler, minister. Katherine Deane, sometimes my servant. To my nephew Mr. Francis Waters, twenty pounds. To my nephew M^r. John Collis twenty shillings and to his wife the like sum. To my nephew Martin Simson thirty pounds. To my niece Elizabeth Simson fifty pounds, to my cousin M^r. Samuel Gellibrand four pounds and to his wife twenty shillings. To my cousin Mr. Isaac King five pounds. Five pounds apiece to M^r. Willis late minister of Ingarston, Mr. Ranew late of Essex, minister, Mr. Horrax, late minister in Essex, Mr. Turner late of Preston in Sussex, minister, Mr. John Clarke, sometime minister in Essex, Mr. Barham, late minister in London, Mr. Sacheverell, late of Eastwood, Essex, minister, Mr. Farneworth, late of Essex, minister, Mr. Raynor, late of Egham, minister, and Mr. Strattell, late minister in London. To my executors my six houses at the end of Caster Lane, Blackfriars, in trust to pay certain annuities. Among the annuitants were a cousin Mrs. Mary Favour, widow (six pounds per annum), a sister Mrs. Philippa Charleton (ten pounds), a sister in law Mrs. Taylor, widow (forty shillings) and Mrs. Cawton, widow, late wife of Mr. Cawton, heretofore minister of Saint Bartholomew's near the Exchange, London (forty shillings). Conditional provision for the relief of poor scholars in the University of Oxford. My Latin and Greek books I give to Samuel Collyer, my wife's son in law. The lesser silver tankard to nephew Martin Simson. To my said nephew all sums of money due from John Rose of Southton in New England, planter, by virtue of certain covenants and agreements (indented) bearing date 25 March 1661, made between me the said Martin Simpson, by the name of Martin Simson of London, clerk, on the one part, and the said John Rose, on the other part, touching or concerning the transportation of my niece Hester Simson to New England, providing for her there, and other things therein expressed. To my wife an annuity of ten pounds payable out of my lands &c. in Welford, Northampton, and in Husbands Bosworth in the Co. of Leicester. To my nephew Anthony Simson all my said messuage, lands &c. in Welford and in Husbands Bosworth, charged with the said annuity, he to pay his sister Hester Simson

forty shillings in six months after my decease. To my nephew Mr. Francis Waters the lease of my two houses in Holiday's yard in the parish of Martin's Ludgate, in trust to pay my sister Charleton, out of the rents &c., ten pounds per annum, for her life, according to the will of my sister Smith deceased, to whom I was executor, and also four pounds per annum to my niece Elizabeth Simson, during her natural life, if the said lease so long continue. I do nominate and appoint my dear friends Mr. Henry Ashurst, woollen draper, Mr. Blackmore, sometimes minister of St. Peter's Cornhill, London, and my kinsman Mr. Thomas Gellibrand of London, oilman, executors, and give to them ten pounds apiece. To my friend Mr. John Rolfe, scrivener, forty shillings, to Mr. George Fawler, minister, forty shillings, to my nephew William Rose five pounds and for my funeral expenses twenty pounds.

Hyde, 85.

[John Rose, first found at Southampton, L. I., in 1656, and from whom all of the name there are descended. (Hist. Southampton, p. 368.)—W. K. WATKINS.]

PHILLIPPA CHARLETON of the Borough of Southwark, Surrey, widow, 18 November 1674, proved 3 January 1677. Refers to deed (indented), bearing date 21 May 1663, by which Anthony Simson late of Welford, Northampton, gent. deceased, stood obliged for the payment of one annuity or rent charge of fourteen pounds per annum during my natural life and of one hundred pounds, within six months after my decease, to such person or persons as I shall nominate and appoint by my last will. The said Anthony Simson is since deceased and by his will in writing did nominate his brother, my nephew, Martin Simson executor thereof. Bequests to niece Elizabeth Simson, to sister Susanna Collis and her daughter Mary Tomkins, to sister Elizabeth Kentish and her daughter and all her grandchildren, to cousin John Collis, to cousin Abigail Herrick, to cousin Frances Waters and to Grace Simson, wife of the said Martin Simson. To dear friends Mrs Anne Upton, Mrs Rebecca Goss, Jane Bruerton and Elisha Coles. To loving friends Mrs West and Katherine Waters, widow. Others. All that messuage &c. known by the name or sign of the Three Tobacco Pipes, in the parish of St. Olaves Southwark, which I hold by lease for a certain term of years not yet expired, I give &c. to the said Martin Simson, my executor. Ten pounds to be expended upon my funeral. The said Martin to pay to his sister Elizabeth Simson an annuity of four pounds, during her life.

Reeve, 3.

MARTIN SIMPSON, citizen and haberdasher of London, in the parish of St. Pancras, Soper Lane,—May 1693, proved 30 June 1693. An estate at Welford, Northamptonshire, called the Golden Hind, and some part of it over the brook of that town, in Leicestershire. Four pounds a year to be paid to my loving sister Elizabeth Simpson, it being an annuity left by her aunt Philippa Charlton. Other bequests to her and to sister Abigail Herrick, and her daughter, to cousin Walters and to cousin John Collis. To loving wife the profits of two tenements in Prince Street, Lothbury, which came by her. Said wife Susanna to bring up the children in a decent and orderly habit and put my son Samuel out to some calling that may suit him, so that he may get his living, and my daughter in like manner. Another reference to wife as Susanna Penington.

In the deposition of witnesses the testator is spoken of as late of St. Mary le Bow.

Coker, 100.

SIR NATHANIEL BARNARDISTON of Ketton Suffolk, knight, 10 September 1651, signed 18 January 1652, proved 28 September 1653. "Finding through age my strength decaying." My desire is that my body, being the Temple of the Holy Ghost, may be decently buried, being wrapped in lead, with my father's if it may be. To my dearly beloved wife all her apparell, plate and jewells called hers and that hundred pounds given her by her father's will, in the hands of Sir Thomas Soames, knight, and that ten pound a year given by her mother's will; also the half of my moveables &c. and one hundred pounds a year (over and above her jointure) out of my manor of Great Coales in Lincolnshire &c. My uncle Giles. My brother Arthur. My eldest son Sir Thomas Barnardiston, knight. The ancient plate left me by my grandfather. My daughter Ann the Lady Rolt. The sum given to her by her grandfather Sir Stephen Soames and his lady. My son Nathaniel. My sons Arthur, Pelathiah and William. My son Samuel. My dear daughter Brooke.

I give thirty pounds to be paid by ten pounds a year for the bringing up of ——— children in living in the College of New England. My two brothers Arthur and Thomas. Faith, my sister. Reference to trusts in cases of the estate of Sir Calthrop Parker and my cousin Anne Clopton, Sir Simond D'Ewes his first lady. My nephew Henry Parker. My cousin the Lady Ann Maynard. My cousin George Barnardiston.

Brent, 376.

[The testator's wife was Jane, daughter of Sir Stephen Soame, Lord Mayor of London. I have already given the will of his step-mother, Dame Katherine Barnardiston, in the REGISTER, vol. 47, pp. 396-7. The pedigree of Soame appears in the second volume of the Visitation of London 1633-1634 (Harl. So. Pub.) pp. 250-251. That of Barnardiston is given in Metcalfe's Vis. of Suffolk.

HENRY F. WATERS.

Sir Nathaniel Barnardiston, knt., was high sheriff of Suffolk in 23d of James I. His second son, Sir Samuel, is said to have been the first person to whom the name of Roundhead was applied.

On his death he was the subject of many monodies in English, Greek and Latin, and published in a pamphlet entitled "Suffolk's Tears, or Elegies on that renowned Knight, Sir Nathaniel Barnardiston." He was a friend of John Winthrop and interested in his company.

Thomas Barnardiston his grand-nephew married Mary Downing, daughter of Sir George (H. C. 1642), who entailed his whole estate on their son.

(See Mass. Hist. Coll. 4th series, VI.)—W. K. WATKINS.]

JOHN SCOTT of South Hampton in the East Riding of New Yorkshire upon Long Island in New England, mariner, 19 April 1692, proved 4 June 1692. All that my Seat or tract of land, being two lots or divisions, with all edifices &c. &c. belonging, lying and being at Meacocks in the East Riding of New Yorkshire aforesaid and also one other tract near the head of Saccabonnocke River in the Riding aforesaid, with a parcel of meadow ground near Great Noyock River, with a fifty pound Commonage, and all other possessions belonging to me or which should descend unto me I do give, devise and bequeath unto my loving brother Jacamiah Scott of Southhampton aforesaid, yeoman, and his heirs male forever; and for default of heirs male then to female, provided that whomsoever they marry from time to time forever shall bear or assume unto themselves the surname of Scott; and in default of such heirs I bequeath the same unto the heirs of my honored uncle Jonathan Rainer of Southhampton aforesaid, yeoman, always provided that they from time to time assume unto themselves the surname of Scott; next to my right heirs forever. And inasmuch as my said brother

Jacamiah Scott, whom I do hereby ordain and appoint executor &c., is at a great distance from hence and not able to put this my will in execution in this place, I do hereby appoint William Clapcott of Stepney, sailmaker, executor in trust &c. Fane, 120.

[The testator by his mention of his uncle, Jonathan Rainer, of Southampton, L. I., is evidently son of that John Scott of notoriety, who married Deborah, daughter of Thurston Rainer and sister of Jonathan Rainer.

John Scott senior had a career of interest, and was identified with many important events in the early history of the country, not with credit, however, in most instances.

His own account in a petition states he was son of an Englishman of fortune, who lost his life in the royal cause. The son, for cutting the bridles and girths of the Parliamentary horses at Turnham Green in 1642, was brought before a committee and finally sent to New England, under care of E. Downing, arriving in Sept. 1643, and was placed under Lawrence Southwick, the Quaker, at Salem, Mass., as a servant. In May 1648 he was to serve him as much longer after his service expired as would amount to 35 shillings.

In 1654 he was arrested by the Dutch at Long Island and sent to New Amsterdam, and after a short imprisonment discharged.

The same year an action was brought against him by a neighbor for defamation, but the affair was settled privately.

He was made a freeman at Southampton in 1657, and 9 Dec. 1658 was granted a home lot of three acres, and five more provided he remain three years. March 8, 1659-60, he bought at Southold a sloop of two Dutchmen, and 11 June following half a ketch at the same place of Richard Raiment of Salem.

He evidently commenced his career then as a mariner, as we find that he met in 1661 at Whitehall (Eng.) Daniel Gutherson and Dorothea his wife, who was a daughter of Thomas Scott of Eggerton, Kent, and claimed kinship as a member of the family of Scott, of Scott's Hall, and by persuasive means sold Gutherson lands he claimed to own on Long Island, and by such dealing ruining Gutherson, who was prevented by death from ever visiting this country; his son was placed in the care of Scott, and was by him sold as a servant to Herringman, an innkeeper at New Haven.

Many people from Lynn, Mass., were vitimized by Scott, whose conveyance of lands, he said he got from the Indians, was found to be of no worth.

We then find him interested in the Atherton Company, in the Narragansett Lands, and desiring to be made governor of Long Island.

In 1663 Connecticut, exasperated by what she considered double dealing on his part, ordered his arrest and confiscation of his estates.

He escaped from prison, however, and in 1666 we find that he was obliged to take refuge in the Barbados.

We next find him commanding an expedition in 1667 as Major Scott at Toboga and Guiana, and later with the titles of colonel and vice-admiral. He also visited about this time Newfoundland, as we find by an address to the King in 1668 giving an account of the country from 1496, drawn from Scott's and other evidence.

In the proceedings against Scott for fleeing her husband, widow Gutherson was greatly assisted by Samuel Pepys, the diarist, and for this Scott swore revenge, and later, on Scott joining the band of Titus Oates, implicated Pepys as a Papist, and this resulted in Pepys's confinement in the Tower, from which position he had hard work to extricate himself.

After 1680 we lose sight of John Scott, and the date and manner of his death is unknown.

(See Howell's Southampton, L. I.; N. Y. Colonial Documents, Vol. III.; Calendar of State Papers, Colonial; Mass. Hist. Society Proceedings, Vol. VI.; Dorothea Scott by G. D. Scull.)—W. K. WATKINS.]

ZACHARYE GOODYEARE, citizen and vintner of London, 18 July 1613, proved 31 July 1613. To be buried in the parish church of St. Gregory near Paul's in London. To my loving mother ten pounds. To my cousin Mary Storey five pounds. The residue to my son Stephen Goodyere whom I make executor. I make, nominate and ordain my brothers John Par-

tridge, scrivener, and Ralph Bowlton, merchant tailor, citizens of London, overseers.

Admon. granted (at above date) to Ralph Bowlton during the minority of Stephen Goodyeere the son, to whom issued commission 15 October 1624, he having reached full age. Capell, 70.

[The testator may be a kinsman, possibly the father of Stephen Goodyear of Connecticut.—H. F. W.]

WILLIAM READ;

"The 9th daie of April 1656." My will is that my wife have three score pounds for herself. Item, thirty pounds apiece to each of my four youngest children. More, that my wife have the household stuff and to dispose of it: that the three score pounds which is owing to me by Mr. William Brenton in New England be disposed of as followeth, if it can be got, viz^t, to my wife twenty pounds, to my four youngest children twenty pounds (that is five pounds apiece), to my three children that are married in New England, that is, George, Ralph and Abigail, twenty pounds to be equally divided amongst them: that when any of the four youngest children die their portion be divided among the other three, that is if they die in their minority: forty pounds due from Mr. Killingworth, twenty pounds Mark Theaton of Black Callerton, thirty pound from Mrs Flora Hall, twenty pound from Anthony Walker, twelve pounds, three pound in my wife's hand and five pound in Mr. Ogle's Hand, forty pound more in the house; George Erington of Loughhouse and his son in law forty shillings, Gawan Anderson forty shillings; Mary Chicken *als* Watson four pound ten shillings and ten shillings in my wife's hand, is nine pound: more in the house twenty shillings in Commodities; in all makes nine score pounds. The mark of William Read.

Wit: William Cutter, the mark of Thomas Gibson.

Commission issued 31 October 1656 unto Mabel Read, widow, the relict and principal legatary of the deceased, to administer &c. according to the tenor and effect of the said will &c. Berkley, 346.

[The place of residence of William Read, the testator of the above will, was not declared, but the Probate Act Book for the year 1656 shows it to have been Newcastle upon Tyne (Northumberland). According to Savage he was of Dorchester (Massachusetts), a passenger in the *Defence* 1635, aged 48, with wife Mabel 30, George 6, Ralph 5 and Justus 18 months, had at Dorchester Abigail baptized 30 Dec. 1638, was freeman 14 March 1639; removed probably first to Rehoboth, or perhaps lived at Woburn. His sons George and Ralph seem to have lived in Woburn.

HENRY F. WATERS.

An account of William Reed, the testator, and his descendants forms Chapter IV. (pages 61 to 150) of the "History of the Reed Family," by Jacob Whittemore Reed, published in 1861. The author of this book states that this William Reed was the oldest of any of the Puritan emigrants to New England by the name of Reed, and that his wife Mabel's maiden surname was Kendall. He also states that he removed from Dorchester to Scituate, and thence to Woburn. He does not name Rehoboth as a residence.—EDITOR.

William Read, or Reed, for some years lived in Woburn, and is the common ancestor of most of the Reed family here. July 7, 1648, Nicholas Davis of Charlestown sold to William Reade of Muddy River a house and lands in Woburn, described in a bill of sale recorded in Suffolk Deeds, Book 1, page 93. This estate passed from William Reed to Samuel Walker, senior; and, in 1674, the latter gave a deed of it to his son Samuel Walker, who, in 1662, married Sarah, daughter of said William Reed. In this deed the estate is referred to as that purchased of William Reed, and it remained in the Walker family until 1847.

According to the Woburn Records William Reed remained in Woburn as late as 1652. He returned to England shortly after that date with his wife Mabel and their youngest children. After her husband's death, in 1656, the widow Mabel returned to Woburn, and, as administratrix of her husband's estate, caused ancillary administration to be taken out in Middlesex County, Feb. 17, 1661-2. The original papers brought from England are missing from the probate files at Cambridge, but the official record of the will and the letter testamentary are still preserved there. This record varies slightly from the wording as given above by Mr. Waters, but the only important difference in the two copies is, that the name Abigail in Mr. Waters's transcript appears as *Michael* in the record at the Probate Office at Cambridge. Abigail is undoubtedly correct; for, apart from the supposed reference to Michael in the father's will, as recorded at Cambridge, there is no evidence of his existence. Abigail married Francis Wyman of Woburn, and together with her brothers, George and Ralph, lived and died in Woburn. Among the court files in the clerk of court's office at Cambridge, can be found a suit, of date 1658, which gives an interesting but unpublishable episode in the histories of the two families of Ralph and George Reed. The latter gave his age in court, in 1659, as "30 years or thereabouts." The widow, Mabel Reed, married Henry Summers, senior, of Woburn, Nov. 21, 1660, and died in Woburn, in 1690, aged 85.

William Cutter, a witness to the above will of William Reed, came to New England, but afterwards returned to Newcastle-upon-Tyne, his former home.

The will of Thomas Reede, given above, adds three names to the sons of William Reed, hitherto unknown to us, and for this reason is of special interest to the Reed family in this country.

EDWARD F. JOHNSON.]

THOMAS REEDE of Newcastle upon Tyne, yeoman, 2 January 1656, proved 25 November 1657. To my son Charles Errington one thirty second part (*i. e.* one fourth of my eighth part) of the coal mines and colliery called the Woodside Colliery in the parish of Riton, Durham. My grandchild Anne Errington. To my brother Henry Reede's two sons five pounds apiece to put them to apprenticeships. To William Lisle five pounds, hoping he will be careful to be aiding and assisting unto my wife Anne Reede in and about the managing of my estate. And for my little cousin Thomas Reede, son of my brother John Reede deceased, I leave him to the disposing of my wife Anne Reede, having had full experience of her charity, respect and good will towards him. The rest to my wife Anne, so long as she continue my widow. In case she intermarry with any other person then I give and bequeath unto my daughter Ann Errington five hundred pounds out of such estate. My wife to be executrix if she do not intermarry &c., otherwise my daughter Ann Errington. Reference to an indenture between Mark Errington of Westdenton Esq. and the testator. Charles Errington, son of said Mark. Gilbert Errington, son and heir of the said Mark.

Proved by Ann Errington, conditional executrix.

Ruthen, 469.

VALENTINE MORETOFT of London, gent., ——— day of ——— 1641, proved 24 September 1641. To be buried in the church of Great St. Helleus in London and a little small monument to be provided and such a one as is the monument of Sir Richard Cock which standeth near the Clock house in Westm^r. Abbey, with a gravestone and sub inscription thereupon to be provided and laid upon me. Wife Margaret. Eldest son William Moretoft. A gold ring that was his mother's. Son Francis. Daughter Margaret Moretoft. All these children at twenty one. My brother in law M^r. John Glover. My nephew William Crane. My nephew Robert Crane. My brother Colchester. My brother Havers. My nephew

George Aldrich. My loving friends Alderman Gore, Alderman Addams, Mr. Francis Flier, my brother Mr. Gilbert Havers, my cousin Mr. Richard Glover, Mr. Thomas Vinar, Mr. Rice Williams and Mr. John Greene, mercer. Valentine Aldrich son of my nephew George Aldrich. My niece Sturtivant. My cousin Francis Mortoft and my cousin William Mortoft of Itringham in Norfolk and their children. My brother John Crane's children, William, Thomas, John, Robert, Henry, Valentine, Frances, Richard Crane, my niece Mary Foulkes, Anne Crane, Dorothy Crane, my niece Phillis Hildar and Eliza Crane. My Lady Hamersley, my mother in law. My brother in law Sir Thomas Hamersley. My sister Cogan. My sister Benthall. My brother Smith. My brother Masters. My brother William Hamersley. My sister Elizabeth Glover.

Commission issued 20 May 1674 to Margaret Fyneux *als* Moretoft, a daughter, to administer, the executors John Crane and Margaret Moretoft being dead. Evelyn, 113.

[See Glover wills, REGISTER vol. 30, p. 423; vol. 47, pp. 499-504. See also Vis. of London, 1633-4, Vol. II., p. 113.—H. F. W.]

JERMAN MAIOR of Faiths, citizen and draper of London, 1 October 1660, with a codicil dated 10 April 1661 and a second 26 September 1661, proved 5 October 1661. I have fully advanced in marriage my daughters Dorothy Swanwicke and Deborah Wood. In this will I give to my wife Deborah and my son and heir Thomas Maior, to each of them a greater estate than they or either of them can or may claim by the Laudable Custom of the City of London. My son in law Thomas Swanwicke, who married my daughter Dorothy, is indebted unto me four hundred pounds, for the securing whereof he hath engaged an Annuity of twenty pounds issuing out of the several houses at Horsey Down which I formerly gave my daughter his wife. This sum I give to and among the four children of my said daughter, viz^t. Deborah, Dorothy, Maior and Samuel Swanwick. To my daughter Deborah Wood, wife of John Wood silkman, one hundred pounds in performance of my promise to her husband that I would give him that sum within six months after my decease. To the three children of my said daughter, viz^t Deborah, Mary and Dorothy Wood, three hundred pounds. To my grandchildren Samuel and Deborah Leadbetter, each one hundred pounds. All these grandchildren under twenty one. To my brother Thomas Maior ten pounds. To my cousin Manley's wife, to my cousin Ann Jones (now in New England) to each of them five pounds apiece. To my partner Josuah Pordage five pounds to buy him a mourning cloak. To my servant Anne Leete twenty pounds. Mr. Jackson minister of the parish wherein I lived. My two brothers in law Thomas St. Nicholas and John St. Nicholas. The poor of Preston, Bucks, where I was born. My cousin Sandford, widow. I will that mourning shall be given at my funeral to my wife, children, grandchildren and servants and to no others, and the "solempnity of my funerall" shall be performed without any great cost, only a gold ring and no more to every one that shall be at my funeral. The residue to wife and son Thomas, who shall be joint executors. My two sons in law Thomas Swanwick and John Wood to be overseers. To my kinswoman Katherine Gladen twenty shillings. The first codicil recites (among other things) that Deborah Leadbetter had since the will been otherwise provided for in a more plentiful manner. The legacy of five pounds to cousin Ann Jones (now in New England) is revoked.

May, 160.

JOSHUA PORDAGE (residence not given) 17 February 1690-1, proved 18 June 1691. Certain household stuff to wife which she brought to me as a part of her portion. Sorry my condition is such that I cannot further in this my will express my love to her. To my loving sister Mrs. Susan Davis of Bristol ten pounds. If my son George Pordage of Boston in New England do make up a fair and honest account with my executor of all moneys and goods he has of mine in hands on the commission account and do also clear and pay what he owes me on his own particular account I do then give and bequeath unto him the sum of forty pounds. I give unto my son Sam: Pordage now also beyond the seas the sum of ten pounds. To my kinswoman Mrs. Ann Mason five pounds. If any remainder of estate I bequeath it equally between my two sons George and Sam: Pordage, or the survivor, though I gave my son George a considerable portion at his first going over and, in regard his solicitations were earnest for his brother's coming to him, I expect he will consider my circumstances and take the care of him. And I do make my loving kinsman Thomas Major sole executor, to whom I give five pounds as a token of my love and respect.

Vere, 103.

[In the Probate Act Book for the above year (1691) the testator is styled late of the parish of St. Boltolph's Bishopsgate, London.—H. F. W.]

George Pordage or Portage, merchant, resided in Boston as early as 1685. By his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Simon Lynde, he had children born here from 1685 to 1696. He is mentioned frequently in the "Diaries of Benjamin Lynde and Benjamin Lynde, Jr." (Boston, 1880), they being his brother-in-law and his nephew. His daughter Hannah married James Bowdoin, and was the mother of James Bowdoin, governor of Massachusetts. (See Savage's *Genealogical Dict.*, vol. 3, p. 459; *Boston Town and Church Records, 1630-1699*, published by the Record Commission.)—EDITOR.]

JOHN PIGGOTT, citizen and grocer of London, 26 September 1639, proved 30 September 1639. My body to be buried in the West side of Hackney churchyard, Middlesex, where I now live, with a stone to be laid over me. To my wife Garthred Pigott three thousand pounds. To my cousin John Evelne (Evelin) of Godstone, Surrey, Esq. one thousand pounds within a year &c. To Susanna, Anne and Sarah Barcock daughters of Edmund Barcock two hundred pounds apiece within a year &c. To the said Edmund Barcocke and Alice his wife ten pounds apiece. To Thomas Steven-ton citizen and grocer of London for the good of his son John Steven-ton two hundred pounds within a year &c. To Margaret Lambert, now servant unto the aforesaid John Evelin Esq., five pounds. To Elinor now servant unto young Mr. Evelin forty shillings. To Fill now servant unto Mrs Thomasine Evelin forty shillings. To Mr Evelin's youngest daughter's nurse and unto her now servant forty shillings apiece. Similar bequests to the falconer, clerk, coachman, groom, bailiff, dairymaid and others in the service of Mr. Evelin. To the poor of Godstone five pounds. To John Smithman of Bocking, clothier, and his wife ten pounds apiece and to his eldest son ten pounds. To Doctor Downinge now vicar of Hackney five pounds. To my cousin Hatton and his wife now living at Dynton in Surrey ten pounds apiece. The poor of St. Peters Cornhill and of St. Bennet Fincke. To my father Goodwine and his wife ten pounds apiece. To my brother Stone and his wife five pounds apiece. To my sisters Elizabeth and Sara Goodwin five pounds apiece. To my brothers Matthew, Peter and James Goodwin five pounds apiece. To Mr. Evelin's four children now living two hundred pounds apiece. To my aunt Jenuye ten pounds.

To Jane Goodwine, widow, five pounds. To Mrs Evelin now wife of John Evelin Esq. of Godstone two hundred pounds. To my aunt Brushe five and twenty pounds. To my cousin Woodward and his wife ten pounds apiece. To Mrs. Lawrence now wife of John Lawrence ten pounds and to all his children five pounds apiece. To my cousin Windsor, widow, ten pounds and all Mr. Hatton's (aforesaid) sons and daughters ten pounds apiece. To my brother Thomas Piggott fourteen pounds a year during his life, which will make up with six and thirty pounds per annum, which I am to pay by bond, fifty pounds a year. The rest to my wife Garthred whom I make sole executrix.

Harvey, 146.

PETER GOODWYN citizen and salter of London, 28 October 1661, proved 17 December 1661. To be buried near wife in parish church of St. Margaret "Pattoness," London, not expending thereon above two hundred pounds. To my sons in law Maurice Abbott, Esquire, John Osborne and William Elwood forty shillings apiece for three rings. To my grandchildren Susanna, John, James, Elizabeth, Abigail and Peter Stone, or to so many of them as shall be put forth to trades or preferments, ten pounds apiece. To the poor of the parish forty shillings and to the reparations of the church ten pounds. To the Company of Salters ten pounds and also the sum of one and twenty pounds or thereabouts which I disbursed long since for the Plantations in Ireland. To certain almsmen of the Company &c. To my daughter Gartred the wife of Maurice Abbott Esq. one annuity of ten pounds per annum. To my daughter Susanna Stone, widow, another annuity of twenty pounds. To my daughter Sarah wife of William Elwood Junior another annuity of ten pounds. These annuities payable out of my lands and tenements in St. Michael Cornhill. To my eldest son Matthew Goodwyn the dwelling house in St. Margaret "Patternes," in or near Tower Street, my lands in Trinity Lane in the parish of Trinity the Less, and my lands, tenements &c. in Poplar *alias* Blackwall in the parish of Stebunheath *alias* Stepney, Middlesex. To my second son Peter certain lands, tenements &c. in St. Michaels Cornhill, three of the tenements being by the street side and all the rest behind them in an Alley called Harp Alley; certain annuities payable out of them. To my youngest son James six tenements in St. Margaret Pattens adjoining to the East side of my dwelling house there. Lands in the manor of Hackney to my eldest son Matthew. To those other my grandchildren, viz^t the children of Gartred, of Matthew, of Sarah and of my son James, to each of them five pounds. Matthew, Peter and James Goodwyn to be executors.

The will was proved, as above, by the oath of James Goodwyn son and one of the executors, power reserved for Matthew and Peter the other executors &c.

May, 198.

[The pedigree of this family of Goodwin will be found in the Visitation of London, 1633-4-5 (pub. by the Harl. Soc.), vol. 1, p. 325. The will of Robert Goodwin, the father of Peter (whose will is given above), appeared in my Gleanings for October, 1893 (p. 498 of REG.). The match of John Pigot (or Piggott) with Gartrude, a daughter of Peter Goodwin, is shown on the pedigree. It is evident that she afterwards was married to Maurice Abbott, Esq.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

THOMAS GRENE of Stanford Ryvers Essex, yeoman, 23 March 1534, proved 12 January 1537. To be buried in the chancel of the parish church of Stanford Ryvers if it fortune me there to die. And if I "happ" to die in the parish of Cotred in Hertfordshire then I will my body to be buried

in the chancel of the church there before the image of Our Lady. A tenement called Colyns in Cheping Onger. A croft lying in Shelley. A pasture and meadow in High Onger. The poor of Kelvedon, Stondon, High Onger, Shelley, Bobyngworth and Grynsted. My lands and tenements in Much Parndon, Essex. I will have a good honest and discreet priest secular to sing and pray for my soul &c. within the parish church whereat my body shall be buried by the space of twenty years next ensuing my decease. And I bequeath to the same priest every year yearly during the same twenty years for his salary or wages six pounds thirteen shillings four pence, to be paid by the hands of William Lake farmer of my manor of Belhouse, or the farmer for the time being, out of the yearly rent of ten pounds thereupon arrented and reserved. And the three pounds six shillings eight pence yearly residue of the said yearly rent of ten pounds I give and bequeath unto Elizabeth my wife during her life. After the end of the said twenty years all the said manor of Belhows &c. shall remain to Richard Elyott, son and heir of the said Elizabeth my wife &c. Remainder to my right heirs. My brother William Grene. The said Richard Elyot shall have a certain tenement and free lands in Lughborowe in the Co. of Leicester and all my lands in Cotred that I bought of Raufe Wilson. An obligation to John Bolles Esq. and diverse other gentlemen friends of the said Elizabeth. William Cammeswell, which married my wife's suster, and Agnes his daughter. John Bacon, which married my wife's suster, and his wife. John Fisher which married my wife's daughter. Thomas Bedell my servant. Others. Thomas Herde. John Herde and George, his brother. John and Thomas, sons of William Lake. Cheping Ougar where I was born. My daughter Alice. My bastard daughter Joane, at day of marriage. My brother Richard Barley. My cousin Richard Sharp and Agnes his sister and Joane Engolde his sister's daughter. Robert and Thomas Sharp sons of John Sharp, brother to the said Richard. Three children of my sister, late wife of William Banaster. My cousins John Sayer, Thomas Sayer and Nicholas Seyer. Robert Parnell my first wife's son. William Stokes of Much Badfield (Bardfield?) late husband to Joane, daughter of my second wife. John Parke, Margaret Hunt, Amye Spore and Margaret Pease, children of my second wife. John, James and Robert Fynche sons of Thomas Fynche of Theydon Mount. Alice Alsopp, Thomasin Tynian, Christian Reynoldes, Clemens Bardall, Margaret Pole and Beatrice Monk, daughter to Thomas Monk late of Stanford Ryvers.

Dyngeley, 13.

GEORGE ELLYOT of Stertford, Herts, Esq., 12 January 1548, proved 29 January 1554. My body to be buried in such place as it shall please Allmighty God to provide and ordain for me. My burial to be decent and honest without any manner of pomp or pride of this world. I will have the "lest" (least) bell rung one hour for me at the time of mine exequies. I bequeath to my eldest brother John Eliott five pounds. I bequeath to John Eliott my youngest brother five pounds. To my brother Robert Eliott five pounds; and more to the said Robert four pounds by the year during his life as appeareth out of the manor of Upweke. To my brother Thomas Eliott five pounds. To and amongst my said four brethern, indifferently between them to be divided, all such and as much of mine apparell as I shall leave unbequeathed. To my sister Johan Heynes five pounds. To William Pereson, citizen and scrivener of London, my best gown furred with martens. My household stuff and plate shall be divided equally between Magnus, George

and Kateryn Sparoke my children. And to George Eliott my son two hundred pounds of money current. The residue to Magnus and George my children, equally between them to be divided, and to be delivered when they, or either of them, shall accomplish and come to their lawful age of twenty one years. And of this my present testament &c. I make John Sparke and John Eliott of London mercer and William Thomson citizen and draper of London, my executors, and I give to every of them five pounds. And I make my friends Thomas Bonde, mercer, John Eliott of Stortford and the aforesaid William Person mine overseers.

Wit. John Eliot mercer, John Sparke, George Eliott, Thomas Eliott and William Pyerson.

Then follows his last will (disposing of his lands) made 8 September 1551. My manor of Upweke Hall and lands &c. in Aldbery, Little Hadham, Farneham and Stortford in Essex and Herts to Magnus Eliott my son. To George Eliott my son my tenement called Telles and tenement called Grenes and lands called Hallywell lands containing eighty one acres and my tenement in Little Hadham and my tenement new-built some time called Francis and now called Eliotts new house, now in the tenure of Simone Eliott. If both my sons Magnus and George Eliott die without issue males of their bodies lawfully begotten I bequeath my manor aforesaid to my daughter Katherin Sparke during her life, to remain after her disease to John Elyott of London mercer and his heirs male &c., and for lack of such heirs male to remain to the heirs male of Henry Eliott of Lanocke; and the lands bequeathed to George I also give to my daughter Katherine, remainder to Henry Eliott of Lanocke &c. then to the right heirs male of John Eliott of London mercer. And for lack of heirs male of the said John and Henry remainder to my right heirs forever. To my brother, Robert Eliott of Hunsdon four pounds yearly during his life natural. To John Sparke and Katerin his wife my messuage in Stortford that I now dwell in sometime called the Bull. Sons Magnus and George in their nonage.

Wit. John Eliott of Wickham Hall, John Eliott of London, Richard Fletcher curate and Richard Pilston.

In the original will there is a bequest to Peter Ellyot obliterated and the word "ded" written above the obliteration. More, 12.

THOMAS ELYOT of Wydford 26 November 1551, proved 13 November 1554. My body to be buried in the church yard of the parish aforesaid. Item I bequeath to the reparation of the said church two thousand tyles, ready carried and laid in the church yard at the cost and charge of Thomas Elyot my son, at such time as the next reparations shall be done there. Item I will and give to the poor mens chest six shillings eight pence. Item I will the cupboard and table standing in the hall still to remain and continue as implements of the house. Item I will the four chests, whereof two of them are black the other two white, and also four bedsteads to remain as implements to the household. Item I will and give to my son Thomas Elyot and to his heirs male of his body lawfully begotten my house and all my lands, being freehold, situate and lying in the said parish of Widford and in the parish of Ware. And if the said Thomas die without issue male lawfully of him begotten then I will the said house and lands to my son John Elyot and to his heirs male of his body lawfully begotten. And for lack of issue male as before mentioned of the said Thomas and John my sons then I will the said house and lands lineally to descend to the next heirs male of the strain and kindred of me the forenamed Thomas Elyot

father to the said Thomas and John and also testator of the said house and lands. Item I will also the two cobirons standing in the hall chimney "thone being bygger then thother" to remain implements to the house. Also I will and desire Thomas Elyot and John Elyot my sons to be my executors and my son Symon Elyot overseer.

Witness Thomas Mylls, William Parnell John Isacke jun. John Coke Sen. John Coke jun.

Book Garland, Com. Court of London
(Essex and Herts) fol. 25.

JOHN HAYNES at ye Mylles in the parish of Much Hadham, 20 July 1551. To be buried in the churchyard of Much Hadham. To George my son all my houses, tenements, lands, rents, reversions and services, with all the appurtenances that I have and of right ought to have, within the parishes of Much Hadham, Little Hadham, Wydford and Thorley or elsewhere. To Joanne my wife, during her natural life, six pounds thirteen shillings and four pence to be paid unto her yearly by my said son George Haynes, his heirs executors or assigns. My said wife shall have her chamber and meat and drink during her life with my said son and at his charges at Hadham Mill or where he shall dwell and if my said wife be not content and "mynded" so to remain with my son then she to have my house with the appurtenances in Hadham "Strate" (street) which I bought of Hugh Grave that William Langham now dwelleth in, during her life, over and besides her said annuity of six pounds thirteen shillings four pence. If my said wife do go to that my house in Hadham "streate" then and from thenceforth yearly during her abiding there my said son &c. shall deliver her at his or their proper charges four loads of firewood at the said house. To my said wife ten pounds worth of household stuff. To Joane my daughter, the wife of Nicolles Lambarde five pounds, to be paid within one year next after my decease; and if she shall live five years next after the receipt of the five pounds then and from thenceforth during her life every year ten shillings to be paid by George my son, his heirs, executors or assigns. To my daughter Elizabeth the wife of Robert Ive, over and besides such money as the said Robert (Ive) oweth me, three pounds, six shillings and eight pence. To my daughter Agnes the late wife of John Grave, over and besides such money as she oweth me, three pounds six shillings and eight pence. To my daughter "Cateren" the wife of Simond Elyett forty shillings. To my daughter julyan the wife of John Clere forty shillings. All these to be paid within one year after my decease. To Joane the daughter of Richard my son ten pounds at the day of her marriage. "I wille that Immedyatlye after my decease that myne Executors do pvide some dyscrete and godlye learnede Pryste to preache Seven Sarmondes at suche convenient days & tymes as shalbe thought moste mette videft att Myche Hadhm thre att Lyttell Hadhm towe & att Wydforde the other two & ye same preste to be honestlye contented as shalbe thought good by ye dyscresyon of myne executors." Forty shillings to the poor at my burial. Four pounds to the reparation of the highways. Four pence to every of my godchildren. The rest to my son George, whom with Edward Russell I make executors and Mr. Thomas Hanchett to be supervisor, to whom a Royal of gold.

Thomas Neuce a witness.

Proved 20 October 1550 (Qu. 1556?).

Garland, 133 (Com. Essex and Herts).

GEORGE HAYNES of Much Hadham, Herts, yeoman, 9 November 1584, proved 4 January 1584. To the poor of Much Hadham and of Little Hadham. To George Haynes my son my tenement or farm in Little Hadham called Caley *alias* Caldwyys, late in the tenure of Symon Clarke, and another parcel of land called Wickham (and some land in Stondon). But my wife Agnes shall have the use and profit of the said lands &c. until my said son George shall come to his full age of twenty one years. To wife Agnes in recompence of dower certain lands in Aldbury, Thorley &c., for life, with remainder to Edmond Haynes my son and to his heirs forever. To my son John Haynes all other my lands and tenements in Much Hadham and Little Hadham &c. to him and his heirs forever. And I do clearly and freely forgive my son John all such rents and arrearages of rent as he doth in any wise owe unto me out of or for my messuage &c. which he hath or doth hold of mine situate and being in Much Hadham. To Mary my daughter one hundred pounds at day of marriage or age of twenty one. To my said son John eleven silver spoons, a silver gilt goblet and my middlemost mazer bound with silver. To sons George and Edmond twenty pounds each at one and twenty. Other gifts of silver and household goods to children. Son John to pay a yearly annuity of ten shillings unto Margaret Horseley during her natural life. The remainder to wife Agnes, sole executrix. Son John Haynes and William Hampton to be overseers.

Brudenell, 1.

THOMAS ELLYOTT citizen and leatherseller of London, 31 August 1557, proved 15 October 1557. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Vedast *alias* St. Fosters whereof I am now a "pochioner." To the High Altar of that church, for Tithes and Oblations by me negligently forgotten, if any such be, three shillings four pence. To the company of Leathersellers for their pains taking in following my body to the church upon the day I shall be buried, twenty shillings for a recreation among them. To the reparation of the church of Wydforde six shillings eight pence in money. To Bassabie Elliott five marks, to be delivered unto her at the day of her marriage, and not before. I will and my mind is that William Wilkinson son of William Wilkinson, late of London merchant tailor deceased, shall have twenty pounds in money which his father gave him by his last will, to be delivered unto him at his lawful age of twenty one years, and not before. If he die before that then it shall come to mine executrix. Whereas my brother Henry Ellyott mercer oweth me twenty-five pounds as appeareth in my book, written with his own hand the 25th day of May 1554, I do freely release and forgive him the said debt and every part thereof. I give to my father my gown of "browne Blewe" furred with budge and my doublet "sleved" with russet velvet. I give to my brother Henry Elliott my satin doublet and two of my best coats and my gown faced with damask. The residue of all my movable goods &c. I give to my well beloved wife Margery whom I make my sole executrix. And I will and my mind is that if it fortune the said Margery my wife to marry that she shall, "afore" her marriage, pay, distribute and bestow among my brothers' children forty pounds in money or movable goods without any longer delay. And I desire my uncle John Ellyott of Stratford (Stortford) in the Co. of Hartford and John Elliott his son, of London mercer, to be overseers &c. and I give and bequeath to the said John Ellyot the father my gown of "pewcke" faced with satin and to the said John Elliot the son my ring of gold with a seal in the same.

(Then follows his last will disposing of his lands and tenements.)

All my lands, tenements &c. in the town, parish and fields of Wydforde in the Co. of Hertford, which John Ellyott and Johan Ellyott his wife, my father and mother, do now occupy during their natural lives &c., after their decease I bequeath to Margery my wife for life, if she do so long keep herself a widow sole and unmarried, she paying my said father and mother forty shillings a year which I now stand charged to pay unto them during their lives &c.; next to John Elliott, son and heir of John Ellyot my eldest brother now dwelling in Waltham, Essex (on condition of payment of a certain sum to be divided amongst the rest of the children of testator's brothers and sisters).

Wrastley, 37.

JOHN ELYOTT of Stortford parsonage within the diocese of London, 22 October 1557. To Margaret my wife my lease of the tythe and parsonage of Stortford &c. to have and to hold during her natural life, if she live so long unmarried, to remain after her decease, or after the time that she do marry again, unto Rowland my son and to the issue of his body lawfully begotten, and, for lack of issue of his body lawfully begotten, to remain to Edward my son &c. &c., then to George my son &c. &c.; provided always that if Margaret my wife do marry again then Rowland my son, or any other enjoying my said lease, shall pay unto my said wife ten pounds a year every year during her life (in two half yearly payments). I give unto "Tabett" my daughter forty pounds and unto Alice my daughter forty pounds, the money to be paid unto both my foresaid daughters at their marriage. I give and bequeath unto every child that my daughters Agnes Pylston, Blythe Hanes and Wynnyfryde Pyston (*sic*) hath at this time living, to every of them one ewe and one lamb. To every child that Richard Grave or his wife hath now living, to every of them twenty pence, saving to John Elyott her eldest son, unto whom I give and bequeath twenty shillings. I do give unto Edward my son one hundred pounds of lawful money which I have delivered unto John my son when I did deliver him his own part. I give unto Margaret my wife all other my goods, movable and unmovable, she paying my debts and performing this my last will in manner aforesaid, whom I make mine sole executrix and John my son mine overseer.

Wit: Richard Hubbert and Richard Pylston.

To Rowland my son my lease of the mill called Parson's Mill. To Alyce my daughter one bill of four pounds due to be paid to me by Thomas Passon gent. To Besse Eve a croft called Pery croft. To every child that George my son hath living one ewe and one lamb.

By me, John Ellyott mercer.

Original Wills, Com. of London, Essex and Herts, Le Bundells, E. E. 1.

EDWARD ELIOT of Newland near Writtle in the Co. of Essex Esq., 22 December 1595, proved 15 May 1596. My body I will to be buried in the parish church of Writtle in reverent wise. I give and bequeath unto Thomas Elliott mine eldest son my manor of Wicombes *als* Wickehames &c. for and during the natural life of Jane my loving wife, desiring her that she will not challenge or demand any dower of or in the same. And after the decease of my said wife I will that the said manor &c. shall remain and go unto Edward Elliott my second son &c. To John Elliott my third son my lands and tenements commonly called Priors in the parish of Bromefield or other parishes adjoining, now in the tenure of M^r. Glascocke. To Mr.

Jenour the minister at Norton the entire profits and tithes of the parsonage of Norton for life if he so long continue resident there. To son Edward a yearly rent of ten pounds to be issuing out of my said manor of Wicombes during the natural life of my wife. All other my manors, lands, tenements &c. I give and bequeath to my said wife during the term of her natural life and after her decease to Thomas Eliott my said eldest son &c. To my daughter Haunah three hundred pounds, at day of marriage or age of twenty two. And the same to daughter Jane at marriage or twenty one, and daughter Elizabeth at marriage or twenty one. To my daughter Collen twenty pounds. To my brother Bogas the like sum of twenty pounds over and above all such sums as my son, her husband, oweth unto me. My will is, any former bequest notwithstanding, that threescore acres of my lands and woods, parcel of my manor of Wicombs, lying from the manor houseward beyond Bushey mellowes and Catsborough fields and my house and lands in Gingemargaret *als* Margatinge and my copyhold land in Writtle and my lease of the manor of Little Broxted and my lease of my new buildings in New Inn, Middlesex, shall be sold for and towards the payment and performance of my debts and legacies. To my brother Butler five pounds to buy him a ring. To my sister Butler ten pounds. To my nephew M^r. Barners ten pounds. To every other of my sister Butlers children twenty shillings. To my brother George Eliot and his three sons twenty pounds which my said brother oweth unto me. To my sister Pulisden four pounds by the year for life. To M^r. Josline minister at Good Easter five pounds. To my cousin Huckle and his wife five pounds. To M^r. Kendall of Roxwell twenty shillings. To the poor of Roxwell, Newland, Writtle and Good Ester. To my cousin Quarles fifty shillings for a ring and to Priscilla Quarles my god daughter fifty shillings. My wife Jane to be sole executrix.

Wit: John Butler, Richard Glascocke, John Collen, Stephen Collen.

Drake, 42.

Mense Maij 1602 Octauo die emanauit cõmissio Dorothee Collen *als* Elliott et Hanne Pinchon *als* Elliot sororibus naturalibus et p^rtimis Edwardi Elliot nup de Newland in Cõm^{ty} Essex def. Heñtis etc. ad adñistrand bona jura et credita dñi def. &c.

Admon. Act Book Jo. 117.

ROBERT MORLEY, in his will made 2 February 1598 and proved 16 October 1602, mentions sister Agnes Cave, widow, and niece Agnes Cave, her daughter, Anthony Cave, her eldest son and Robert Cave, her youngest son (under fifteen years of age) William Cave, her third son Thomas Cave her second son. He then makes the following bequest: I give also a diamond of twelve pounds price to Mistress Ellyot daughter to Master Nowell Sotherton and wife to Master Thomas Elliot of Belhouse in Stamford Rivers in Essex, to my father, to my uncle Hanbury, my niece Joane Knighte, my brother Master Thomas Neale and his wife, my brothers Fleetwood, Walter and Francis Neale, my cousin Thomas Redman and his wife Mistress Anne Redman, Master Thomas Conyers the younger, Master Alexander Williams and Master Thomas Ellyot of Belhouse in Essex I give rings of thirty shillings apiece, twelve pounds I give to my cousin Robert Bowyer of the Middle Temple, which though it come nothing near either his deserts or my love towards him, yet I beseech him to accept it as also of mine executorship in which I join him with my brother Master Thomas Neale.

Montague, 68.

JOHN MYLETT of Hunsdon, Herts, yeoman, 22 July 1603, proved 28 April 1604. The poor of Hunsdon and of Much Munden, Herts. My sister Mary Hadsley's three daughters Priscilla, Sara and Damoras Samforde. My brother in law John Hadesley, at his now dwelling house in Much Hadham. My sister Clark's three children at the now dwelling house of my said sister in Withersfield, Essex. My brother in law Allen's children. An Indenture bearing date the thirtieth day of January in the sixth and thirtieth year of the reign of our late sovereign Lady Queen Elizabeth, made between me the said John Millet of the one party and Thomas Woode of Harlow in the Co. of Essex, shoemaker, William Woode of Eppinge in the said Co. of Essex, shoemaker, and Farnando Elliott of Epping aforesaid, innholder, of the other party, by which I did covenant and grant that I should well and truly pay unto James Elliot, my now wife Katherine's eldest son, the sum of forty pounds and to Daniel Elliot his brother forty pounds, at their several ages of one and twenty years, and to ⁷²Elpha Elliott, one of my now wife's daughters, forty pounds, to Lidia ^{John} Elliot her sister forty pounds, to Hester Elliot forty pounds and to Mary Elliot forty pounds, at their several ages of one and twenty years or days of marriage &c., and also should pay or cause to be paid all and singular such legacies, gifts or bequests as Philip Elliot, former husband of my said now wife, in and by his last will and testament hath given or bequeathed to any person or persons whatsoever or wherewith my said wife should or might be rightfully charged as Executrix of the said Philip &c. &c. My said wife to be my sole and only executrix; and as concerning several debts (specified) and all actions touching or concerning the same I make and ordain John Lewis of Munden, yeoman, my brother, my only executor. Harte, 32.

DAME BENETT, widow of Sir William Webb sometime mayor and alderman of London, 14 January 1602, with a codicil bearing date 30 June 1604, proved 9 July 1604. To be buried in St. Dunstan's in the East near late husband. To my grandchild William Webb at one and twenty. The companies of Salters and Ironmongers. The poor children in Christ's Hospital. St. Thomas Hospital, Southwark, St. Bartholomews. The Hospital called Bethelam *a/s* Bedlem wthout Bishopsgate Street, London. Bridewell, Newgate, Ludgate and the two "Compters," viz^t. that in the Poultry and that in Wood Street. The Marshallsea and the White Lyon in Southwark. Children of cousin Meade the wife of Edward Meade. Edward Meade the son. My godson Laurence Greene son of Laurence Greene of Walbrooke. Every other of his children. My cousin Humfrey Bigges and John Bigges his son. My cousin Robert Smithwicke the younger and his children. My god daughters Benett Brickett, Benett Holt and Benett Wright. Johane Meade wife of Edward Meade. Richard Bye the Grecian. My cousin Francis Swifte, the wife of Richard Swyfte of Essex, and her eldest daughter. Robert Bye of Watling Street that was decayed. The eldest son of my cousin Edward Gaffon. The children of my cousin Bowles. The poor of Abbots Langley where my own dwelling house standeth. Every the children male of Thomas Greene my cousin upon London Bridge. Every of the children of my cousin Gyles of Bosworthe which he had by his first wife. Every of the children of my cousin Elizabeth Gyles now wife unto my cousin Bouswell. Sence Glover the daughter of Thomas Glover at day of her marriage. Her sisters.

Item I give to my cousin Elliotte's children forty shillings apiece. My cousin Bartholomew Wormell the elder and his son Bartholomew. The

children of John Wormell. The daughter of Edward Daniell at her day of marriage. My cousin Sterrell of the Temple. My cousin Christofer Clytherowe. Every of the children of my cousin Richard Swifte of Essex. Uncle Lawrence Greene's youngest son Thomas. Eliz: the grand child of my brother Gardiner. The father and mother of the said Elizabeth. John Billingsley son of Sir Henry Billingslie, which John was begotten of the body of Katherine his late wife. The wives of my cousin Russell and my cousin Gamon. My cousin Clitherowe of Watford's daughter Dorothy Clitherowe. Cousin Thomas Clitherowe of Watford. My cousin Woodcock's children (sister to my cousin Scales). My aunt Tomlynson. My cousin Lawrence Greene's wife Margaret. Benjamin Clytherowe son of Thomas Clytherowe of Langley. Sara Bigges wife of Humfrey Bigges. Mr. Dr. Ashbold. Mrs Cooper, Mrs Ashbold's sister. Uncle Robert Greene and William Scales, his son in law. Richard Symes my godson at sixteen and every other of the children of my cousin Anne Symes which were living at the death of Sir William Webb my late husband. My cousin Alice Reeve, daughter of John Webbe that dwelt at Reading. The two daughters of William Hawley which he had by Bennett his wife. My cousin Holdford. Christofer Webb the younger son of Roger Webb. Roger Webb the son of John Webb the elder who died in Reading. The children of Clement Draper. Legacies given to them by the will of Elizabeth Robinson late of St. Dunstan's in the East unto whom I was executrix. Thomas and Robert children of John Draper. My sister Billingsley. Cousin Margaret wife of William Scales. Elizabeth Bartlett and John Bartlett her son. My cousin Thomas Chauncye *als* Gyles. The children of William Bowles my cousin that were living at the time of the death of my late husband. The children of my cousin Holt so living &c. William Lawde my sister Lawde's son. Elizabeth Badger the grandchild of my brother Gardiner. My cousin Robert, second son of John Draper. Mr. Thomas Thomlinson citizen and skinner. The children of cousin John Wright of Wrightsbridge in Essex. Dixy Clitherowe second son of Thomas Clitherowe of Abbott's Langley, Herts. Anne Offley daughter of my cousin Cletherowe. Cousin Benjamin Ibgrave and his brother William Ibgrave. Cousin Tomasine Brewster. Cousin Rowland Slefford. Robert Mott, bellfounder, to cast a bell for St. Marys Reading. Harte, 67.

JOHN CONYERS of London Esq., 6 July 1600, proved 25 January 1604. I will that my body shall be buried in the vault where my wife is buried. To forty of the most poorest and most neediest men dwelling within the parish of St. Bottolphes without Aldersgate, every one of them a gown. To my Lady Allet and Mistress Sotherton, either of them one ring. To Mr. Baron Sotherton, who hath "shewed" me many courtesies and kindnesses, twenty angels. To my sister Pyme, my daughter Conyers, my son Cholmeley and his wife, my son Sotherton and his daughter, my son Williams and his wife, my niece Palmer, my sister Conyers, my nephew Audleby and his wife, my nephew Smith and his wife, my late trusty servant Francis Goston and Francis Shawe and his wife, every one of them, a gown of cloth. To my poor niece Audleby four pounds a year, for life, to be paid out of the manor of Walesby in the Co. of Lincoln. My grandchild Katherine Cholmeley and her son. My daughter in law and her three daughters. My brother Edward Conyers' children, Raph Conyers and his two sisters, Smith and Symons. My son Williams' children. My niece Palmer's children.

Item, I do give unto my grandchild Katherine Ellyot, whose mother and she were always kindly towards me, ten pounds, and to her son five pounds. To my son Williams ten pounds. To my grandchild Katherine Conyers her grandmother's chain. I do give for the mending of the highways in Bedfordshire one hundred pounds, according to the Lady Gascoigne's will, so as my son may quietly enjoy her lands in Yorkshire without any more suit or trouble.

"And where there hath bin a mocon made for bringing of Cundith water out of the fieldes by pipes of leade to a Cundith to be made in Aldersgate streete I doe by this my will giue one hundredth pounce when the worke shall be begon and finished: soe as it be doen within seaven yeares nexte after my decease, whereof I would haue my sonne carefull for the pforming thereof." To my son Sotherton unto whom I have "bin behoulding manie waies" twenty pounds and I do make him supervisor of this my will praying him to be aiding and assisting unto my son whom I do make my executor. My brother Edward Conyers' two daughters. My poor niece Audleby's children.

The above will was proved by the oath of Thomas Conyers, son and executor.
Hayes, 3.

AUSTIN ELLIOTT, of Waltham Abbey, Essex, gen^t., 20 October 1605. My body to be buried in the parish church or churchyard of Widford. To my son Rowland Elliott four score and four pounds, to be paid unto the said Rowland or his assigns by John Haines of Curricutt, Herts., gen^t., within six months next after the decease of George Elliott my father, of Widford in the aforesaid County of Hertford, gen^t. To my daughter Anne Elliott fourscore pounds (to be paid by John Haines at same time as above). To my daughters Mary Elliott and Martha Elliott (the like sum each, payable in like manner and form). To my sister Anne Elliott two black bullocks. To my aforesaid daughter Martha a red bullock with a white face. To my brother in law Edward Hale of Cheshunt one brown cow. To the poor of Widford twenty shillings, to be distributed to them within two months next after my decease. To my brother Edward Elliott twenty shillings. And I will that there shall so much of my household stuff and cattle to be sold as shall fully discharge and pay my debts and my funerals and proving of this my last will and all other charges whatsoever my executor shall lay out and expend about the same; and if there be any remainder of my said household stuff that then the same shall be equally divided amongst my said three daughters. And all the rest of my goods in this my last will not bequeathed I wholly give to my executor, whom I appoint to be my brother Edward Elliott; and I likewise appoint my beloved friend Mr John Payton, parson of Widford to be overseer.

One of the witnesses was George Elliott.

On the 11th day of November 1605, before Dr. Ridley the Commissary, personally appeared Edward Elliotte, the executor appointed in the will, and expressly renounced the burden of executorship. Commission thereupon issued to Anne Elliott, natural and lawful daughter of the deceased, by reason of such renunciation, to administer the goods according to the tenor of the will.

Register 20 Com. C^t of London (1603-1607) fo. 122.

JOHN ELLIOTT, 6 November 1606, proved 3 February 1606. My body to be buried in the churchyard of All Saints. I do give unto Michael my

eldest son one house where my grandmother Katherine Bearman (?) dwelleth. I give him also six acres of ground, more or less, lying in the field called Parke Croftes in the parish of Hunsdon. To my youngest son John one tenement called little Winslowe, with a barn thereunto belonging, now in the tenure and occupation of one William Handcocke. I give him also one half acre of meadow in Hunsdon meade, between the meadows of Sir Thomas Foster, knight, abutting upon the river. My will is that, after my grandmother's decease, my sister Bridget Harrison shall have all the above named tenements, with the lands and meadow, paying the yearly rent of five pounds a year after her entrance into the said tenements, to have the said houses and tenements until such time as my son Michael cometh to one and twenty years, if my sister live so long, keeping all the said tenements in good reparations. Sundry gifts of linen &c. to sons Michael and John. Certain household stuff to daughter Elizabeth, also the best gown being colour London brown laid with billament lace, one petticoat of Stammel laid with three billament laces of velvet. My father in law Michael Ireland shall be my sole executor to take up my debts and pay my debts and to see my body honestly buried. Hudleston, 20.

ROGER ELLIOT of the hamlet of Upshere in the parish of Waltham Holy Cross, Essex, yeoman, 31 March 1608, proved 12 April 1608. To wife Katherine four pounds yearly, to be paid unto her out of my lands during the time of her widowhood at the usual feasts of the year, viz^t the feast of St. Michael the Archangel and the Annunciation of our Lady St. Mary the Virgin by equal and even portions. All the rest of my moveable goods &c. I give unto Katherine my wife whom I make full and whole executrix &c. Register 21 Com. of Loudon (1607-1611), fo. 31.

Memorandum that GEORGE ELYOT of St. Margarets in Lothbury, London, upon the second day of September A.D. 1611, being sick in body but of perfect mind and memory, made and declared his last will and testament nuncupative &c. He gave to his brother Edward Elyott four acres of arable land in the parish of Weston, Herts, which said land is holden of the manor of Argentynes. And he did give and bequeath to his said brother Edward forty shillings which his brother Thomas Elyott owed him, and all the rest of his goods, chattles and debts whatsoever. And he did make, constitute and appoint his said brother Edward his sole executor &c. in the presence and hearing of Raphe Houghe, Dorotheie Wilkinson and Margaret Jenkins. Fenner, 8.

JOHN ELIOTE of Weston, Herts., yeoman, 9 September 1612, proved 19 February 1612. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Weston. I devise and bequeath the custody, government and education of my two daughters unto Elizabeth my loving wife until their several ages of sixteen years. To the said Elizabeth my wife all my freehold messuages, lands, tenements and hereditaments &c. in Weston or elsewhere, to hold the moiety or half of said messuages &c. during the nonage or minority of Annes my eldest daughter, and until the said Annes shall accomplish the full age of one and twenty years, for and towards her education, maintenance and preferment, the remainder of the said moiety to the said Annes and the heirs of her body lawfully begotten, and for default of issue, the remainder to Elizabeth my younger daughter &c. and next to my said wife and her heirs forever. The other moiety to be held for the younger daughter

Elizabeth (in the same manner &c.). To the poor of Weston twenty shillings. The residue to wife Elizabeth whom I appoint sole executrix.

Capell, 15.

HEWGH EYLLEOT of Waltham Holy Cross Essex, yeoman, 2 June 1613, proved 16 June 1613. To be buried in the parish churchyard of Waltham. To Thomas Parnell of Widford a parcel of land called Stockeing, with a hedge grove thereunto belonging, containing by estimation five acres &c. now in the tenure and occupation of the said Thomas Parnell, for the term of twelve years, in lieu and recompence of a debt that I owe unto him. I give all my lands and tenement, both free and copyhold, in Widford to John Wood *als* Lyllye of Widford on condition he pay all legacies, gifts, debts &c. To my father's sister's children fifty pounds. To my cousin Ferdenando Eyllot of Epping twenty pounds. To Edward Eyllot of Widford ten pounds. To Edward Noone five pounds. To the poor of Waltham Holy Cross twenty shillings. To the poor of Widford forty shillings. And I appoint, ordain and make Edward Eilleott and John Wood *als* Lyllye executors &c. and Thomas Parnell and Ferdenandoe Eyllot overseers.

Register 22 Com. C^t. of London (1611–1616) fo. 173.

NICHOLAS ELLIOTT *als* AYLETT of Albury, Herts., brickmaker, 18 February 1617, proved 2 May 1618. "Being at this present aged and sick." To the poor of Albury ten shillings, to be distributed amongst them at my burial. To Elizabeth, my daughter, wife of Rowland Field, ten pounds. To the five children of my said daughter Elizabeth six pounds. To Francis Elliott son of my late son Richard Elliott twenty pounds on the feast day of St. Michael the Archangel which shall be in the year of Our Lord God one thousand six hundred twenty and five, at or in the church porch of Albury aforesaid. To my son William Elliott and to his wife and to the longer liver of them, for term of their natural lives, all my pasture and wood ground called parish grove, containing by estimation twelve acres more or less, and after their decease to Nicholas and William, sons of said William Ellyott &c., in consideration that the legacies given in my will shall be paid and that thirty pounds shall be paid to my daughter Ann or to her husband according to a certain covenant and agreement heretofore by me made &c. To Mary Elliott, daughter of my late son Richard Elliott, forty shillings in six years &c. To my daughter Feild and my son William Ellyott all my household stuff within my houses to be equally divided amongst them by four indifferent men. To my daughter Feild one cow. To my son William all my freehold land lying in Chisdell *als* Chisley Field, containing eight acres more or less, with "y^e kell" barn and other houses to it belonging. The residue to William my son, he paying my debts, legacies and funeral charges. And I make him my only executor.

Registered D. Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's, fo. 143.

BENNETT ELLIOTT of Nasinge, Essex, yeoman, 5 November 1621, proved 28 March 1622. My body to be buried in decent and Christian manner. I give and bequeath all the rents and profits of all my copy and customary lands and tenements &c. in the several parishes of Ware, Widford, Hunsdon and Estweeke in the Co. of "Harford" unto my trusty and well beloved friends William Curtis, my son in law, Nicholas Camp the younger and John Keyes, all of the said parish of Nasinge, for the space of

eight years from the time of my decease quarterly to pay unto my son John Elliott the sum of eight pounds a year of lawful money of England for and towards his maintenance in the University of Cambridge, where he is now scholar, and the residue of the rents and profits I give and bequeath for and towards the bringing up of my youngest children, that is to say, Francis, Jacob, Mary and Lydia. And the inheritance of all my said lands lying in the said parishes I give and bequeath as followeth. First, to Francis, my youngest son, and to his heirs forever, one parcel of land called Crottwell Croft, containing two acres more or less, and one other parcel of land called Coles Croft, containing one acre more or less, and one parcel of land called Dameter in Great Hyfield and one other parcel of land lying in Little Westney, by estimation one acre and a half more or less, and one parcel of land lying in Sowters Common Meade, containing half an acre, with all the rents and profits after the end of the said eight years have expired; and I give and bequeath unto my son Jacob and to his heirs forever all that my messuage or tenement in the said parish of Widford, with all the lands thereunto belonging lying in the said several parishes of Widford, Ware, Hunsdon, and Estwick, with all other the appurtenances other than those lands before given to my son Francis, with all the rents and profits of the same from and after the said eight years. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Lydia the sum of fifty pounds of lawful money, to be paid unto her at the age of eighteen years or day of marriage, which shall first happen. I give unto my daughter Mary the sum of twenty pounds of like lawful money, to be paid unto her in like manner and I give unto my goddaughter Mary Curtis the sum of three pounds of like money, payable to her as to the others; and my will and mind is that if either of my said two daughters die before their said age or marriage that then the survivor to have her part or legacy as aforesaid and that if they both happen to die before the said time that then the sum of forty pounds thereof be paid to my son John and the residue to and amongst my younger children.

Item, my will and mind is that so soon as may be after my decease my executors make sale of all my stock of cattle, corn and all other goods and chattles that be "a broade" out of my house and of so much of my moveable goods within the house as in their discretions cannot well be kept in their own property till my said children be of age to use the same, to such persons as will give most money for the same, and the money rising thereof to employ for the use, behoof and maintenance of my said children to the best advantage they lawfully may or can; and further my will and mind is that my daughter Mary and my daughter Lidia shall have the chest in the yellow chamber and all that is in the same, over and above their parts in the rest of my goods, and my will and mind is that my son Phillip shall have so much of my household implements as cannot well be removed without loss, for his part of my said goods if it rise to be so much; if his part come not to the value then that he may have them at a reasonable price if he will before any other; and I give unto my son Francis four silver spoons which were given him at his Christening, over and above his my part of goods, and my will is that my daughter Mary Curtis have the keeping of them till he be of age, and for that my said daughter Mary Curtis hath heretofore had a good and competent part of my goods for her portion and preferment in marriage, whereby she is already provided for, I give unto her only the sum of five shillings to make her a small ring to wear in remembrance of my love to her and because my estate in goods and chattles will hardly be sufficient for the education of my young children, Francis,

Jacob, Mary and Lydia therefore I more give unto my said friends William Curtis, Nicholas Camp and John Keyes, whom I trust for their bringing up, the sum of ten pounds a year yearly for the space of eighteen years after my decease out of my messuage and customary lands in the parish of Nasinge, or out of any part thereof, for the better maintenance of my said children; and the inheritance of my said messuage, lands and tenements with their appurtenances, with all the rents and profits thereof other than the said ten pounds a year out of the same for the time aforesaid, I give and bequeath unto my son Phillip Elliott and to his heirs forever; and my will and mind is that my said friends pay all such fine or fines as shall be due to the lord or lords for their said lands when they shall be thereunto admitted, and the rest of my estate in goods, rents, money, debts or chattels, with the profits thereof if any be, to deliver to my said children by even and equal portions at the end and expiration of the said eighteen years; and for that cause I do hereby ordain and appoint my said beloved friends William Curtis, Nicholas Campe the younger and John Keyes my full and sole executors &c. and I give to either of them for their pains herein taken forty shillings apiece, and my earnest request is that Mr John Tey of the said parish of Nasinge Esq. would be aiding and helping to my said executors by his good counsel and advice for the better execution thereof, and my will and mind is that if any question or doubt do arise between my executors concerning this my said will that they submit themselves to be ordered and ruled by him without any further trouble or contention.

Wit: Robert Wonnam, Parnell Borum, John Tey, John Campe, William Curtis.

Proved by the oaths of William Curtis, Nicholas Camp junior and John Keyes, executors &c.

Register 24 Com. Ct. of London (1621-1626) fo. 85.

JAMES ELIOT of Rayleigh, Essex, clerk, 19 May 1623, proved 14 July 1623. To the poor of Rayleigh forty shillings. To Anne Howlet, my maidservant, three pounds in two years. To Judith Elliott, my daughter the advowson donative and presentation of the rectory and parsonage of Rayleigh, and I appoint Edward Hetham of Hunsdon, my brother in law, to be her guardian. To my daughters Susanna and Mary my tenement wherein Stephen Couch dwelleth, with all the land thereunto belonging, lying and being within the parishes of Hockley and Rayleigh. To my daughter Susanna Elliott the house wherein Mr. Rawlins sometime dwelled, with the meadow on the backside and all tenements next adjoining to the said mansion house &c. To Mary Elliott, my daughter, those four houses wherein Robert Man, Richard Merrifall, John Sutton and Richard Wood now dwelleth, together with the land called Sandpit Corner now in my own occupation. All my first wife's apparell and wearing things to be divided equally amongst my three daughters. To my son Phillipp Elliott the remainder of my lease called Olives in Hunsdon. To my son James Elliott the land called Howletts and Barringtons Meade and Tarrpott which I purchased of Serg^t. Athow and his son, to have the same at his age of one and twenty years. To James, my son, that part of the house wherein Henry Barnes now dwelleth and the land he occupieth, together with Coggers Acre, to enter upon at the age of one and twenty. To Elizabeth my wife the messuage called the George, with the lands belonging, now in the possession of Henry Broadwater (and other lands), also the

house called Barrington wherein I now dwell, with the orchard &c. After her decease Philip to have the George &c. and James to have Barrington. My wife to have the rent of my children's lands till they are seventeen or married, and to well educate and bring them up; and further my mind and will is that my two sons James and Philip should be brought up in learning both in the Grammar School and also in the University, and this trust I commit unto my said wife. If my wife depart before the children come to their ages aforesaid then I will my daughter Judith, if she be married, shall take the care upon her for her brethren and sisters, and if she die &c. then my brother in law Edward Hetham and Effie his wife. The rest to my wife whom I appoint sole executrix and I do appoint Mr Symme and Mr John Wilson overseers.

Bellamy (Consistory C^t. of London) p. 121.

JOHN CAMPE the elder of Nasing Essex, yeoman, 21 May 1630, proved 11 June 1630. To my son John three pounds at the decease of Mary my wife or within a month after her decease. To my son George four pounds within four years after my decease. To my son Nicholas three pounds within six months &c. To my son Thomas eight pounds at his age of one and twenty. To my daughter Mary five pounds in six years &c. To my daughter Sarah three pounds in three years &c. To my grandchild Elizabeth Campe three pounds at one and twenty. To my grandchild John Campe twenty shillings at eighteen.

Item I give to John Elott my grandchild twenty shillings to be paid unto her (*sic*) at his age of eighteen years. The rest I leave to Mary my wife whom I make my full and sole executrix. And I desire my good friends Richard Campe and William Campe to be overseers, they to have twelve pence apiece for their pains to be taken.

Register 26, Com. C^t. of London (1629-1634) p. 42.

[I venture to send the foregoing Elliott notes, even though it is an incomplete collection, and my researches have not been exhaustive. They relate, as will be easily seen, chiefly to the family of which a pedigree is given in the Visitations of Essex, published by the Harleian Society, for it is to that family that, I feel convinced, our beloved Apostle to the Indians belonged, and I hope that some day it will be our good fortune to see this fully and clearly proved. In the mean time it may be as well to put in print and so save for future use these notes, as well as some extracts from parish registers, which a descendant of the holy man has succeeded in obtaining. These notes and extracts show plainly how closely connected the family of the Apostle were with the places with which the family whose pedigree is given were also connected. One fortunate discovery in the shape of a will may settle the whole matter for us. Let us hope such good fortune will come to us.

It may be well to refer to some of the points given us in some of these wills. That of Thomas Grene of Stanford Rivers (1534-1537), for instance, shows that he was connected also with "Cotred" in Herts. And he seems to have been a proprietor of the manor of Belhouse in Stanford Rivers. His wife Elizabeth seems also to have been the widow of an Elliott. Now, if we examine the pedigree of Wilson of Willion as given in the Visitation of Herts (pub. by the Harl. Soc.), page 121, we shall find there that Thomas Wilson of "Codreth," Herts, had (among other children) a daughter . . . wife to . . . Greene and after to . . . Elliott of Stanford Rivers, another daughter Alice wife to Conniswell, a son Rafe and a son Edward. Thomas Grene in his will speaks of "William Cammeswell which married my wife's suster." This was doubtless that "Alice wife to Conniswell." And Cammeswell is probably the true reading. Again, Grene speaks of "lands in Cotred that I bought of Raufe Wilson." This Raufe Wilson was doubtless the Rafe Wilson of the pedigree, one of the brothers of Alice "Conniswell," and of Mrs. Greene *als.* Elliott. Now examine the pedigree of Elliott in the Visitation of Essex and we find that Thomas

Elliott of Cottred, Herts, the common ancestor of those embraced in the pedigrees of Elliott, married . . . daughter of Thomas Wilson of Cottred, Herts, gent., a sister of Edward Wilson. Undoubtedly it was she who afterwards became the wife of Thomas Grene of Stanford Rivers. So it appears that we can correct the pedigree of Wilson by changing the order of marriage of that daughter of Thomas Wilson with her respective husbands and giving them all baptismal names. She was Elizabeth Wilson, and was wife to Thomas Elliott and after to Thomas Grene.

George Ellyot of Stortford (Bishops Stortford) Herts, Esq., whose will (1548-1554) I give, was, without doubt, one of the sons of that Thomas Elliott by Elizabeth Wilson. He mentions an eldest brother John, a youngest brother John, a brother Robert, a brother Thomas and a sister Johan Heynes. His own children were evidently Magnus Elliott, George Elliott and Katherine, wife of . . . Sparoke, or Sparke. And he brings into the line of succession of his landed estate, after decease of his children, and failing their male issue, John Elliott of London, mercer, and Henry Elliott of Lanocke (probably an estate near Hitchin). These two I believe to have been sons, the one of that eldest brother John and the other of that youngest brother John mentioned in the will. The printed pedigree shows the one but not the other. In fact, incomplete, like so many Visitation pedigrees, it does not give that youngest brother John Elliott at all; and it was from this younger John or his brother Thomas that I suspect our John Elliott of Roxbury was descended. Finally the testator describes his brother Robert Elliott as of Hunsdon, and the will is witnessed by John Elliott of Wickham Hall, John Elliott of London, Richard Fletcher, curate, and Richard Pilkton. John Elliott of Wickham Hall was the eldest brother John of the will and father of John Elliott of London. Richard Pilkton was nephew of the testator by marriage with Winifred, one of the half sisters of John Elliott of London.

Now we come to the will of Thomas Elyot of Wydford (1551-1554) whom I believe to have been the brother Thomas mentioned in the preceding will. He mentions sons Thomas, John and Simon, and speaks of lands in Widford and Ware, names of places very significant when we come, later on, to read the will of the father of our John Elliott. Let us also recall that his brother George owned a house occupied by Simon Elliott (this probably in Little Hadham).

Next I furnish will of John Haynes of Much Hadham (1551-?). He mentions (among others) wife Joanne (perhaps the sister of George Elliott), son George, daughter Agnes, late the wife of John Grave, and daughter Catherine wife of Simon Elliott. Following this is the will of George Haynes of Much Hadham (1584) who was perhaps the son of the preceding testator and possibly husband, by a first match, of Blythe a daughter of John Elliott of Wickham Hall. These two wills are also interesting to us as relating to the family of our Governor Haynes, of Massachusetts and Connecticut, who was the son of John Haynes of Coddicut Herts and Old Holt Essex (buried at Much Hadham Herts), who was perhaps the son of this very George Haynes whose will I give. It is well also to note that John Haynes in his will (1551) provides for two "Sarmondes" to be preached at Widford.

Next comes the will of Thomas Ellyott of London (1557) who makes a bequest to the church at Widford, and by his mention of his "uncle John Ellyott of Stratford" (Stortford), Herts, and John Elliott, his son, of London, mercer, binds himself to this family. By naming his father and mother, John and Johan Ellyott, then living in Widford, he enables us to place him exactly. His father was John Elliott, that youngest brother mentioned in will of George Elliott already given. And now we have two of the sons of Thomas and Elizabeth (Wilson) Elliott, of the pedigree, placed in Widford, a place so important in the history of our Indian Apostle, since it was there he was born and baptized. It will be noted that we have found also the probable parentage of Henry Elliott, named in George Elliott's will, for this Thomas mentions a brother Henry. Besides this Henry there is an eldest brother of the testator, named John, whose son John Elliott comes just in the line of entail of the testator's landed estate in Widford. And one, or both, of them seems to have been then living in Waltham, Essex (quite near Nasing). Unfortunately the testator did not name his other nephews and nieces.

Following the above comes the will of John Elyott of Stortford parsonage, evidently the eldest brother John of George Elliott's will and certainly the John Elliott of the pedigree, father (among others) of John of London and Edward

of Newland, father also of Blythe Haynes and of Winifred the wife of Richard Pilston, already referred to. Besides these he names sons George and Rowland and daughters Tabett (Tabitha), Alice and Agnes, the last named wife of another Pilston.

Edward Elliott of Newland, Essex, Esq., whose will (1595-1596) is next given, is the one on whose account the pedigree was given in the Visitation of Essex. It was through his wife Jane, a daughter and co-heir of James Gedge, that he became connected with Newland. The printed pedigree is very defective in regard to his family. He names sons Thomas (afterwards knighted), Edward and John, daughters Hannah, Jane and Elizabeth, and a daughter Collen. This last mentioned daughter, I have found, was Dorothy, wife, probably, of John Collen. Hannah became the wife of John Pinchon (see my notes on the Pinchon family), Jane was probably married to John Butler, and Elizabeth was the wife of John Yonge of Roxwell. Besides these I am confident we must give him Mary, married, first to Edward Bogas of Ardley Essex, gent., and secondly to Mr. Matthew Davis, clerk, vicar of Writtle. (See Marriage Licenses, Bishop of London, Edward Boosy and Jane Bogas, and the will of Dorothy Davis printed among my Pinchon notes.) Mr. Matthew Davis in his will (1616-1625) mentions wife Mary, son John, daughter Dorothy, and also refers to his wife's children which she had by Mr. Bogas. (P. C. C. Clarke 46.) Of course there is the chance that when Dorothy Davies referred to Mrs. Mary Davies as mother she meant stepmother. At any rate there can be little question that Dorothy herself was a granddaughter of Edward Elliott of Newland, since she names (1634) her uncle Sir Thomas Elliott, her uncle John Elliott, his wife Anne and children Edward, Anne, Mary and Susan, her uncle and aunt John and Hannah Pinchon, and her aunt Elizabeth Young, widow. It is well to note also that when Edward Elliott of Newland was making his will his brother George was then living (having three sons) and a sister Pulisden (Puleston or Pilston). The testator's son Edward died in 1602, without issue, as we can gather from the Admon. granted to his sisters Dorothy Collen and Hannah Pinchon.

The next will (that of Robert Morley) refers to the alliance of Thomas Elliott of Belhouse in Stanford Rivers, Essex, with Catherine daughter of Nowell Sotherton, one of the Barons of the Exchequer, in connection with which see the Sotherton pedigree in the Visitation of London, A.D. 1568.

John Myllett of Hunsdon, whose will (1603-1604) follows next, married Katherine Elliott of Hunsdon, widow of Philip Elliott. License was granted 25 January 1593, he being then styled of London. It was James Elliott, son of Philip and Catherine, who was afterwards parson of Raleigh, Essex. I have not come across the will of Catherine's first husband.

Dame Benett Webb's will (1602-1603) is not quite clear. She was one of the daughters of Sir Christopher Draper (Mayor of London) by Margaret daughter of Henry Greene of Essex, and had been the wife of Sir William Webb, also Lord Mayor of London. I thought it worth the while, however, to save it for future use.

The next will, however, that of John Conyers of London (1600-1604), places itself. He must have married Catherine widow of Anthony Williams, Esq., Auditor of the Mint (see pedigree of Williams of Abbots Langley in Visitation of Herts). Timothy, daughter of Anthony and Catherine Williams, was the wife of Noel Sotherton and mother of Catherine wife of Thomas Elliott of Belhouse. We are thus enabled to correct and amend both the Visitation of London (1568) and the Visitation of Herts. The former does not give the parentage of Timothy Sotherton, while the latter wrongly states that her mother, Catherine, was the widow of John Conyers, the fact being evident that she must have been married to Williams first and Conyers afterwards, as shown clearly by this will of her second husband, who outlived her. At least I do not now see any other way of explaining it.

The will of Austin Elliott of Waltham Abbey (1605) refers to his father George Elliott as apparently then alive. I would suggest that this George Elliott was one of the two brothers (by the whole blood) of Edward Elliott of Newland, the other being Rowland Elliott, after whom probably this Austin Elliott named his son. If I am correct in my theory of his relationship to the Elliotts of Stortford and Newland this will becomes important as showing another line of this Visitation family living in Widford, since the testator directs his body to be buried there, and speaks of his father as living there. Austin and Edward

Elliott (mentioned in this will) were probably two of the three sons of George Elliott referred to by Edward Elliott of Newland in 1595.

John Elliott, whose will (1606) follows, I do not undertake to place definitely. I would simply call attention to his ownership of lands in Hunsdon. Nor will I attempt to place Roger Elliott of Waltham Holy Cross, whose will (1608), or George Elliott of London, whose will (1611) connects him with Weston Herts; or, again, John Eliote of Weston, whose will (1612) follows. But a pedigree of the first named (John Elliott of Hunsdon, A.D. 1606) appears in the Visitation of London A.D. 1634 (Harl. Soc.) p. 252.

Hugh Elliott of Waltham Holy Cross, whose will (1613) follows, owned lands in Widford, and named a cousin Ferdinando Elliott of Epping (also named in the will of John Myllett as an innholder) and an Edward Elliott of Widford, who may have been a son of George and brother of Austin Elliott, already referred to.

The testator of the next will (Nicholas Elliott *als* Aylett) I have not attempted to place.

Then comes the will of Bennett Elliot of Nasinge, father of our John Elliott, who seems to have owned lands in Widford, Ware and Hunsdon, three places so closely connected with the family whose wills have been passing under our examination, who was also, as it appears, married in Widford, and his famous son born there. Can we have much doubt that he belonged to the same family, even though we cannot place our finger upon the exact connecting link?

James Eliot of Raleigh Essex, clerk, whose will (1623) comes next, was evidently the son of Philip and Catherine Elliott and stepson of John Myllett.

I give in addition the will of John Campe of Nasinge, showing an apparent connection of this family with Eliotts. Later on I may add notes taken from other Elliott wills.

HENRY F. WATERS.

The following Eliotts, variously spelled, are from the Registers of the Parish of St. John the Baptist, Widford, Hertfordshire, England. They are from extracts made by the Rev. John Traviss Lockwood, Rector of the Church there, in 1893; not in the exact language of those early days but in the English of the present time.

Under Baptisms.

A. D. 1582. Elizabeth, the daughter of William Eliot and his wife was christened, February 10th.

A. D. 1583. Annes, the daughter of Austen Eliot and Annes his wife was christened, Sept. 15th.

A. D. 1587. Rowland, the son of Austen Eliot and Annes his wife was christened, the 19th of Feb.

A. D. 1593. Joseph Eliot, the son of Edward Eliot and Anne his wife, was born the sixth of March and baptized the 15th day of the same month.

A. D. 1599. Sarah Eliot, the daughter of Bennet Eliot and Lettes his wife, was baptized the 13th of Jan.

Adjoining this entry is this note: Sarah Elliott was the first child baptized in Widford by Mr. John Payton, parson of Widford.

(This Sarah Eliot was married to William Curtis, one of the early settlers of Roxbury, Mass.—E. E.)

A. D. 1602. Phillip Elliott, son of Bennet Elliott was baptized the 25th day of April.

A. D. 1604. John Elliott, the son of Bennett Elliott was baptized the fifth day of August in the year of our Lord God 1604.

(He became famous as "The Apostle to the Indians.")

The Rev. Mr. Lockwood has appended the following note: "The entry here copied is, fortunately, one of the few in the old Registers of Widford Parish which remains clear and distinct after the lapse of 289 years."—E. E.)

A. D. 1606. Jacob Elliott, the son of Bennett Elliott, was baptized the 21st day of Sept.

A. D. 1610. Sarah Elyott, the daughter of Mr. Edward Elyott was baptized the 18th day of Nov.

A. D. 1613. John Elyott, son of Mr. Edward Elyott was baptized the 29th day of Aug.

A. D. 1685. Philip, son of Philip and Elizabeth Elliott, baptized Oct. 29th.

A. D. 1687. Elizabeth, daughter of Philip and Elizab. Elliott, bap. Oct. 12th.

Under Marriages.

- A. D. 1582. Austen Eliot and Annes Hale were married the 14th day of June.
 A. D. 1598. Bennet Eliot and Lettese Aggar were married the 30th of Oct.
 (These were the parents of "The Apostle to the Indians."—E. E.)
 A. D. 1634. George Elliott of Hunsdon and Mary Savage of Much Hadham, single woman, servant to Mathew Cockett of Hadham, were married the 9th of Feb.
 A. D. 1628. William Darter of Hunsdon, husbandman & Judith Elliott of Hunsdon, daughter of Edward Elliott of Hunsdon were married the 10th of Oct.

Under Burials.

- A. D. 1563. Joane Eliot, the wife of John Eliot was buried the 16th day of July.
 A. D. 1565. George Eliot the son of Thomas Eliot was buried the 26th of Sept.
 A. D. 1568. John Elliott senior was buried the 6th [?] day of March.
 A. D. 1578. Catherine the wife of — Eliot was buried the 19th of Aug.
 A. D. 1582. Henry Eliot was buried the 20th of December.
 A. D. 1583. Annes Eliot the daughter of Austen Eliot & Annes his wife was buried the 15th day of Feb.
 A. D. 1585. John Eliot was buried the 15th day of Jan.
 A. D. 1605. Austen Elliott gentleman was buried the 24th day of Oct.
 A. D. 1607. Anne Elliott, daughter of Austen Ellyott gentleman was buried the twelfth day of December.

Mr. Lockwood writes that the word "gentleman" was a designation to distinguish one who was a landed proprietor, or lived independently. Then the distinction was not usually applied to professional men or wealthy tradesmen, as that of "Esq." is so commonly applied now.—ELLSWORTH ELIOT, M.D., of New York City.

Extracts relating to the name of Eliot from the parish registers of Nazeing and Roxwell in Essex, and Cheshunt and Hunsdon in Hertfordshire, are printed in Mr. William Winters's article on the "Eliot Family" in the REGISTER, vol. 39, pp. 365-371, and need not be re-printed here. See also "The Pilgrims of Nazing," by the same author, in vol. 28, pp. 140-145.

A Memorial Window to the memory of the Rev. John Eliot, the Apostle to the Indians, in the church at Widford, was dedicated with appropriate ceremonies, on the 21st of May last. The cost of this window was defrayed by a subscription among his descendants in the United States (see *ante*, page 80). The rector of the church, the Rev. J. T. Lockwood, gave a sketch of the life of Eliot, and the United States Ambassador, the Hon. Thomas F. Bayard, who was present by invitation, made an address. An account of the proceedings was printed in the *Boston Evening Transcript*, June 16th. A fuller account appeared in the *Herts Guardian*, May 26, 1894.—EDITOR.]

PHILIP ELLIOTT of Hunsdon, Herts, yeoman 9 February 1591, proved at Stortford Monday 6 March 1591. I give to the parish of Hunsdon twenty shillings. I give to my sister Margery one cow, to be delivered unto her within one month next after my decease. I give to Ferdinando and Henry, my brethren, to each of them a pension of twenty shillings a year, to be paid to them out of my farm called Olives by the space of ten years if they so long live. I give and bequeath to William Elliott, my brother, forty shillings, to be paid to him within one whole year next after my decease. I give and bequeath to Jeffray Elliott, my brother, forty shillings, to be paid to him within two years next after my decease. I give and bequeath to Epha Elliott, my daughter, forty marks, to be paid to her, the one half at her age of eighteen years and the other half at her age of twenty one years; but if she depart this natural life before either of the prefixed times of payment of her said legacy then my will and mind is that the one half of her portion then unpaid shall remain to Lidia my daughter.

I give to Lidia Elliot, my daughter, forty marks, to be paid to her, the one half at her age of eighteen years and the other half at her age of twenty one years; and if she depart this natural life before either of the prefixed times of payment of her said legacy then my will and mind is that the one half of her portion then unpaid shall remain to Epha my daughter and the other to mine executrix. I give and bequeath to Hester Elliot, my daughter, forty marks, to be paid to her, the one half at her age of eighteen years and the other half at her age of twenty one years; but if she depart this natural life before either of the prefixed times of payment of her said legacy then my will and mind is that the one half of her portion then unpaid shall remain to Mary Elliot my daughter and the other half to mine executrix. I give to Mary Elliot, my daughter, forty marks, to be paid to her, the one half at her age of eighteen years and the other half at her age of twenty one years; and if she depart this natural life before either of the prefixed times of payment of her said legacy then my will and mind is that the one half of her portion then unpaid shall remain to Hester Elliot my daughter and the other to mine executrix. I give and bequeath to James and Daniel, my sons, to each of them five pounds, to be paid unto them at their several ages of eighteen years. My will and mind is that Katherine my wife shall have, hold and enjoy the lease of my farm called Olives, with all and singular the commodities thereto belonging, not making waste, until such time as James Elliot, my son, shall come to the age of twenty one years, and thenceforth the half thereof and all commodities thereto belonging during the term of her natural life and the other half of the said lease of the said farm, being divided with all indifferency in all and singular the commodities of the same, I give and bequeath to James Elliot my son, to have, hold and enjoy the same jointly with his said mother, at his age of twenty one years, yielding and paying the one half of my legacies that then shall remain unpaid as also the one half of the annuity payable by my father's will unto Jeffray my brother and five pounds, during the natural life of his mother unto Daniel Elliot, my son. My will and mind is that after the decease of Katherine my wife, immediately, my two sons James and Daniel shall have and enjoy the said lease and term of years then to come in my said farm of Olives, with all profits and commodities thereto belonging, to them, their heirs, executors, administrators and assigns, equally between them, yielding and paying, equally between them, so many of my said legacies as shall be and remain unpaid at the death of the said Katherine my wife, according to the true meaning of this my last will and Testament. All the rest of my goods and cattalls, movable and unmovable, I give and bequeath unto the said Katherine my wife, to her maintenance and to the bringing up of my "childerne." And of this my last will and Testament I make and ordain the said Katherine my wife sole executrix, to see my debts paid, legacies discharged and funerals performed. And I ordain overseers of this my last will and Testament Ferdinando Elliot, my brother, Thomas Wood and William Wood, my wife's brethren.

Thomas Ruggle was one of the witnesses.

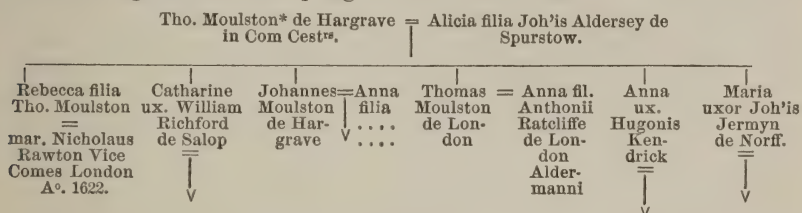
Uncalendared will in File (1591) Com. of London (Essex and Herts).

[This will, referred to in the will of John Myllett 1603 (*ante*, p. 392), I have been hunting for in vain on the Calendars of the various Courts in which it might have been entered for probate. At last I have discovered it in a bundle of un-indexed wills, as above. His baptism, marriage and burial may be found on the parish registers of Hunsdon (see REG. for Oct. 1885, pp. 366-368). His father's name was probably John.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

DAME ANNE MOWLSON (*ante*, vol. 47, p. 114):

[At the above reference an abstract of the will of Dame Mowlson, the founder of the First Scholarship in Harvard College, will be found. An abstract of the will of her husband, Sir Thomas Mowlson, is printed in the same volume, page 113, and that of her brother, Anthony Radcliffe, in volume 48, page 266. The college for young women established in connection with Harvard University, known as the "Annex," which was incorporated by the Massachusetts Legislature this year, has been named Radcliffe College, in honor of Dame Mowlson, whose maiden name was Radcliffe. The researches of Mr. Waters, published in these "Gleanings," made it almost certain that her surname was Radcliffe; but as there was a chance (only a small one it is true) that she may have been a half sister of Anthony Radcliffe, at the suggestion of Mr. Andrew McFarland Davis, the editor of the REGISTER wrote to George W. Marshall, LL.D., F.S.A., Rouge Croix, Herald's College, London, asking if he could furnish positive information on this point. This he was able to do. He sent the following extract from a pedigree in Vincent's London:



He also sent these extracts from the Registers of St. Christopher le Stocks, London:

1600 Dec 15 Thomas Moulson and Ann Radclyffe Lic. Fac. *married*.

1606 Mar. 30 Mary d. Thomas Moulson Bapt. Bur^d 1 Apr. follg.

1638-9 Jan. 10 Sir Thomas Moulson, Grocer, once Lord Maior of the Cittey of London Bur^d.

1661 Nov. 1 Dame Anne Moulson in her own Vault in the South Chapel Buried.

References to the other authorities were given. There is now no doubt in the matter.—EDITOR.]

DANIEL SPENCER of Cony Hatch, Middlesex, citizen and grocer of London, 26 July 1665, proved 6 November 1668. To my wife Sarah that messuage or tenement wherein I now live, situate in Cony Hatch in the parish of Friar Barnett, Middlesex, as long as she shall continue a widow and unmarried. To my eldest son Samuel three messuages &c. in Lothbury, in or near Greene's Court, within the City of London. To my son Daniel the messuage or Inn called the Red Lion Inn, situate in Hitchin, Herts., with messuages and lands in Hitchin, Hippoletts and Preston. To my two daughters Rebecca and Hannah Spencer three messuages &c. in Lothbury. To my daughter Mary Thatch the wife of Thomas Thatch a messuage in Lothbury. My executors to make sale of my messuages &c. at Gravesend and Rochester or elsewhere in Kent and in Tilbury in Essex and expend £500 in the purchase of lands or houses of inheritance in such place as they and my son in law William Tilsley shall think fit and conveyance made to my said son in law and my daughter Anne his wife (according to my agreement as to her marriage portion). The residue of the money arising from these sales shall be cast into and amongst and accounted as part of my personal estate. To my kinsman William Carter twenty pounds. To my friend Robert Bird forty shillings to buy him a ring. The

* N. B.—Name spelt Moulston, but it means Moulson.—G. W. M.

residue to be divided among all my children except Mary Thatch. My wife, my son Samuel and my kinsman William Carter to be executors.

Proved by Samuel Spencer, the son, with power reserved for issuing similar commissions to the other two named as executors (the widow's name here being given as Rebecca).

Commission issued 4 February 1674 to Rebecca Spencer, the natural and lawful mother and lawfully appointed guardian of Mary Spencer, a minor grand daughter (*nepti ex filio*) of Daniel Spencer, senior deceased, to administer the goods left unadministered by Samuel Spencer (now likewise deceased) one of the executors, Rebecca Spencer the relict and William Carter the two other executors in no wise appearing. Hene, 146.

THOMAS HART of Enfield, merchant, 19 December 1704, proved 13 February 1704. My will and direction is that my house and all my land in England, New Jersey and elsewhere in America be sold to pay all my just debts, excepting one town lot and one out lot in New Jersey which I give and bequeath unto my cousin Richard Ashfield of New York. And I do hereby empower Thomas Bowell of New Jersey and Rip van Dam of New York to sell all the said lands in America, either in parcel or the whole propriety, and remit the produce thereof to Theodore Eccleston and John Freame &c. To the two daughters of my cousin Richard Ashfield deceased fifty pounds apiece, to be paid them out of the produce of my lands in America. To my cousin Elizabeth Holmes ten pounds. To John Warner of Waltham Abbey and Andrew Warner of Waltham Cross ten pounds apiece. To my cousin Priscilla Freame fifty pounds. To Priscilla Benthall, Mary Benthall and Elizabeth Benthall, the three daughters of my son Walter Benthall, fifty pounds apiece. To my dear sister Patience Ashfield, whom I do hereby constitute and appoint to be the sole executrix of this my last will and testament, all my plate and household goods, to her own proper use. To my daughter Ann Eccleston five broad pieces of gold, as a token of my love. To my dear sister Patience Ashfield one hundred pounds to be paid her before any other legacy that is herein given and bequeathed by me. And as for the residue and remainder of my estate two third parts thereof I give and bequeath unto my dear sister Patience Ashfield and the other third part thereof I give and bequeath unto my daughter Mary Benthall, wife of Walter Benthall. And I do hereby constitute and appoint the said John Freame and Theodore Eccleston to be the overseers of this my last will and testament &c.

Proved by the solemn affirmation of Patience Ashfield.

Gee, 30.

[Thomas Hart, one of the first twelve proprietors of East Jersey, leasing from Elizabeth, widow of Sir George Carteret. Though holding his interest till his death, he did not probably visit this country. His nephew Richard Ashfield had for a fourth child Richard Ashfield, who is named in his grandmother Patience Ashfield's will, and who was sheriff under Gov. Rip Van Dam in 1736, and who married Isabella, daughter of Gov. Lewis Morris, and died 1742.

Walter Benthall, son in law (?) of the testator, was a proprietor as early as 1683.—W. K. WATKINS.]

PATIENCE ASHFIELD of Staines, Middlesex, widow, 26 June 1708, with a codicil bearing date 29 June 1708, proved 7 December 1708. Refers to will of her brother Thomas Hart of Enfield, Middlesex, merchant deceased (as above) and to sundry bequests therein, among which "to my Grand son Richard Ashfield of New Yorke one Towne Lott and one Out Lott at Amboyn in New East Jersey in the province aforesaid and to each of the

two daughters of his kinsman Richard Ashfield late of New Yorke deceased fifty pounds." The fifty pounds given to the deceased daughter shall be paid to the survivor and speedy orders sent to Rip van Dam of New York, merchant, in whose hands the effects are, for the due payment of the two fifty pounds for the sole benefit and use of the survivor. It is my will and desire that all my right, title and interest of two thirds in my brother's estate of lands in New East Jersey, Pennsylvania and elsewhere in America, both as he was proprietor of the twenty fourth part and fortieth part in the province of East New Jersey and the like, be sold for the payment of all my just debts; and I do hereby empower Joseph Heale of Staines to sell, convey and make over all those lands &c. &c. To my impotent grandson Thomas Bonner Ashfield all my ten shares in the corporation of mines for melting down lead with pit coal and sea coal, for his proper use and maintenance during his natural life; and after his decease I give and bequeath the said ten shares unto my grandson Richard Ashfield now of New York, for his proper use and benefit. To my grandson Richard Ashfield one hundred and fifty pounds New York money, to be paid and put to interest upon good security for his use and benefit of his education, which I desire may be among Friends, in scorn called Quakers, and to put him into some honest trade or employ as he shall incline to when he is capable. To his sister Mary Ashfield fifty pounds, to be presently paid by and out of the effects in the hands of Rip van Dam of New York. And I do desire and appoint and ordain John Rodman of New York and Isaac de Rumur of the same city to be overseers on behalf of my two grandchildren, Richard and Mary Ashfield. I do hereby appoint and ordain Joseph Heale of Staines, Middlesex, to be my executor in trust &c. and I give and bequeath unto him two broad pieces of gold. I give unto my loving nephews Theodore Eccleston and John Freame, each of them one piece of broad gold, whom I do hereby appoint overseers &c. To my grandson Richard Ashfield my husband's silver seal, with his coat of arms upon it, and my brother's steel seal, with his coat of arms upon it, and my quilted walnut tree box, if he live to come to England. To my niece Anne Eccleston, wife to Theodore Eccleston, one broad piece of gold. To the three daughters of Walter Benthall, Priscilla, Mercy and Mary Benthall, each of them one piece of twenty shillings broad gold and unto Dorcas and Mary Heale, daughters to Joseph Heale, each of them one broad twenty shillings piece of gold. To Elizabeth Squire of Derbyshire, my cousin, one broad piece of twenty shillings gold. Bequests of Mary West, daughter to William West, and Elizabeth Goreing. Twenty shillings to Deborah Heale to dispose to the Woman's Meeting at Staines and Langford. The residue to my three grandchildren, Richard, Thomas Bonner Ashfield and Mary Ashfield. To their mother Mary, late wife to my son Richard Ashfield of New York deceased forty pounds New York money, to be paid there if she be then living, and to Joseph Heale twenty pounds and to my cousin Mary Birdikin five pounds. To my cousin Leonard Jackson five broad pieces of gold. My nephew John Freame and his wife Priscilla Freame.

In the codicil a bequest to John Eccleston, son to Theodore Eccleston. If all the grandchildren should depart this life before the age of eighteen years or without lawful issue of their bodies then of the remainder of the estate one third to be disposed of among poor Friends, that labor in the word of God, of which John Haywood is to have ten pounds, one third to the Women's Meetings of London, Enfield and Staines, Longford and Uxbridge, and the other third to "thyself" (Joseph Heale the executor) "to dispose as thee shall see meete."

Barrett, 278.

JOHN WHETCOMBE of Shirborne, Dorset, mercer, 2 May 1598, proved 22 September 1598. To the parish Church there for and towards the reparations of the same. To Francis Scarlett, minister there. To the Free Grammar School there. To the Alms house and to the poor of Shirborne. My two hired servants and my apprentice Mellige. Elizabeth my wife shall have my tenement and dwelling house &c. that I bought of John Frye, with that parcel of land adjoining which I bought of Philip Manfield, during her natural life. And she shall enjoy my lease that I bought of Sir Walter Rawleighe, knight, for the term of thirty years &c. &c. Other leases. To my son Robert Whetcombe my lands and tenements in Trent, Somerset, he to allow out of said lands, to my son John, his brother, six pounds a year for twenty one years. I give to Robert also my dwelling house &c. in Shirborne. He shall have to apprentice my son Joseph for seven years. To my son John my lands and tenements in Ackerman Street, Shirborne. To son Samuel (after decease of my wife Elizabeth) my lease which I bought of Sir Walter Raleigh, knight, &c.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Symon, immediately after the decease of Elizabeth my wife, all that my lease of Westcome and Spargrove, lying and being in the parish of Batcombe in the County of Somerset, — and also the sum of fourscore pounds to be paid him at his age of one and twenty years. To my daughter Jane my lease of Beare mill in the parish of Beere Haggat in the County of Dorset and one hundred pounds at her day of marriage, if she shall marry with the consent and good liking of her mother and my overseers. My brother Thomas Whetcombe's children, which be four in number, shall have twenty shillings apiece at the age of twenty one, *i.e.* Thomas, Edmond, Christian and John. Provisions against death of any of the sons without issue male &c. Wife Elizabeth to be sole executrix and Mr William Mewe, my brother Hugh Whetcombe, my brother Edmond Lane and John Stoite to be overseers.

Lewyn, 76.

SYMON WHITCOMBE citizen and clothworker of London, inhabiting in the parish of All Saints Staynings in the same City, 5 March 1630, proved 7 February 1637. My loving wife Mary to be my executrix, unto whom (my debts being first paid and satisfied) I give and bequeath all the remainder of estate, &c. &c. and all my lands, tenements &c. in Wymbourne minster, Dorset. And because my estate consisting of merchandize in the parts beyond the seas is casual and uncertain I do therefore forbear to give any particular legacies to pious or charitable uses or to my kindred and other friends, leaving it to the Godly care and wisdom of my executrix to do according to the estate which God shall send to her hands, as may be most for the glory of God, the credit and reputation of me her husband, praying her to have a particular regard to Simon Whetcombe, son of my brother Robert Whetcombe, and to my godson Symon Wilde, the son of my good friend John Wild of London merchant, as also to my servants which are now with me, if they shall be abiding with us at my death.

Wit: Adoniram Byfield, Benjamin Pitt and Chris: Breres.

Lee, 19.

[Symon Whitcombe, the testator, who names merchandise beyond the seas, was probably the person whose name is found in the charter of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, and who was an Assistant of the Company. For an account of him see *Transactions and Collections of the American Antiquarian Society*, vol. 3, p. 11.—EDITOR.]



John Codman

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

OCTOBER, 1894.

REV. JOHN CODMAN, D.D.

PASTOR OF THE SECOND CHURCH IN DORCHESTER, MASS.

JOHN CODMAN was born at Boston, Massachusetts, August 3, 1782, and was baptized in the Brattle Street Church by the pastor, Rev. Samuel Cooper, D.D. His father, the Hon. John Codman, was a Boston merchant of high standing and a member of the Governor's Council. His mother was Margaret, youngest daughter of the Hon. James Russell. His paternal emigrant ancestor, according to Wyman's *Charlestown*, was Robert¹ Codman of Salem, whose son Stephen² settled at Charlestown, from whom the descent was through Capt. John,³ who was poisoned by his slaves in 1755; John,⁴ and the Hon. John⁵ the father of the subject of this memoir. His mother's emigrant ancestor was the Hon. Richard² Russell (son of Paul¹ Russell of Hereford, England), who came to this country in 1640, settled at Charlestown, and was treasurer of the colony, 1644 to 1676, from whom the descent is as follows: James,³ Daniel,⁴ and James⁵ the father of Margaret (Russell) Codman.

John Codman was educated at Andover Academy and at Harvard College. From the latter institution he was graduated in 1802. Among his classmates were Levi Lincoln, afterwards Governor of Massachusetts; William Allen, afterwards President of Bowdoin College; Leverett Saltonstall and Samuel Hoar, afterwards members of Congress; and Levi Frisbie, afterwards a professor at Harvard College.

After his graduation, he commenced the study of the law with his kinsman John Lowell of Boston. His father died on the 17th of May, 1803, at the age of forty-eight, leaving to his family an ample fortune. During his last illness he expressed a wish that his son should become a minister. In compliance with this wish, Mr. Codman abandoned the study of the law and began preparing himself for the ministry. He studied with the Rev. Henry Ware at Hingham, with whom he remained about a year, when he removed to Cambridge and continued his theological studies. In

1805 he visited Europe, and pursued his studies in theology in Scotland. He spent three years abroad, visiting many places in Great Britain and the continent. He obtained at Bristol a license to preach, dated April 29, 1807, and was invited to preach at the Scotch Church of Swallow Street, London, where he officiated about a year. He returned to New England, arriving in Boston in May, 1808.

He received a call from the Second Church, Dorchester, which he accepted, and was ordained December 7, 1808. The Rev. William Ellery Channing, who was a personal friend of Mr. Codman, and whose church his step-mother attended, preached the ordination sermon. The two clergymen, in the subsequent division of the Congregationalists into the Orthodox and Unitarian Churches, were leaders in the opposing parties. The clergymen who took part in the ordination services were about equally divided between the two parties. Mr. Codman, at the time of his settlement, had decided views on the points which caused the separation of the two wings of the Congregational Church, and expressed them in his letter to the Dorchester church in reply to their call.

A few years after his settlement, a controversy arose between some of his parishioners and himself on the subject of his ministerial exchanges. In the year 1809 he received a letter dated November 10 of that year, signed by forty of his parishioners, asking him to make his "exchanges generally with those ministers who preach the public lectures in Boston, on Thursdays, and with them indiscriminately." The parish subsequently voted to request him to exchange with the ministers who composed the Boston Association, of which he was a member, and appointed a committee to wait on him and obtain a definite answer whether he would comply with the request of the parish. The committee reported that they had received from Mr. Codman this answer: "That he cannot pledge himself to exchange with any man or any body of men whatever." The parish, at an adjourned meeting October 23, 1810, after hearing the report, voted that "If the Rev. Mr. Codman's principles are such that he cannot comply with our request, which we consider all important to our future peace and prosperity, that the connection between him and us become extinct." The vote was adopted by a yeas and nays vote—yeas 40, nays 35. Though this is not stated by the disaffected parishioners, the real ground of dissatisfaction was the doctrines preached by Mr. Codman and those with whom he exchanged. In the same month seventy-three members of the parish, in an address to him, said: "Nearly all of your parishioners appear satisfied with your performances, and acknowledge that you have conformed to the doctrines and principles held out to us in your communication previous to your ordination; and the foundation of the difficulties professedly is your declining to exchange ministerial labors with the Association of Ministers to which you

belong." An address was also received from one hundred and eighty-one female members of the parish, expressing a hope that he would come off conquering in that important conflict.

Two Ecclesiastical Councils were held to act in this matter; one October 30, 1811, and the other May 12, 1812. At the first council the members were equally divided on the principal charge relative to exchanges, twelve voting that "the aggrieved brethren and the majority of the parish had just cause of complaint against the Rev. Mr. Codman," and twelve voting in the negative. At the second council, the question proposed was "Whether the dismissal of the pastor was expedient?" The council being equally divided in their vote, the moderator, the Rev. Joseph Lathrop, D.D., of West Springfield, gave the casting vote in the negative. On the 24th of November it was again voted by the parish to dismiss their minister, though it is said that, at that time, of one hundred and fifty church members "all but seven or eight were anxious to retain their pastor." Soon after a compromise was effected. The opponents of Mr. Codman agreed to sell their pews and retire from the parish. The cost of the pews purchased was about ten thousand dollars, which was furnished by Mr. Codman and his friends. The parish then voted that "Mr. Codman should not be confined in his exchanges, the advice of any council or member thereof notwithstanding." Thus, in December, 1812, "four years from the beginning of his pastorate," says the Rev. Edward N. Packard, in his Seventy-Fifth Anniversary Sermon, December 31, 1882, "Mr. Codman saw united and happy people around him, and the land had rest" for nearly forty years.

On the 19th of January, 1813, Mr. Codman was married to Mary, eldest daughter of Ebenezer Wheelwright of Newburyport, who survived him. By her he had nine children, three of whom died in infancy, and six survived—three sons and three daughters. His son Capt. John, author of "Sailor's Life and Sailor's Yarns" and other works, was a member of Amherst College about two years, but did not graduate. He resides in New York. Another son, William Coombs, is engaged in the real estate business in Boston; and the third son, Robert, was graduated at Harvard College in 1844, and is a lawyer in Boston. His daughters were: 1. Mary Margaret, who married O. W. Pollitz of Hamburg, where she resided for a long time, but died July 21, 1894. 2. Margaret Russell, who married Rev. William A. Peabody, professor of Latin and modern languages at Amherst College; she died March 9, 1893. 3. Elizabeth, who married Charles K. Cobb and resides, a widow, in Boston. Her two sisters were also widows.

In November, 1824, he took a sea voyage to Charleston, South Carolina, for the benefit of his health, and spent several months in that State and in Georgia. He was accompanied by his wife and a female relative. On the 1st of February, 1825, he and his

companions embarked for Liverpool, where they arrived on the morning of the 22d. They spent about five months in Europe, including a short visit to Paris. Among the celebrities visited by them were the Rev. Thomas Chalmers, D.D., at St. Andrew's, Scotland, and Hannah More at her residence of Barley Wood. In July they sailed for America, arriving in Boston August 30, 1825. A third visit to England was made nine years later. Having been appointed in June, 1834, a delegate to represent the General Association of Massachusetts at the annual meeting of the Congregational Union of England and Wales, he embarked October 16, 1834, in the ship "Silvie de Grasse" from New York for Havre. He published an account of the religious anniversaries of London, with a sketch of his tour in Europe, in a volume entitled "A Visit to England." He returned home in September, 1835. Another and the last visit to Europe was made in 1845. He "was absent from home about six months, spending most of his time among his early friends in England and Scotland." He left Boston in April, and reached home in September of that year. He attended the anniversaries of the religious and philanthropic societies at London, and spoke at the meetings of the British and Foreign Bible Society, the Religious Tract Society, the London Missionary Society, and the Congregational Union of England and Wales.

His duties as minister of the Second Church of Dorchester were regularly and faithfully performed. "The life of the pastor of a country parish," says the Rev. William Allen, D.D., the biographer of Dr. Codman, "offers little of stirring incident to interest the public. Happy in the faithful and diligent discharge of the duties of his office, and in the devoted affection of his flock, he exercised over them that silent yet powerful influence by which the character of a people is generally moulded."*

The Rev. Joshua Bates, in his "Reminiscences of Dr. Codman," p. 262, says :

His style of writing and happy manner of delivering his discourses rendered his preaching attractive and impressive. There was, however, one quality of his preaching, connected both with the style of his writing and the manner of his speaking, which I hardly know how to describe—a quality, without which all preaching is cold, formal and comparatively inefficient—a quality indeed, or rather a gift bestowed, in measure, on all good preachers of the word of God; but on him in an eminent degree. I mean that power which enables the preacher "to hide himself behind his subject," and bring the souls of his hearers into a condition to sympathize with his own soul, and into communion with him who is the end of the law and the substance of the gospel which he preaches;—that power exhibited both in writing and speaking of the great themes of Christianity, which compels the hearers to feel that the preacher is "serious in a serious cause,"—that he believes what he says, loves what he believes, and feels experimentally, and obeys practically, what he thus loves, believes and commends to others.

* *Memoir of Codman, Boston, 1853, p. 117.*

He is said to have been "distinguished for fine manners, a highly cultivated intellect, amiable and generous disposition, and a consistent and elevated Christian character." He received the honorary degree of Master of Arts from Yale College in 1802, and from Brown University in 1814. The degree of Doctor of Divinity was given him in 1822 by the College of New Jersey, and in 1840 by Harvard College.

Dr. Codman published "Sermons delivered on Various Occasions, with Addresses, by John Codman, D.D., Boston, 1834," 8vo., pp. 436; and numerous occasional sermons and addresses. He died on Thursday morning, December 23, 1847, aged sixty-five.*

DESCENDANTS OF DANIEL MORRISON OF NEWBURY,
MASS., WHO APPEARED IN HAVERHILL, MASS.,
STRATHAM, EPPING, CANDIA AND
SANBORNTON, N. H.

By HON. LEONARD ALLISON MORRISON, of Windham, N. H.

IN that very valuable work, the History of Sanbornton, N. H., which is a monument to its author, Rev. M. T. Runnels, he was somewhat in doubt as to the origin of the early Morrisons of Sanbornton, but finally concluded that they were closely connected with the first Morison settlers of Londonderry, N. H. (see Vol. 2, p. 494, of that history), and descendants of David¹ Morison. From my investigations while preparing the "History of the Morison or Morrison Family," and more particularly by researches of recent date, it is certain that he was in error in regard to the conclusions at which he arrived. This information unfortunately was not available to Mr. Runnels when his work was printed. The Morrisons of Sanbornton are the descendants of Daniel¹ Morison (not David¹), a resident of Newbury, Mass. in 1690, and are not connected with the early Morisons of Londonderry, N. H. upon this side of the ocean. That there was a connection upon the European side, and that the Sanbornton Morrisons were originally of the same Scotch blood, hardly admits of a doubt. Such a strong resemblance in form and features has existed between members of these two branches of the family as to excite remark. Those of the name of Morison, who come rightfully by it, and are genuine Morrisons, are *always* of Scotch descent.

This article is prepared for a historical purpose only; that the facts collected by me might be preserved, and that through the REGISTER others

* See Memoir of John Codman, D.D., by William Allen, D.D., late President of Bowdoin College; with Reminiscences by Joshua Bates, D.D., late President of Middlebury College, Boston, 1853. Proceedings of the Second Church and Parish in Dorchester, exhibited in a Collection of Papers, published agreeably to a vote of the Church; Boston, 1812; Second Edition same year. Sermons and Addresses commemorative of the Seventy-Fifth Anniversary of the Second Church, Dorchester, December 31, 1882, and January 1, 1883, Boston, 1883. An Historical Discourse on occasion of the Seventieth Anniversary of the Gathering of the Second Church, Dorchester, delivered January 6, 1878, by James H. Means, D.D., Boston, 1878. Historical Discourse on the Fiftieth Anniversary of the Gathering of the Second Church, Dorchester, delivered January 3, 1858, by Rev. James Howard Means, Pastor of the Second Church, Boston, 1858. Sprague's Annals of the American Pulpit, Trinitarian Congregational, vol. 2, p. 492.

besides the widely scattered members of the Morrison family of Sanbornton, Tilton, Candia, and other towns might know the name of their first common ancestor in America.

1. DANIEL¹ MORRISON, the progenitor of this branch of the Morrison family, was born approximately about 1668; place of birth unknown, and the time of emigration to America has not been ascertained. He was a resident of Newbury, Mass. in 1690, where he resided many years, and was a farmer. On May 20, 1695, he and Thomas Staples purchased of Abiel Long and wife Hannah, eighteen acres of land. On February 28, 1696, he was one of sixty-four persons taxed for building the West End meeting house. On March 14, 1699-1700, then of Newbury, he bought of Moses Chase of that town, fifteen acres. On February 3, 1706-7, he purchased of Stephen Greenleaf of Newbury, twenty-seven acres, known as the "Rate lott." He married Hannah Griffin for his first wife. She was daughter of John Griffin and his wife Lydia (Shatswell) Griffin. The latter was daughter of Theophilus Shatswell, a son of Theophilus Shatswell of Haverhill, Mass. Mrs. Hannah Morrison was born in Bradford, Mass., with her twin brother John Shatswell, April 2, 1671; died in Newbury, October 9, 1700. (County Court Records.) On April 7, 1709, "Know ye that we whose names are mentioned, viz:—Lydia Griffin, widow, Bradford, and her children: John, Ebenezer, Samuel, and Nathaniel Griffin,—Daniel Morrison, in behalf of his 'former wife, Hannah Griffin'; and daughters Lydia, wife of William Knowlton; Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Staples, Susanna, wife of Christopher Bartlett, Jr., and Abigail Griffin," for £105, sold to Stephen Barker, one hundred and seventy-eight acres, given the widow Griffin by her father Theophilus Shatswell. The land was on north side of Merrimack river in Haverhill.

On June 20, 1710, Daniel Morrison of Newbury, yeoman, having bought in partnerships with his brother-in-law, Thomas Staples, May 20, 1695, eighteen acres of woodland of Abiel Long, and it not being mentioned in sd bill of sale what each party should have of sd land, I, sd Morrison say that I am satisfied with $\frac{1}{3}$ of sd estate.

He bought June 9, 1714, of Sarah Thompson, woodland on the Bradford road.

Daniel Morrison of Newbury, yeo. for love and affection, on March 16, 1726, made a deed of gift of forty acres, in Newbury, on the Bradford road, to his son John Morrison.

On April 1, 1731, he sold for £790, to Timothy Morse, a tene-ment of housing and thirty-two acres of land. This was probably his home, as he on December 23, 1731, bought of John Stevens of Rowley, for £280, thirty acres in Rowley. He removed from Newbury, and became a citizen of Rowley soon after this date, for on June 6, 1734, Daniel Morrison of Rowley, and wife Mary, for love and affection, deeded to Roger Chase and his wife Abigail of Newbury, thirty acres in Rowley, with my dwelling house, barn and orchard.

Mr. Morrison married Hannah, daughter of John and Lydia (Shatswell) Griffin of Merrimack Village. She died October 9, 1700.

By implication of the Griffin deed, he had a wife living April 7, 1709. He married 2d, March 27, 1707, Mary, daughter of Deacon John Foulson of Exeter, N. H. She was born September 27, 1664; died February 14, 1711.

He married 3d, Mary ———, who survived him. He made a will November 3, 1736, proved May 10, 1737, showing that he died between those dates.

To his wife Mary he gave £10 bills of credit, provided she accept of this my last will and testament. In case she does not accept of this my last will, then I do not give her anything. The reason why I thus deal with her is because I have given her £40, which she hath disposed of, which money was in Lieu of a bargain made between us before marriage. His trusty friends John Case and Joshua Bayley were executors. Children:

2. i. DANIEL,² b. in Newbury, Mass., August 1, 1691. Resided in Rowley, Mass.
3. ii. JOHN, b. in Newbury, March 28, 1693. Bought lands in Stratham, December 9, 1717.
- iii. HANNAH, b. in Newbury, January 27, 1695-6.
4. iv. EBENEZER, b. in Newbury, October 6, 1697. Resided at Stratham, formerly a part of Exeter, N. H., in 1723.
- v. MARY, born in Newbury, March 20, 1699. By Newbury records, were marriage intentions between her and Charles Annis, October 6, 1716, whom she married.
- vi. ABIGAIL, mentioned in her father's will as daughter Abigail Chase. She married Roger Chase of Newbury, March 16, 1725.

By second marriage:

- Two children, stillborn to them April 1 and 2, 1702.
- vii. LYDIA, } twins, { b. February 4, 1710. They probably died young,
viii. BERIAH, } as they are not mentioned in their father's will.

2. DANIEL² MORRISON (*Daniel*¹) was born in Newbury, Mass., August 1, 1691. He removed to Wells, Me., and on June 19, 1739, he and his brother John of Haverhill, Mass., for £38, deeded land in Rowley to Benjamin Poor. He married Abigail, daughter of John Kimball of Amesbury, Mass., at Rowley, November 25, 1712. On December 8, 1726, Deborah Kimball, widow of John Kimball of Amesbury, John and Mary Kimball, Abigail Morrison and Daniel Morrison of Newbury, children and heirs to estate of John Kimball, quitclaimed to Abraham, son of John Kimball, all rights in two acres of land of our father's homestead. He married Deborah, daughter of John and Deborah (Winsley) Weed, born in Salisbury, Mass. Child.

- i. DANIEL,³ received a legacy by will of his grandfather Daniel.¹

3. JOHN² MORRISON (*Daniel*¹) was born in Newbury, Mass., March 28, 1693. He is the same John Morrison that is mentioned in vol. 2, page 494 (No. 4, John²), History of Sanbornton, N. H. He was attracted to land in Exeter, N. H., and on December 9, 1717, "John Morrison of Newbury" bought land and house "on the North side of the King's highway" in Exeter, of Nathaniel Ladd of Stratham. He was a resident of Newbury. On March 16, 1726, he received a deed of gift from his father Daniel, forty acres in Newbury, on the Bradford road. Later he was a resident of Haverhill, apparently of the east parish. He was a rate payer there in 1741, and signed petitions there in 1743 and 1748. His will, recorded at Salem, Mass. Probate office, was made August 18, 1769, proved February 27, 1770, showing that he died between those dates. In that document he is called "Cordwinder." He

married Lydia Robinson, who died in Haverhill. She was allowed £134 5^s 5^d out of her husband's estate, which was rendered insolvent September 24, 1770. His son-in-law, John Goodridge, was the executor. Children:

- i. BRADBURY.³ On the Epping, N. H. town records I found the following: "Bradbury Morrison, son of John and Lydia was born March 1, 1720. Elizabeth Morrison, his wife, was born March 22, 1723." He lived in Epping from as early as 1740 till after 1760, as his rates were abated the latter year. He died before the execution of his father's will, Feb. 27, 1770. History of Sanbornton, N. H., vol. 2, p. 495, says he died in Exeter in 1767, and that Elizabeth, his wife, married 2d, John Philbrook, and followed her son Jonathan Morrison to Sanbornton, and died there April 24, 1797, æ. 74. Children born at Epping are given on those records: (1) *Jonathan*,⁴ b. Sept. 28, 1740, d. early; (2) *Sarah*,⁴ b. April 9, 1742, m. Jonathan Smith of Sanbornton (see history of Sanbornton, vol. 2, p. 734); (3) *Abigail*,⁴ b. Aug. 5, 1744, d. 1777, m. John Johnson (see p. 402, vol. 2, History of Sanbornton); (4) *Elizabeth*,⁴ b. Jan. 20, 1747, m. May 18, 1801, William Smith, resided at Sanbornton, and d. there Dec. 24, 1837; (5) *Mary*,⁴ b. Oct. 1, 1750, m. ——— Rowe, whose son Simon Rowe was a tailor in Sanbornton; (6) *Lydia*,⁴ b. Oct. 24, 1752; (7) *Marriann*,⁴ b. Nov. 20, 1756; (8) *Jonathan*,⁴ b. June 28, 1759; he settled in Sanbornton; was a Revolutionary soldier. He m. Esther J. Perkins, and d. June 20, 1848, æ. 89 yrs. She d. Aug. 24, 1856, æ. 94. See vol. 2, p. 498, History of Sanbornton.
 - ii. DANIEL, settled in Gilmanton, N. H. or Kingston, N. H., probably in the latter.
 - iii. DAVID, b. 1732 or '33; lived in Sanbornton, and his history and family are recorded on pp. 495-96, vol. 2, History of Sanbornton.
 - iv. SAMUEL, resided at Sanbornton, and history recorded on p. 497, vol. 2, History of Sanbornton.
 - v. EBENEZER, resided at Sanbornton; d. March 15, 1803, and history recorded in vol. 2, p. 495, History of Sanbornton. His eldest daughter, Elizabeth, b. at Epping, July 25, 1756.
 - vi. JEREMIAH, "went to some unknown region."
 - vii. HANNAH.
 - viii. ABIGAIL, m. ——— Folsom of Gilmanton, N. H.
 - ix. LYDIA, m. John Goodridge, executor of her father's will.
 - x. JONATHAN, d. young.
 - xi. MOLLY.
 5. xii. JOHN, resided at Epping, N. H.
4. EBENEZER² MORRISON (*Daniel*¹) was born in Newbury, Mass., October 6, 1697. Like his brother John, he was attracted toward Exeter, and became a resident of Stratham, which had just been set off from Exeter. He was voted into office March 25, 1721, and on August 8, 1723, he purchased land in that town. He and his wife Anna, on November 26, 1723, sold to Benjamin Mason of Stratham, two and a half acres of land there, "it being part of ye land which was our father's, Philip Spindelows, late of Stratham." (Registry of Deeds, Exeter, N. H., vol. 13, p. 388.) He lived in that town till after 1730. He became a resident of Newbury, and was absent from home when his father's will was made November 3, 1736, and is called "deceased" on May 28, 1737. He married Anna, daughter of Philip Spindelov of Stratham. Children:
- i. SPINDELOW,³ b. at Stratham, N. H., and was upwards of fourteen years of age when his uncle by marriage, Roger Chase, was appointed his guardian, May 28, 1737. He m. (Int.) Feb. 23, 1739-40, Emma Kent. (Newbury Mass. Records.) He was a joiner,

lived in Newbury, and died intestate. His widow m. (Int.) John Lowden of Newburyport, Dec. 13, 1750. By her request their son Ebenezer Morrison was appointed administrator Nov. 29, 1768. He was then of Newbury. Children, from Newbury Records: (1) *Ebenezer*,⁴ b. May 15, 1741. He is the Ebenezer Morrison who lived in Newburyport, Mass., and was a potter, and administration on whose estate was granted widow Sarah, who gave bonds with Nathaniel Marsh and Ebenezer Morrison, May 10, 1804. (2) *Hannah*,⁴ b. July 12, 1743.

- ii. DANIEL, b. at Stratham, Sept. 17, 1730, according to the Stratham records.
- iii. HANNAH, mentioned in her grandfather's will.
- iv. LYDIA, mentioned in her grandfather's will.

5. JOHN⁸ MORRISON (*John*,² *Daniel*¹) was a resident of Epping, N. H. in 1747, and signed a petition there March 5th of that year. In 1750 he purchased land there of Elias Smith (Book 40, p. 1, Rockingham Co. Records). He married, August 14, 1750, Mary Davis of Haverhill, Mass.* He lived in Epping till his death. Administration on his estate was granted to Mary Morrison, May 31, 1758. Children, probably born at Epping:

- i. MARY,⁴ b. April 18, 1752. Her father died when she was six years of age, and there is no later record of her mother, who probably died soon after. She was brought up in the family of Major Baker. She m. Lieut. Thomas Dearborn, 1768. He was b. March 11, 1745, and was killed in action by a cannon ball, in Rhode Island, Aug. 28, 1778. They had four children: (1) *David*⁵ Dearborn; (2) *John*⁵ Dearborn; (3) *Thomas*⁵ Dearborn; (4) *Samuel*⁵ Dearborn, whose son Leonard⁶ Dearborn was father of Leonard F.⁷ Dearborn, a resident of East Candia (p. 90, History of Candia, N. H.). She m. 2d, Joseph, son of Stephen and Priscilla Palmer. He was b. in Exeter, N. H. in 1749, and was a soldier of the Revolution. They lived in Candia, where he died July 8, 1816. æ. 67. She died there Dec. 14, 1820, æ. 68 years, 7 months, 26 days. Children: (1) *Moses*⁵ Palmer; (2) *Mary*⁵ Palmer; (3) *Lydia*⁵ Palmer; (4) *Salome*⁵ Palmer; (5) *Joseph*⁵ Palmer, resided at Candia, and was the father of Hon. Albert⁶ Palmer, late mayor of Boston, Mass.

6. ii. JOHN, b. 1755; d. Oct. 6, 1799. Resided in Candia.

6. JOHN⁴ MORRISON (*John*,³ *John*,² *Daniel*¹) was born in 1755, probably in Epping, N. H. A Revolutionary soldier. He enlisted June 9, 1775, when nineteen, in Capt. Hezekiah Hutchins's Company, Col. James Reed's Regiment, and served three months and three days. During that time was fought the battle of Bunker Hill, in which he and his company and regiment participated. In September, 1776, he was in the 7th company of Col. Thomas Nash's regiment, raised by New Hampshire to reinforce the Continental army in New York. He lived in Candia, N. H., and was known as "Cooper John." In the last of his life he resided on the New Boston road, going east, in a house which he had built on the corner of the main road and the short road which extends to the old saw and grist mills. His sons David and Thomas subsequently lived in the same house. He married, March 23, 1778, Mary, daughter of Major Jacob and Mary (daughter of Nehemiah and Ann Brown) Worthen. She was born 1761; died January, 1849. He died October 6, 1799, and is buried

* The Haverhill, Mass. Records also state that Daniel Morrison married Judith Davis, May 1, 1750, and had three children. This was probably a brother of John. He settled in Gilmanton or Kingston. Children: 1, Hannah, b. and d. Aug. 17, 1750; 2, Hannah, b. Sept. 3, 1751; 3, John, b. June 29, 1755. Administration on the estate of Daniel Morrison of Kingston was granted March 21, 1758, to John Veasey.

in the old cemetery on Candia Hill. Mrs. Morrison married 2d, March 9, 1809, Nathan Prescott. He died August 31, 1826. Children:

- i. POLLY,⁵ b. Sept. 5, 1779; m. March 16, 1801, Abel Lovejoy of Hebron, N. H., who was b. Dec. 13, 1778, and d. March 17, 1868, æ. 89 yrs. 3 mos. She d. Feb. 10, 1807, æ. 27 yrs. 5 mos. Children: (1) *Mary*⁶ Lovejoy, m. Capt. John Smith of Candia, N. H.; (2) *Lydia*⁶ Lovejoy, m. John Worthen of Candia.
 - ii. JOHN, b. ———; m. Sept. 18, 1802, Potty or Polly Webster of Portsmouth, N. H. He lived and died in Danbury, N. H. Children: (1) *Ira*,⁶ lives in Salisbury, N. H.; (2) *Jacob*,⁶ lives in Danbury; (3) *Mary*,⁶ m. Mr. Messer, resides at Grafton, N. H.; (4) *Sarah*,⁶ is in Vermont.
 - iii. JACOB, b. ———; m. 1st, Mary Verrill of Raymond, N. H., Nov. 23, 1806; m. 2d, Mary Smith of Raymond. He had ten children, only three are given: (1) *Lois*,⁶ m. Mr. Miller of Manchester, N. H.; (2) *Olive*,⁶ m. Mr. Hunt of Suncook, N. H.; (3) *Stephen*,⁶ d. young.
 - iv. MERCY, b. Feb. 17, 1784; m. April 16, 1808, Abel Lovejoy, who m. her sister Polly for his first wife. Mercy d. Dec. 21, 1858, æ. 74 yrs. 10 mos. Children: (1) *Westley*⁶ Lovejoy, d. in Candia; (2) *David Morrison*⁶ Lovejoy, of Pittsfield, N. H.; (3) *Sophronia*⁶ Lovejoy, m. Abel Wallace of Candia; (4) *Laura Morrison*⁶ Lovejoy, m. Abel Wallace of Candia, who had m. her sister Sophronia; (5) *John*⁶ Lovejoy, is deceased; (6) *Lovina*⁶ Lovejoy, m. Frank Carpenter.
 - v. NANCY LONGFELLOW, b. Oct. 1789; d. in Raymond, N. H., Oct. 1858. She m. Benjamin Batchelder, b. in Raymond in 1791, and lived there. He was a carriage manufacturer, and d. in Raymond, Sept. 14, 1852. Children, b. in Raymond: (1) *Joseph*⁶ Batchelder, b. 1814, m. 1841, Sallie Bean, carriage maker; he lived in Raymond and d. in Methuen, Mass. in 1855: (2) *Sally*⁶ Batchelder, d. in infancy; (3) *David Morrison*⁶ Batchelder, b. Sept. 24, 1818, m. Betsey Bean Prescott, March 5, 1843, b. in Candia, April 24, 1822. He was a carriage manufacturer, and lived in Derry, N. H., in Jamaica Plain, Mass., in Windham, N. H., and in Haverhill, Mass. after 1871. He and his wife were members of the Free Baptist church. He d. in Haverhill, April 8, 1891, and is buried there. Mrs. Batchelder still lives in that city. Children: 1, Ella Frances⁷ Batchelder, b. June 25, 1845; was graduated at Lake Erie Seminary, Painesville, Ohio, July 9, 1868, and for many years was a teacher in Haverhill, where she still lives. 2, Elmer-Eugene⁷ Batchelder, b. June 27, 1850, d. at Haverhill, May 30, 1877. 3, Minnie Prescott⁷ Batchelder, b. June 2, 1863, m. John Herman Hodsdon, b. in Moultonborough, N. H., April 17, 1861. Resides in Haverhill. Child: Bernard Herman⁸ Hodsdon, b. Jan. 8, 1894. (4) *Lucinda Fogg*⁶ Batchelder, b. Jan. 4, 1824, m. Sept. 1843, George Anderson, and resides in Raymond. (5) *Moses Morrison*⁶ Batchelder, b. July, 1827, m. 1853, Augusta Noyes, and resides in Raymond; farmer. (6) *Nancy Longfellow*⁶ Batchelder, b. 1829, m. Oct. 1851, Martin Young; resides at Nottingham, N. H., where he d. Jan. 24, 1855.
 - vi. DAVID, b. March 30, 1792; m. Nov. 11, 1811, Eleanor Lang.
 - vii. MOSES, d. in the War of 1812-15.
 - viii. SALOME, m. Thomas Batchelder of Raymond. Children: (1) *Plummer*⁶ Batchelder, died; (2) *Horace*⁶ Batchelder, m. Helen Merrill, resided at Amesbury, Mass.; (3) *Josephine*⁶ Batchelder, m. Edwin Small, resided at Candia; (4) *Olive*⁶ Batchelder, m. Mr. Smith; (5) *John*⁶ Batchelder, m. Maria Bartlett, d. in Haverhill; (6) *Leonard*⁶ Batchelder, is deceased; (7) *Angeline*⁶ Batchelder, is deceased; (8) *Mary*⁶ Batchelder, m. Mr. Small; resided at Candia.
 - ix. THOMAS D., b. in Candia, Aug. 10, 1797; m. Betsey Batchelder.
7. DAVID⁵ MORRISON (*John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Daniel*¹) was born in Candia, N. H., March 30, 1792; died in Palermo, Me., April 25, 1833.

He married, November 11, 1811, Eleanor, daughter of Capt. Benjamin and Deborah (Bean) Lang. She was born in Candia, February 22, 1793; died in Madrid, Me., June 24, 1860. Children:

- i. DAVID,⁶ b. in Candia, N. H., April 12, 1812; d. in Farmington, Me., July 30, 1860.
 - ii. JAMES, b. in Candia, Feb. 10, 1814; d. in Phillips, Me., Nov. 12, 1884; m. Mary Leach Doton, b. at Buckfield, Me., May 13, 1807, d. at Phillips, Me., July 14, 1887. He was a farmer and mill owner, and resided at Palermo, Madrid, and Phillips, Me. Children: (1) *Hon. James*,⁷ b. at Madrid, Me., March 14, 1841; m. March 14, 1871, Louisa Etta, dau. of Benjamin Chick, son of Isaiah Chick, who moved from Ossipee, N. H. to Maine about 1820. She was b. in Madrid, Me., Dec. 14, 1850. He is a lawyer and farmer. Has served as Judge of Probate, and has filled other responsible positions, and was a Union soldier. Resided at Phillips. Children: 1, Grace Winnifred,⁸ b. in Phillips, Jan. 25, 1872; 2, Cassandra Mary,⁸ b. at Phillips, Sept. 20, 1880; 3, James Blaine,⁸ b. at Phillips, Aug. 10, 1884. (2) *Mary Ellen*,⁷ b. in Madrid, June 17, 1845; m. 1864, Leroy A. Smith. Resides at Rangeley, Me.
 - iii. MOSES BAKER, b. in Candia, Dec. 4, 1815; d. in Gardiner, Me., Feb. 10, 1885.
 - iv. BENJAMIN LANG, b. in Candia, April 19, 1818; d. in Phillips, Me.
 - v. LOUISA JANE, b. in Candia, June 1, 1820; d. in Madrid, Me.
 - vi. CYRUS, b. in Candia, April 2, 1822. He was a member of Co. E, 13th Regt. Maine Vols., and d. in Texas, Dec. 30, 1863.
 - vii. DARIUS, b. in Palermo, Me., Aug. 2, 1824; d. there Oct. 27, 1825.
 - viii. SALOME, b. in Palermo, Sept. 11, 1826; d. in Madrid, Nov. 5, 1860.
 - ix. MARY, b. in Palermo, May 9, 1828; d. in Phillips, Oct. 27, 1850.
 - x. ELEANOR, b. in Palermo, April 15, 1831, and is still living in 1894.
8. THOMAS D.⁵ MORRISON (*John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Daniel*¹) was born in Candia, N. H., August 10, 1797; married November 25, 1825, Betsey F., daughter of John Batchelder, Jr. of Raymond, N. H.; he died November, 1872. In the War of 1812-15, he was a soldier in Capt. Charles E. Tobey's Company, 21st Regiment U. S. Infantry, commanded by Col. James Miller, and was in the battle of Bridgewater, sometimes called the battle of Niagara. At one time he lived in the house which his father had built in Candia. Children:
- i. CLARISSA JANE,⁶ b. in Bow, N. H., Sept. 3, 1826; d. in Canterbury, N. H., Oct. 21, 1859.
 - ii. ARVILLA, b. in Candia, April 24, 1828; resided at West Gloucester, Me.
 - iii. JOHN ADDISON, b. in Candia, Jan. 13, 1830; resided at Raymond.
 - iv. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. in Sandwich, N. H., Oct. 26, 1831; m. Jane Kimball; resides at Haverhill, Mass., in 1894.
 - v. REBEKAH, b. in Sandwich, Aug. 17, 1833; d. Nov. 12, 1834.
 - vi. ELIJAH, b. in Sandwich, July 22, 1836; m. Almira Spring; resides at Candia in 1894.
 - vii. DAVID, b. in Candia, June 13, 1837; resides at Candia in 1894.
 - viii. FRANKLIN P., b. in Candia, Aug. 8, 1839.
 - ix. HORATIO G., b. in Candia, Sept. 30, 1841; d. in Raymond.
 - x. ADONIRAM, b. in Hill, N. H., April 10, 1846; resides at Salisbury, N. H.
 - xi. JAMES K. P., b. in Candia, Aug. 8, 1844; d. July 30, 1862, at Baton Rouge, La.

NOTES.—John Morrison, late of Georgetown, Mass., died, and administration on his estate was granted to Thomas Motherwell, April 28, 1727. The inventory includes a schooner,—two-thirds of a Gundillo. Recorded on Probate Records at Alfred, Me., York Co., Vol. III., p. 240.

In the records of Newbury, Mass., is a notice of William Morrison's intentions of marriage with Rachel Rogers, October 6, 1744.

Perley Derby, Esq., of Salem, Mass., kindly aided me by searching the public records at Salem, Mass.

MARRIAGES IN GLOUCESTER, MASS., 1729.

[From the original return presented to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society by the late JEREMIAH COLBURN, A.M.]

By m^r John White James wiman of Falmoth in Case Bay & Bethiah Miller of
Pastore of the first Gloucester married May: 23: 1728
Church in Gloucester
Zurubbabel Allin & Lydia Parsons Both of Gloucester married
July: 2: 1728
Cap^t Thomas Sandars & m^{rs} Judith Robinson Both of Gloucester
married July: 18: 1728
Thomas Haley of Exetton [*sic*] and mary Bortlet of Gloucester
married August: 6: 1728
Samvell Peirce & Abigail Poole Both of Gloucester married
November: 21: 1728
Abraham Robinson & Lydia Day Both of Gloucester married
November: 28: 1728
Joseph Littlehale & Elizebth Peirce Both of Gloucester
married December: 11: 1728
Thomas varel of Ipswich & Susanah Dolever of Gloucester
married December: 18: 1728
Thomas Parsons & Rachel Baker Both of Gloucester married
Jenvary: 25: 1728/9
Samvell Saywood & Luce Norwood Both of Gloucester married
Apriel: 7: 1729
Joseph Davis of Boston & Sarah Parsons of Gloucester married
Apraail: 10: 1729

By m^r Benjamin Robert Steward & Anna Hodgshins Both of Gloucester married
Bradstreet Pasture October: 23: 1728
of the third Church
in Gloucester
Joseph witham & Jane Haradin Both of Gloucester married
December: 2: 1728
Benjamin Haradin & Lydia weels Both of Gloucester married
Jenevary: 10: 1728/9
William Knights of Manchester & Hannah York of Gloucester
married March: 18: 1728/9

By m^r Richard Samvell Stedman & Hannah Pulsifer Both of Gloucester
Jaques Pastore of married September: 26: 1728
the second Church
in Gloucester
John worner of Ipswich & Anna woodward of Gloucester
married November: 16: 1728
Richard vaugn & Ann Day Both of Gloucester married
December: 12: 1728
Benjamin Robords & Ruth Maston Both of Gloucester married
December: 14: 1728
Thomas Granton & Margeret Norton Both of Gloucester
married December: 19: 1728
Adam welman & Ruth Rigg Both of Gloucester married
Jenevary: 10: 1728/9
william Hascall & Jerusha Benett Both of Gloucester married
Jenevary: 10: 1728/9
Jonathan Downing & Sarah Day Both of Gloucester married
Jenvary: 30: 1728/9

EBENEZER DAVIS Town Cler

DOROTHY STANTON.

By EDWARD DOUBLEDAY HARRIS, Esq., of New York City.

THE fate of an early Dorothy Stanton of Stonington, Connecticut, has been a mystery to genealogists from Miss Caulkins's day to the present; nor, notwithstanding the statements in recently published genealogies of the Dennison and Stanton families, does it seem nearer a solution.

The woman in question was the daughter of Thomas, and granddaughter of the first Thomas Stanton, the Indian interpreter. She married Nicholas Lynde of Charlestown, subsequently John Trerice, and thereafter becomes apparently confounded with some other Dorothy Stanton whose identity is undiscovered.

The positive evidence concerning her may be summed up as follows:—

Stonington church books record the baptism of Dorothy, daughter of Thomas Stanton, Junior, April 24, 1681. There is reason to believe that she was, at that time, a child of two or three years of age. The town records dispose of her later, in this wise: "Nicholas Lynd of Charlestown and Dorothy Stanton of Stonington were married 9 May, 1696." Charlestown records confirm the fact of the marriage, but alter the date to 7 May, the entry, however, being delayed until 10 March, 1700-1.

Col. Lynde, continuing the story, wrote in his family bible, "my Grand-daughter Sarah Lynde, daughter to my son Nicholas—Lynde, was born Feb. 23, 1700, on a Sabbath day in the morning." The birth was at Charlestown, for the town records there enter it as Feb. 25, 1699-1700, and the church records follow with the baptism, March 31, 1699, and the admission of the mother, Dorothy, to full communion, on the same day.

Then the bible record goes on:—"my Grand-child Joseph Lynde, son to my son Nicholas Lynde, was born at Stonington in January 1702-3 on a Thursday"; and the Stonington records fix the exact date as the 1st, "about to of the clock in the afternoon," and that of the baptism as the 10th of the same month.

The bible again is authority for Lynde's death "at Jamaica [W. I.] Oct. 1703," and the Charlestown records for the marriage of Dorothy to John Trerice, Jan. 22, 1707-8.

At this point the difficulty begins. The family records of the Lyndes are, happily, so complete, that no room is given for the suspicion that the Dorothy who married Trerice was any other than

the widow of Nicholas. Wyman, generally careful, makes this Trerice the *elder* John, then, if living, in his 69th year,* while Mr. Appleton, much more reasonably, prefers to consider him the *younger* man, born 1671.† John Jr. was living June 29, 1722, to join with his sister Hannah Austin in the conveyance of real estate, then an inhabitant of Charlestown.‡ Middlesex and Suffolk county records of probate and deeds, and Charlestown town and church records have been vainly searched for further trace of Dorothy Trerice.

We know that Col. Lynde adopted the two children of his deceased son Nicholas. He, himself, died intestate Jan. 29, 1722, but the division of his large estate gives no intimation concerning the daughter-in-law Dorothy. But if the widow is thus, in recorded history, so suddenly lost sight of, family tradition has kept her memory green. Her son, in 1746, named a daughter for her, and *this Dorothy lived until 1837*, to see the name borne worthily by two others, Mary Dorothy Harris (1797–1890) and Dorothy Lynde Dix (1802–1887), both in the fourth generation in descent from Dorothy Stanton. Certainly as long ago as in 1820 there was an unquestioned family tradition that after the death of Lynde the widow had “three or four husbands, and died in Connecticut at the age of 105 (or 107) then the widow Dennison.” This would place the date of her death at about 1785, when the granddaughter referred to was in her fortieth year, with years enough then before her in which to confirm or correct a tradition certainly in force in 1820.

Mess. Baldwin and Clift in their Dennison book§ ignoring or ignorant of the Trerice marriage, gave the widow Lynde to John Frink, and 3d to Robert Dennison of Montville, and then gave to her by Dennison, a son George, born 1719, and a daughter Dorothy, born 1721.

In Baldwin's Stanton Genealogy of 1882 he reasserted the Frink-Dennison story and finding in the Stonington records three children of John Frink, born between 1710 and 1717, fastened them upon Dorothy without any authority whatever that is now apparent.

After a long and persistent search for Baldwin's authority of this apparent confirmation of the family tradition of the Dennison marriage (which, by the way, the compilers of the Dennison book were probably not aware of), the writer found it in the Montville church records. The Rev. David Jewitt, the second pastor, began his new book with an account compiled “with care” of the several families of the parish. This was in 1739. Page 2, devoted to the family of Capt. Robert Dennison, gives us the names of his chil-

* Charlestown Genealogies and Estates, p. 952.

† REGISTER, April 1892, p. 173.

‡ Middlesex Deeds, 51, 120.

§ Dennison Genealogy, 1881, p. 60.

dren "by his first wife Joanna" (all born and baptized at Stonington), and then, below, the record runs:—

The children by the Second Wife Wid^o. Dorothy Frink, her maiden name Stanton,

George.

Dorothy, bapt. Dec. 30, 1722.

Turning back to the first book of records, commencing with the gathering of the church, we are confronted with a difficulty,—one that Baldwin disposed of by ignoring. In the list of original covenanters of Oct. 1722, are the names of "Capt. Dinnison and Mrs. Sarah Dinnison," presumably husband and wife. Jewitt so understood their relation, as he in his copy writes "Capt. Robert Dennison and his wife Sarah," and moreover finds "old Miss Sarah Dennison" a church member in 1739, the captain having died in 1737. If Sarah were Dennison's wife in 1722, and Dorothy bore him a child in 1721, then it was quick work even for those days of speedy matrimonial consolations. But, if we believe this, and that his Dorothy had been Lynde's widow, how reconcile Sarah's appearance with the Lynde tradition that Dorothy lived "the widow Dennison" until 1785?

The most careful scrutiny of the Stanton records fails to find any Dorothy married to a Frink. Nor does any evidence appear as yet, save Jewitt's testimony, of any Frink with a Dorothy as a wife; nor does the Dennison book, on the other hand, give us any widow Dorothy that could possibly serve our purpose. Again, if Trerice were living in 1722, unless Dorothy had left him, she could not have been the wife of Frink from 1710 to 1717, and of Dennison in 1721.

The Baldwin and Clift statement was at first accepted by the writer of this article as conclusive, and it was not until a personal examination of the Montville records had been made by him, together with a study of the Trerice-Frink-Dennison alliances, that doubt arose in his mind as to the identity of the Dorothy concerned. Meantime the Rev. William A. Stanton had printed his Stanton Genealogy with the writer's endorsement of the Baldwin theory* and Professor and Mrs. Salisbury had given to the public their sumptuous work embracing the chapter on the Lords, repeating the same account.

Perhaps some future investigator may discover evidence that will confirm Jewitt's record, and Baldwin's construction of it, but meantime the writer prefers to believe that Dorothy Lynde did not marry either a Frink or Robert Dennison of Montville, and that her story, after the Trerice marriage in 1708, is yet to be told.

* See Stanton Genealogy, p. 82.

BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA, 1754-1774.

Contributed by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD, Esq., of Washington, D. C.

[Continued from page 310.]

Name.	Rank.	Regiment.	Date of Commission.
Haldimand, Frederick	Ensign	60	28 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	8 December, 1760.
	Lieut.	60	13 April, 1765.
Hale, John	Capt. Lt.	47	19 March, 1758.
Hales, John	Lieut.	65	12 December, 1770.
Halkett, Francis	Captain	44	2 May, 1751.
Halket, Francis	Maj. of Brig.	Br.	1755.
Hall, Charles	Surgeon	14	20 December, 1758.
Hall, John	1 st Lieut.	40	26 June, 1755.
Hall, John	Lieut.	80	1 January, 1758.
	Lieut.	31	9 April, 1766.
Hall, Jonathan	Lieut.	34	25 January, 1762.
Hall, Thomas	Ensign	42	22 October, 1762.
Hall, Trevor	Ensign	43	21 September, 1756.
	Lieut.	43	8 April, 1761.
Hall, William	Lieut.	45	3 July, 1755.
Hallam, George	Ensign	60	29 November, 1771.
Halliburton, William	Chaplain	1	22 May, 1747.
Hallowes, Chambré	Captain	29	17 January, 1760.
Halls, James	Lieut.	28	3 June, 1752.
Hallwood, Henry	Ensign	14	15 July, 1767.
Hamilton, Alexander	Ensign	31	5 May, 1769.
Hamilton, Andrew	Ensign	58	2 February, 1760.
	Ensign	28	23 October, 1762.
Hamilton, Andrew	Lieut.	16	14 August, 1765.
Hamilton, Archibald	Lieut.	1	31 December, 1756.
Hamilton, Archibald	Captain	31	12 April, 1765.
Hamilton, Frederick	Major	1	7 May, 1757.
	Lt. Col.		22 October, 1761.
Hamilton, George	Ensign	52	13 February, 1762.
	Lieut.	52	26 December, 1770.
Hamilton, Hary	Ensign	64	2 February, 1770.
Hamilton, Henry	Lieut.	15	2 September, 1756.
	Captain	15	30 October, 1762.
Hamilton, Isaac	Major	18	16 December, 1767.
Hamilton, James	Captain	10	27 April, 1756.
Hamilton, James	Eusign	10	27 March, 1767.
	Lieut.	10	6 February, 1772.
Hamilton, John	Captain	40	27 March, 1753.
Hamilton, John	Q ^r . M ^r .	40	26 February, 1755.
	2 ^d Lieut.	40	28 June, 1755.
	Lieut.	40	28 February, 1760.

Hamilton, John	Ensign	55	26 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	55	7 September, 1761.
Hamilton, John	Lieut.	18	26 November, 1772.
Hamilton, Otho	Captain	40	26 June, 1754.
	Major	40	10 November, 1761.
	Lt. Col.	59	14 December, 1770.
Hamilton, Robert	Ensign	18	3 May, 1765.
	Lieut.	18	4 February, 1769.
Hamilton, William	Lieut.	35	15 April, 1756.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	35	24 February, 1757.
Hamilton, William	Lieut.	22	25 October, 1756.
Hand, Edward	Ensign	18	27 February, 1772.
Handasyd, Rog. Tho.	Ensign	16	13 February, 1762.
Handasyde, James	Ensign	28	2 September, 1759.
	Lieut.	28	16 May, 1762.
Handfield, Edward	Ensign	22	2 December, 1759.
	Lieut.	22	2 April, 1762.
Handfield, George	Ensign	40	13 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	40	8 April, 1762.
Handfield, John	1 st Lieut.	40	1 July, 1755.
Handfield, John	Lt. Col.	40	18 March, 1758.
Handfield, John	Lieut.	43	7 March, 1762.
Handfield, John	Captain	65	18 October, 1762.
Handfield, Thomas	Ensign	47	23 May, 1759.
Handfield, William	1 st Lieut.	40	1 September, 1749.
	Adj't.	40	4 July, 1758.
Handfield, William	Captain	94	5 May, 1762.
Harbord, Alexander	Captain	62	19 January, 1756.
Harding, Hugh Dilkes	Ensign	28	19 October, 1762.
	Lieut.	28	5 December, 1764.
Harding, Ralph	Captain	62	2 January, 1756.
Hargreaves, James	Captain	55	5 October, 1755.
Harper, Joseph	Q ^r . M ^r .	45	18 April, 1759.
Harper, Joseph	Ensign	44	4 June, 1760.
Harries, John	Captain	9	3 September, 1761.
Harris, John Adol.	Lieut.	34	28 January, 1762.
	Adj't.	34	3 November, 1768.
Harris, Thomas	Lieut.	28	22 September, 1764.
Harris, William	Ensign	40	6 October, 1762.*
Harrison, John	Lieut.	59	28 August, 1771.
Harrison, Michael	Ensign	17	2 February, 1757.
Harrison, Rob. John	Ensign	52	22 September, 1772.
Hart, Abraham	Ensign	62	16 January, 1756.
Harvey, Stanhope	Captain	14	6 April, 1772.
Hastings, George	Lieut.	9	18 July, 1759.
Hastings, Robert	Ensign	26	8 December, 1766.
Hatfield, John	Ensign	43	2 February, 1757.
Hatfield, William	Lieut.	46	21 September, 1756.
Hatton, Henry	Lieut.	8	12 December, 1763.
	Capt. Lt.	8	25 December, 1770.
	Captain	8	12 October, 1771.

* In some returns, 28 June, 1762.

Haviland, William	Lt. Col.	27	16 December, 1752.
	Col. Comd ^t	60	9 December, 1760.
Hawkesley, John	Ensign	52	24 January, 1765.
	Lieut.	52	19 December, 1768.
Hawkins, John	Q ^r . M ^r .	43	11 November, 1761.
Hawkins, John	Ensign	9	2 August, 1762.
	Lieut.	9	15 May, 1767.
Hawkshaw, John	Ensign	69	20 November, 1765.
Hawley, Vernon	Lieut.	43	16 February, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	35	8 April, 1762.
Hawthorn, John	Lieut.	48	25 June, 1755.
	Adj't.	48	6 April, 1758.
Hay, Adam	Ensign	31	1 May, 1772.
Hay, Alexander	Captain	1	12 March, 1754.
Hay, Jehu	Ensign	60	2 April, 1758.
Hay, John	Ensign	26	31 October, 1770.
Hay, William	Ensign	62	4 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	11 December, 1756.
	Ensign	60	24 May, 1758.
Hayes, Horace	Lieut.	58	2 January, 1756.
	Captain	58	27 June, 1762.
Haynes, Walter	Ensign	59	5 May, 1769.
Hazlewood, William	Lieut.	62	8 February, 1756.
Hazzen, Moses	Lieut.	44	21 February, 1761.
Hearne, Thomas	Ensign	59	6 May, 1760.
Hearst, Fr. Seymour	Ensign	65	28 February, 1766.
	Lieut.	65	26 December, 1770.
Heartlo, James	Ensign	28	4 August, 1762.
Heathcote, Charles	Major	94	1 May, 1760.
Hedges, John	Lieut.	48	29 March, 1758.
Hedges, John	Captain	1	2 September, 1762.
Hely, Pierce	Lieut.	10	24 July, 1766.
Henderson, James	Ensign	28	25 September, 1759.
	Lieut.	28	4 August, 1762.
Henderson, James	Ensign	78	23 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	78	8 May, 1760.
Henderson, Walter	Surgeon	22	10 December, 1755.
Henning, Harry	Ensign	47	1 August, 1757.
Hennis, Peter	Captain	59	28 December, 1755.
Henry, John	Lieut.	34	28 September, 1757.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	34	21 October, 1762.
	Capt. Lt.	34	25 February, 1767.
Hepburn, David	Surgeon	42	26 June, 1751.
Hepburne, John	2 ^d Lieut.	21	19 February, 1766.
	1 st Lieut.	21	28 August, 1771.
Herbert, George	Lieut.	59	14 October, 1758.
Herbert, Maurice	Lieut.	35	24 January, 1752.
Herbert, Robert	Lieut.	26	4 March, 1760.
Herbert, Thomas	Capt. Lt.	10	24 July, 1766.
	Captain	10	28 June, 1771.
Hering, Julines	Captain	94	9 January, 1760.
Herring, Elbert	Ensign	42	3 April, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	14 November, 1759.

Herring, James	Ensign	62	22 January, 1756.
	Adj't.	60	13 June, 1757.
	Lieut.	60	24 July, 1758.
Herring, Peter	Ensign	42	7 December, 1762.
Hervey, Hon. William	Captain	44	26 December, 1756.
Hesketh, ———	Ensign	28	
Hesse, Emanuel	Lieut.	62	17 February, 1756.
Hewitson, Tho.	Lieut.	59	13 February, 1765.
	Adj't.	59	10 January, 1771.
	Ensign	27	26 August, 1762.
Hewett, William	Surgeon	28	9 April, 1756.
Higgins, Rob. Harpur	Ensign	52	8 May, 1767.
	Lieut.	52	3 March, 1772.
	Ensign	8	2 May, 1766.
Highmore, William	Lieut.	8	12 October, 1771.
	Ensign	60	23 August, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	15 September, 1760.
Hill, James	Lieut.	64	25 December, 1770.
	Lieut.	1	9 April, 1756.
	Adj't.	1	15 October, 1760.
Hill, John Lee	Captain	27	29 November, 1765.
Hill, Launcelot	Ensign	55	23 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	55	17 September, 1760.
	Captain	45	18 March, 1758.
Hill, Ralph	Ensign	29	24 July, 1772.
Hill, Thomas	Surgeon	59	30 April, 1770.
Hillman, Rawlins	Captain	22	9 May, 1764.
Hilton, Launcelot	Lieut.	34	10 January, 1760.
Hobson, Thomas	Lieut.	44	5 November, 1755.
Hodgkinson, Hill	Lieut.	22	22 November, 1757.
Hodgson, Thomas	Captain	31	25 April, 1765.
Holland, Hitcher	Lieut.	N. Y.	25 April, 1747.
Holland, Thomas	Ensign	52	22 April, 1762.
	Lieut.	52	30 August, 1771.
	1 st Lieut.	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Hollandt, Samuel Jan	Lieut.	62	29 December, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	60	21 May, 1757.
	Captain	60	24 August, 1759.
Holmes, James, Sen.	Captain	27	10 December, 1755.
Holmes, James, Jr.	Captain	27	2 February, 1757.
Holmes, Robert	Ensign	60	12 December, 1760.
Home, Luke	Ensign	16	2 December, 1768.
Home, Thomas	1 st Lieut.	21	17 December, 1757.
	Captain	21	18 November, 1768.
	Ensign	64	20 September, 1769.
Hood, Henry	Captain	31	19 April, 1762.
Hooker, William	Capt. Lt.	21	30 May, 1763.
Hope, David	Captain	21	28 August, 1765.
	Lieut.	17	21 September, 1756.
	Captain	17	29 April, 1762.
Hope, Henry	Captain	27	14 March, 1764.
Hope, Richard	Surgeon	52	21 June, 1756.
Hopkins, Thomas	Lieut.	48	6 June, 1757.

Hopson, Peregr. Tho.	Colonel	40	4 March, 1752.
	Maj. Gen.		11 February, 1757.
Horde, Robert	Ensign	31	25 April, 1765.
Hore, Freke Dilkes	1 st Lieut.	40	24 April, 1750.
Horler, John	Ensign	69	22 August, 1762.
Horsefall, Christopher	Ensign	80	26 September, 1760.
Horsley, John Banks	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Houdin, Michael	Chaplain	48	29 April, 1757.
Houghton, Daniel	Lieut.	69	12 July, 1759.
Houghton, William	Surgeon	94	22 August, 1760.
Houlton, Joseph	Ensign	69	1 September, 1768.
Houston, Lewis	Ensign	77	8 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	77	16 September, 1758.
How, Josiah	Lieut.	1	26 December, 1756.
How, William	2 ^d Lieut.	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Howard, Francis	Ensign	18	16 December, 1767.
Howard, William	Captain	17	22 November, 1756.
Howarth, Harry	Lieut.	60	29 July, 1758.
Howarth, Henry	Lieut.	15	29 September, 1757.
Howarth, Robert	Lieut.	So. Ca.	26 March, 1744.
Howe, Geo. Aug. Viscount	Colonel	55	28 September, 1757.
Howe, Hon. William	Lt. Col.	58	17 December, 1757.
	Colonel		19 February, 1762.
	Colonel	46	21 November, 1764.
Howetson, James	Ensign	17	29 April, 1762.
Hoyer, George	Surgeon	29	4 December, 1767.
Hoyes, Robert	Captain	34	9 May, 1768.
Hubbard, Edward	Ensign	45	8 February, 1761.
Hubbard, Edward	Ensign	60	1761.
Hudson, James	2 ^d Lieut.	21	3 September, 1766.
Hudson, William	Captain	65	30 April, 1768.
Hughes, Ch. Philpot	Lieut.	17	10 December, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	17	10 July, 1758.
Hughes, James	Ensign	44	16 August, 1760.
Hughes, James	2 ^d Lt.	94	25 March, 1761.
Hughes, James	Lieut.	60	9 October, 1767.
Hughes, Philip	Chaplain	44	4 January, 1752.
Hugonen, George	Surgeon	35	1 June, 1762.
Hultanie, Theodore	Captain	60	5 April, 1762.
Humble, Charles	Ensign	48	18 December, 1757.
	Lieut.	48	18 August, 1759.
Humphreys, Fr. Richm	Captain	52	25 December, 1770.
Hunt, John	Captain	94	29 February, 1760.
Hunter, Martin	Ensign	52	30 August, 1771.
Huson, Narcissus	Lieut.	59	27 August, 1760.
Hussey, John	Major	47	19 March, 1758.
Hutchins, Thomas	Ensign	60	2 March, 1762.
	Lieut.	60	7 August, 1771.
Hutchinson, Francis	Ensign	62	21 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	23 August, 1758.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	60	4 October, 1760.
	Lieut.	60	9 May, 1764.
	Captain	60	17 March, 1769.

Ince, Charles	Captain	35	24 February, 1756.
Ingoldsbey, George	Lieut.	N. Y.	14 March, 1721-22.
	Adj't.	N. Y.	14 March, 1721-22.
Innis, John	Captain	62	13 January, 1756.
Innes, Patrick	1 st Lieut.	21	27 October, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	21	28 August, 1765.
	Captain	21	22 February, 1768.
Innes, Robert	2 ^d Lieut.	21	11 May, 1770.
Ireland, John	Q ^r . M ^r .	58	25 June, 1762.
Irving, Paulus Æmil.	Captain	15	12 March, 1753.
	Major	15	19 September, 1758.
	Lt. Col.		15 January, 1762.
Irving, William	Ensign	15	24 September, 1757.
	Lieut.	15	29 July, 1758.
Irwin, William	Ensign	80	26 December, 1757.
	Lieut.	80	3 December, 1759.
Jackson, John	Ensign	64	24 September, 1771.
Jackson, Nicholas	2 ^d Lieut.		4 March, 1760.
Jackson, William Nicholas*	Chaplain	62	4 February, 1756.
Jacob, Michael	Lieut.	64	2 March, 1768.
James, Demetrius	Lt. Col.	43	2 February, 1757.
Jameson, James	Surgeon	28	30 July, 1763.
Jamet, John	Ensign	60	30 March, 1758.
Jefferyes, Charles	Col. Com ^t	62	3 January, 1756.
Jeffries, James	Ensign	62	20 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	25 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	65	20 May, 1771.
Jenkins, Edward	Ensign	62	23 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	22 October, 1758.
	Lieut.	65	20 May, 1771.
Jenkins, Henry	Lieut.	35	2 April, 1762.
Jenkins, John Hatch	Lieut.	10	1 October, 1766.
Jenkins, William	Captain	9	18 October, 1762.
Jennings, George	Ensign	8	26 December, 1770.
Jephson, Osborne	Captain	27	15 April, 1749.
Jermyn, John†	Lieut.	22	4 May, 1757.
Jervois, John	Ensign	28	10 December, 1755.
	Lieut.	28	25 September, 1759.
	Lieut.	35	12 March, 1754.
Jetherill, Thomas	Lieut.	46	27 April, 1756.
Jocelyn, Robert	Captain	60	8 March, 1757.
Jocelyn, Thomas	Lieut.		31 March, 1756.
Jodrell, Henry	Captain	18	8 October, 1767.
Johnson, Benjamin	Lieut.	N. Y.	2 December, 1759.
Johnson, Guy	Captain	28	16 December, 1763.
Johnson, Henry	Ensign	60	25 April, 1765.
Johnson, Robert	Ensign	60	28 July, 1758.
Johnson, Samuel	Ensign	44	
Johnson, William‡	Ensign	48	21 February, 1759.
	Lieut.	48	15 June, 1760.

* In some early returns this was printed as *Johnson*.† Also printed *German*.‡ Also *Johnstone*.

Johnson, William	Lieut.	52	5 April, 1757.
Johnston, Henry*	Ensign	28	19 February, 1761.
	Lieut.	28	10 November, 1762.
Johnston, Joseph	Q ^r . M ^r .	27	30 July, 1761.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	10	6 August, 1767.
Johnston, Lauchlan	Chaplain	42	20 August, 1759.
Johnston, Mathew	Ensign	46	21 September, 1756.
	Lieut.	46	26 July, 1758.
Johnston, Mussenden	Captain	8	18 December, 1766.
Johnston, Thomas	Captain	22	22 January, 1755.
Johnston, William	Ensign	31	12 August, 1768.
	Lieut.	31	1 May, 1772.
Johnstone, Alexander	Capt. Lt.	47	20 March, 1758.
Johnstone, Alexander	Captain	46	2 April, 1759.
Johnstone, James	Ensign	46	25 December, 1765.
Jollands, George	1 st Lieut.	94	5 January, 1760.
Jones, Charles	Q ^r . M ^r .	46	5 August, 1759.
	Ensign	46	12 September, 1762.
Jones, Humphry	Lieut.	22	21 September, 1756.
Jones, Isaiah	Chaplain	22	28 May, 1756.
Jones, John	Ensign	16	1 January, 1766.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	16	30 January, 1768.
	Lieut.	16	22 July, 1769.
Jones, John	1 st Lieut.	94	7 January, 1760.
Jones, Lewis	Ensign	43	22 November, 1756.
Jones, Valentine	Lt. Col.	52	4 March, 1760.
Jones, William	Ensign	62	12 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	11 May, 1757.
Kanaird, ———	Ensign	46	19 October, 1762.
Kathrens, Samuel	Capt. Lt.	29	7 December, 1764.
Keating, John Webb	Ensign	43	24 April, 1762.
Keating, Thomas	Lieut.	42	26 July, 1762.
Kellet, Roger	Lieut.	44	27 December, 1756.
Kelly, Francis John	Ensign	18	28 February, 1772.
Kelly, Waldron	Ensign	10	1 October, 1766.
	Lieut.	10	23 October, 1771.
Kelly, William	Ensign	60	17 March, 1769.
Kemble, Stephen	Captain	60	24 January, 1765.
Kemble, Stephen	Lieut.	80	30 December, 1757.
	Lieut.	15	16 September, 1760.
Kemble, William	Ensign	34	3 June, 1767.
Kennan, Thomas	Captain	34	11 January, 1760.
Kennedy, Hugh	Surgeon	44	20 April, 1759.
Kennedy, James	Colonel	43	7 February, 1745–6.
	Maj. Gen.		28 January, 1756.
Kennedy, John	Ensign	44	6 November, 1761.
Kennedy, John	Lieut.	15	22 September, 1764.
Kennedy, Primrose	Lieut.	44	6 June, 1757.
Kennedy, Quinton	Captain	80	27 December, 1757.
	Captain	17	2 August, 1759.

* Also Johnson, and may be the same as Captain Henry Johnson, above.

Kennedy, Walter	Ensign	62	8 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	8 May, 1757.
Keough, Mathew	Ensign	60	31 October, 1763.
Keppel, Hon. William	Colonel	14	31 May, 1765.
	Maj. Gen.		10 July, 1762.
Keugh, William	Adj ^t .	44	9 July, 1760.
Kilvington, Hen. Medley	Ensign	14	21 February, 1772.
King, Gilbert	Ensign	80	4 October, 1760.
King, John	Captain	N. Y.	13 September, 1754.
King, William	Lieut.	58	26 January, 1758.
Kirkman, Michael	2 ^d Lieut.	21	12 May, 1761.
	1 st Lieut.	21	22 February, 1768.
Kleinbeil, ———	Lieut.	62	25 February, 1756.
Knight, Christopher	Lieut.	43	12 March, 1754.
	Adj ^t .	43	8 August, 1757.
	Capt. Lt.	43	8 April, 1761.
	Captain	43	7 March, 1762.
Knight, Henry	Ensign	43	25 December, 1758.
	Lieut.	43	17 April, 1762.
Knight, James Henry	Q ^r . M ^r .	43	16 June, 1760.
Knight, Joseph	Ensign	1	18 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	1	23 July, 1762.
Knox, John	Lieut.	43	4 September, 1754.
Knox, John	Lieut.	1	21 September, 1756.
Knox, John	Captain	46	17 September, 1760.
Konn, ———	Capt. Lt.	62	25 December, 1755.
Kynnersley, Rich. Leighton	Ensign	8	27 March, 1770.
Lamont, Archibald	Lieut.	42	15 May, 1757.
Lander, Francis	Captain	62	11 January, 1756.
Lane, Mathew	Capt. Lt.	18	13 February, 1765.
	Captain	18	4 February, 1769.
Langley, Thomas	1 st Lieut.	94	10 January, 1760.
Lanyon, William	Lieut.	31	25 December, 1770.
Lascelles, Peregrine	Colonel	47	13 March, 1742–43.
	Lt. Gen.		16 January, 1758.
Lascelles, Robert	Chaplain	95	22 May, 1761.
Latham, James	Surgeon	8	15 July, 1767.
Lauder, George	Q ^r . M ^r .	21	7 March, 1766.
Laulhé, Jacob	Lieut.	46	2 February, 1757.
Laulhie, John	Lieut.	55	2 January, 1756.
	Captain	55	16 September, 1758.
Laurence, Charles	Col. Com ^t	60	28 September, 1757.
Laurie, Andrew	Ensign	14	24 June, 1767.
Leake, Robert	Com ^d of Stores	Br.	1755.
Leaver, William	Captain	46	3 February, 1757.
Lee, Charles	Captain	44	11 June, 1756.
Lee, Edward	Lieut.	45	2 July, 1755.
	Q ^r . M ^r .	45	7 October, 1756.
Lee, John	Lieut.	48	6 June, 1757.
Lee, John	Lieut.	8	15 April, 1767.
Legge, Francis	Captain	46	16 February, 1756.

Le Hunte, Francis	Ensign	43	2 March, 1757.
	Adj't.	43	30 August, 1761.
	Lieut.	43	8 April, 1762.
Le Hunt, George	Lieut.	55	14 April, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	55	31 May, 1759.
Le Hunte, George	Captain	80	28 November, 1759.
Leigh, Thomas	Ensign	14	9 June, 1766.
Leighton, James	Ensign	60	22 April, 1762.
Leith, John	Ensign	42	27 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	4 December, 1759.
Leland, John	Captain	58	30 December, 1755.
Lennox, John	Ensign	21	11 February, 1765.
	1 st Lieut.	21	26 December, 1770.
Le Noble, ———	Lieut.	60	6 January, 1756.
Lernoult, Rich. Berr.	Captain	8	15 July, 1767.
Leslie, Hon. Alexander	Lt. Col.	64	28 August, 1766.
Leslie, George	Lieut.	42	23 July, 1758.
Leslie, James	Ensign	15	27 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	15	9 June, 1758.
Leslie, John	Ensign	26	7 September, 1768.
Leslie, Mathew	Surg ⁿ Mate	Br.	1755.
Leslie, Mathew	Lieut.	48	4 November, 1755.
	Captain	48	29 September, 1760.
Leslie, Peter Henry	Ensign	14	12 August, 1771.
Leslie, Samuel	Captain	14	8 February, 1762.
Leslie, William	Lieut.	44	27 July, 1764.
Leslye, William	Ensign	60	22 October, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	30 May, 1759.
Levingston, Adam	Major	21	8 May, 1758.
Lewellyn, Miles	1 st Lieut.	94	6 January, 1760.
Lewis, John	Lieut.	64	16 May, 1766.
Lilly, Moses	1 st Lieut.	40	18 March, 1758.
Lind, John	Captain	34	12 January, 1762.
Lindesay, Robert	Lieut.	22	31 October, 1762.
Lindesay, Waterhouse	Lieut.	9	31 July, 1762.
Lindsay, Bethune	Lieut.	26	27 January, 1772.
Lindsay, James	Lieut.	65	16 May, 1766.
Lindsay, Thomas	Lieut.	60	28 May, 1756.
Lindsey, Robert	Ensign	46	12 February, 1759.
Lister, Jeremy	Ensign	10	26 December, 1770.
Litchfield, John	Lieut.	16	1 January, 1766.
Littler, Thomas	Captain	28	30 April, 1746.
Littler, ———	Captain	60	22 January, 1756.
Livingstone, John	Captain	26	27 January, 1772.
Lloyd, Arthur	Lieut.	46	2 February, 1757.
Lloyd, George	Chaplain	15	19 February, 1756.
Lloyd, Griffith	1 st Lieut.	94	8 January, 1760.
Lloyd, Thomas	Ensign	55	3 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	55	28 November, 1759.
Lloyd, William	Lieut.	52	4 March, 1760.
Lock, John	Surgeon	46	20 April, 1759.
Lock, Robert	Lieut.	44	27 June, 1755.
Lockhart, John	Ensign	15	3 October, 1757.
	Lieut.	15	26 April, 1759.

Loftus, Arthur	Captain	15	12 March, 1754.
Loftus, Arthur	Major	22	30 October, 1762.
Longsdon, John	Lieut.	62	7 January, 1756.
Lord, Hugh	Captain	18	5 February, 1770.
Loring, Joshua	Lieut.	N. Y.	11 July, 1761.
	Ensign	15	26 September, 1762.
	Lieut.	15	21 August, 1765.
Lovell, James	1 st Lieut.	21	12 April, 1765.
	Capt. Lt.	21	25 December, 1770.
	Captain	21	21 February, 1772.
Loudoun, John, Earl of	Col. in Chief.	62	25 December, 1755.
Lowe, Abraham	Ensign	44	26 January, 1760.
Lowe, Richard	Ensign	27	4 May, 1762.
Lowson, Charles	Lieut.	1	4 January, 1762.
Loyd, Thomas	Ensign	69	31 August, 1768.
Luke, John	Ensign	55	4 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	55	16 September, 1758.
Lunden, James	Lieut.	35	7 March, 1762.
Lundy, ———	Ensign	35	28 July, 1759.
Lupton, William	Q ^r . M ^r .	55	15 December, 1758.
	Ensign	55	2 May, 1760.
Lutterell, Hen. Laws	Ensign	48	21 November, 1757.
Luz, Lewis de	Q ^r . M ^r .	60	11 May, 1759.
Lyman, Gam. Dwight	Ensign	64	25 May, 1772.
Lyman, Phineas	Ensign	44	26 July, 1758.
Lynch, William	Ensign	27	2 August, 1759.
	Lieut.	27	20 September, 1762.
Lynch, William	Lieut.	77	27 June, 1762.
Lyon, James	Ensign	35	30 August, 1761.
	Lieut.	35	27 September, 1762.
Lyons, Charles	Lieut.	17	21 September, 1756.
Lyons, Charles	Captain	69	1 January, 1766.
Lyons, Henry	Ensign	95	22 April, 1762.
Lysaght, Cornelius	Ensign	35	24 January, 1758.
	Lieut.	35	11 June, 1760.
Lysaght, Nicholas	Ensign	43	9 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	43	25 December, 1758.
Mace, Benjamin	Surgeon	22	1 June, 1762.
MacCormick, William	Captain	45	10 January, 1763.
Mackane, John	Lieut.	N. Y.	18 April, 1757.
Mackay, Alexander	Lieut.	42	1 August, 1757.
Mackay, Hon. Alexander	Colonel	65	24 March, 1764.
Mackay, Hon. Alexander	Colonel	21	10 November, 1770.
	Maj. Gen.		30 April, 1770.
Mackay, Alexander	Lieut.	69	18 July, 1766.
Mackay, Eucas	Adj ^t	52	6 March, 1771.
Mackay, George	Ensign	60	2 June, 1759.
	Lieut.	60	20 March, 1761.
Mackay, Hugh	Lieut.	34	27 August, 1756.
Mackay, John	Ensign	1	14 March, 1760.
Mackay, John	Captain	65	26 August, 1767.
Mackay, Samuel	Lieut.	So. Ca.	20 July, 1745.

Mackay, Samuel	Captain	40	20 November, 1755.
Mackay, Samuel	Major	60	30 September, 1761.
Mackay, ———	Lieut.	62	13 February, 1756.
Mackenzie, Alexander	Major	31	27 May, 1768.
Mackenzie, Colin	1 st Lieut.	21	
Mackenzie, George	Ensign	1	22 March, 1761.
Mackenzie, James	Ensign	78	7 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	25 September, 1759.
Mackenzie, Robert	Ensign	58	19 October, 1760.
Mackie, John	Q ^r . M ^r .	69	20 May, 1768.
Mackie, John	Ensign	60	14 December, 1756.
Mackilwaine, Andrew	Lieut.	52	27 March, 1770.
Mackinley, Robert	Surgeon	44	30 July, 1750.
Maclean, James	Lieut.	77	27 July, 1757.
Maclean, James*	Lieut.	40	24 July, 1762.
MacLagan, James	Chaplain	42	15 June, 1764.
Madan, Richard	Ensign	52	6 March, 1771.
Madden, Edward	Ensign	27	1 October, 1758.
Madden, Edward†	Ensign	15	19 July, 1762.
Madden, William	Captain	16	7 February, 1759.
Maddox, Singleton	Lieut.	65	18 October, 1764.
Magra, Perkins	Ensign	44	14 September, 1761.
Magra, Perkins	Ensign	17	4 October, 1761.
Magra, Perkins	Lieut.	15	24 January, 1765.
Magræ, Redmond	Ensign	22	18 April, 1761.
Magra, Redmond ²	Ensign	22	20 December, 1762.
Maiben, John	Surgeon	65	1 February, 1766.
Maier, ———	Lieut.	60	12 May, 1756.
Maitland, David	Captain	43	21 March, 1758.
Maitland, Hon. Richard	Captain	43	4 September, 1754.
Mackilwain, John	Ensign	48	18 August, 1759.
Malcolm, James	Ensign	22	8 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	22	20 September, 1760.
Mall, Alexander	Ensign	29	3 July, 1765.
	Lieut.	29	7 January, 1771.
Mallet, Jonathan	Surgeon	46	31 August, 1757.
Malone, Edward	Lieut.	47	2 July, 1753.
	Capt. Lt.	47	23 May, 1759.
	Captain	47	1 March, 1760.
Maltby, John	Lieut.	22	1 October, 1762.
Maltby, Thomas	Ensign	22	1 October, 1762.
Mande, Francis	1 st Lieut.	21	25 December, 1770.
Manger, Mathew	Ensign	47	23 August, 1758.
Mangin, Paul	Lieut.	46	16 February, 1756.
	Captain	46	25 July, 1758.
Mante, Thomas	Lieut.	77	24 June, 1762.
Marbin, John	Surgeon	59	26 January, 1757.
Marcell, Henry	Ensign	1	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	1	16 July, 1758.
Marishall, Robert	Ensign	52	25 February, 1767.
	Lieut.	52	3 June, 1771.

* In two years, it was *William*.

† He held rank as lieutenant.

Marr, Henry	Lieut.	47	20 March, 1758.
Marsh, Francis	Captain	65	24 March, 1762.
Marsh, James	Captain	46	2 February, 1757.
Marshall, Edward	Chaplain	27	21 April, 1760.
Marshall, Hubert	Captain	N. Y.	9 July, 1736.
Marshall, Richard	Lieut.	1	25 February, 1757.
Martin, John	Lieut.	60	25 February, 1759.
Martin, John	Lieut.	77	30 March, 1758.
Martin, Josiah	Captain	27	24 November, 1759.
Martin, Josias	Lt. Col.	22	24 December, 1762.
Martin, Willis	Ensign	17	21 September, 1756.
	Lieut.	17	23 July, 1759.
Mason, Charles	Ensign	31	12 January, 1770.
Mason, Edmund	Captain	14	19 October, 1763.
Mason, William	Lieut.	35	24 January, 1758.
Massey, Cholmondeley	Lieut.	31	3 June, 1771.
Massey, Eyre	Lt. Col.	46	16 July, 1758.
Massey, Eyre	Major	27	10 December, 1755.
	Lt. Col.	27	20 March, 1761.
Massey, Hugh	Ensign	27	1 August, 1762.
Massey, Hugh	Lieut.	35	25 December, 1762.
Mather, Richard	Captain	62	6 January, 1756.
Matheson, Kenneth	Ensign	47	18 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	47	17 April, 1759.
Mathews, Robert	Ensign	8	28 February, 1761.
	Lieut.	8	27 March, 1770.
Mattier, Daniel	Lieut.	14	27 March, 1765.
Maturin, Gabriel	Lieut.	35	12 April, 1756.
	Captain		9 November, 1764.
	Captain	31	17 June, 1767.
Maunsell, John	Major	27	10 December, 1762.
Maunsell, John	Captain	35	5 January, 1850-1.
	Major	77	17 September, 1760.
	Major	60	20 March, 1761.
	Major	35	30 September, 1761.
Maunsell, Sewell	Ensign	27	30 October, 1762.
	Ensign	29	17 July, 1771.
Maw, Crank	Ensign	43	22 November, 1756.
	Lieut.	22	15 February, 1762.
Mawby, John	Lieut.	18	13 February, 1762.
	Capt. Lt.	18	19 July, 1771.
Mawby, John	Ensign	18	23 November, 1768.
	Adjt.	18	4 February, 1769.
	Lieut.	18	19 July, 1771.
Maxwell, Edward	Lt. Col.	21	27 April, 1758.
Maxwell, George	Captain	31	18 July, 1764.
Maxwell, Hamilton	Ensign	31	14 September, 1770.
Maxwell, James	Captain	46	2 February, 1757.
Maxwell, John Sen.	Lieut.	15	12 May, 1756.
Maxwell, John, Jr.	Lieut.	15	1 September, 1756.
	Captain	15	4 May, 1761.
Maynard, Walter	Ensign	95	19 February, 1760.
	Lieut.	95	22 April, 1762.

McAdam, Gilbert	Lieut.	62	26 December, 1755.
McAlister, Archibald	Ensign	78	13 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	23 July, 1758.
McAlpin, Daniel	Lieut.	62	10 February, 1756.
	Captain	60	7 August, 1771.
McAlpin, Patrick	Adj ^t .	60	26 April, 1760.
McBean, Alexander	Lieut.	62	3 January, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	60	23 July, 1758.
McBean, Daniel	Lieut.	78	28 January, 1757.
	Capt. Lt.	78	29 April, 1760.
McCaulay, Archibald	Lieut.	N. Y.	25 December, 1756.
McClenachan, Alexander	Ensign	45	27 September, 1762.
McColme, John	Surgeon	1	1 May, 1744.
McConnel, Samuel	Ensign	48	9 March, 1759.
	Lieut.	48	29 September, 1760.
M'Cullock, Kenneth	Ensign	60	15 December, 1763.
M'Cullock, Kenneth	Ensign	78	9 July, 1760.
M'Culloh, Nathaniel	Ensign	42	23 July, 1759.
	Lieut.	42	2 August, 1762.
	Lieut.	42	16 August, 1764.
M'Cuming, Price	Q ^r . M ^r .	31	21 February, 1772.
McDonald, Alexander	Lieut.	77	9 February, 1757.

LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS,

RELATIVE TO INDIAN AFFAIRS IN MAINE.

Communicated by WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

[Continued from page 288.]

Muster Roll of Cap^t Francis Barkers Company from Feb^{ry} 28th to
Novm^r 6th 1722. Examin'd Decem^r 19th 1722. p^r Je^r Allen Trea^r.

Fra ^s Barker	Cap ^{tn}	Matt ^w Rosnery	Do Dead
Rich ^d Bourn	Liev ^t	John Swan	"
W ^m Kenady	Sarg ^t	Amos Gawdy	"
James Bonny	Do	Fra ^s Wyman	"
Joseph Vaughan	Do	Sam ^{ll} Moore	"
Jos : Burden	Do	David Mitchel	"
Joshua Harden	Corp ^l	W ^m Clarkes	"
Sam ^{ll} Parriss	Do	W ^m German	"
Sam ^{ll} Fuller	Do	Nath ^l Millett	"
James Sympson	Do	Jo ⁿ Sawyers	" son Sawyer
Tho ^s Cowen	Cent ^l	John English	" Run
Jos : Record	Do	John Brock	"
Nath ^l Harvey	Do	Tho ^s Wier	"
Dan ^{ll} Conner	Do	Jonathan Peters	"

John Clypshon	Cent ^l	Henery Gullifer	Cent ^l
Jasper Bannister	"	Benj ⁿ Larabe	"
John Burnett	"	Josiah Meeds	"
W ^m Wine	"	Jo ⁿ Pockonett	" serv ^t
Jo ⁿ Daviss	"	to Leivt Bowen	
James Daviss	"	W ^m Tarah	"
Tho ^s Phiney	"	Charl ^s Owens	"
Eben ^r Smith	" Drowned	W ^m Roberts	"
Rob ^t Stanford	"	Jam ^s Keemans	"
Tho ^s Bicknel	"	serv ^t to Dom ^s Jordan	
Tho ^s Hipson	"	Jam ^s Nichols	Do
James Rookes	"	Rich ^d Pomery	"
John Richardson	"	John Hale	"
Peter Bennett	"	Joshua Barker son to	Cap ^{tn} Barker
Joshua Morss	"	John March	Sarj ^t
Rob ^t Peirce	"	Moses Markham	Clk

Mass. Arch. 91: 36-38.

[It was stated under oath of Moses Marcum, Clerk to this Company "That Joshua Barker entred son to Cap^t Barker, to whom is carried in this Roll as due for Wages, the Sum of Fourteen pounds, is a Ladd not exceeding fourteen Years of Age, and has been absent from the Company ever since the month of August last, and are of Opinion that the said Fourteen pounds be entirely deducted. And Whereas it appears by this Roll that the said Francis Barker hath admitted Five men belonging to the County of York, viz^t John Burnett, Amos Gowdy, James Heamans, Rich^d Pumrey & William German Contrary to the vote of the house, The Committee are of Opinion That the said Cap^{tn} Francis Barkers Wages amounting to the Sum of Sixty three pounds be detained in the Treasury till He shew forth Sufficient Reason to this Court why the above named Five men Stand entred in his Roll."

John English is returned a Deserter.]

Muster Roll of Cap^t John Shipley's Company from June 26th to December 10th 1722. Examined December 17th 1722. p^r Jer: Allen Trea^r.

John Shipley	Cap ^{tn}	John Trott	Cent ^l
Jos: Buckmaster	Leiv ^t	Dan ^l Wright	"
Jos: Lampoon	Sarj ^t	Eph ^m Chamberlin	"
Rob ^t Cooper	Do	John Savage	"
Jos. Hallwell	Do	Josiah Ned	" Run
Dan ^l Stone	Corp ^l	John Church	"
Jon ⁿ Chibby	Do	John Clark	"
Peter Richardson	"	James Bennett	"
Eph ^m Chandler	"	Jos: Page	"
Rich ^d Reynolds	Cent ^l	Serv ^t Underwood	
Fra ^s Ned	Do Run	Ralfe Parriss	"
Cap ^{tn} Tom	" Runn	Serv ^t Benj ^m Child	
Joshua Peckeen	" Run	Solomon Keys	"
Moses Gold	"	Moses Chandler	"
John Stoggin	"	John Mullen	"
Eben ^r Chamberlain	"	James Tompson	"
Joseph Graves	"	Dan ^l Jackson	"
Charles Ripley	"	Icchabod Hall	"

Rob ^t Muntog	Cent ^l Run	Tho ^s Kidder	
Jos: Whight	"	Chris ^t Mudgen	
Tho ^s Grimes	"	Enoch Cleavland	
Jonas Knapp	"	John Muncreef	
James Winn	"	Tho ^s Nash	
Serv ^t Eben ^r Tomson		John Drews	
W ^m Hide	Do	James Lewes	
Jacob Peterattuck	"	W ^m Bruice	
Serv ^t John Wood		Tho ^s Forster	Runn
Dan ^l Will		Benj ^m Burnap	
James Buckston		Zacheus Spolden	
Sam ^l Jackson		Theo ^s Richardson	Clerk

[Names of deserters mentioned on the back of the instrument—Francis Nedd, Captain Tom, Joshua Pickeen, Josiah Nedd, Robert Montang.]

Mass. Arch. 91: 78, 79.

Muster Roll of Cap^t Robert Temple & Company from June 26th to Decem^r 10th 1722. Examined Decem^r 18th 1722. p^y Jer. Allen Treas^r.

Rob ^t Temple	Cap ^t	Will Hews		
Sam ^l Pitts	Leiv ^t	Will Hewit		
Geo. Carlile	Ens.	Isaac Higson		Slain
Ditto Carlile	Leiv ^t	James L Strange	Sent ^t	
Lud. McGown	Clerk	Will. Mauley	Do	
Ditto Mc Gown	Ens.	John Mariner	"	
Christ ^r Ceely	Clerk	John McFarlon	"	
Isaak Mirick	Serj ^t	Rob ^t Morris	"	
Will. Craige	Serj ^t	Rob ^t Park	"	
Eben ^r Pitts	Serj ^t	Rob ^t Poor	"	
Oliver Richmond	Corp ^o	John Quantum	"	Deserted
David Canady	Corp ^o	John Quantum	"	Returned
Rob ^t Ewin	Corp ^o	Tho ^s Whaley	"	
William Hay	Corp ^o	James Ross	"	
Tho ^s Drake	Sen ^t	Tho ^s Richmond	"	
Wi ^l Harris	Run Ditto	Will Russel	"	
John Jeffers	"	Tho ^s Robison	"	Deserted
William Day	"	Tho ^s Robison	"	Returned
Joseph Barns	"	Sam ^l Williams	"	
Ezra Briggs	"	Jer ^a Springer	"	
Ellias Bartlet	"	Jos ^a Tobie	"	Deserted
Francis Bono	"	Ja ^s Turner	"	
Benj Cromell	"	John Wood	"	
Pat. Cowburn		Cha ^s Labret		
John Duffie	Deserted	Nic ^s Parris		
John Davis		Willia Mussey		
Ant ^o Dodson		Eeb ^r Cleveland		
Jer ^a Evans		Elif ^t Warfield		
Tho ^s Everit		Will Gaige		
Elia ^r Fisher		Mic ^l Macham		
Jos. Green		Ric ^d Roth		

Mass. Arch. 91: 80-82.

Muster Roll of Sloop Sea Flower, Simon Slocom, master, a Transport in his Majesties service from Decem^r 27, 1723 to April 24th following.

Simon Slocom	Master & Pilot	John Smith	Ditto
Barth ^o Flagg	Mate	John Jonas	"
Joseph Steel	Seaman	The Sloop about 60 Tonns	

Mass. Arch. 91: 98, 99.

Muster Roll of Serj^t Nathan Knight & Company from Sep^t 1723 To May 1724.

Nathan Knight	Serj ^t	Scarborough	James Libby	Cent ^l	Scarborough
John Crocket	Cent ^l	Do	Benj ^a Horskins	"	Situate
Josiah Hunawell	"	"	Thomas Harris	"	Scarborough
Robert McKeny	"	"	James Fly	"	"
John Bragg	"	"	Joshua Cromwell	"	Exeter
Sampson Plumer	"	"	Anthony Dyer	"	Deserted

Mass. Arch. 91: 106-108.

Muster Roll of Capt Sam^l Wheelwright & Company from October 23^d to June 2^d 1724.

Sam ^l Wheelwright	Cap ^t	Lev ^{tt} Wells	Will ^m Hartwell	Concord
Barnibs Wickson	Serg ^t	Yarmouth	Peater Joseph	Deceased
Sam ^l Hinkley	Do	Cape Cod	George Goden	Newbrey
Josiah Gibbs	"	Plimtown	Philip Hoyt	Amsbury
Josiah Keen	Corp ^l	Pembroke	Jon ^a Wattson	Do
Rich ^d Burt	"	Sudbury	Henery Maddocks	Wells
John Trowrethy	Sen ^l	Barwick	Will ^m Duly	Oister River
John Richardson		Kittrey	John Eavens	Dorchester
Rich ^d Dean		Rehoboth	Jacob Hamblen	Cape Cod
Sam ^l Cash		Cape Cod	John Macdaniel	Milton
Will ^m James		Do	Jon ^a Dennison	Hull Run
James Legget		Dorchester	Joseph Arter	Deceased
Ebz ^r Boltwood		Barwick	Thom ^s Dennies	Ipswich
Nich ^s Gillison		Do	John Manning	Cambridge
John Baker		Boston	James Powell	Berwick
Jehob ^a Dunam		Plymouth	Jere ^m Hopkisson	Rowley
Jon ^a Stuardfort		Do	Joseph Day	Wells
James Medoll		Wells	John Wittens	Berwick
Charls Gillmoer		Boston	John Stevens son to Mary Stevens of	
Philip Brown		Charlestown	Wells	
servt to John Fowle			Ze ^o Hicks Cleark	Cambridge

Mass. Arch. 91: 112, 113.

Muster Roll of Capt John Giles & Company from July 1723 to June 1724. Examin'd June 16, 1724.

John Gyles	Captn.	Salisbury	Henry Mitchel	Centinel	Ireland
Samuel Eaton	Lieut	"	And ^r Dunning	"	"
Thomas Cowell	Gunner	Boston	Hugh Mitchel	"	"
Moses Harper	Clerc	Ireland	John Cochran	"	"
Rowland Horton	Drum ^r	Salisbury	James Harper	"	"

James Stinson	Centinel	Ireland	Robert Dunning	Cent ^l	Ireland
James M ^c bride	"	"	W ^m Stinson jun ^r	"	"
David M ^c cluer	"	serv ^t to	W ^m Stinson	"	
Cap ^t Giles			N. B. I supplied Coll ^o West-		
John Harper	"	Ditto	brooks Order with 10 of y ^e above		
Thomas Eaton	"	Salisbury	men, whoes Names are as Follows.		
James Stinson jun ^r	"	Ireland	Rowland Norton, Rob ^t Lithgoe, Da-		
And ^r Dunning Jun ^r	"	Ditto	vid M ^c Cluer, John Harper, Rob ^t Dun-		
John Macomb	"	"	ing, And ^r Duning jun ^r , James Stin-		
Luke Wells	"	Amsbury	son jun ^r , W ^m Cochran, David Dun-		
W ^m Cochran	"	Ireland	ing, & W ^m Stinson jun.		
James Cochran son to John Cochran			Boston June 15 th 1724. p' John Giles.		
David Dunning son to And ^r Dunning					
Robert Lithgo Cent ^l Ireland					
Mass. Arch. 91 : 114, 115.					

Muster Roll of the Sloop Merry Meeting, Thomas Sanders, Transport in his Maj^{ties} Service, Eastward, from Dec. 13 to June 11, 1724.

Thomas Sanders	Mast ^r & Pilot	Joseph Page	Do
Tho ^s Sanders jun ^r	Mate	James Hawkins	Do
Joseph Sanders	Seaman	David Woodwell	Do

The Sloop ab^t 80 Tonns mounted wth 6 Great Gunns.

Mass. Arch. 91 : 119, 120.

Muster Roll of Serj^t Allison Browne & Company from November 1723 to June 1724.

Allison Brown	serj ^t	Arrundan [Arundel]		
Sam ^l Smith	Corp ^l	Kill'd Salem		
K. John Murphy	"	Hingham	*Samuel Morgan	Sent ^l serv ^t to Alli-
John Lee	Sent ^l	Dorchester	son Brown Do	
William Taylor	"		John Thomas	" Boston
Nath ^l Hendricks	"	Belrica	*Ebenezer Cham-	
Emanuel Avery	"	Sandwich	berlin	" Roxbury
David Olversent	"	Barnstable	*George March	Corp ^l Arundun
Jer: Springer	"	Taunton	*Jn ^o Baxter	Sent ^l Charlestown
Tho ^s Whaley	"	"	*Beneto Furnis	" serv ^t to Jm ^s
William Hughs	"	Salem	Muzzy	Arrundan
Thomas Grimes	"	Boston	†John Perkins	" Arrundan
Benj ^a Cromwell	Dead	Dover	†Thomas Perkins	" Do
James Ross	Sent ^l		†W ^m Wormwood	" Wells
James Fitzhenry	"	Reding	Killed	
K. Phillip Fowler	"	Jerseyman	†Joshua Walker	" Arrundan
*John Witten	"	serv ^t to Jon ^t	K. James Dashon	" Boston
March		Arundan	Dism: Gov ^r	

Mass. Arch. 91 : 121, 122.

Muster Roll of Cap^t Sam^l Hinckes & Company from Dec. 1723 to June 1724.

* The letters C. W. before these names.

† The letters K. C. W. placed before these names.

Sam ^l Hincks	Capt.	Portsm ^o	Jn ^o Bagshaw	Wells
Sol ^o Smith	Centle	Biddeford.	Hen ^{ry} Perry	N: Castle
old soldier			Sam ^l Dolton	Hampton
Tho ^s Russel		Charlston	Jn ^o Chace	Hampton
Matthew Robinson	old	England dead	Jn ^o Thomas	Boston
Nehem ^h Pittman		oyster River	Benj ^a Downer	Newbury
Tho ^s Jones		Hatfeild	John Colman	Newbury
Jn ^o Wormageham		Marblehead		

Mass. Arch. 91 : 123.

Muster Roll of L^t James Armstrong & Company from Aug^t 1723 to Novem^r 1724.

James Armstrong	Leit.	John Alder	Dead
Fra ^s Punchard	Clerk	James Webster	" Wounded
John Lee	Cent ^t kill'd by y ^e	Isaac Francis	" Killed by y ^e
Indians had a	Prov. Gun		Indians
Peter Parry	Do	John Church	"
Job Burges	Dead	James M ^c fadin	" taken Cap-
Will ^m Jeffery	" Dissmist	tive had a prov ^{co} Gun	
David Woodwell	" dissmist	Will ^m Beard	Dead omitted in
Edw ^d Painter	"	Col ^l Westbrooks roll	

Mass. Arch. 91 : 130.

Muster Roll of Capt Jeremiah Moulton & Company, from Novem^r 21st to Jan. 28, 1725.

Jeremiah Moulton	Cap ^{tn}	Jude Allen	
Benj ^a Wright	Leu ^t	Joseph Wait	
Benj Williams	Ensign	Sam ^l Frere	
Jn ^o Wright	Sarg ^t	John Pinkinton	
Warren Dkwater	"	Daniel Griffin	
Joseph Lampson	"	George Carey	
Sam ^l Hopkins	"	Thom ^s Groaton	
James Bragdon	Corp ^l & serv ^t to	David Mahanne	
Cap ^t Moulton		Nicholas Parris	
Joseph Studson	"	David Blair	Dead & Lost Gunn
Daniel Roffs	"	David Dixon	
Josiah Meeds	"	Thomas Pagen	
George Hambleton	Sentenall	Uriah Guy	
John Marriner	Do	John Groves	Sentinell
Thomas Clarke	"	Tho ^s Amos	"
Pasco Chubb	" Lost Gunn		Lost Gunn & has one now
Isaac Chamberlain	"	Jn ^o Peirce	
James Owens	"	Thomas Earle	
Nath ^l Sterns	"	Thomas Boyde	
Tho ^s M ^c Corkingdale	"	W ^m Thomas	
John Davis	"	W ^m Burnett	
Joseph Hallawell	"	Job Jenings [?]	
Richard Brawn		Amos Gowdey	omitted last roll
W ^m Kelly		Alex ^a M ^c Gowen	

Mass. Arch. 91 : 132, 133.

[To be continued.]

BURIALS AT WARREN AND BARRINGTON, R. I.

THE following list of ancient burials in Warren and Barrington, R. I., is printed from a manuscript in the collection of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. The list was made in 1871 by the late Gen. Guy Mannering Fessenden, of Warren, R. I., and by him presented to the Society.

Burials at Kikemuit Cemetery, Warren, R. I.

- Brooks. John d. Nov. 22 1714 a. 52
 Brown. Capt. John d. Apr 23 1752 a. 78
 Cole. Hugh d. Feb 17 1738 a. 80
 Cole. Hugh d. June 14 1753 a. 71 (supposed Hugh Cole Jun.)
 Cole. Benjⁿ d. Dec 29 1748 a. 71
 Cole. Lieut. Nehemiah d. May 22 1753 a. 44
 Cole. Col. Andrew d. Dec 26 1707 a. 74
 Cole. Capt. James
 Carr. Robert d. March 21 1755 a. 40
 Carr. Robert son of Caleb of Jamestown, d. Oct^o 12 1722 a. 40
 Carpenter. Joseph d. Feb 26 1717 a. 63
 Child. James d. Feb. 10 1738 a. 30
 Cole. Dorothy wife of James, d. June 25 1759 a. 56
 Cole. Mary wife of Joseph d. Apr 17 1738 a. 41
 Cole. Deborah wife of Hugh d. Nov. 7 1724 a. 64
 Cole. Hannah wife of Deacon Benjⁿ d. May 15 1768 a. 88
 Cole. Priscilla wife of Col. Andrew d. May 12 1775 a. 59
 Carter. Sarah wife of Wm. d. Apr 4 1737 a. 37
 Barton. Ruth wife of Wm. d. Feb 11 1777 a. 30
 Brooks. Tabitha d. Nov 19 1714 a. 30
 Child. Mirgery [*sic*] wife of John d. Sept 12 1726 a. 54
 Child. Abigail wife of Sylvester Daug^r of Sam^l Miller, d. Oct^o 31 1757 a. 27
 Child. Joanna 2^d wife of Sylvester d. May 18 1773 a. 40
 Child. Rebecca 3^d wife of Sylvester d. Aug 11 1774 a. 25
 Easterbrook. John d. Apr 26 1728 a. 60
 Easterbrook. Thomas d. Apr 11 1713 a. 64 [?]
 Easterbrook. Thomas Sen^r d. Sept 27 1724 a. 54
 Cole. Joseph d. Jany 1730 a. 44
 Eddy. Caleb d. March 23 1713 a. 69
 Haile. Richard d. Feb 8 1718 a. 37
 Hudson. John d. Oct 21 1740 a. 37
 Hall. Job d. Dec 1749 a. 19
 Hall. John d. 1731 a. 28
 Hill. Elizabeth wife of Wm. d. Apr 1 1767 a. 37
 Kingsley. Jonathan Jr d. Aug 29 1732 a. 27
 Kingsley. Hope wife of Hezekiah d. Feb 20 1724 a. 22
 In Memory of The Hon^l Josias Lyndon Esq^r He was born in Newport on Rhode Island on the 10th of March A.D. 1704 and received a good

education in early life—in the year 1730 he was chosen Clerk of the Lower House of Assembly and of the Inferior Court of the County of Newport, and continued so with great applause, with the intermission of only two years, until his death.—In the year 1768, to put an end to the violence of party rage, he was prevailed on to accept the place of Governor, which he filled with Reputation. He died of the Small-pox at Warren on the 30th of March 1778—

His manners gentle, and innocent his life

His faith was firm on Revelation built

His parts were solid, in usefulness he shin'd

His life was long filled up with doing good.

- Luther. Ebenezer d. Nov 19 1754 a. 74
 Luther. Samuel d. July 23 1714 a. 23
 Luther. Ruth wife of Nath^l d. March 17 1718 a. 53
 Luther. John d. April 14 1697 a. 34
 Luther. Hezekiah d. July 28 1723 a. 83
 Luther. Joshua d. Dec 18 1747 a. 77
 Luther. Elder Samuel d. Dec 20 1716 a. 80 3^d minister of 1st Church in Swanzey
 Millard. Robert Sen^r d. March 16 1699 a. 67
 Millerd. Robert d. Aug 17 1710 a. 43
 Miller. Benjamin Esq^r d. Apr 13 1761 a. 55
 Miller. Samuel Esq^r d. Apr 6 1748 a. 56
 Miller. Col. Nathan d. May 6 1762 a. 45
 Millerd. Sarah wife of Sam^l Dau^r of Jacob Carpenter d. Aug 17 1715 a. 26
 Mason. Samuel d. March 3 1718 a. 59
 Mason. Samuel d. Jan 22 1743 a. 88
 Paddock. James d. Nov. 21 1737 a. 47
 Phinney. Jonathan 1728 a. 78
 Phinney. Jonathan d. May 1758 a. 78
 Phinney. Jonathan Jr d. Nov. 24 1736 a. 50
 Thomas. Deacon John d. Dec 1725 a. 70
 Thomas. Amos d. May 27 1760 a. 41
 Tewgood. Daniel d. Oct^o 8 1754 a. 16
 Thurber. John d. Nov 24 1717 a. 68
 Wilson. Francis d. Aug 15 1724 a. 64
 Wood. Charity formerly wife of Robert Miller, and late wife of John Wood d. Aug 27 1741 a. 78

A single grave, a short distance south of Kikemuit Bridge, on the bank of the river, west side

John Whetten d. July 25 1737 a. 88

Buried at New-meadow Neck, Barrington, R. I.

- Allen. Elizabeth Daug^r of Joseph d. Oct^o 17 1722 a. 4 mo^s
 Cole. Elizabeth wife of Jonathan d. May 8 1755 a. 23
 Curtis. Solomon d. April 20 1711 a. 69
 Curtis. Prudence wife of Solomon d. Nov 10 1727 a. 76
 Gray. Desire daug^r of Samuel d. Sept 1732 a. 11
 Hodges. Mary relict of Major Joseph d. May 20 1762 a. 76
 Kelley. Dunken d. May 13 1742 a. 78
 Kelley. John d. May 4 1777 a. 77
 Kelley. Elizabeth wife of John d. Sept 1 1745 a. 37
 Kelley. Lydia wife of Capt John d. Mar 11 1791 a. 77

- Kelley. Patience widow of Dunken d. Nov 1750 a. 96
 Kelley. Elizabeth wife of Edward d. July 9 1767 a. 27
 Kent. Elizabeth daug^r of Joshua d. Sept 23 1724 a. 1½
 Kent. Joshua d. Aug 14 1725 a. 54
 Kent. Ensign Samuel d. May 15 1737 a. 70
 "Mrs Desire Kent, w^{do} of Mr Samuel Kent of Barrington, was the first English womans Grandaughter on New England. Died Feb^{ry} y^e 8th A.D.: 1762 aged about 94 years."
 Luther. Edward Esq^r d. Jan 10 1754 a. 80
 Luther. Elizabeth wife of Edward d. Dec 29 1749 a. 60
 Lawten. John d. May 7 1759 a. 25
 Low. Frances d June 1702 a 70
 Luther. Sarah* wife to Edward Esq^r daug^{tr} of Ellis & Mary Callender† of Boston, d June 28 1711 a 27
 Martin. John d. Mar 21 1713 a. 81
 Martin. Ebenezer d. Sept 11 1727
 May. Elisha "one of the first Deacons of the 2nd Church in Rehoboth" d. Aug 21 1744 a. 76 (church founded in 1711)
 Martin. Ebenezer d. Oct^o 21 1769 a 48
 Martin. Judia daug^r of Col. Nath^l (& Capt.) d Sept 10 1776 a 3
 Martin. Molly wife of Capt John d. May 13 1774 a. 55
 Tiffany. Ann wife of Recompence d. June 27 1721 a. 28
 Read. David
 Martin. Capt. John d. Dec 28 1801 a. 83
 "E. T." died in 1724 (nothing more on the stone) supposed to be Ebenezer Tiffany.

NOTES.—The "John Thurber," Capt., was the person who first introduced rice into South Carolina from India, between 1694 and 1697. The "Mrs. Desire Kent" was granddaughter of Mary Chilton, who married John Winslow; their daughter Sarah married Edward Gray, their daughter is the "Mrs. Desire Kent." Josias Lyndon's inscription is verbatim. The dates omitted were either obliterated or illegible.

G. M. FESSENDEN.

LAKIN FAMILY.

By Hon. SAMUEL A. GREEN, M.D., of Boston, Mass.

AMONG the first settlers of Groton were the brothers Lieutenant William and Ensign John Lakin, who each owned a twenty-acre right as original proprietors of the town. They had both previously lived at Reading, where they had been married. During the earliest history of Groton their names appear frequently in the affairs of the town, and they seem both to have taken a prominent part in civil and ecclesiastical matters. William's house-lot lay on both sides of the road leading to Hawtree Meadow, which is now known as Chicopee Row; and John's was at Nod, a district lying northerly

* Aunt to Rev^d Jno Callender, minister to first Baptist Church in Newport, from 1731 to 1748. Author of Historical Discourse. G. M. F.

† Minister of the first Baptist Church in Boston from 1708 to 1726. G. M. F.

of the soapstone quarry. From these two militia officers are descended the numerous family of Lakins in Groton and wide neighborhood. For facts concerning John Lakin, see an article in the REGISTER (xlv., pp. 81, 82) for January, 1891.

The following copies of old papers, now in my possession, help to clear up some of the obscurities existing in the genealogical history of the family. William Martin, whose name appears in the first receipt, was the step-father of William Lakin, and he, too, had previously lived at Reading. The brothers William and John were sons of William Lakin, of England, who came to this country, perhaps as early as the year 1645, with their mother and step-father, accompanied also by their grandfather William Lakin, senior.

Receaved the 10th of June 1646: by me Wiff Laken of Red-
ing, of my ffather in Law William Martine of Redinge the sū of
Twentie povnds and is in ffull payment and satisfaction of a lega-
sie giuen to me by my owne ffather Willm Laken of Reding tu
in England: I say Receavd by me

WILLIAM LAKIN

20th-0-0

Signd and delivrd
in the presnts of vs
Nicholas Brown
Richard Sadler:

The next two receipts relate to bequests made by William Martin, who, according to the County records, died at Groton on March 26, 1672[-3], aged about 76 years. They are in the handwriting of the Reverend Samuel Willard, who, like other country ministers of that period, in addition to their pastoral duties, acted the part of scribes for the benefit of their neighbors. The following are copies of the papers:—

Groton: August. 5. 1673.

Received by my Brō Jnō Lakin of Groton, ten pounds in the pay of
Ralph Dix of Reading, upon the account of a legacy of the said sūme be-
queathed to me, by my Father William Martin in his last Will & Testa-
ment: as also two ox chains, & foure wedges, & a beetle ring: bequeathed
to me in the said will:

I say

Received by me.

WILLIAM LAKIN

Witnesse:

Samuel Willard
Elezebeth Sherman

Groton. August: 5. 1673.

Received by John Lakin of Groton the full sūme of fourty shillings upon
the account of a legacye of the said sūme, bequeathed to mee by the last
Will & Testament of my Loving friend W^m Martin, deceased.

I say Received

by me

Witnesse

William Lakin
Elezebeth Sherman

SAMⁿ WILLARD.

The first of these receipts was lately given to me by Mr. Charles Butler Brooks, of Boston, who found it among the papers of his grandfather Caleb Butler, Esq., the historian of Groton; and the other two were given to me more than forty years ago by the late Hon. John Boynton, of Groton. It is somewhat singular that these old manuscripts, relating to similar transactions in the same family, should now come together after the vicissitudes of nearly two centuries and a half. Elizabeth Sherman, one of the witnesses, was a younger sister of Mr. Willard's wife.

William Lakin, senior, was the oldest person among the original settlers of Groton, and he died on December 10, 1672, aged about 91 years.

William Martin's house-lot at Groton lay on the borders of a large sheet of water which in his lifetime was known as Martin's Pond, and still keeps the same name. In the record of James Parker's land, on July 6, 1666, "the pond called Goodman Martin's Pond" is mentioned. There is also a Martin's Pond within the original limits of the town of Reading,—but now lying in the northwest corner of North Reading,—which may have been named after him, as he lived there before coming to Groton. Perhaps some local antiquary of that neighborhood can give the origin of the name.

DIARY OF REV. WILLIAM HOMES OF CHILMARK, MARTHA'S VINEYARD, 1689-1746.

Contributed by Dr. CHARLES EDWARD BANKS, U. S. Marine Hospital Service, Portland, Me.

IN the library of the Maine Historical Society there is a manuscript volume of 96 pp., of the size known as quarto, bound in contemporary leather and containing the notes of births, marriages, deaths, and important events occurring within the personal knowledge of the diarist. It is closely written from cover to cover, even the fly leaves and insides of the covers being utilized by the original owner or its subsequent possessors. It is the diary or note book of the Reverend William Homes, a native of the North of Ireland,* sometime pastor of Strabane, and from 1715 to his death the settled minister of Chilmark on Martha's Vineyard. Mr. Homes was born in 1663, and when a young man came to the Vineyard where he taught school for three years, 1686-9.—(Allen, *Biographical Dictionary*, 463). He returned to Ireland, where in 1692 he was ordained over the parish of Strabane, and next year, September 26,

* His father was buried at Donachmore, according to the Diary, which may give a clue to the origin of the family.

1693, he married Katherine, daughter of Reverend Robert Craghead of Londonderry. The first child of this marriage was born in Stragolun, and the others in Strabane. He continued as pastor of this church till 1714-5, when with his wife and nine children he crossed the ocean and made his future home in Chilmark, where he was ordained pastor September 15, 1715. He kept this relationship to the day of his death, June 20, 1746, a period of over thirty years. He published several sermons and religious works.

The greater portion of the diary is made up of weekly entries dated "Lord's day," detailing his texts and sermon, of which the following is a sample of the whole :

xber 7 1718 being Lords day I preached before noon from 1 pet 24 to whom coming as unto a living stone and after sermon administered the sacrament of the Lords supper afternoon I preached from Col: 1. 13. Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness in all which I hope I was assisted the Lord follow my poor labours with a rich blessing to edification and salvation of souls.

These weekly entries are usually followed by some note of a death, "remarkable providence," birth, baptism, admission to church membership, state of weather or such kindred items. The first few leaves of the book contain his family record, sons, daughters and grandchildren, with a list of marriages and deaths in the town of Chilmark during his residence. These entries I have transcribed and they follow this introduction :

Mr John Mayhew of Chilmark died febr^r 3^d 1688^g about two of the clock in the morning: and was buried febr^r 4th. His distemper was a pain in the stomacke, shortness of breath and a faintness his distemper continued from the last of september till the time abovesaid.

M^r Rich: Airy of Edgartown departed this life febr^r 14th 1688^g about 10 before noon. His distemper was a violent pain in his small gutts attended with a continual vomiting. By the application of fried oats &c The pain removed from his Body to his stomacke: no means that were made use of for his recovery proved useful to him. He was burryed the fifteenth day about two afternoon.

The truly virtuous gentlewoman M^{rs} Mary Mayhew Spouse to the Honoured Matthew Mayhew Esq^r of Edgartstown, departed this life May 1st 1690 about 9 at night. Her distemper was a Milignant fever. It continued from the 29th day of April in the morning till the time of her Comfortable departure. She was burryed the next day towards night.

My brother John Homes was killed by Thunder and lightening in the Parishe of Raphe, Maij 20th 1692 about two afternoon. He was burryed next day toward night in his fathers grave in the Churchyard of Donachmore, he left behind him five children, viz: Margaret, John, Johnet, Jane and Rebecca.

M^r William Homes [the diarist] and Katheren Craghead were Married September 26th 1693 by the Rev^d M^r Robert Craghead of Londonderry in his own house about 8 at night in the presence of M^r Thomas Craghead, M^r James Hamilton, John Wilson, James Smith and his spouse, and those of M^r Cragheads own family. It was upon Tuesday.

My son Robert Homes was born July the 23^d 1694 being Munday at 12 of the clock in the day time. In Stragolan and was baptized the Wednesday following in my own house by m^r Robert Craghead his grandfather.

My Daughter Margaret was born Feb^r 28 169⁵ being friday at 11 before noon And was baptized the 5 of march following in the meeting house of Straban, by the Rev^d m^r Sam: Hallyday.

My Son William was born March 24th 169⁵ being Wednesday about one of the clock in the Morning. He was baptized in the meeting house of Straban March 31st 1697 By the Rev^d James Pringle.

My Daughter Katherin was born March 20th 169⁵ being Munday about three in the morning And was baptized by the Rev^d m^r Thomas Craghead in the meeting house of Straban March 22^d being Wednesday

My Son William departed this life feb^r 18, 1699 alias 1700 about 1 morning he sickened the 7th Day of ^{sd} moneth on the Saturday following we perceived severale purple spots upon him, on the Thursday following he bleed excessively at the nose from 9 night till near 12. By the application of the Joyce of Nettles his bleeding stoped, the Thursday following his feet began to swell and on friday his whole body. His heat was excessively great from frieday till the time of his death during which time he continued speechless. He was burryed the 19 of feb^r towards night in the church yeard of Straban.

My Son John was born July 30 1700 being Tuesday about 7 morning. He was baptized in the meeting house of Straban July 31st by the Rev^d m^r Sam: Hallyday.

My Daughter Jane was born Augst 30 1701 being Saturday about 11 night. She was baptized in the meeting house of Straban September 3^d by the Rev^d m^r William Homes of Urney.

My Daughter Agnes was born May 31 1704 being Wednesday at 4 morning she was baptized in the meeting house of Straban by the Rev^d m^r William Homes of Urney.

My Daughter Elizabeth was born September 15th 1706 about 8 night she was baptized in the meeting house of Straban by the Rev^d m^r William Homes of Urney.

My Daughter Hanna was born Jan^y 31. 170⁵ about 2 morning being munday. She was baptized the fryday following in the meeting house of Straban By the Rev^d m^r Thomas Craghead.

My Daughter Margery was born Jan^y 23^d 171⁰ at 1 morning. She was baptized the Thursday following in my own house by the Rev^d m^r Thomas Craghead. She was born on the Lords day.

My Sister Maryan departed this life feb^r 24th 1705 being Lords day about 5 morning. Her distemper was a pain in her body and stomake attended with frequent vomiting.

My Son Robert was Married in Boston to m^{rs} Mary Franklin April 3^d 1716 at 9 at night by the Rev^d m^r Eben^r Pemberton.

My Grand Son William Homes was born Jan^y 10 171⁵ at 2 after-noon. He was baptized in the old north church by D^r Increase Mather the 13th day of the same month.

M^r John Allen and my Daughter Margaret Homes were married March the 1^o 171⁵ I Joynd them in marriage.

My grand Daughter Katherin and Rebeccah Allen were born feb^r 26 171⁵ And were baptized march following.

My great grand daughter Susanna Allen was born November 5 about noon Anno 1738.

My grandson William Dagget was born 9ber 18 1738 about 3 afternoon was baptized the next day.

My grand son Eleazer Allen was born June 10 1739 at 6 in the morning being the Lords day.

My grand daughter Katherin Smith departed this life August 4: 1740 being munday about 6 afternoon. She was when she died 15 years of age and 3 months wanting two days; the distemper that was the occasion of her death was y^t called the throat distemper. In her last sickness she gave evidences of a pious disposition.

My great grand daughter Susan Allen departed this life July 1 1740 being about a year and 8 months old.

My son in law Joshua Allen departed this life May 30 1730 he died in Nutfield of the small pox, he sickened the 12 day and died y^e 30th in his last sickness he expressed himselfe very christianly and as one that had good hope thro grace as I am informed. I forgot to insert this in its proper place.

My grandson William Dagget departed this life 7ber 14 1740 being Lords day he was when he died two years old wanting two months and 4 days.

My grandson Eleazer Allen departed this life 8ber 2 1740 at 5 morning being one year old and four months wanting 8 days.

My grandson Timothy Dagget was born Jan^y 31 174^q.

My grand son Will^m Homes had a daughter born March 5 174^q called Ma[ry?].

My great grand son Nathan Mayhew was born May 18. 1741 about sun rising being Munday.

My grand daughter Katherin Moor departed this life June 6 about 5 afternoon she died of an Epileptick fit she was born feb 26 171^q She was when she died 24 years 3 months and near 8 days.

My grand daughter Hanna Allen was born July 23^d about 5 in y^e morning 1741 she departed this life August 30 about 7 at night being 38 days old.

My grand son Timothy Dagget departed this life Feb^{ry} 3 174¹/₂ he was when he died a year and two days old.

My great grandson John Wass died Jan^y 10 1744 at 10 night.

My grand daughter mary Peckham departed this life 7ber 1 1745, was born 7ber 172¹/₄.

An Account of y^e persons I Married since my Settlement in Chilmark which was 7ber 15 1715 and some others.

John Allen and Margaret Homes were Married March 1 ^o	171 ¹ / ₆
Benjamin Smith & Mary Basset were Married 9ber 28	1716
Solomon Atheaon & Sarah Skiffe were Married July 24	1717
William Hunt & Jane Tilton were Married June 2	1718
Jethro Athearn & Mary Mayhew were Married 7ber 8	1720
Capt ⁿ Samuel Smith & Kathren Homes were Married May 30	1721
Thomas Smith & Elisabeth Basset were Married 9ber 9	1721
Nicolas Nickerson & Deborah Chipman were Married May 2	1722
Benjamin Skiffe & Abigail Peese were Married 7ber 13	1722
Jonathan Hilman & Bethiah lovel were Married Feb ^r 5	172 ² / ₃
Shubal Smith Jun ^r & Martha Mayhew were Married Jan ^y 23	172 ³ / ₄

Pain Mayhew and Dina Norton were married xber 5 ^o by Capt ⁿ Mayhew	1724
Elisha Elisha [<i>sic</i>] & Mary Steel were married Jan ^y 7	1724 $\frac{1}{2}$
Silvanus Allen & Jane Homes were married July 1 ^o	1725
M ^r Barnabas Taylor and Martha allen were married 9ber 4	1725
Thomas Tilton and Jemimah Mayhew were married xber 9	1725
Joshua Allen and Agnes Homes were Married xber 14 th	1725
Elnathan Wing and Hanna Allen were maryed 8ber 7 th	1726
John Mills and Bathsheba Allen were Married 8ber 31 st	1726
Thoma M ^c Gee and Mary Blaire were Married 8ber 10 th	1726
Abishar Folger & Sarah Mayhew were Married 9ber 8	1727
Prince Coffine and Marey Skiffe were married 9ber 10	1727
John Sturges and Abigail Allen were Married 7ber 5	1728
Beriah Tilton and Mary Mayhew were married xber 12	1728
Eliashib Adams and Reliance Mayhew were married feb 15	1728 $\frac{3}{4}$
Jonathan Lock and Mary Norton were Married Jan ^y 1 ^o	1728 $\frac{3}{4}$
Benjamin Allen and Abia Mahew were married Jany 8	1729 $\frac{3}{4}$
Ja: Hutchison and Elizabeth Homes were Married Feb 5	1729 $\frac{3}{4}$
They were married in Boston by m ^r Prince	
Matthias Roggers and Sarah Hilman were Married 8ber 28	1730
Ebenezer Tisdale and Hope Basset were married 9ber 12	1730
Timothy Mayhew & Abia Mayhew were married Jan ^y 14	1730 $\frac{3}{4}$
Capt ⁿ John Gould and Sarah Clarke were married June 18	1731
Jacob Norton & Bethiah Mayhew were married Feb ^y 30	1731 $\frac{1}{2}$
Thomas Mayhew and Lidia Lothrop were married July 27	1732
Thomas Claghorn of Edgartown and Susanna Gibbs of Chilmark were married November 2	1732
Wilmot Wass and Rebecah Allen were married March 22	1732 $\frac{3}{4}$
Jonathan Allen and Abigail Mayhew were married 9ber 16	1733
Doctor Thomas Little and Lucy Mayhew were married November 13	1733
Benjamin Dagget and Margery Homes were Married June 11	1734
John Thatcher and Content Norton were Married 9ber 28	1734
Benjamin Lumbert & Bathsheba Mayhew were Married Jan ^y 16	1734 $\frac{1}{2}$
Thomas Sturges & Rebeccah Norton were Married Feb ^y 27	1734 $\frac{5}{8}$
John Basset and Jane Mayhew were married July 31	1735
Thomas Hamilton and Jane M ^c Clean were married 8ber 16	1735
Zephaniah Mayhew and Hannah Mayhew were married 8ber 23	1735
Dick and Mereah Negroes belonging to Sam Norton Esq ^{ur} were mar- ried Feb ^y 27	1735 $\frac{5}{8}$
Moses Belcher Jun ^r and Eunice Mayhew were married March 15	1735 $\frac{5}{8}$
Jethro Allen and Dinah Mayhew were married March 25	1736
Matthias King and Mary Lock were married 8ber 28	1736
Joseph Tilton and Ruth Mayhew were married 9ber 4	1736
William Allen and Sarah Mayhew were married 9ber 3	1737
Joseph Hilman and Kezia Norton were married 9ber 24	1737
Beriah Tilton and Jedidah Mayhew were Married March 16	1737 $\frac{5}{8}$
Capt ⁿ David Moor & Kathren Allen were married August 3	1738
Zachariah Mayhew & Elizabeth Allen were married 9ber 21	1738
John Peese and Abigail Burgess were married May 24	1739
Samuel Mayhew and Lois Norton were married xber 27	1739
Handly Chipman and Jane Allen were married April 24	1740
Stephen Skiffe and Bathshebah Tilton were married Aug st 26	1742
M ^r Bosworth and Eliz Mayhew were Married Augst 15	1745

A list of y^e grown persons that have died in this town since I came to it.

- 1715 July 21 died Thomas Mathew Esqu^r
 1716 8ber 13 It is supposed that Isaac Chase died at sea in a violent storm
 1717 8ber 8 An Indian belonging to John Allen Esqu^r called Andrew
 was killed by the cart coming from Holmes Hole
 1717 Augs^t 30 M^r Ben Mayhew departed this life
 1717¹/₈ Feb 17 Ben Skiffe Esqu^r departed this life
 1618 June 7 Mrs Abigail Smith died
 1718 August John M^cClelland was Drowned at Sandy point
 1720 Ap 11 Old m^r Tilton died
 1720 May 7 Mrs Hunt Sen^r died
 1721¹/₂ Feb^r 23 Sam Tilton Jun^r died
 1721¹/₂ Feb 25 Moses Allen died
 1721¹/₂ March 2 Mrs Mayhew spouse to m^r Experience Mayhew died
 1721¹/₂ March 15 Shubel Cotle died
 1722 May 20 Mrs Mary Allen departed this life
 1722 August 7 M^{rs} Allen Sen^r died
 1722 7ber 20 James Steel was drowned at Cancer
 1723 August Andrew [. . .]ton was drowned at Canser
 1723 8ber 27 Thomas Blair died
 1723³/₄ Feb^r 14 Ja. Allen died
 1724 June 6 James Skiffe died
 1724 June 19 M^{rs} Skiffe spouse to Nathan Skiffe died
 1725⁵/₈ Jan^y 29 M^{rs} Chipman died
 1725⁵/₈ Feb^y 9 M^r Nathan Skiffe died
 1726 May 2 Susanna Blair was drowned in one of the tan pitts
 1726²/₃ Jan^y 9 M^r Hunt Sen^r died
 1727 June 11 Sam Hilman died
 1727 June 21 Bertha and Mary Hilman died
 1727 8ber 9 Sam Merry died
 1727⁷/₈ March 6 John Mills and John Skiffe died
 1728 March 28 John Clifford died
 1728 Apr. 16 Jo Hilman Jun^r died
 1728 April 28 Daniel Luke died
 1729 July 16 M^{rs} Allen spouse to Ichabod Allen died
 1729³/₈ Jan^y 8 M^{rs} Reliance Adams
 1730 August 19 M^{rs} Jedidah Little died
 1731 9ber 29 m^r Samuel Tilton Sen^r died in the 94 year of his age
 1731 July 12 Pain Mayhew Jun^r was drowned his corps came on shore
 at gay head July 22
 1732 October 19 Jane Hunt died
 1732 October 20 Captⁿ Tho Butler died
 1732²/₃ Jan^y 29 Eliz: Merry died
 1733 May 24 Eben Allen Esqu^r died
 1733 8ber 14 m^r Nathan Mayhew died aged 21 years
 1733 9ber 20 Zeph. Mayhew died
 1733 9ber 27 Jonathan Allen died in y^e 21 year of his age
 1734 Apr 24 M^r Shubael Smith Sen^r died aged 81
 Sarah Folger of Nantucket, daughter to Major Pain Mayhew of
 Chilmark and wife of Abigail Folger departed this life July 13.
 1734 about 12 in the day time aged about 25 years she left be-
 hind her 4 children and had been married 7 years lacking 2
 months 26 days

- 1734 December 30 about 11 before noon died Elijah Mayhew Taylor aged about
- 1734½ Feb^r 22 died M^{rs} Bethiah Clark being about fifty years of age she was a church member and daughter to Major Mayhew
- 1735 May 5 in the morning died Daniel Butler of Chekomy of a fluxus hepaticus, he seemed to be religiously inclined
- 1735 M^r Eleazer Allen departed this life 9ber 7 about 6 in the morning in the 30th year of his life he was high sherife when he died
- 1735½ John Mayhew Sen^r departed this life March 3^d in the morning in y^e 60 year of his age was buried the next day
- 1735½ Samuel Hatch departed this life Jan^r 13 in the morning his distemper was a high fever he was much out of his head in his illness
- 1735½ M^{rs} Abigail Skiff departed this life March 4 in the morning of a consumption. She gave evidence of a gracious disposition in her sickness. She had been for some time a member of this church
- 1739 M^{rs} Content Norton spouse to Sam Norton Esq^r died Aug 1 about 7 in y^e 63 year of her age
 Susanna Allen daughter to William Allen departed this life July the first 1740 a child of about a year and eight months old
 Abigail Hilman departed this life July 2 in the morning 1740 she was daughter to Richard Hilman. a young woman going on the 16 year of her age
 Ruth Tilton Wife to Joseph Tilton and m^r Ben: Mayhews daughter departed this life December 5 about 2 in the morning
 M^{rs} Sarah Mayhew formerly wife to Thomas Mayhew Esq^r of Chilmark departed this life December 30, in the night, she was very ancient being some years above ninety—as I am informed. She was in 96 year when she died. She was a gentlewoman of meeke and quiet spirit, and very inoffensive in her deportment. She was a member of the church in this place and behaved her selfe as becomes the gospel, her memory failed her greatly for several years before she died.
- 1743 Rich. Hilman departed this life suddenly March 26. He was agreeable and industrious in life wel stricken in years being some moneths above 63
- 1743 Jethro Norton departed this life May 12 about 3 after noon He had been long in a bad state of health, being consumptive, he was never married. He was when he died about 32 years of age
- 1742 The night between y^e 22 and 23 of June Sarah Tilton daughter to William Tilton departed this life
- 1743 9ber 8 about 6 in the morning M^{rs} Mary Basset spouse to m^r Nathan Basset departed this life in the 71 year of her age. She was a peacable, industrious and pious woman.
- 1743 9ber 16 about 7 afternoon Nathan Basset departed this life in the 77 y^r of his age he had been long afflicted with a palsie he was one that feared God and was peaceable and industrious
 D^r Thomas Little departed this life March 30 1744 before noon His distemper was a fever that prevailed in the town
 Ben Hilman departed this life April 22 1745 towards the evening
 May 26 1745 Thomas Mayhew son to Zachary Mayhew Esq^r departed this life about 9 afternoon he was about twenty when he died

Elisha Elisha [*sic*] and his daughter Abia were drowned in the pond May 12 1746 She about 9 years of age when she died and he about 40

[Mr. Homes died June 20, 1746, about six weeks after the last entry above given.—C. E. B.]

WILLIAM HACK AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

By CHRISTOPHER A. HACK, Esq., of Taunton, Mass.

IN the records of Wills and Administrations for Hampshire County, England, the name Hack frequently occurs in the sixteenth and early part of the seventeenth centuries. Its first appearance in this country was about the year 1660 when William Hack, who is supposed to be the ancestor of all the Hacks in New England, became a resident of Taunton, Mass.

He married Mary ———, and had a son William, born November 15, 1663. In 1664 he went to England to settle his affairs there, leaving his wife and son here, and intending to return the following summer; but he never came back. In June, 1667, his wife not having received any letters nor any intelligence from him, applied to the Court at Plymouth "producing divers testimonies to make it manifest to the Court that William Hacke her husband is dead," and obtained Letters of Administration on his estate, which consisted of personal property appraised at 33£ 08s. 6d. and a dwelling house and nine acres of land.*

His son, William Hack, married and had two sons, William and Seth, and three daughters. He accumulated a large property for those times, consisting principally of real estate, a part of which is still held by some of his descendants. His homestead was in Taunton, on the east side of Three Mile River between Westville and North Dighton. In 1690 he joined the Phipps expedition to Canada. For his services, losses and sufferings in this expedition, the Legislature of Massachusetts, by Acts passed between the years 1732 and 1735, awarded him two tracts of land containing one hundred and fifty acres each, situated on the east bank of the Connecticut river between the towns of Sunderland and Northfield.†

So far as known to the writer, the family record, beginning with the first William, is:

1. WILLIAM¹ HACK, married Mary ———; came from England before 1660, and returned about 1664. They had:
 2. i. WILLIAM.²
2. WILLIAM² HACK (*William*¹), had five children:
 3. i. WILLIAM.³
 4. ii. SETH.
 - iii. HANNAH, m. Joseph Johnson; had child *William*, and probably others.
 - iv. ANNA, m. William Smith.
 - v. A daughter, name not known, m. — Andrews.

* See Plymouth Colony Records, Court held June 5, 1667.

† See Massachusetts General Court Records.

3. WILLIAM³ HACK (*William*,² *William*¹), married Mary Tinkham of Middleboro'. Had six children:
 5. i. WILLIAM.⁴
 6. ii. NATHAN, b. 1733.
 - iii. ZEPHANIAH.
 7. iv. PETER.
 - v. MARY.
 - vi. SUSANNAH.
4. SETH³ HACK (*William*,² *William*¹), married Sarah Howell of Bridgewater. Had five children:
 - i. JEREMIAH,⁴ m. Judith Clemens; had one daughter, and d. young. The daughter m. Job Townsend, and had five children.
 - ii. LYDIA, m. Benjamin Stevens; had a number of children. Some of their descendants are still living.
 - iii. KINSLEY.
 - iv. HULDAH.
 - v. SARAH.
5. WILLIAM⁴ HACK (*William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹), married Experience Phinney. Had seven children:
 - i. BETHUEL,⁵ m. ———; had several children, who went "up country."
 - ii. ZEPHANIAH, m. Lydia Stetson, and removed to Brandon, Vt., where his descendants now live. He afterwards m. a Miss Rich and had children.
 - iii. WILLIAM.
 - iv. JOSEPH, m. ———.
 - v. SALOMA, m. — Manly of Easton.
 - vi. CYNTHIA, m. ———.
 - vii. EXPERIENCE, m. ———; had one child.
6. NATHAN⁴ HACK (*William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹), married first, Kate Lincoln, and had two daughters; married second, Rebecca Haskins, and had five children. Was an officer in the Revolution.
 - i. MARY,⁵ b. Dec. 26, 1760; m. Joseph Richmond; had seven children, all born in Woodstock, Conn.: (1) *Joseph*⁶ *Richmond*, m. Nancy Sawyer; (2) *Mary*⁶ *Richmond*, m. Samuel Paul, had children, some of whom are living in Cheshire; (3) *Susanna*⁶ *Richmond*; (4) *Louisa*⁶ *Richmond*, m. — McKenzie of Moriah, N. Y., and has children living there; (5) *Zelotes*⁶ *Richmond*, m. Amy Howland of North Adams, had two sons, *Zelotes*⁷ and Andrew A.⁷; (6) *John*⁶ *Richmond*, m. Chole —, lived in Adams, had children; (7) *Kate*⁶ *Richmond*.
 - ii. KATE, b. Dec. 17, 1762; m. Calvin Fillebrown, and had seven children: (1) *Kate*⁶ *Fillebrown*, m. Hanover Blake, had two children; (2) *Melinda*⁶ *Fillebrown*; (3) *Maria*⁶ *Fillebrown*, m. Edward Blake, had seven children; (4) *Abigail*⁶ *Fillebrown*, m. Otis Walker, had four children; (5) *Calvin*⁶ *Fillebrown*; (6) *John*⁶ *Fillebrown*, m. Joanna Winslow, had seven children; (7) *Susan*⁶ *Fillebrown*.
 - iii. REBECCA, b. Aug. 18, 1766; m. Edward Thayer; moved to Conway, Mass. Had eight children: (1) *Abigail*⁶ *Thayer*, m. — Wells; (2) *Lydia*⁶ *Thayer*; (3) *Nancy*⁶ *Thayer*, m. Edward Rose, had seven children; (4) *Hassadiah*⁶ *Thayer*; (5) *Edward*⁶ *Thayer*, d. young; (6 and 7, twins) *Edward*⁶ *Thayer*, m. Betsy Trow, *Rebecca*⁶ *Thayer*, m. — Smith; (8) *Melinda*⁶ *Thayer*.
 8. iv. NATHAN, b. April 19, 1768.
 - v. LYDIA, b. Nov. 25, 1770; m. Enos Pratt. Had eleven children: (1) *Enos*⁶ *Pratt*, d. young; (2) *Nathan*⁶ *Pratt*, d. young; (3) *Lydia*⁶ *Pratt*, m. Allen Briggs, had five children; (4) *Enos*⁶ *Pratt*, m. Lovina Skitter, had seven children; (5) *Melinda*⁶ *Pratt*, m. Levi Hale, had eight children; (6) *Cynthia*⁶ *Pratt*, m. John Richmond,

- no children; (7) *Calvin⁶ Pratt*, d. young; (8) *Nathan⁶ Pratt*, m. Lydia Bliss, had two children; (9) *Rebecca⁶ Pratt*, m. Samuel Young, had five children; (10) *Nancy⁶ Pratt*, m. Lloyd Waite; (11) *Calvin Dennis⁶ Pratt*, m. Lucinda Staples, had eight children.
- vi. MELINDA, b. April 14, 1772.
9. vii. DANIEL, b. March 3, 1787.
7. PETER⁴ HACK (*William³ William² William¹*), married first, Susannah Pratt, had ten children, five of whom lived to mature age; married second, Judith Clemens, widow of Jeremiah Hack, and had five children, of whom only three grew up:
- i. EBENEZER,⁵ m. Esther Smith; removed to Danbury, Conn. Had one son.
- ii. PETER, m. Harriet Stevens; had seven children; removed to Danbury, Conn.
- iii. RACHEL, m. Benjamin Jones. Had one son, who d. young.
- iv. SUSANNAH, m. Richard Hewett. Had seven children.
- v. MARY, m. Alvan Robinson; lived in Mansfield. Had five children.
- vi. JUDITH, d. unm.
- vii. JEREMIAH, m. Betsy Cobb. Had six children: *Louisa⁶, Judith⁶, Nancy Jane⁶, Jeremiah Warren⁶, Betsy⁶, Rhoda Emeline⁶*.
- viii. RHODA, m. James Lee. Had ten children: *James Emery⁶ Lee, William⁶ Lee, Mason⁶ Lee, Alvin Dexter⁶ Lee, Nathan⁶ Lee, Jeremiah Thomas⁶ Lee, Rhoda Emeline⁶ Lee, Nancy Jane⁶ Lee, Sally⁶ Lee, Caroline⁶ Lee, Susan⁶ Lee*.
8. NATHAN⁵ HACK (*Nathan⁴ William³ William² William¹*), born April 19, 1768; died February 13, 1828; married Olive Crossman, born May 28, 1771, d. May 31, 1854. Had eleven children:
10. i. HANAN,⁶ b. Sept. 1, 1792.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 2, 1794; m. Caroline Harris in Alabama, Dec. 20, 1825; d. Dec. 5, 1872, leaving no children.
- iii. HARRIET, b. March 1, 1796; d. July 28, 1880; unm.
- iv. CAROLINE, b. July 26, 1798; m. Job Crossman, Aug. 29, 1827; d. Oct. 15, 1889, leaving no children.
- v. NATHAN, b. July 28, 1800; d. Aug. 24, 1809.
- vi. REBECCA, b. Aug. 10, 1802; m. Josephus Skinner, June 11, 1820; d. Jan. 3, 1884. Had nine children.
- vii. ZEPHANIAH, b. June 23, 1804; d. Dec. 26, 1880; unm.
11. viii. CHRISTOPHER AMORY, b. Dec. 19, 1806.
- ix. OLIVE CROSSMAN, b. June 8, 1809; m. William Lincoln, Dec. 8, 1832. Had one son: *William⁷* m. Ellen Marvell. Had three children.
- x. CHARLOTTE MELINDA, b. April 15, 1813; m. William N. Spinney, Sept. 15, 1839; d. Dec. 14, 1891. Had five children.
- xi. MARIETTA AUGUSTA, b. Dec. 26, 1815; d. May 30, 1821.
9. DANIEL⁵ HACK (*Nathan⁴ William³ William² William¹*), married Rebecca Whitmarsh. Had seven children:
- i. FRANCIS AMELIA,⁶ m. Solomon Barney. Had one son.
- ii. DANIEL D'BRUCE, m. Amelia Winter. Had four children.
- iii. AVIS MARY, d. young.
- iv. REBECCA AVIS, m. George W. Davol. Had three children.
- v. SARAH JANE, d. young.
- vi. MARY VIRGINIA, d. young.
- vii. GEORGE GORDON BYRON, m. Cymanthia Winter. Had three children.
10. HANAN⁶ HACK (*Nathan⁵ Nathan⁴ William³ William² William¹*), born September 1, 1792; married Chloe Braman, May 20, 1816; died in Mobile, Ala., October 10, 1824. Left one son:

- i. NATHAN EMERSON,⁷ m. Cordana Fobes of Bridgewater. Had one daughter, *Cordana Augusta*,⁸ who m. T. Preston Burt, and has two children.
11. CHRISTOPHER AMORY⁶ HACK (*Nathan*,⁵ *Nathan*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹), born December 19, 1806; married Sarah Seaver, February 8, 1832. She died June 25, 1870. They had four children:
 - i. MANFRED AMORY,⁷ b. May 8, 1833; d. Aug. 2, 1833.
 - ii. DANIEL, b. Dec. 21, 1834; graduated Harvard College, 1856; d. April 15, 1864; unm.
 - iii. CHRISTOPHER AMORY, b. May 31, 1838; d. Jan. 31, 1860; unm.
 - iv. HENRY SEAVER, b. May 5, 1840; m. Emily F. Wright, Oct. 7, 1868. Has one son, *Harold*⁸ *Wright*, b. Aug. 17, 1877.

LETTER OF WILLIAM STEVENS, 1795, A SEAMAN IMPRESSED BY THE BRITISH.

Communicated by EDWARD W. JAMES, of Norfolk, Va.

THE letter of William Stevens, which I found in the Norfolk County Clerk's Office, may prove of interest to some of the readers of the REGISTER, as he was a citizen and freeholder of Boston, and was a victim of the most cruel method ever practised by the British Government for the purpose of manning its fleets; and it reflects a sad and mournful light on a dark and humiliating period of American history.

At a Court Held for Norfolk County April the 20th 1795

Present

Robert Boush	Samuel Davis	}	Gent ^l Justices
James Harper and Thomas Brent			

A Letter from William Stevens a native of Boston and a Citizen of the United States now detained on board the British frigate *Huzza*, praying the assistance of the Justices of this County for his liberation was read in open Court Whereupon It is Ordered that the said letter be filed with the records of this Court and that a Certified Copy thereof be immediately transmitted to His Excellency the Governor praying his Assistance and advice therein.

To Aney Justice of the peace
in virginia

hampton Roades april 18th 1795

Good Sir

Your petitioner is at present on Board the British manawar hussah I am a Native of New York and a Citizen and Freeholder of Boston I have a wife at Boston who Entirely Depends upon my Labour for her support I hope Good sir that you will take my petition to Consideration and stretch forth your helping hand to Every poor american Sufferer I was pressed on the 10th of april frome on Board the Bark peggy of george town Cap^t henry Lunt in the employ of Co^l william Deakens of georgetown Maryland we Ware Broatt too and Boarded By the hussah and I was forced frome my Ship tho the Captin used all in his

power to Ceape me But as I have Since Been informed Some of the fleate wanted men and they Stood upon Noting to get men I hope Good Sir that you will protect me as it is from officers of the united States that we are to look for protection and I Moste Humbley Beg Good Sir that you will Not Delay Making an application in my Behalf to the inglish Console or the Captin of the hussah as we are fitting for sea with all Expedition and will Saile in a Day or two no more frome your humble petitioner But my Best wishes to my Native Contary and May that God who Raigns over all protect and prosper you in your undertaking to Restore me once more to my famley friends and Contary Good sir I Remane with Due Respect yours

WILLIAM STEVENS

on Board the hussah hampton Roads

To any Justice of the peace Serving under the goverment of the united States of america in virginia or Maryland this is Moste humbley Recommended to.

ABSTRACTS OF EARLY WILLS ON RECORD, OR ON FILE IN THE COUNTY OF SUFFOLK, MASSACHUSETTS.

Prepared by WALTER K. WATKINS, Esq., of Boston.

[Continued from page 327.]

No. 521.—NICHOLAS WOOD, will, 16 Jan. 1669-70. At his farm in Natick; some time under the inflicting hand of God. To Anna his now loving wife one third of all houses and lands at his farm which he bought of Mr. Parker, with all her wearing Clothes &c, and 17£ a year out of the farm produce, until son Jonathan comes to twenty one years, for bringing up two youngest children. To Jonathan all lands &c bought of Mr. Parker which he now lives on; other lands and cattle &c.

Son Eleazer lands bought of Lieut. Fisher of Dedham; cattle &c. Daughter Mehitabel Wood land in Milton and cattle.

Daughter Abigail Wood land in Roxbury and cattle. Daughter Beththya houses and land in Watertown which he had by his last wife (after her decease); cattle &c.

If son Jonathan die before twenty one unmarried son Eleazer to be heir to his portion giving ten pounds apiece to sisters living (among them sister Mary Thurston).

If Eleazer die Jonathan to be his heir on like conditions. To grand child Abraham Harding son of daughter Hannah Harding deceased 5£ at twenty one.

Residue of estate to be divided between two sons and six daughters when Jonathan is twenty one.

If any child shall contest, they shall lose their share. Wife Anna, Jno. Thurston. sen. and Thos. Bass, sons in law executors, friend George Barber of Medfield supervisor.

Witnesses Henry Laland and Hopenstill Laland.

Probated 2 June, 1670.

Nicholas Wood of Bogastow in Natick. Inventory apprized by Henry Adames, Henry Laland and John Thurston, sen.

Bond of John Thurston and Thomas Bass with Edward Shippen and Free Grace Bendall as witnesses. Vol. vii. pp. 24, 26, 29, 49 (See Savage).

No. 522.—MR JOHN DAVENPORT, late pastor of the First Church of Christ in Boston. Inventory 22 July 1670 taken by James Penn, Anthony Stoddard and Thomas Clarke. Mr. Jno. Davenport made oath that it was a true inventory of the estate of his father. Vol. vii. pp. 49, 83.

No. 523.—JNO. PEPPER, Roxbury, will, 3 Mch. 1669–70. Being weak and infirm, his body left to his father, mother, brethren and sisters to bury.

Mother-in-law's sister shall have twenty-seven pounds due him by his father-in-law's gift, on marriage with his daughter, in profits of the land.

Twenty four pounds to four natural brothers and three natural sisters, eldest brother Joseph to have a double portion, father Robert Pepper rest of estate and to be sole executor. Uncle Isaac Johnson and friend William Gary overseers, witnesses John Watson and David Richards.

Inventory 22 Mar. 1669–70 by Timothy Dwight and Nathaniel Stearns, and one by William Gary and John Humfries. Vol. vii. p. 29, 30.

No. 524.—JOSEPH HOLDSWORTH, administration.

Deposition 13 April, 1670, of George May, Thomas Wheeler, Thomas Bollon and Job Hawkinges that Joseph Holdsworth deceased owned Joshua Holdsworth to be his brother.

Bond of Joshua Holdsworth as principal and John Harrison and George May as sureties.

Inventory 10 June, 1670, 51 pieces of eight and 3 reals, one spanish shirt and one old trunk, estate held by the deceased in Jamaica. Vol. vii. pp. 49, 58.

No. 525.—WILLIAM WARDELL, will probated 18 April, 1670.

To wife Elizabeth one-half of dwelling house in Boston during life, also movables.

To daughter Rachel Wardell 25 pounds paid in furniture. To wife's daughter Hannah Gillet 21 pounds paid in household stuff on day of marriage or at eighteen years. To wife's daughter Deborah 20 pounds.

Eldest son Uzall Wardell other half of dwelling &c., son Elihu Wardell.

Daughter Leah, wife to William Tower, 10 shillings; daughter Meribah, wife to Francis Littlefield of Wells, 10 shillings; daughter Mary, wife to Nathaniel Rust, 10 shillings.

Son Uzall, executor. James Everell and William Bartholmew, overseers. Witnesses, Ambrose Dawes, Joseph Wheeler, Wm. Bartholmew, James Everell.

Inventory, 30 April, 1670, appraised by Isaack Walker, Richard Woodde, William Parson. Vol. vii. pp. 35, 36, 94, 95, 96.

No. 526.—JOSEPH MOOR, mariner, Boston.

Inventory 9 Feb. 1669–70, of estate by Hannah Moor, giving list of sundry persons to whom debts are owed, appraised by John Lake and William Ingraham.

Richard Sharpe and John Lake of Boston on the bond of Hannah Moor to administer on estate of the late Joseph Moor. Witnesses John Temple and Free Grace Bendall. 1 April, 1670. Vol. vii. p. 19.

No. 527.—WILLIAM COPP, Boston, cordwainer, will, 31 Oct. 1662, probated.

To wife Gooddeth house they live in.

Daughter Tewxsbery to live in the house where son David lives on her death to grand child William Harvey he to give his brothers Thomas and John Harvey ten pounds apiece and sister Mary ten pounds.

Son Jonathan house after his wife's decease, he to pay ten pounds to daughter Ruth, ten to daughter Lidia and to grand children John & Sarah Atwood five pounds apiece, grand children Sarah Norden and Mary Harvey five pounds each.

100 acres beyond Braintree 30 to David, 20 to Jonathan, 10 to daughter Lidia, 10 to daughter Ruth, 10 to John Atwood, 10 to grand child Samuel Norden, 10 to grand child William Harvey.

Son David executor. Witnesses Richard Croad and John nathan (*sic*) Copp.

Inventory 15 Mch. 1669–70 by John Larch and James Everell. Vol. vii. pp. 32, 33 (see REGISTER, x. p. 369).

No. 528.—JOHN MATTHEWS, taylor, Boston, will.

Wife Elizabeth to enjoy his dwelling house, son John, daughter Hannah Wiger living in Dartmouth, old England.

Witnesses Ez. Gary [?] of Roxbury, tailor, and Thomas Swan, Boston, barber. Inventory 11 Apr. 1670, by Thomas Grubb and Nathaniel Bishop. Widow Elizabeth administratrix. Vol. vii. pp. 50–54.

No. 529.—ANTHONY FISHER, late of Dorchester deceased. Inventory 7 Apr. 1670, by Joane Fisher, apprizd by Peter Woodward and John Gay.

Josiah Fisher's bond as administrator on estate of his father, Anthony Fisher late of Dedham, farmer, unadministered by Joane Fisher, late of Dedham, widow, deceased.

James Fales and Joseph Ellis sureties. 10 June, 1723. Vol. vii. p. 50. (See Dedham Historical Register, Vol. 3, p. 191.)

No. 530.—JOHN FRAIRY, junior, of Medfield. Will.

Wife Elizabeth and own two daughters, when youngest comes to fourteen years the estate to be divided in three equal parts, paying 5£ to Abraham Harding wife's son and 40 shillings to Mary Harding, her daughter.

To son John Harding one half certain land in Medfield. Wife Elizabeth, brother Theophilus and Thomas Thurston of Medfield to be executors. Witnesses George Barbur and Henry Adams, dated 27 March, 1670.

Inventory 19 Apr. 1670, by Thomas Wight sen Henry Adams and George Barbur. Vol. vii. pp. 44, 45.

No. 531.—ELNATHAN DUNCKLE, Dedham. Inventory apprizd by Henry Chickering, Nathan Aldis, Daniel Fisher.

Widow, Silence Duncles. 29 Apr. 1670. Vol. vii. p. 57.

No. 532.—EDMUND GROSE, inventory of the estate of Edmund, son of Clement Grose of Boston.

Money received from his (Edmund's) father Clement Grose. Given by Clement Grose (his mark) 27 Apr. 1670.

No. 533.—JOHN MAY's will. "We whose names are here underwritten being sent for upon the Sabbath morning being the 24th of Aprill 1670 to come unto y^e House of Jno. Mays now deceased hee then being sick yet of a perfect Understanding hee said to Us" he wished to dispose of his estate to prevent trouble &c between his two sons & his wife.

Son John to have all his tools &c, half a lot of land on east side of stony river.

A brass pan to his eldest grandchild.

Rest of land &c to son Samuel.

Household goods divided equally between two sons after death of his wife.

Edward Bridge and Edward Morris to be his overseers, sons John and Samuel executors.

(Attest) WILLIAM PARKE.

29 Apr. 1670.

EDWARD MORRIS.

Inventory apprizd by Edward Bridge, Edward Morris, Robert Seaver. Vol. vii. 56, 57, 122.

No. 534.—NICHOLAS PHILLIPS. Inventory. Deceased Thursday 15 Mch. 1669–70, prized Tuesday 24 April, 1670. Prized by John Bateman and Joseph Hobb. Vol. vii. pp. 37–39.

No. 535.—JAMES HAWKINS will.

Son James Hawkins half of pasture at end of orchard at one and twenty.

Wife all land house & cattle not disposed of. Five daughters, Mary, Ruth, Damarus, Elizabeth and Sarah.

To ten grandchildren each a bible at twelve years of age. Wife Mary sole executrix, and friends William Davis and Thomas Lake overseers 25 June, 1699. Witnesses William Dawes Samuel Hayward and Thos Lake. Probated 30 April, 1670.

Inventory James Hawkins sen of Boston.

Apprizd 1 Apr. 1670, by Peter Brackett, John Morse. Vol. vii. pp. 42, 43.

No. 536.—RICHARD CRAZE will. Thomas Wiborne aged about 32 years and Jabez Heaton aged about 36 years doe testify that upon the twenty fourth day of Aprill in this present year 1670 wee the Deponents being called to the house of William Baker Pump-Maker in Boston in New England to be witnesses of the disposal of the whole estate of Richard Craze now deceased then lying at the house of the said W^m Baker having formerly seen and known him he declared it to be his will that all the estate should be delivered to said Baker that he should pay testator's debts & that he should pay a legacy given by sd. Craze to the eldest son of John Lovell a tanner living at Rehoboth of ten pounds, the remainder he gave to sd Baker and his eldest son John Baker deposed 28 April, 1670.

Bond of William Baker pumpmaker and Symon Rogers shoemaker both of Boston.

Witness Edward Shippen. Vol. vii. pp. 59, 67, 68. (See REGISTER, xxx., 80.)

ERRATA.—Page 325, No. 511, Abraham Chiver's brother should be Bartholomew instead of Benjamin, and John should be Joshua Atwater, the date 12 Jan. 1669–70 instead of 12 Nov. 1669. The abstract was correctly taken from the records as the files were being transferred recently, and could not be consulted.

LETTER OF PAUL JONES, 1777.

[From a copy in the possession of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.]

Portsmouth. July 12. 1777.

Sir.

I am come here on a disagreeable errand—to supersede you, against whom I can have no cause of complaint.

Delicacy would not permit my more early Appearance. I wished to give you time to consider seriously whether your suspension can be in any respect owing to me?—You must be convinced that it was not when you recollect that I was—appointed to command a far better ship than the *Ranger*;—Besides I believe you think me incapable of Baseness

You will have an Opportunity of disproving whatever may have been said to your disadvantage; and the charges against you, whatever they are, must be supported by incontestable Facts, otherwise they will gain no credit with men of Candor and Ingenuity—your present calamity may yet terminate in your future happiness—when it appears you have been wrongfully charged, you will be entitled to a greater share of public good will and approbation than you could otherwise have claimed.—I wish you well—and am

Sir

Your most Obedient

very humble servant

JN^o P. JONES

(John Roach Esquire)

 INSCRIPTIONS IN THE OLD PROTESTANT GRAVEYARD
AT ST. AUGUSTINE, FLORIDA.

Communicated by B. FRANK LEEDS, Esq.

[Continued from page 55.]

Row 13.

A raised tomb of coquina and cement—a child's perhaps—half the top broken. No inscription.

 Charles Burt, died Jan. 4, 1877, æ. 22 y. 7 m. 3 d.

Alice Burt, died July 24, 1854, æ. 2 years, 3 mos.

Lucy Rockwell, wife of George Burt, and dau^r of D^r Seth S. and Sarah Peck, born at Whitesborough, N. Y., July 8, 1827, and died in this city March 27, 1857.

Each of above has marble slab on raised marble foundation—an orange tree against latter. A curb surrounds lot with wrought railing.

Adjoining lot to above has curb and iron rail, with at least one sunken grave, but no stone.

W. E. Luddington, of New Haven, Conn., died May 1, 1884.
Wooden headboard and light fence around.

John H., son of Arthur Milliken, of Troy, N. Y., who died Apr. 23, 1839, aged 24 years.
Upright head and footstone.

Mrs. Rachel Gerty died May 2, 1863.
Vertical headstone.

J. W. S. McNeil, of the 2nd Regiment of Dragoons. He was killed in the 21st year of his age in battle with the Indians of Florida on the morning of the 10th of September, 1837, by Uchee Billy, a chief of the Seminoles.

He was the son of Gen. John McNeil, of New Hampshire—late of the U. S. Army, and grandson of the late Gov. Pierce of the same state.

A marble slab lying horizontally on a raised coquina foundation—a good sized water oak between this and the grave to the eastward of Oscar Ashton.

Nancy Townsend, of Sherburn, Mass., wife of Rev. S. B. Townsend, and daughter of Josiah Hunt of Seekonk. She died Feb. 4, 1832, aged 36.
Vertical head and footstone.

Marie Antoinette, daughter of Robert and Rosa Mason, born Dec. 17, 1879, died Dec. 4, 1880.
Marble head and footstone.

A grave marked by coquina head and footstone—no inscription.

A grave adjoining the above with board.
10 feet from north fence.

Row 14.

Mrs. Sarah Peck, died Aug. 16, 1879.

Mother.

Aged 88 yrs. 10 mos.

Vertical marble head and footstones resting on granite bases.

Dr. Seth S. Peck, born Aug. 9, 1790, departed this life July 21, 1841, aged 50 yrs. 11 mos.

A marble horizontal slab on raised cement base.

A horizontal marble slab, resting upon a raised coquina foundation, has its face so worn away that but a few letters are faintly seen—apparently these:

———— derick ————— 70 or 60
———— 1830

These graves are surrounded by a cement curb in good condition.

Two raised brick tombs in lot adjoining that of Dr Seth and Sarah Peck—the tops of these have fallen in—the covering stones perhaps removed. A third grave, perhaps, to south of these with cedar to head and foot. The curbing around these of coquina 30 to 36 inches high.

James H. Bradford, M.D., born in Philadelphia, Nov. 4, 1802, died at St. Augustine, Apr. 9, 1859.

Elizabeth Caldwell, wife of Edward Florens Rivinus, M.D., born at Philadelphia, Jan. 15, 1814, died at St. Augustine, Apr. 22, 1856.

This stone set midway of the lot, a cedar standing at the head of the grave, probably planted when interment was made. Lot including 2 above graves 7 feet by 9.

The marble stones in this lot in good condition. Iron fence around.

Edward M. Walker, a resident of Troy, N. Y., died Feb. 19, 1851, aged 34 years.

Vertical head and footstones.

Benjamin Franklin Tracy, a native of the State of Connecticut, and a merchant of Painesville, Ohio, who died at this place on the 6th of January, 1834, aged 37 years, 2 mos. 21 days.

A vertical headstone.

James Burr Griswold, son of Zachariah Griswold, of New York, who died of consumption May 3, 1829, aged 22 years.

A vertical headstone.

Catherine Burrell, born at Old Gretna, Scotland, January, 1803, died at St. Augustine, Fla., May 28, 1878, aged 75 yrs. 5 mos.

Wooden head and footboards.

The grave next to Cath. Burrell's contains a small wooden cross, and is surrounded by a wooden curbing. Two large oleanders within the curbing and at diagonally opposite corners.

Daniel A. White, born Mch. 22, 1817, at Brockport, New York, died Aug^t 16, 1880, at San Mateo, Fla.

This grave has marble head and footstones and marble curbing.

Row 15.

Absalom H. Valentine, of Brooklyn, Long Island, who died on a tour for his health at St Augustine, May 2, 1835, aged 42 years and 16 days.

His tender care will long be remembered by his bereaved widow and mourning friends. Part of inscription.

An upright marble slab—headstone and footstone.

Mrs. Mary Moody, wife of Dr. Moody, of Burlington, Vermont, who died at St Augustine the 9th of March, 1829, ag^d 22 years.—Portion of inscription.

A horizontal slab on a brick foundation raised 24 to 30 inches.

Charles H. Allen, died A.D. 1870, ag^d (10 or 15) years.

A wooden headboard in lot enclosed by palings covered with *Smilax laurifolia* or *Stamnoides*.

Jane Frances Winfred Murray, consort of George Murray, Es^d of St Augustine, E. F., and daughter of George and Sarah P. Anderson, born Sept. 6, 1801, at the Grand Caicos, one of the Bahama Islands. Died Apr. 7, 1826.

An inscription of 12 lines following the above.

A horizontal marble slab on raised marble foundation, with pillared corners.

South side and two corner pillars of this tomb recently thrown down and slab moved.

Gad Humphreys, obt. Aug^t 31, 1859, aged 73 years. Requiescat in pace. A tribute of filial affection.

A flat slab on marble faced raised foundation.

Mother—on marble headstone. M. S. H. (monogram) on footstone.

Large lot. The two above graves within 18 inch high curbing of cement.

Zenas Clapp, of Salina, Onondaga Co., New York, who died 29th January, 1837, aged 41 years.

Five lines of inscription below.

A vertical marble head and footstone.

Quite a number of graves, unmarked, in this row.

Row 16.

Mr. Jesse Baldwin, who depart^d this life on the 14th of March, 1835, aged 34 years.—5 lines of inscripⁿ below.

A vertical marble slab. This grave close to the following.

Mrs. Ann S. Putnam, who depart^d this life the 31st of August, 1831, aged 68 years.

Mrs. Putnam's grave with posts at 4 corners connected by slats.

A vertical marble slab. This stone of same height as the above, but outline at top different. They however seem to belong together.

Louisa Charlotte Izard, dau^r of Ralph and Elizabeth Izard, of South Carolina, who died on the 22^d of January, 1825, etatis 31.

Vertical marble slab on raised brick foundation.

Underneath this stone are deposited the remains of Col. Charles W. Bulow, of Charleston, So. Car., who died on the 1st of May, 1823, aged 44 years.

Horizontal marble slab on raised marble-faced foundation.

The flat slab out of place, and one corner marble post loosened.

Ellen Isabella, dau^r of John Wheeler, D.D., of Vermont, wife of Rev. Joseph H. Myers, died Aug^t 11th 1854, ag^d 30 years.

Three lines of inscription below.

A vertical marble headstone on stone base. Lot enclosed with broad cement curbing surmounted by wrought railing and cast iron posts.

James Holt, of New York, who died Feb. 19, 1835, aged 37 years, 1 month.

A vertical headstone 26 to 30 in. broad, and footstone.

These between the fences of preceding and following.

[To be continued.]

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

PROPOSAL OF MARRIAGE BY DANIEL HUBBARD FOR THE HAND OF MISS COIT.
—(Communicated by W. J. P., of Camden, N. J.)

“To Mr Jhon [*sic*] Coit
att

N— London

Honoured Sir & Mad^m J blush & tremble on my knees while J study how to approach your Presence, to ask of you a Blessing for which J have long address'd y^e Skies. From my first Acquaintance at your House I have wish'd my Happiness thence; nor have I yet found it in my Power to seek it from an Other. My careful Thoughts with ceaseless Ardors commend y^e Affair to that Being, who alone inspires a pure & refined Love. The Eye-Lids of y^e Morning discover me in my secret Places, with my first Devotions soliciting y^e dear important Cause; and y^e Evening-Shades are conscious to y^e Vows J make for y^e f^r Creature, who next to Heaven holds the Empire of my Heart. And now while I write J pray y^e great Master of Souls to incline yours to favour my Address. By y^e Love of God J beseech you—Ye happy Parents of my Partner Soul—but J forbare till J may be honoured with y^e Oppertunity of a personal Application. In y^e mean time J consecrate my best Wishes To y^e Jnterest of y^r Family—and with y^e highest Respect subscribe my Self, Sir and Madam, y^r most devoted most humble Servant

D. HUBBARD”

Stonington Decmber, 1730

NOTE.—Daniel Hubbard, the writer of the above letter, was the son of Rev. John Hubbard, Jr. (H. C. 1695), and was born April 3, 1706, probably in New Haven. He was graduated at Yale College in 1727. A sketch of his life will be found in “Yale Biographies and Annals,” by Prof. F. B. Dexter, page 354. His proposal was accepted, and he was married August 13 (or 18), 1731, to Martha, daughter of John Coit of New London, to whom the letter is addressed. He settled at New London in the practice of the law. He was appointed sheriff in 1735, and held the office till his death March 24, 1741–2. He left three sons and two daughters. His widow married, Sept. 6, 1744, Thomas Greene of Boston (see Coit Genealogy, page 32). There used to be twin portraits of Mr. Greene and his wife, a little above miniature size in ovals in one frame on copper painted by Copley, which was in the possession of Miss Mary G. Chapman of Boston. I used to see the picture often when a child. Augustus T. Perkins describes it in his Sketch of Copley and some of his Works, page 66. I am not quite sure that the lady was the adorable Miss Coit, though the probability is that she was. Thomas Greene had two wives. His first wife was Eliza daughter of John Gardiner of Gardiner's Island, and his second the above Mrs. Martha (Coit) Hubbard. There are portraits of Thomas Greene and his wife Martha, painted by Copley, in the possession of their great-grandson, Rev. David Greene Haskins D.D., of Cambridge. They are described by Mr. Perkins, pp. 65–6. Mr. Greene's portrait is dated Sept. 25, 1758. It was therefore painted when Copley was only 21 years old.

W. J. P.

HOLMES.—The following is the inscription on the monument in the village cemetery in Alfred, Me., in memory of the Hon. John Holmes, a distinguished statesman and one of the first United States Senators from Maine after its admission into the Union in 1820:

"In memory of | John Holmes, | Born in Kingston, Mass., | March 28, 1773, | Died in Portland, Maine, | July 7, 1843. | Forty years a resident of Alfred. | A Representative in Congress | from Massachusetts. | Chairman of the Committee | which drafted the Constitution | of Maine, and one of its first | United States Senators. | And to add greater honors to his age than | man could give him, he died fearing God."

On one side of the monument is the following inscription in memory of his amiable and greatly lamented wife:

"Mrs. Sally, | wife of | John Holmes | Died Dec. 6, 1835, | Ae 62 years. | She lived the sincere friend | the faithful and affectionate | wife and mother, | the professed and practical | Christian. | Her death was calm and serene | Her hope sure and steadfast."

Mr. Holmes married second, Mrs. Caroline F. Swan, youngest daughter of Major-General Henry Knox of Thomaston, Me., greatly distinguished during the Revolutionary war and as member of President Washington's cabinet. Mrs. Holmes died at the Knox mansion in Thomaston in October, 1851.

Alfred, Maine.

N. J. HERRICK.

DWIGHT.—On page 457, vol. 1, of the "Descendants of John Dwight of Dedham, Mass., by Benj. W. Dwight," there appears the following erroneous statement:

John Dwight m. Jan. 31, 1841, Nancy Shaw Everett, b. June 17, 1817 (adopted dau. of Hon. Melatiah Everett of Wrentham, Mass., and Fanny Shepard).

It should be: John Dwight m. Jan. 13, 1841, Nancy Shaw Everett, b. June 17, 1817 (adopted dau. of Hon. Melatiah Everett of Wrentham Mass., and dau. of his brother Metcalf Everett and Fanny Shepard).

Plainfield, N. J.

M. E. DWIGHT.

QUERIES.

CARWITHEN, CARWITHY.—Examination of the REGISTER has yielded the following facts:

John Cogan of Boston appointed Nicholas Carwithye, citizen and grocer of Exeter (England) his attorney to collect a debt and legacies. This was between 1638 and 1641 (xi. 270).

Mention occurs of Samuel Carwithen of Salem, anno 1651 (vii. 335).

Joshua Carwithy married Elizabeth daughter of John Farnam at Boston 6: 6: 1657 (xi. 204); they had a daughter Elizabeth born at Boston, June 6, 1659 (xiii. 220); Joshua was a "mariner" and died prior to September 1, 1663. His widow married Edmund Mumford (xiii. 154-5).

Mention occurs of Digory Carwithy, master of the "New England Marchant of London" (xxxvii. 395) and of Digorey Carwithen, master of the "Nue England Merchant" May 6, 1653 (xxxi. 375); and the death of Dickery Carwithen, shipmaster, at Boston, 6: 7: 1653, is recorded (x. 72).

David Carwithen married "Francis Oldam, Widdow" at Boston, September 22, 1660 (xix. 168).

David, son of David Carwithen and Francis his wife, was born at Boston, June 1, 1661 (xv. 351).

David Carwithin, born March 3, 1688-9, died about 1713, married April 6, 1710, Mary daughter of Thomas Deane of Boston (ix. 93). Mary afterwards married Wadl. (Wadleigh?) and died June 9, 1736 (xxxi. 429; xxxvii. 288).

The records of Christ Church, Philadelphia, show that on January 16, 1731-32, William West married Abigail Carwithen (8 Pa. Arch. (2d series) 42, 271). I have seen no other mention of the name Carwithen in Pennsylvania, and shall be obliged for information connecting Abigail Carwithen with the New England family, or for further particulars as to that family.

JOHN DOUGLASS BROWN, JR.

Drexel Building, Philadelphia.

THE MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY.—In the Catalogue, 1781–1893, the middle names of Fellows are lacking in the following instances:—

Admitted.	Last address.	Died.	Age.
1856. Barnes, Norman S.	Pittsfield.		
1856. Beales, Homer H.	Pittsfield.		
1842. Bonney, William P.	Fall River.		
185-. Bostwick, Elias W.	Canaan, N. Y.		
1851. Brown, Paris B.	Lowell.		
1840. *Calef, Jonathan S.	San Francisco.	1866	59
1851. Church, Allen S.	Great Barrington.		
1839. *Couch, John W.	Great Barrington.	1845	
1848. *Danforth, Nathaniel B.	Chatham.	1864	
1838. DeChene, J. G. F. Miville.	Springfield.		
1846. Dickinson, Samuel F.	Pittsfield.		
1865. *Durgin, Elijah S.	Boston.	1861	
1851. *Gleason, Ezra W.	Boston.	1853	
1832. Hanaford, William G.	New York.		
1841. Hardy, Benjamin F.	California.		
1853. McLaughlin, D. L.	Minnesota.		
1849. *Malcomb, Alexander B.	Council Bluffs, Ia.	1873	65
1887. Maynard-Bellerose, Joseph H.	Worcester.		
1852. Peck, William L.	Pittsfield.		
1871. Pratt, Charles B.	Boston.		
1858. Roberts, S. O.			
1851. Ryan, H.			
1858. Skinner, Joseph T.	Springfield.		
1857. Smith, George C.	Haverhill.		
1841. Smith, Jonas M.	Brooklyn, N. Y.		
1833. *Snow, Asa B.	New York.	1864	
1844. Stewart, Thomas H.	Springfield.		
1834. *Sweet, Samuel B.	New York.	1854	46
1862. Tucker, Martin A.	Pittsfield.		
1817. *Tyler, Platt B.	West Stockbridge.	1830	45
1860. *White, Samuel E.	Springfield.	1867	36
1864. Williams, Alfred G.	North Adams.		

Fellows and others will confer a favor if they will furnish any information which will aid in supplying the full names and also any later addresses than those given.

EDWARD JACOB FORSTER, M.D.,

51 Massachusetts Avenue, Boston, Mass.

Treasurer.

ARGALL AND PERCIVAL:—

Sir Samuel Argall's will, written May 23, 1625, mentions "Anne Percivall the wife of Samuel Percivall of London, chandler," and gives her all his lands, etc. in Virginia.

The Herald's Visitation of London, Anno 1633:

"Alexander Bolling of = Anne da. of Sir Samuel
London scryvener. Argall of Walthamstow
a^o 1633 in Com. Essex.

Per me. Alex. Bollinge."

Colendar, House of Lords,—Hist. Ms. Com^r Appendix to Fourth Report, p. 78:

"1641, June 25—Petition of Samuel Percivall and Ann his wife [to House of Commons], complain that they have been defrauded by John Woodhall of property in Virginia left to petitioner, Ann, by her late father, Sir Samuel Argall."

How are the above dates reconciled?

ALEXANDER BROWN.

Norwood, Nelson Co., Va.

EBENEZER LAMB m. Abigail Larabee Dec. 18, 1751.

Son Ebenezer b. Oct. 21, 1753.

Conventry, Conn., town records. Wanted, the parentage and date and place of birth of each. Also names of any other children.

FRANK B. LAMB.

Westfield, N. J.

* Known to be deceased.

RICHARD WATTLES.—Information wanted in regard to Richard Wattles or Wattells and wife Mary. They were at Ipswich 1648, and 18 April, 1663, sold property there. Where did they move to? What was his wife's maiden name?

L^t William Wattles, Constable Lebanon C^t 1709. Died 10 Aug 1737 ag^d 63. Was he son or grandson of Richard Wattles? His wife Abigail born 1676, died 1744. What was her maiden name? Cap^t John Wattles b. 1673, died 1742, perhaps a brother of L^t William. Will anyone having information in regard to the Wattles family, communicate with

JOHN BISSELL.
209 Bissell Block, Pittsburgh, Pa.

WALKER-ODELL.—Joseph and Abigail (Prudden) Walker, of Stratford, Conn., had a daughter, Joanna Walker, born, probably, about 1675, who married a Mr. Odell. Orcutt calls him Samuel Odell, and fixes the date of marriage as before 1702. Mrs. Schenck, on the contrary, names him as *John* Odell, the son of William Odell, Sen^r., of Fairfield, Conn. Can anyone reconcile these conflicting statements? (Orcutt's Hist. Stratford. Mrs. Schenck's Hist. Fairfield.)

Yonkers, N. Y.

RUFUS KING.

MRS. CLARK AND HER ESCAPE FROM THE INDIANS.—In Salma Hale's "Annals of Keene, N. H.," and in Mr. Hurd's "Hist. of Cheshire and Sullivan Cos., N. H.," it is related that in the year 1746 a young girl, afterwards Mrs. Clark, escaped from an Indian by running and took refuge in the fort.

Whose wife was this Mrs. Clark?

In one account of the story, page 81, of the County History, she is called Mrs. Isaac Clark, and also it is stated that Isaac Clark left no issue.

The Mrs. Clark who outran the Indian was my ancestor, and her daughter (my grandmother) was Mrs. Charles Rice of Ash Swamp, Keene, N. H., where the incident occurred.

There is either a mistake in calling her Mrs. Isaac Clark, or in the statement that Isaac Clark left no issue.

Any information bearing on the point would be most gratefully received.

Brattleboro', Vt.

Address

MRS. ADDISON BROWN.

FULLER.—There is an error in the note on this family on page 218 of the April REGISTER, which should be corrected:

Samuel¹ Fuller of the "Mayflower" married Jane Lothrop.

Their son, Samuel² Fuller, Jr., baptized 1637-8, married Anna, daughter of Matthew Fuller, and had Matthew³, Barnabas,³ Joseph,³ Benjamin³ and others.

Benjamin³ Fuller, son of the preceding, married ——— and had Temperance,⁴ born 1702; Hannah⁴, born 1704; John,⁴ born 1706; James,⁴ born 1711, and others. The marriages are correct in the above article.

Wanted, the maiden name of the wife of Benjamin.

31 New St., New York city.

EDWARD L. NORTON.

REPLIES.

MARTIN'S OR MARTHA'S VINEYARD (*ante* p. 201).—In the REGISTER for April, 1894, Dr. Banks has given a very interesting account regarding the nomenclature of the Vineyard. Some ten years ago, my friend, Hon. William T. Davis, called my attention to a map or rough sketch of the Vineyard, accompanying a communication to Sir William Phips, in which some of the ancient names on the Vineyard are mentioned, showing the origin of the present designations. The communication is as follows: (Maps and Plans at State House, Vol. 3.)

"To his Excellency Sir William Phipps Knight Cap^t Gen^l and Gouv^r of the province of the Massachusetts bay and the honorable Council having drawn something like the Several divisions of Marthas-vineyard. I further declare what its properties may be,—there is a patent graunt for Edgar-town to all intents and purposses to be held of the Menor of East Greenwich in Kent, bounded on the West by holms hole and tickanoman point. So containing all the east end of the Island with the island

called Chapaquidget & Natuk your most humble petitioner prayeth that Edgartown may be confirmed in their most antient Rights to their utmost bounderies by the draft your honors may see how tisbury, Chilmark and its dependences & ye west end of the island lyeth together. we desire not to invade any mens property, neither can it be, for the pattent of ye provence giveth to all, their rights and propertys formerly graunted them

Your most humble petetioner prayeth that Tisbury, Chilmark and its dependences, with all the west end of the island be made one hamlet for the better carrying on all publick concerns there, and that Marthas Vineyard & Elizabeths IIs be considerd as one place, so that one Representative may serve for the whole

The Military Officers of the company at Chilmark & Tisbury are Capt Benjamin Skiff, Lieu^t Isaac Chase, Insgⁿ John Manten men approved, we propound as most fit at Edgartown Mr John Butler to be Cap^t Mr Tho^s Dogget to be Lieu^t Mr Jacob Norton to be Insgⁿ & Mr Joseph Norton to be Marshall

Your most humble petitioner shall ever pray for your properous Government
Simon Athern"

The sketch or map shows that "Ye gay head" received its name early. Noman's land, *alias* Capooket, evidently belonged to Tickenoman, from whom the point was named on the south side of the vineyard. "holmes his hole" explains itself. Chapaquiget is modernized into Chappaquiddic, and Capoa into Cape Poge.

E. C. LEONARD.

New Bedford, Mass.

INSCRIPTIONS AT NORFOLK, VA. (*ante* p. 17).—In the January number of the REGISTER is given a number of inscriptions of New Englanders buried in Cedar Grove Cemetery, Norfolk, Virginia.

In St. Paul's churchyard in that city is the following on a small headstone, that may be of interest to some of your readers:

"Samuel W. Cushing of Berwick Massachusetts, killed in a Duel 24th April 1800, AE 23 years."

St. Paul's is the old Parish Church, and was built in 1739.

A record in another place, showing who Cushing was, has the following:

"Cushing, Samuel W. Appointed Midshipman, 28 August, 1799. Last appearance on Records of Navy Department, 12 September 1799. Killed in a duel."

* *

VINCENT'S LONDON (*ante* p. 405).—Dr. Marshall writes that Vincent's London, which he quotes in his letter to the editor, is a manuscript in the Heralds' College in the collection of Heralds' Visitations, &c., formerly belonging to and compiled by Augustine Vincent, Windsor Herald, which collection was given to that College by Ralph Sheldon. "It is," he writes, "one of our most important series of manuscripts, and one we take as evidence." An account of Vincent, who died Jan. 11, 1625-6, will be found in Noble's History of the College of Arms, page 240, and Allibone's Dictionary of Authors, vol. 3, page 2525.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

THE CAMPBELLS OF CRAIGNISH IN SCOTLAND.—A prospectus of a limited work of 100 copies on this family with their alliances and cadets has already appeared. It will be edited by Andrew Ross, Esq., Marchmont Herald of the Lyon office, Edinburgh.

In point of antiquity the house of Craignish ranks next to the Ducal family of Argyll in the annals of the clan Campbell. The history of the family dates from about 1130, and from the period of the Ragman Roll to the present time there is documentary evidence to prove that the line of male descent has been continued unbroken.

A cadet of this family came to America in the last century, where he changed his name. Are there any existing representatives of this cadet in the United States or Canada?

A. D. WELD FRENCH.

Boston, Mass.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, Tuesday, July 3, 1894.—A quarterly meeting was held this afternoon at the cabinet of the Society on Waterman street, Judge Horatio Rogers presiding. Librarian Amos Perry reported that during the three months just closed there were received 229 bound volumes, 404 unbound volumes, and 27 miscellaneous articles, including works of art and objects of various kinds.

A communication in relation to the Greene manuscripts was read. From this it appeared that a Mr. Nightingale, now of Georgia, had sold them to a New York party. Four new members were elected and the meeting adjourned.

MAINE HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Portland, June 2, 1894.—The annual meeting was held this day in the Cleveland room of Massachusetts Hall at Brunswick. The committee on new County Society organizations reported that a new society had been organized in Lincoln county this year. The new Code of By-Laws was adopted, and the membership limited to 200. The time and place for holding the annual meeting was not changed. The following officers were elected for the ensuing year:

President.—James P. Baxter.

Vice-President.—Rufus K. Sewall.

Treasurer.—Stephen J. Young.

Corresponding Secretary and Biographer.—Joseph Williamson.

Recording Secretary and Librarian.—Hubbard W. Bryant.

Standing Committee.—H. S. Burrage, H. L. Chapman, John M. Brown, Edward P. Burnham, Samuel C. Belcher, Henry Ingalls, Charles E. Nash.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, Rev. EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D., of Newton, Mass.

THE sketches of deceased members prepared for the REGISTER are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. All the materials for more extended memoirs which can be gathered are preserved in the archives of the Society, and they will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which four volumes have been issued and a fifth volume is in press. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

JAMES HOWARD MEANS, A.M., D.D., of Dorchester, was born in Boston, December 13, 1823, and died in Dorchester, Massachusetts, April 13, 1894. He was elected a resident member of this Society March 5, 1856, and became a life member in 1867. Only twenty-four of the present members of the Society have been connected with it as long as Dr. Means.

His father James Means was a well known Boston merchant of the last generation. His mother was Joanna Howard. He was prepared for college at the Boston Latin School, entered Harvard College at the age of sixteen, and was graduated in 1843. He pursued his professional studies at Andover Theological Seminary, and was graduated in 1847. One who knew him well in early life has written: "His early education afforded everything that could be desired in the way of home influence and culture. His training at school, college and seminary gave him a thorough equipment for his work." The seminary at Andover was at that time at the zenith of its fame as a school of divinity. Professors Stuart, Woods, Park, Phelps and Edwards were its teachers, and the students prosecuted their studies with enthusiasm under their direction.

Mr. Means was licensed to preach by the Suffolk North Association in April, 1847. He began his ministry as an assistant of Rev. Dr. Codman, in the Second Church of Dorchester. Dr. Codman had been at that time the pastor of that church thirty-nine years. He died the next year, and Mr. Means was at once chosen as his successor; and was ordained July 13, 1848. He continued the pastor of that church for thirty years, retiring from active service in 1878, at the age of fifty-five, on account of impaired health. He continued to reside in Dorchester, with his people, to the time of his death, suffering much of the time from general debility, which finally assumed the form of gradual paralysis.

It is not easy for those who have known Dr. Means only since his retirement from public life as a clergyman, to realize how large a place he filled in this community a quarter of a century ago. He was the pastor of a large and prominent church for the period of a generation; an eloquent and attractive preacher; a man of literary tastes and accomplishments; a gentleman of elegant manners, and a happy adaptation to every call of social or public life. He was put forward as a representative man, by his denomination, on great public occasions. He was connected with most of the benevolent and religious societies in which they were intrusted. He was wise in counsel, as he was eloquent in speech. He had decided opinions, and was strong in his advocacy of important truths and doctrines. He was one of the best representatives of a New England minister of the Puritan faith and polity, with the best culture of the middle period of this century.

Dr. Means was a contributor to the best literary and theological journals. Some of his articles have had a permanent influence upon the men of his time. He was also a careful student of New England history. One of the historical articles from his pen was delivered at the Seventieth Anniversary of his Church in 1878, and was published with the proceedings of that anniversary. A volume of Sermons, which he published in 1865, gives a good illustration "of the substance and method of his preaching."

Dr. Means was for many years a trustee of the Perkins Institution for the Blind; secretary of the Boston City Missionary Society; president of the trustees of Armenia College in Turkey, and of the trustees of Bradford Academy, Mass.; and a corporate member of the American Board. Williams College conferred on him the degree of Doctor of Divinity in 1874.

He married, June 6, 1849, Charlotte Abigail Johnson of Boston, who died October 28, 1893. Four children survive them, two of whom, J. Means and C. J. Means, are in Boston; a third, F. H. Means, is pastor of a church in Windham, Connecticut; and a daughter, Miss Marion B. Means.

The home of Dr. Means has been for many years "in the spacious elm-shaded mansion, built in the old Colonial style, which stands back from the street, only two doors from his church." A memorial volume is expected from the press, which will contain, with other matter, a number of memorial addresses which were read at a commemorative service held in the Second Church in Dorchester, a few weeks after his death.

HON. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN NOURSE, of Boston, was born in Orrington, Maine, August 2, 1816, and died in Boston, April 7, 1893. He was elected a resident member of this Society, May 4, 1870, and became a life member the same year.

Mr. Nourse was descended in the seventh generation from Francis and Rebecca Nurse, who came from England in 1635, and settled in Salem in 1640. Mr. Nourse purchased the Townsend Bishop farm, in what is now Danvers. The homestead is still standing, and has been in the possession of his descendants ever since. His wife Rebecca was a woman of the noblest character, and was held in high esteem in the church and in social life. During the prevalence of the witchcraft delusion she was accused of the crime of witchcraft. She was at that time an aged matron. She bore herself with the dignity of conscious innocence before the Court, but was found guilty, and publicly executed. The horror which was caused by the "doing to death" of this mother and grandmother had much to do in bringing about the reaction which terminated the delusion, and led those who had been the participants in the judicial murders of those years to confess their wrong, and turn from all such follies and crimes.

The following is the genealogical record of the family: Francis¹ Nurse, m. Rebecca Towne; Samuel,² m. Mary Smith; Samuel 2d,³ m. Dorothy Faulkner;

Francis,⁴ m. Eunice Putnam; Benjamin,⁵ m. Ruth Tarbell; Benjamin,⁶ m. Sally Aiken; Benjamin Franklin,⁷ m. Laura Elizabeth Little.

Mr. Nourse graduated from the common school when he was twelve years of age. He never went to college, but was a student all his life, an admirable example of an American citizen, devoted to a business life, who was acquiring knowledge from year to year, and who became an authority upon such subjects as his pursuits led him to investigate.

He went to Apalachicola, Florida, at the age of nineteen, and engaged in the cotton business. A few years later, he became a partner in the firm of Nourse & Brooks, which was for a long time one of the leading houses in the cotton trade in the South. In 1857 he removed to Boston, and continued in the cotton business until his death. At the beginning of the War he was strongly urged by Jefferson Davis, Alexander H. Stevens and other leaders in the Rebellion to join them, but he steadily refused, and did what he could with his pen and his purse to strengthen the cause of the Nation.

Mr. Nourse was often urged to accept political positions, but he steadily refused, except that he served for a few years as an alderman of Apalachicola, and as mayor of that city. He was president of the Chamber of Commerce while there; and afterwards president of the Boston Board of Trade; and vice-president of the National Board of Trade. He served as vestryman in Trinity Church, Boston, for twenty-two years.

In 1867 he was appointed Honorary United States Commissioner at the Paris Exposition. He prepared a valuable report on the cotton trade, which was published by the Department of State. On economic questions he was regarded as an expert, and was frequently summoned as such before committees of Congress. Senator Sherman once said that Mr. Nourse did more than any other man in public or private life to prepare the way for the resumption of specie payments. As a cotton statistician, he was regarded as the ablest in the world, for many years. He published no books, but wrote much for the press on matters relating to the cotton trade, the tariff, currency, and other economic topics. In 1878 he was appointed a commissioner to the International Monetary Conference at Paris, but he was not able to accept.

HON. STEPHEN MERRILL ALLEN, A.M., LL.B., of Boston, was born in Albany, N. H., April 15, 1819, and died in Charlottesville, Va., January 19, 1894. He was descended from an old New England family. Samuel Allen and Anna his wife, who came from England, settled in Braintree about the year 1632. Their son Samuel settled in Bridgewater in 1660. Japhet, of the fourth generation, fought at Lexington and at Bunker Hill, and served in the army through the war. For eight generations, the family has been identified with the best political and religious life of New England.

Stephen M. Allen was born at the homestead of his maternal grandfather, Jeremiah Gilman, who was a special friend and confidential adviser of General Washington. The family removed to Maine, where they resided a number of years during the boyhood of Stephen. When he was seventeen years old he came to Boston, to engage in business. He attended an evening school to supplement his education. At the age of twenty he began business on his own account. He was successful in business in Boston and in Roxbury. When he had acquired sufficient means to enable him to prosecute his studies he entered the Harvard Law School, and in 1846 he received from Harvard the degree of LL.B., though he did not engage in the practice of law.

He followed for many years the profession of a mechanical engineer, and built a large number of mills in different parts of the country. He built the hydraulic canal at Niagara Falls, one of the greatest water powers in the world. He also invented a method of using wood-fibre in the manufacture of paper, which gave a great impulse to that industry.

He found time for historical and scientific studies. He was the author of a book entitled "Religion and Science," which was written in reply to certain articles by Professor Tyndall. This book gave him a reputation in England, and he was elected a fellow of the Royal Historical Society, vice-president of the British Topographical Society, and a member of some other scientific societies. He was for a number of years president of the Webster Historical Society. He was elected a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, March 2, 1853, and became a life member in 1872. In 1850 he received the honorary degree of A.M. from Columbia College. A few years later Dart-

mouth gave him the same honor. He was in the city government of Roxbury in 1848, and in 1851 was a member of the Legislature of Massachusetts.

Mr. Allen resided on the Myles Standish farm in Duxbury a number of years, spending a part of each year in Roxbury. He has been an invalid the last two years, and has spent most of his time in the South, where he died.

REV. JOHN CORDNER, LL.D., of Boston, was born in the North of Ireland, July 3, 1816, and died in Boston, June 22, 1894. He was the son of William Cordner, and Mary Ann Nelson. He was educated at the Royal College, Belfast, Ireland, and was graduated from the theological school connected with the Remonstrant Synod of Ulster in 1843. In 1844 he came to Montreal, Canada, and was ordained as pastor of the Unitarian Church in that city; which office he held for thirty-five years. He held a high position in his profession, and was a man of wide influence. He received the degree of LL.D. in 1870, from McGill University of Montreal.

Dr. Cordner was all his life a prolific writer for the press. Many of his articles related to discussions which have less interest at this time than they had when they were written. Others are of permanent value. In 1869 he published a volume of sermons, entitled "A Memorial of Twenty-Five Years Ministry."

He removed to Boston in 1879, and has not been connected with any church as its pastor since that time. But he has always been active in promoting the interests of his denomination. The establishment of the Unitarian Association in its present admirable building was due to a large extent to his efforts.

He married, October 2, 1852, a daughter of Francis Parkman, LL.D., who survives him, with two children.

In 1859 he was elected a corresponding member of this Society. This membership was terminated by his removal to Boston, and he was elected a resident member, Dec. 4, 1889.

EDWARD B. BLASLAND.—Major and brevet Lieut.-Colonel Edward Boutelle Blasland, youngest son of Thomas and Lucretia (Boutelle) Blasland, was born in Boston, Oct. 9, 1838. His father was the son of William and Mary (Bussey) Blasland, and grandson of William Bussey of Boston, and was located for many years at South Boston as a much respected druggist and apothecary. The mother of Lieut.-Col. Blasland was the daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Hill) Boutelle, and grand-daughter of John Hill who served at the Battle of Lexington.

Lieut.-Col. Blasland received his earliest education at the primary and grammar schools of South Boston, graduating with honor as a medal scholar at the Hawes Grammar School in 1852. He then went to the English High School at Boston, where he remained until 1855. Soon afterwards he was employed by the firm of Bates & Goldthwait, carpet dealers on Washington Street near Cornhill, Boston.

The commencement of the War of the Rebellion in April, 1861, found him a member of the Boston Light Infantry Battalion, which, at the beginning of hostilities, was stationed at Fort Warren, Boston Harbor, where it remained for some time. When the Massachusetts 33d Regiment was organized in the summer of 1862, he received a captain's commission on the 9th of August. He commanded a company from Lowell.

The Massachusetts 33d was one of the most conspicuous regiments in the state's contingent during the rebellion. It was kept at the front almost constantly from the time it joined Gen. Sigel's command till the close of the war. It was at one time commanded by Colonel, afterwards General Adin B. Underwood (a member of the Society). Captain Blasland participated with his regiment in the battles of Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Beverly's Ford, Gettysburg and Wanhatchie. In the last mentioned engagement the regiment was ordered to charge up a hill for the purpose of dislodging the enemy from his rifle pits at the top. The hill was so steep as to be inaccessible to cavalry, but the regiment was successful in driving the enemy from the pits. Colonel Underwood and Captain Blasland were both badly wounded in this action, which took place on the 29th of October, 1863. Captain Blasland was afterwards engaged at Missionary Ridge, Knoxville, Resaca, Kenesaw Mountain, Atlanta, Savannah, Averysboro' and Bentonville, where he captured the colors of the 26th Tennessee Regiment.

Captain Blasland was promoted Major Nov. 3, 1864, and brevet Lieut.-Colonel U. S. V. March 13, 1865, "for gallant and meritorious services at the battle of

Wanhatchie, Tennessee." He was mustered out on the 11th of June, 1865. Returning home, he received in 1872 the appointment as messenger at the Boston Custom House, and was soon after promoted to the position of assistant to the deputy surveyor, thus again serving under his former military chief, General Underwood, who was surveyor of the port. He held this office about nine years. In 1882 or '83, he was appointed to a position in the collector's department at the Boston City Hall, holding the office till his death. He was chosen department inspector of the Grand Army of the Republic under the department commander, Gen. Charles Devens.

Lt.-Colonel Blasland was a member of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion, in which he was elected May 5, 1875, Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company (in which he was elected first lieutenant June, 1884), 33d Regiment Association, New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Bostonian Society, Columbian Lodge of Free Masons, Orpheus Club, Boston Club, Royal Arcanum and Independent Order of Red Men. In all these organizations he sustained an honorable and worthy record.

He died on the 29th of January, 1893, at the age of 54, the immediate cause of death being an injury to one of the toes of his left foot early in November, 1892. Blood-poisoning set in and the toe was amputated, but probably too late to save him as the result was fatal. The funeral occurred at St. Matthew's church on Broadway, South Boston, on Tuesday, January 31, 1893, and was very largely attended, the services being conducted by the pastor, the Rev. A. E. George. The pall bearers were Capt. Augustus Whittemore and Major John McDonough of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, J. M. Ricker and R. M. Wiswell of the collector's office, City Hall, George Brown and A. A. Folsom of Columbian lodge of Masons, Capt. C. E. Niebuhr and Lieut. H. A. Turner of the Loyal Legion, and Capts. C. S. Walker and M. E. Richardson of the 33d Regiment. There were many beautiful floral tributes. The burial was at Forest Hills.

Lieut.-Colonel Blasland was a man of many estimable traits of character. In disposition kindly and genial, he won hosts of friends by his high social qualities, his generosity and liberality. His bravery on the field of battle was more than once acknowledged by his superior officers, and his services to his country during nearly the whole of the war for its preservation will long be remembered. He was elected to active membership in the Society on the 3d of June, 1885.

By Oliver B. Stebbins, Esq., of South Boston, Mass.

HON. FRANKLIN HAVEN was born in Cambridge, Mass., May 30, 1804. In 1807 his parents removed to Boston, where he attended the public schools. At the age of twenty he was appointed teller of the Globe Bank, of which Charles Sprague, the "poet banker," was at that time cashier. In 1831 the Merchants Bank was chartered, and Mr. Haven was made its cashier, and five years later its president, an office which he held for forty-six years. He was Pension Agent for Massachusetts from 1838 to 1854, and United States Sub-Treasurer from 1849 to 1853. He was a confidential friend of Daniel Webster, and was named by Mr. Webster in his will as one of the trustees of the Marshfield estate. In 1851 the Legislature of Illinois appointed Mr. Haven one of the original board of directors of the Illinois Central Railroad. He held that office for thirteen years, and upon retiring from it the stockholders recognized his services by presenting him a service of silver plate. In 1858 Governor Banks appointed Mr. Haven chairman of the State Board of Commissioners for Public Lands. Under direction of this Board the Back Bay was filled, the Public Garden enlarged, Commonwealth Avenue and the adjoining streets laid out, and several million dollars were realized for the treasury of the Commonwealth. Mr. Haven was for many years a director of the Eastern Railroad, and was an early advocate of the Boston Clearing House, and its first president.

During the civil war Mr. Haven rendered valuable services to the government. In 1861 and 1862 he was chairman of the committee of Boston Banks to collect subscriptions for government loans. He was repeatedly summoned to Washington to confer with the Secretary of the Treasury and the House Committee of Ways and Means upon questions of public finance, and his suggestions were not infrequently the basis of official and legislative action. In every position of trust or responsibility he exhibited the highest degree of uprightness, application to duty and personal urbanity. In his manners he was a gentleman of the old school. This, joined to a kindly nature and a generous heart, made him

an agreeable companion and a delightful friend. The late S. G. Goodrich ("Peter Parley"), in his "Recollections," published in 1856, writes:—"Let no one say I speak irreverently of bank presidents. One of my best friends during many years of trial, was Franklin Haven, president of the Merchants Bank of Boston, who found it in his heart while administering his office with signal ability and success, to collect a library, cultivate letters, learn languages and cherish a respect for literary men."

Mr. Haven died at his summer residence at Beverly Farms, Oct. 31, 1893. He was elected a resident member of this Society June 6, 1855. He married in 1828, Sarah Ann Curtis, daughter of Samuel Curtis of Boston, who survives him. He left three daughters, Mrs. Sarah Ann Pierpont, Mrs. Waldo O. Ross and Miss Mary E. Haven; and two sons, Franklin Haven, who succeeds his father in the presidency of the Merchants Bank, and Edward Belknap Haven.

By the Rev. George M. Adams, D.D., of Auburndale, Mass.

CHARLES WILLIAM PARSONS, A.M., M.D., was elected a member of this Society, February 2, 1881. He was born in Providence, R. I., September 6, 1823, and died near the site of his birth, September 2, 1893.

His ancestral line in this country, on his father's side, is traced back to Joseph Parsons, who came from England in 1635 and was one of the earliest inhabitants of Springfield, Mass., and afterwards resided at Northampton. His father was Usher Parsons, M.D., who had charge of the sick and wounded at the battle of Lake Erie on the 10th of September, 1810, and became well known from that time till his death in 1868 as a surgeon and physician, a writer on a variety of subjects, and a professor in Brown University. He was a vice-president of this Society, and a sketch of his life is printed in the REGISTER, vol. 23, page 259. The mother of Charles was Mary Jackson, a daughter of Rev. Abiel Holmes, D.D., of Cambridge, and a sister of the Autocrat of the Breakfast Table.

The birth of this boy was hailed with joy by a wide circle of relatives and friends. Means of education were liberally provided according to the wisdom of the time. Losing his mother before he was two years old, he became a member of his grandfather's family at Cambridge, where he had his home for many years. Such was his progress in the prescribed course of study that he became a member of the freshman class of Harvard College before he was fifteen years of age.

He was then a youth of fine, though delicate features, and was pointed out to the writer of this note (who was a senior) as possessed of unusual attainments and as being the youngest and one of the most promising members of his class.

A dozen years later, this young man, having received his academic and medical degrees from Harvard and enjoyed widely extended opportunities to prepare himself for his chosen profession, became associated with his father in the practice of medicine in the city of Providence. In that city he spent the rest of his life, and that city enjoyed and appreciated the benefits of his elevated character, of his studious habits, his scientific and historical researches and his ennobling spirit. It is not necessary to state the honors which he received from Brown University, Rhode Island Medical Society, Rhode Island Historical Society, and other worthy institutions in and out of the state. He conferred as well as received honors.

Never physically strong and for a long period in a feeble condition, he had not the courage to undertake great enterprises nor the energy to carry them forward. Yet he accomplished much for his fellow men, sweetening life wherever he went. He was pithily called a gentleman of the old school. His favorite resorts in Providence were the Athenæum, the college library and the Historical Cabinet. His numerous brief essays upon a variety of interesting subjects were well written. He did much to honor his profession and promote the cause of good learning, history, science and humanity. He also made bequests to worthy institutions that will cause his name to be remembered with honor and gratitude by succeeding generations in his native city and State.

Dr. Parsons was married in 1853 to Mary Hallowell, a daughter of John Lane Boylston and a grand-daughter of Ward Nicholas Boylston, who is honored, like his uncle Nicholas, as a benefactor of Harvard University. His wife died in 1887. At his death in 1893, his remains were deposited by the side of those of his beloved consort in the Boylston burial lot in Princeton, Massachusetts.

By Amos Perry, LL.D., of Providence, R. I.

BOOK NOTICES.

[THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

Oliver Cromwell. By GEORGE H. CLARK, D.D. With illustrations from old Paintings and Prints. Boston: D. Lothrop Company. 1893. 12mo. pp. 4+258.

Rarely has a work of this size contained so much food for thought and reflection. It should be carefully studied, not merely read, to obtain in full measure the rich fruits of Dr. Clark's thought and research. The author acknowledges indebtedness to Carlyle's labors and researches in regard to the life of Cromwell (as indeed have Taine, Froude and Green, and I suppose all of our own writers who have studied this period of English history) in the preparation of the work under consideration. And Carlyle never rendered a greater service to the cause of history than when he gathered and published all he could find of Cromwell's letters and let them tell the story in large measure, of the life of this noble man. Oliver Cromwell was born of good English stock in the town of Huntingdon, near Cambridge, on the 25th of April, 1599. His father and three of his uncles had sat in the Parliaments of Queen Elizabeth. He belonged to the class of English country gentlemen, a class that has for many generations been the backbone and sinew of the English nation. After receiving his education at Cambridge he returned to his native town, and there and at St. Ives and Ely he lived until about forty years of age: years of preparation for his great life-work which lay before him. It would be interesting to dwell upon the early scenes of his life (to which his thoughts so often recurred during the turmoil and strife of his after life); to dwell upon the story of his life in Parliament; to dwell upon the account of his organization of the Ironsides, the nucleus of that splendid army which won victory after victory over the royalist forces in England, Ireland and Scotland, an army the mere dread of which caused Cardinal Mazarin of France and the Duke of Savoy to stop the persecution of Protestants. While Cromwell was taking part in the battles of Edgehill, Marston Moor, Newbury, Naseby, Preston, Dunbar and Worcester, Blake, the great admiral, was winning naval victories at Malaga, in the Dutch war, and over the large Spanish fleet at Teneriffe. The period of history covered by the life of Cromwell is, to me at least, one of the most fascinating in the whole wide range of English history. Indeed he was one of the most important actors in this the second and concluding act of the great drama of civil and religious liberty thought out and fought out on English soil. But Cromwell was a regicide. This was the one great fault of his life. It may be pleaded in extenuation that he was disposed to be friendly toward the King long after other Parliamentary leaders and prominent army officers, discouraged by his faithlessness, had refused to treat with him; in fact Cromwell came near losing his position in the army because of his efforts to save the King. The exigencies of the situation might have, probably did, require the imprisonment of the King; but nothing can adequately excuse the death sentence that was imposed upon him. And it seems to me that there was but one nobler scene in the life of this ill-fated man (I mean of course the courageous way in which he met his death) than when he refused to recognize the authority of the judges before whom he was brought. Had his life been marked by the wisdom and fair dealing of Cromwell's, the result might have been far different.

The secret of the success of the Puritan movement was the deep earnestness of the Puritan belief and character. Even the splendid enthusiasm of the cavalier was no match for this strong tenacity of purpose. It was a triumph of principles over long-existing conditions and surroundings. It was the clarion note of civil and religious liberty that swept over the land. Surely the Puritans could not have prevailed had they not been inwrought through and through with a firm conviction of the right. Milton called Cromwell "the father of his country." And the Protector's position was not unlike that of our own Washington in the darksome days that followed the Declaration of Independence. It was loyalty to principle, to truth and duty (ever inherent qualities of the English race), which upheld both heroes in their long and arduous struggle for liberty. Well has Taine (that great thinker and deep student of history, who

has so singularly entered into the spirit of English institutions), called Cromwell "the greatest of the Puritans"; he also says, "he was English to the core; a great soul like one of Shakespeare's." He succeeded in making England the dominant power among the nations, although, as our author has well said: "It was not so much to make the nation great that he labored, but to make it safe and happy." To quote again from his words: "For two hundred years England was not so low down in the scale of nations as she fell during the reign of Charles II.; for six hundred and twenty years, from the time of William I. to the time of William III., there was no reign in which she ranked so high as during the Protectorate." Let us attempt, if we may, a short study of the personality of the man. We are here dealing with no surface character (although scarcely any life could be more open and simple than his). His was a deep life; a life of introspection, lived in the fear of God. In one of his letters he expressed the longing "to get a heart to love and serve his Heavenly Father better." He had pushed the bark of his soul out from the shallows of life where the wavelets idly ripple upon the sands, out into the wild waste of waters, wherever duty called, believing, knowing (however deeply conscious he was of his imperfections) that he was constantly under the protection of Divine Providence. Next to his religious faith (or indeed a part of it), I should say his strength lay in his sincerity—his absolute, unwavering sincerity. Dr. Clark has well placed this quotation from Carlyle on the title page of his book: "It is the property of the hero, in every time, in every place, in every situation, that he comes back to reality; that he stands upon things, and not shows of things."

By Rev. Daniel Rollins, of Cambridge, Mass.

On Some Social Distinctions at Harvard and Yale before the Revolution. By FRANKLIN BOWDITCH DEXTER. Worcester, Mass., U. S. A. Press of Charles Hamilton. 1894. 8vo. pp. 28.

The work before us is a paper read at a meeting of the American Antiquarian Society, October 21, 1893, and is reprinted from the printed proceedings of that Society.

"In the Catalogues of graduates of Harvard College," says Prof. Dexter, "down to 1772, and in those of Yale down to 1767, the names of the students of the successive classes are placed—not alphabetically, as now, and not as at Oxford and Cambridge in the order of application for admission, or according to scholastic merit, but—in an order supposed to indicate the rank of the respective fathers of families."

Prof. Dexter, in the pamphlet before us, has produced a mass of evidence bearing upon the placing of students, and arrives at the conclusion that the supposition he names—that the students were placed according to the rank of their fathers, is substantially correct. The investigation he has made in a very thorough manner, and much historical matter relative to early New-England college students and their life in college is preserved in these pages, which are worthy of a careful perusal. The author presents conclusive evidence that this plan was in vogue for a long period, but we are not quite sure that it was so from the founding of Harvard College. I doubted this in 1871, when I published my life of Rev. Michael Wigglesworth, and I doubt it still. The original placing of the students was probably according to the rank of their fathers, but I question whether they could not gain a higher place by their scholastic attainments. I still adhere to the opinion I expressed upwards of twenty years ago in relation to the Harvard class of 1651: "Among the classmates of young Wigglesworth," I said, "were some whose parents evidently held a higher position in society than his. Thomas Dudley was the son of Rev. Samuel Dudley, and the grandson of two governors of the colony; Seaborn Cotton was a son of Rev. John Cotton, teacher of the First Church of Boston; and Isaac and Ichabod Chauncey were sons of Rev. Charles Chauncey, afterwards president of the college. Here are four students whose parents held positions of honor among the colonists, and were descended from the gentry of England; and they are placed in the catalogue of the college below the son of one whose name in the New Haven Colonial Records, where it frequently occurs, is never found with the honorary prefix of 'Mr.' Is it likely that all these young men forfeited their rank by misconduct?" Still, I am open to conviction, and perhaps something may be discovered to explain the mystery."

Proceedings of the First General Court of the Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts at Boston, December 21, 1893. Including the Address of the Rev. George M. Bodge, on the Great Narraganset Fight of December 19, 1675. Publication No. I. Boston: Printed for the Society. 1894. 8vo. pp. 54.

In our July number we noticed the first "Annual Register" of the Society of Colonial Wars published by the General Society. We then gave some account of that society, and of the several state branches. The first state society was organized Aug. 18, 1892, and the General Society May 10, 1893.

This is the first publication of the Massachusetts Society. It gives the proceedings on Forefathers' Day, 1893, including the speeches of Samuel S. Green, the lieutenant-governor, Capt. Nathan Appleton, Hon. Henry O. Houghton, the deputy-governor, and Capt. Albert A. Folsom.

The principal address of the evening was by the Rev. George Madison Bodge, the chaplain, on the "Great Narraganset Fight," Dec. 19, 1675. It gives a graphic description of this desperate engagement, which was, to use Mr. Bodge's language, "one of the most important battles in our country's history, about which, however, hitherto very little reliable information has been brought together in recorded form, or in reliable history, and the later revival of historical interest finds many records lost beyond recovery." Mr. Bodge was well qualified to speak on this subject, as his "Soldiers of King Philip's War," originally contributed in chapters to the REGISTER, show.

The pamphlet also contains a list of officers, an Historical Sketch of the Massachusetts Society by James Atkins Noyes, the historian, and the By-Laws of the Society. It is handsomely printed on clear white paper, and in every way does credit to the Rockwell & Churchill press from which it issues.

Historical Manuscripts and Reprints, No. 3, July, 1894. Fac-simile of the First Draft of the Freeman's Oath, in the handwriting of Gov. John Winthrop, and of the Servant's Oath, together with a Modification of the Freeman's Oath, both in the handwriting of Gov. Thomas Dudley, with a Note by the Hon. Mellen Chamberlain, LL.D. Royal, 8vo. pp. 6.

The Freeman's Oath; the First Issue of the New-England Press. By JOHN WARD DEAN. 8vo. pp. 4.

The last issue of "Historical Manuscripts and Reprints," by the Boston Public Library, gives a fac-simile of valuable documents which have recently come into the possession of that Library. These documents are a first draft of the Freeman's Oath, in the handwriting of Gov. Winthrop, and a draft of an oath for a servant, and a modification of the Freeman's oath, both in Gov. Dudley's handwriting, specimens of which are rarely met with. Besides fac-similes of these documents, careful transcripts are printed. Two experts in deciphering the chirography of that day—Messrs. William P. Upham and Abner C. Goodell—made independent transcripts for the Trustees of the Public Library which were found to be almost identical. Judge Chamberlain, at the request of the Trustees, prefixed a learned note on the history of the Oath, in which he shows the importance of these documents.

Previous to the discovery of these documents there were three forms of the Massachusetts Freeman's Oath accessible to historical students; one preserved among the Miscellaneous Records of the Colony (vol. i., p. 353 of the printed records), another in its regular records (vol. i., p. 117), under May 14, 1634, when the former Freeman's Oath was revoked; and the other as printed by order of the Colony, which, though no copy of the original is known to be in existence, is reprinted in Child's "New-England's Jonas." The last two vary principally in spelling.

In the REGISTER for October, 1891, p. 305, the writer of this notice printed some remarks upon the Freeman's Oath and other early issues of the New England press. A small edition was reprinted with the title found at the head of this article.

1737-1747. Diary of Rev. Daniel Wadsworth, Seventh Pastor of the First Church of Christ in Hartford. With Notes by THE FOURTEENTH PASTOR. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 8vo. pp. 149.

We are told in a Prefatory Note to this volume, by the editor, the Rev. George Leon Walker, D.D., that "in the exhumation and re-arrangement of the possessions of the Connecticut Historical Society, incident to the enlargement of the Wadsworth Athenæum in 1892, was brought to notice a Diary kept by

Rev. Daniel Wadsworth during the larger part of his ministry as seventh pastor of the First Church of Christ in Hartford. Mr. Wadsworth sustained this relationship from September 28, 1732, to his death on November 12, 1747. His Diary, however, was only begun on the 5th of May, 1737—nearly five years after his settlement—and it ends with his last feeble entry sometime in February, 1747, nine months before he died."

The ministers' diaries, which were so common at one time in New England, have preserved many facts relating to local history and biography, and others illustrating the manners and customs of the day. Often some important fact or date is settled by them. The diary of the Rev. Mr. Wadsworth is of more than usual value in this respect. The editor has added to its value by many illustrative notes, which must have cost him much patient labor. The "Prefatory Note" contains a sketch of the life of the reverend diarist. He was a man of influence, and had a good library. "He built a house," says the Rev. Dr. Walker, "on the site of the present Athenæum building founded by his grandson, the ground in the rear being his garden."

Ephraim and Pamela (Converse) Morris: Their Ancestors and Descendants. By TYLER SEYMOUR MORRIS. Chicago, 1894. Royal 8vo. pp. 207.

The Descendants of Richard Kimber: a Genealogical History of the Descendants of Richard Kimber, of Grove, near Wantage, Berkshire, England. Compiled by SIDNEY A. KIMBER. Published by Sidney A. Kimber, Boston, Mass. 1894. 8vo. pp. 76+6.

Genealogy of the Chessman Family in the United States, from 1713 to 1893. With Appendix and Reminiscence of his Father's Family. Collected by SAMUEL CHESSMAN. 1893. Royal 8vo. Address of the Compiler, Salem, Ohio.

Genealogy of Elisha Piper of Parsonsfield, Maine, and his Descendants: including portions of other Related Families. By HORACE PIPER, A.M. Washington, D. C. 1889. 12mo. pp. 121.

A Genealogical Record of the Start Family in America. By WILLIAM A. START, A.M. Wallace Spooner, Printer, Boston, Mass. 1894. 8vo. pp. 30.

Collections relating to the Family of Clutterbuck. By ROBERT H. CLUTTERBUCK, F.S.A., Rector of Penton Mewsey. Printed for Private Circulation by John White, Stroud, Worcestershire [England], 1894. 8vo. pp. 48.

Barnabas Metcalf of Franklin, Mass., and his Descendants. By FRANK JOHNSON METCALF. Dedham, Mass. 1894. 8vo. pp. 16.

The Bent Family. Four Generations in America. By ALLEN H. BENT, of Roxbury, Mass. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1894. 8vo. pp. 10.

Wills of the English Pynchons, 1528 to 1654, and of William Pynchon, 1662, Founder of Springfield, Massachusetts. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1894. 8vo. pp. 23.

We continue in this number our notices of books and pamphlets relating to genealogy.

The first book on our list is the Morris Genealogy, giving the descendants of Edward Morris, who came from Nazeing, in the County of Essex, England, or its vicinity, and settled at Roxbury, Mass., and afterwards removed to Woodstock, Ct., where he died Sept. 14, 1689. An account of him, filling six pages, is given. There is also a view of his gravestone. A full record of his descendants, many of whom held important stations in life, is found in this book, which shows great research, and is carefully compiled. It is well printed, and illustrated with numerous portraits and other engravings. Mr. Morris has done a good service in preserving these memorials of his ancestors and kindred.

The book on the Kimber Family is designed to embrace "the families in the United States from the settlements in Pennsylvania and New York, the families in England and the descendants in Australia." It is the result of seven or eight years research, and is printed by the author with a hope that an interest in their history will be awakened among the Kimber family, which will enable him to issue a more comprehensive work. The book is well compiled, handsomely printed, well indexed, and illustrated with portraits.

The book on the Chessman Family is an "Illustrated Family Record." The author is Mr. Samuel Chessman of Salem, Ohio, who has been engaged in collecting his material for about twenty years. The author has gathered much material about the family, which he presents to the public in the volume before us. It is well printed and profusely illustrated by portraits of a large number of descendants of the Chessman family.

The Piper Family gives the descendants of Elisha Piper of Parsonsfield, Me., born at Stratham, N. H. in 1746, and died in Parsonsfield in 1798. He was a great-grandson of Nathaniel Piper, the emigrant ancestor, who settled in Ipswich, Mass. as early as 1665. An Appendix gives genealogies of Asa Piper of Wakefield, N. H.; Solomon Piper of Boston, Mass., and Stephen Piper of Newfield, Me., and their ancestors and immediate descendants. The book is well compiled and has an index.

The Start Family is descended from William Start, who settled at Ipswich, Mass. in the latter part of the seventeenth century or the early part of the eighteenth. The author acknowledges assistance in his work from the Rev. Anson Titus and the late William M. Sargent, both experienced antiquaries and genealogists. The book is well compiled and well indexed.

The Clutterbuck Family is by the Rev. Mr. Clutterbuck, rector of Penton-Mewsey in Hampshire. "The family of Clutterbuck," he says, "has for centuries occupied a prominent position in Gloucestershire, where the name is still of frequent occurrence." Much interesting matter relating to this ancient English family, some of the branches of which are found in America, is here found. The record is brought down to the present time.

Barnabas Metcalf, to whose descendants the next work is devoted, was a great-great-grandson of Michael Metcalf, a genealogical account of whom and his descendants was published in the REGISTER for April, 1852—forty-two years ago. The pamphlet was originally printed in the Dedham Historical Register for October, 1893. It is well compiled with full and precise records.

The next two works, The Bent Family and Pynchons Wills, are reprints from the REGISTER. We need not inform our readers of their merits.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM JUNE 15, 1894, TO AUGUST 1, 1894.

Prepared by WALTER K. WATKINS, Assistant Librarian.

I. Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.

A Brief Sketch of the Life of Prof. George Cheyne Shattuck. By Caleb Davis Bradlee, D.D. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 6.

Congregational Year Book, 1894. Compiled by Rev. Henry A. Hazen, D.D. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 438.

II. Other Publications.

Transactions of the Oneida Historical Society at Utica, 1892-1894. No. 6. Utica. 1894. 8vo. pp. 207.

Historical Essay—Colonel Joseph Whipple. By Hon. Chester B. Jordan. Concord, N. H. 1894. 8vo. pp. 34.

Officers and By-Laws of the Groton Historical Society. Ayer. 1894. 16mo. pp. 8.

History of Reynoldsville and Vicinity. W. C. Elliott. Reynoldsville. 1894. 8 vo. pp. 58.

Obituary Records of Yale University—Year ending June, 1894. No. 53.

Records of the Paterson Fire Association, 1821-1854. By William Nelson. Paterson, N. J. 1894. 8vo. pp. 263.

War of the Rebellion Official Records. Vol. XLV. Part. II. Washington. 1894. 8vo. pp. 903.

The Account Book of Sir John Foulis of Ravelston, 1671-1707. By Rev. A. W. Cornelius Hallen. Edinburgh. 1894. 8vo. pp. lxxvi+500.

Obituary Records of the Graduates of Dartmouth College. By John M. Comstock. Hanover, N. H. 1894. 8vo. pp. 20.

ERRATA.—Page 325, lines 15 and 16, for 12 Nov. 1669 read 12: 11 mo. 1669-70; l. 16, for John Atwater read Joshua Atwater; l. 17, for Benjamin Chivers read Bartholomew Chivers. Page 349, l. 11, for Fort Defiance, Ind., read Defiance, Ohio. Page 405, l. 23, for Rawton read Rainton. Page 489, foot-note, lines 2 and 3, for Zonch read Zouch. Page 490, lines 17 and 18, for of Capt. George Popham read aunt of Capt. George Popham.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M.

[Continued from page 408.]

EDMOND LANE of Lyllington, Dorset, yeoman, 13 August 1604, proved 26 November 1604. To Robert Lane, son of my brother Robert, all my messuages &c. in Sherborne. George, another of my brother Robert's sons, at twenty four. Timothy Lane, another (to be placed an apprentice in London). Mary Lane, daughter of my said brother Robert. Anne Lane, another of his daughters. To Thomas Whetcomb, son of my brother in law Thomas Whetcomb, ten pounds, at his age of twenty and four years, and if he happen to decease before he come to that age then to his brethren. To Joseph Harris, son of Alice Harris ten pounds at four and twenty. Edmond Whetcomb, another of the sons of the said Thomas Whetcomb.

To these preachers following, viz^t Mr. Rowse, Mr. Crane, Mr. Wilkinson, Mr. Hanley and Mr. Forwoode, forty shillings to be divided amongst them by even portions. I do freely forgive and remit unto John Yarde, Alice Harris, Anne Cooke and Edmond Harris all such debts as they or either of them do owe me. The residue to Alice my wife whom I ordain and make my full and sole executrix. And my will and desire is that Hugh Whetcomb, Thomas Strowde, William Mewe, Richard Cowth, John Stoyt and Robert Whetcombe shall be mine overseers.

Commission issued 30 October 1627 to Robert Lane, nephew by the brother of the said deceased, to administer the goods &c. not fully administered by Alice lately relict and executrix, now also deceased.

Harte, 84.

[Edward Lane, the testator, was a brother-in-law of John Whetcombe, whose will and that of his son Simon precede this (*ante*, p. 408). The will of the former names him as an overseer.—EDITOR.]

BARNARD RANDOLPH of London Esq. and Common Sergeant of the same city, 14 December 1580, with Codicils dated 29 December 1582, 24 May 1583, 17 June 1583, 1 August 1583 and 5 August 1583, proved 24 February 1583. My earnest desire is to be buried at Tysherst where I was born and where my father and mother and first wife be buried, in the Chapel where my pew standeth or in some convenient place in the high Chancel there, "as shall seeme most meetest to my Executors, desiringe theme and namely my son Batherst to cause some convenient & comely monument to be made there as one Mr. Carewe of London hath made at Stone in Kent for his wife's ffather (or better)," with some "Epitath" and my arms to be set up within or upon the said monument. I have conveyed unto Agnes my wife certain lands &c. of the yearly value of forty pounds, for term of her natural life, in lieu and for her jointure, which were conveyed by me before to sundry other uses. In recompence thereof I will that my son John Randolphe shall pay yearly unto my said wife during her natural life, out of all my manors, lands, tenements &c. which shall come unto him by my death, a yearly sum or annual rent of forty pounds. To my said wife one hundred pounds in lieu of such household stuff as I meant to have given her, if she continue with me in house as a loving and obedient wife until my decease and not otherwise. And as for her children, Myhell and Thomas Smallpage I think them very well satisfied

and that they have good cause to say and think well of me. And to the children of her daughter Haydock (*alias* Haries) which she had by the said Haydocke I do give one hundred pounds. And if my said wife and her son Myhell Smalpage had not shewed them very unquiet and unkind towards me, as well by their often complainings and open misreporting of me, to my great grief and infamy, their portions had been much better. Again he says of the legacy to his wife "I give her in discharge of my conscience and not for her deserving." Son in law Launcellot Batherst and his wife, my only daughter, Judith. Her two daughters Elizabeth and Mary. My sister Sabbes children. The daughter of my late brother Thomas Randolphe. My only son John. He is joined in marriage with a good gentlewoman. A cup of my daughter's which was stolen out of my study in London when I was robbed. My manors, lands, tenements &c. in Sussex my son shall have after my decease. Judith, daughter of my son John. The daughters of my daughter Fynnes. My son Fynnes. My daughter Villers. Sisters Sabb and Bingham. Brothers Sabb and Nepsham. My daughter in law Barbara Vyllers, widow of William Vyllers deceased. Brother in law Sir Roger Manwood, knight, Lord Chief Baron. My brother Lunsford. My brother Borne and his wife. My sister Wood. I give my seal ring of my arms that was made in "Andwarpp" to my son John and my seal ring of the same arms made in London to my daughter Judith.

In the Codicil of 29 Dec. 1582 he prays his executors to have his body buried in the parish church of Mary Magdalen where he now dwells, near his pew, for the reason that the ways to Tysherst "are most tymes of the yeare verve fowle." Mention made of cousin Nicholas Fuller. Son in law Launcellot Batherst who before was one of my executors until he did refuse to let me lye in his house.

Butts, 27.

ISABELL RANDOLPHE widow, late the wife of John Randolf gentleman deceased, her will made 7 May 27 Eliz.; proved 7 October 1585. John Skydmore Esq., John Fortescue Esq. and Thomas Pelham Esq. to be my executors and to them I commit the tuition, custody and bringing up of my children and of their parts and portions. The said Thomas Pelham and William Gull of Gray's Inn stand bound for me for the wardship of the body and land of Herbert Randolphe my son &c. My children Herbert, Barnard and Judith. Robert Harrys, Launcelott Bathurste, William Kempton and William Rowe executors of my late father in law Barnard Randolphe deceased. My son Barnard at seventeen years of age. My brother John Lunsford to be overseer of this will. My cousin Henry Apsley. My uncle and aunt Dallender to whom I account myself very much beholding. My cousins their children. My aunt Lunsford. My god daughter Elizabeth Finys.

Brudenell, 45.

JOHN BROWNE of Horton Kirkeby, Kent, gent, 3 February 1595, proved 21 May 1596. If wife be with a child then &c. My brother Thomas Browne. My brother Edward Browne. My four sisters Susanne, Marye, Anne and Elizabeth. My wife Elizabeth. My mother Mrs Mary Lumbarde. I will and bequeath and my mind is that all the portions which are due to my brothers and sisters by my father's last will or otherwise and yet unpaid, that is to say, fifty pounds to my sister Susan, fifty pounds to my brother Edward, forty pounds to my brother Thomas and forty pounds apiece to the rest of my sisters, which is yet unpaid &c. shall be paid unto them. Some not yet of years to receive it. They to be paid at twenty

one or day of marriage. My sister Susan Browne. My father in law Mr. Lumbarde and my mother his wife. To both my mothers Mrs Bathurst and Mrs Lumbarde five pounds apiece. My father in law Mr. Launcelott Batherste. My uncle Charles Browne gen^t. My cousin Edmond Randolfe, gentleman. My uncle Robert Batherst. My cousin Mrs. Burrell. Mr Edmond Peershall. My brother in law Randall Batherst. My sisters in law and brother in law Mary, Susan and Rauffe Batherste. Uncle Charles Browne and cousin Edmond Randolfe to be overseers. Wife Elizabeth to be executrix.

Edmond Randolphe was one of the witnesses.

Drake, 38.

HARBERT RANDOLPHE of Wardes in the parish of Tyrehurst, Sussex, Esq., 7 April 1604, proved 28 September 1604. To be buried in the parish church of St. Mary Magdalen in old Fish Street, London. If I die without issue I bequeath unto my loving brother in law Anthony Apsley of the Inner Temple, gen^t, and Judith Apsley his wife, my very loving sister, my manors of Hafnerden Morley and Cortesley in Sussex and my manor of Filsham in Sussex, lately dimised and to farm letten to one Robert Lunsforde of Hollington, Sussex, yeoman, for divers years yet to come, and more lately assured and conveyed by me or intended to be assured &c. unto Judith Randolphe, my dear and well beloved wife, for her jointure. Other lands to the said Anthony and Judith Apsley. They to have and to hold the manor of Filsham immediately from and after the estates of my said wife and of the said Robert Lunsford shall be ended or expired. Reference to limitations created by Barnarde Randolphe Esq. my grandfather. The two hundred pounds which my father in law Anthony Sherley Esq. oweth me for part of the marriage money of my said wife his daughter, yet unpaid, my executor shall also pay unto my wife as soon as he shall receive or recover the same of my said father in law. To my aunt Mrs Pelham, my aunt Lunsford, my cousin Judith Pelham, my cousin Thomas Pelham, my cousin Thomas Lunsford, my cousin Cicely Lunsford and my cousin Grace Stapley, to every of them five pounds. To my cousin Mary Lunsford forty shillings. To my wife's brothers and sisters eighteen pounds to be equally divided between them. To Mrs Margery Graunte my poor kinswoman twenty nobles. To Mr. Davenport sometimes my tutor in Queen's College Cambridge, in thankful gratuity towards him for his kindness shewed me when I was pupil there, ten pounds to buy him a gelding. To Mr. Shephard, my father in law's chaplin, ten pounds. The residue to my brother in law Anthony Apsley who I do make sole executor. I desire my very good uncles Thomas Pelham Esq. and John Lunsford Esq. and my very good cousin Anthony Stapley Esq. to be overseers, and that they will be pleased to take the small gift of ten pounds apiece.

A memorandum follows concerning certain interlineations. "I Nich. Bestney was present at his Bedsyde when the Testator upon Saturdaye the seaventhe of April One thowsand sixe hundred and fower *Jac. 2.* abowte sixe of y^e clocke at nighte did publishe this as his last will and testament in my hearinge."

Richard Sheppard was one of the witnesses.

Harte, 77.

SIR SAMUEL ARGALL of London knight, "beinge now preste to serue his Maiestie in a voyage intended by sea," 23 May 1625, proved 21 March 1625. To my three loving sisters, viz^t my sister the Lady Filmer, my sister Batherst and my sister the Lady Fleetwood, to every of them twenty pounds apiece to buy every of them a piece of plate of that value in re-

membrance of my love. To Anne Percivall the wife of Samuel Percivall of London, chandler, one hundred pounds. To Sara Filmer my niece, Samuel Batherst my nephew, Samuel Filmer, my nephew Sir Robert Filmer's son and my niece Katherine Barham's son, my godson, to every of them ten pounds apiece, to be paid unto them or their parents. To the Master and Fraternity of the Trinity House a piece of plate ten pounds value with my name and arms thereupon for a remembrance of me, for I am a brother of their Company. To my friend Nicholas Hawes gentleman one hundred pounds and also my sword with the silver hilt gilded over, which I promised him long ago. To my friend Richard Fowler one hundred pounds. To Judith Buckhurst widow of Thomas Buckhurst, late of Staplehurst Kent, gentleman, forty pounds a year to be paid out of my capital messuage and lands called Lowhall in Walthamstowe, Essex, now in the occupation of John Benfield by lease dated 5 March 1615. I give to her all the plate which I shall have at the time of my decease and all bedding bed linen and table linen &c. I am to pay my sister the Lady Argall five pounds yearly during her life out of my manor of Lowhall. To Dorothy Buckhurst one of the daughters of Judith Buckhurst all my lands, tenements &c. in Walthamstowe, being parcel of said manor, now in tenure of Richard Hughes under a yearly rent of forty pounds. To Anne Buckhurst, another of the daughters of the said Judith, all the lands, parcel of the said manor, now in the occupation of Lyonell Arnolde, at twenty pounds a year, and other lands; their mother to receive the rents &c. until the said Dorothy and Anne come to their several ages of one and twenty years or days of marriage. If they die without issue of their bodies lawfully begotten I give the said lands &c. to Samuel Argall my godson and nephew, the son of my brother John Argall Esq. To the said Samuel, my nephew, my manor of Lawehall (*sic.*) &c., my brother John to receive the rents &c. for and towards the education and bringing up of my said nephew until his full age &c. I do further give to the abovenamed Anne Percivall all my lands &c. in Virginia. To the poor of East Sutton, Kent, ten pounds, to be distributed by my brother in law Sir Edward Fillmer, knight. To John Carter my servant twenty pounds. To Josias Wroth, who now attendeth upon me, thirty pounds.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my loving brother in law Edmond Randolph Esq. the sum of twenty pounds to be paid unto him within six months next after my decease. I make my said brother John Argall and my good friend Nicholas Hawes my sole and only executors. And if they do not pay and perform this my last will &c. according to the true meaning &c. then I make my aforesaid loving brother in law Edmonde Randolph and Edward Batherst brother to Judith Bathurst aforesaid my executors.

Proved by Nicholas Hawes, power reserved for John Argall.

Hele, 69.

BARNARD RANDOLPH of Biddenden, Kent, gen^t., 2 May 1628, proved 27 May 1628. My body to be buried near unto my well beloved wife in the middle chancel of the parish church of Biddenden. And I do will also and appoint a fair and firm tombstone to be laid over my body, with the name of myself and my dear wife deceased and all my children to be inlaid and engraven in brass. To the poor of the parish twenty shillings a year on each Palm Sunday in the two next years after my decease. Four pounds per annum to have four sermons quarterly to be made within the parish church of Biddenden by some learned divine, to continue the three

next years &c., and at every lecture I do also appoint ten shillings to be spent on their dinner. Five pounds to be bestowed on the highways between my son William's dwelling house and Worchinden Green. To my brother's son Robert Randolph, servant unto my son William, five pounds and to his brothers and sisters and my sister Meere's children living ten shillings apiece. To Zephaniah Lapham, my son Herbert's servant, three pounds. To John Newman and Francis Stedman ten shillings apiece if dwelling with my son Herbert at time of my death. To John Randolph my son, having advanced him already with a sufficient portion, which I pray God bless him withall, twenty shillings and no greater legacy. A similar bequest to son Herbert Randolph, with all the movable goods &c. in or about the house I now dwell in except my silver plate &c. To my son Edmond Randolph one hundred pounds. To William Randolph my eldest son (certain furniture) and all my books whatsoever and wheresoever. To my daughter Elizabeth, wife of Robert Perry, having already advanced her at her marriage with a competent portion, twenty shillings and no greater legacy. To Elizabeth, Jane and Mary Randolph, the three daughters of my son William, four hundred pounds to be divided between them, one hundred to Elizabeth, two hundred to Jane and the other hundred to Mary, to be paid at their several ages of eighteen or days of marriage &c. To my loving cousin Edmond Randolph Esq. five pounds as a token of my love to him. And I do make and intreat him to be supervisor of this my will. The residue to William my eldest son whom I make executor. My sons William, John and Edmond to release and assure to their brother Herbert their estates and interest in my lands in Hedcorne which were the inheritance of their dear mother deceased.

Barrington, 50.

JOHN RANDOLPH of London, merchant taylor, 24 March 1627, proved 27 March 1628. He "being sicke and weake did in the presentes of us whose names are here underwritten declare his desire and request and did giue and bequeath that land w^{ch}. he hath and w^{ch}. he did purchase w^{ch}. lyes in the countie of Kent unto his now wife during her life and if she should be wth. child and should haue a sonne then the land to come to him after her decease, but if she should haue noe sonne, Then the land to come unto his daughter Sara. And for want of issue of the said Sara then he giues and bequeaths unto his brother Edmund Randolph foreuer the aforesaid land."

Commission issued (as above) to Judith Randolph his relict to administer according to the tenor of the will, no excecutor having been named.

Commission issued 27 June 1634 to Thomas Lewes, citizen and draper of London, to administer the goods and credits of the said deceased (according to the tenor and effect of the will) left unadministered by Judith Lewes *als* Randolph, lately relict and administratrix (now also deceased), during the minority of Sara Raudolph, natural and lawful daughter of the deceased, &c.

Barrington, 25.

WILLIAM RANDOLPH of Biddenden, Kent, clothier, 20 November 17th Charles, proved 26 November 1647. To be buried near unto the bodies of my loving father and mother in the middle chancel of the parish church of Biddenden, and a fair and firm tombstone to be laid over my body, with the names of myself and my loving wife and all my children to be inlaid and ingraven in brass. To my kinsman Robert Raudolph, now dwelling with me, ten pounds. To Thomas Champs my servant forty shillings. To

my daughter Elizabeth Dyne forty shillings, and no greater legacy, having preferred her in marriage and given a competent portion with her. To my son in law John Dyne thirty shillings to buy a ring. To my godchildren Herbert Randolph junior and Deborah Randolph junior and Elizabeth Curtis and Martha Curtis, daughters of Nathaniel Curtis, twenty shillings to every of them. To my three sisters in law Deborah Randolph, Martha Curtis and Margaret Ginder, unto each of them four nobles apiece to buy each of them a ring. To Elizabeth Curtis my mother in law and James Curtis her son, unto each of them five pounds. To my brothers Edmond Randolph, Harbert Randolph and Samuel Curtis, unto each of them, ten pounds. And I do appoint them to be overseers of my will, &c. To William Randolph my younger son all my part, being a moiety or one half, of the lease of the parsonage and other lands in Burham and Ailesford, now in the occupation of Thomas Vaugham and Robert Everden: also fifteen hundred pounds, to be held by the said three in trust for him (he under thirteen years of age). To my said son William all my plate that is now marked with the letters W and R; and all my plate marked with the letters B and R I give unto my son Barnard Randolph. Provision made for dear and loving wife. To my daughter Jane Randolph (to increase her portion of two hundred pounds formerly given her by her grandfather, which she hath already received) the sum of five hundred pounds. To my daughter Mary Randolph (to increase her portion of one hundred pounds formerly bequeathed to her by her grandfather in his will) five hundred pounds. To my three youngest daughters, Sarah, Susan and Margaret Randolph, five hundred pounds each (in trust &c). Certain lands to son Barnard Randolph. Barnard to be executor when he shall accomplish the full age of one and twenty years, and during his minority my wife to be executor; but if she shall marry again during his minority she shall leave and surrender the power of executorship unto my three overseers &c.

Commission issued as above to Samuel Curtis, uncle on the mother's side (*avunculo*) to Sara, Susanna, William and Margaret Randolph children of the deceased, for the reason that ——— Randolph, relict, and Barnard Randolph, son, the executors named in the will, had died (*ab hac luce migraverit*) before taking upon themselves the burden of executorship.

Fines, 218.

EDMOND RANDOLPH of the parish of St. George the Martyr in the city of Canterbury. Doctor in Physick, 8 October 1643, with a codicil added, 18 October 1643, proved 25 July 1654. To wife Deborah, having otherwise provided for her by her jointure (certain bedding &c.). To my four sons William, Thomas, Francis and Giles Randolphe and to my five daughters Deborah, Elizabeth, Mary, Jane and Joice Randolph and to that child my wife now goeth withall, to every one of them two hundred and fifty pounds at their several and respective ages of one and twenty years. Provisions for their maintenance and bringing up. Certain properties to be held till Edward my son attain his full age of one and twenty years. My wife Deborah to be executrix until said Edward shall attain this age; then he to be sole executor. All my messuages, lands &c. to the said Edward when he accomplish his said age &c. My loving brother M^r. Harberte Randolphe of Beddenden and my good friend Mr. John Crane of Canterbury, the elder, to be overseers, to each of whom forty shillings.

Proved by the oath of Edward Randolphe, the son &c.

Alchin, 100.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, son of Edmund Randolph Doctor in Physick late deceased, of Canterbury, 23 June 1659 proved 7 March 1661. To every one of my brothers and sisters, viz^t. Elizabeth Randolph, William, Mary, Gyles, Jane and Bernard, every one and each of them to demand of my brother Edward Randolph twenty pounds p piece, or of whoever shall be possessed of my estate. To my sister Deborah Swaffer twenty pounds and to her children Edmund, Thomas and John five pounds p piece. Whatever else shall remain I do will to be divided between my mother and brother Edward Randolph or to fall to the survivor of either of them. My brother Edward to be the executor.

Proved by Edward Randolph the brother &c.

Laud, 46.

EDWARD RANDOLPH Esq^r. "Surveyour Gen^l. of Ma^ties. Customes in all her Plantations and Colonies in America," 15 June 1702 proved 7 December 1703. "Being about to make my seaventeenth sea voyage to America." To my youngest daughter Sarah Randolph (who is otherwise unprovided for) all such sum and sums of money as are or shall be due me of my salary as Surveyor General, payable from the Commissioners of Her Majesty's Customs for the time being, and which I have not already given to my daughter Williams or to my daughter Deborah Randolph, which said salary is usually received and paid for me by my worthy friend Richard Savage Esq. I do also give and bequeath unto my said daughter Sarah all my plate which I leave in the hands of my loving friend Mr. Edward Jones of the Savoy, and all such sum and sums of money as is or shall be recovered for my use of Gilbert Nelson, late Chief Justice of the Island of Bermuda, whether the same be in the hands of Mr. Samuel Spofforth or any other person whomsoever, and all such sums &c. as shall be recovered of George Plater Esq. living in "Potuxent" in the Province of Maryland and which the said Plater hath or may receive for my use of Samuel Wilson or any other person. If Sarah shall happen to depart this life before she attain the age of eighteen years and be married (which I enjoin and require her not to do without the consent and approbation of Mrs Mary Fog and Nathaniel Bladen of Lincoln's Inn Esq. thereunto in writing first had and obtained) then I will that my daughter Elizabeth Pim and (if she be dead) her son Mr Charles Pim, or her and his children, shall have all that is herein bequeathed to my said daughter Sarah. None of these living, then to my daughters Williams and Deborah and their children equally. I make my said daughter Sarah my sole executrix.

Wit: Humphrey Walcot gen^t., Mrs Catherine Bladen and Nathaniel Bladen.

Commission issued (as above) to Sarah, wife of John Howard, lawfully appointed guardian of Sara Randolph minor daughter of and executrix named in the will of Edward Randolph lately of Acquamac in Virginia deceased &c.

Degg, 234.

[In my "Notes on Edward Randolph" ("Historical Papers" of the late Charles W. Tuttle, Ph.D., Boston, 1889, pp. 282-376), I presented substantially all the genealogical information then accessible to me respecting Edward Randolph and his more immediate ancestors. The wills of his father Dr. Edmund Randolph, of his grandfather Bernard Randolph, and of his uncles William and John Randolph, here given, supply us with other items of genealogical value. It is stated in said "Notes" (p. 283) on "family tradition," that the above named John emigrated to Virginia. His will would seem to make this improbable; but, if he did emigrate, he returned to England prior to 27 March, 1628.

The will of Edward Randolph, of which an abstract is given above, will be found in full in Tuttle's "Historical Papers" above mentioned (pp. 280-281). He was a son of Doctor Edmund Randolph and his wife Deborah Master, daughter of Gyles Master, Esquire, all of the city of Canterbury. He was bred to the law, having been admitted to Gray's Inn, 10 November, 1650. He was married three times. His first wife was Jane, daughter of Thomas Gibbon of West Cliffe, Kent, by his wife Alice (Taylor) Gibbon. He married for his second wife, Grace Grenville of London, who died in Boston, U. S. A., in 1682. He married, thirdly, Mrs. Sarah (Backhouse) Platt, widow of Peter Platt, in London, 24 December, 1684. As his wife is not mentioned in his will, it may be presumed that she died before 15 June, 1702.

From his will and letters we obtain the names of five, perhaps of all, his children, namely, Jane, Deborah, Elizabeth, Mary and Sarah. Jane married a Williams; Mary married, subsequently to 1702, Thomas Smith, M.D., of Maidstone; Elizabeth married a Pim (or Pym); Mary had deceased probably before 1702; Sarah, daughter by the last wife, was born after 1684, as she had not reached the age of eighteen years at the date of his will. He left at least one grandson, namely, Charles Pim, son of his daughter Elizabeth. The occurrence of the same names of children in the different generations of the Randolphs of Kent and of Sussex adds strength to the presumption that they were descended from the same original ancestor.—ALBERT H. HOYT.]

"Barnard¹ Randolph of London Esq. and Common Sergeant of the same city" was also of Wardis, Sussex. He was admitted to the office of common serjeant, March 4, 1563. Prior to December, 1582, he "charitably agreed to bestow a large sum of money for bringing water out of the River Thames, by an engine to be constructed by Peter Morice, from London Bridge to Old Fish Street, in like manner as he had already brought the water to Leadenhall, and by the way to supply the private houses of the citizens, which offer had been approved by the Court of Aldermen," etc. His charities in this kind amounted to £1800. Partly administered by the Fishmongers' Company.

January 28, 1582-3, Queen Elizabeth wrote to the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, etc. "that Barnard Randolph, Common Serjeant, through age and infirmities was unable to fulfil his duties." "The Queen recommended Julius Cæsar, Doctor of Civil Law, for the place and desired them to award some reasonable portion of the profits to Randolph during his life," etc. In February, 1582-3, the Lord Mayor wrote to Sir Francis Walsingham acknowledging her Majesty's letters in favor of the appointment of Dr. Cæsar, as deputy to Barnard Randolph. The matter had been brought before the Courts of Aldermen and Common Council. Mr. Randolph "had in both Courts delivered openly his answer in tears, declaring his desire to remain and to die an officer of the City, and his most humble petition that intercession might be made for him to Her Majesty, not to command him to be removed," and the Common Council became humble petitioners for him to her majesty.

Sir Thomas Randolph (1523-1590), the celebrated diplomatist, who was probably of the same family as Barnard aforesaid, married a relative of Walsingham.

Thomas Kirton was admitted to the office of common serjeant, *loco* Barnard¹ Randolph, Esq., deceased, August 15, 1583.

His daughter Judith² Randolph, who married "Launcelot Batherst," had issue three daughters, namely: Elizabeth,³ who married John Browne, Esq.; Mary,³ who married Edmund Peshall, Esq.; Susan,³ who married Robert Owen, Esq.; and the following sons: 1, *Randolph*³; 2, Lancelot³; 3, Edward³; and 4, *George*³ Bathurst, with "Rauffe" mentioned in the will of John Browne of Horton Kirkeby, of whom I know nothing.

4. *George*³ Bathurst, the fourth son, b. 1587, m. in 1610 Elizabeth Villiers, and had by her thirteen sons and four daughters. Their youngest son, Sir Benjamin³ Bathurst, m. Frances, daughter of Sir Allen Apsley of Apsley in Sussex, and their son Allen² Bathurst was created Baron Bathurst January 1, 1712, and Earl Bathurst August 27, 1772.

1. *Randolph*³ Bathurst, the eldest son, married Catherine Argall, and they were the parents of Judith⁴ Bathurst (who married "Thomas Buckhurst"), Sir Edward⁴ Bathurst and Samuel⁴ Bathurst, mentioned in Sir Samuel Argall's will. There were probably other children.

The Edmond Randolph mentioned in John Browne's will, I suppose to be the Edmond Randolph (who married Margaret Argall) mentioned in Sir Samuel

Argall's will; and *may be* the "loving cousin Edmond Randolph Esq" mentioned in the will of Barnard Randolph of Biddenden in 1628.

I cannot now refer to the best county histories of Sussex and Kent; but I am under the impression that the Randolphs of these two counties were of the same original stock. The Randolphs of Virginia are said to have been originally from Sussex. The line as prepared for me by the late Rev. Edmund Randolph, of the Isle of Wight, England, and published in *The Critic*, Richmond, Virginia, a few years ago, is as follows:

ROBERT RANDOLPH of Hams, Sussex, m. Rose, dau. of Thomas Roberts of Hawkhurst, Kent.

- I. WILLIAM,* b. 1572, d. 1660; settled at Little Houghton, Northamptonshire; m. 1st, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Smith of Nawnham, and had issue:
 1. THOMAS, the poet, b. June 15, 1605; d. March, 1634.
 2. WILLIAM, b. 1607.
 3. ROBERT, b. — ; d. 1671.
 4. ELIZABETH, b. 1613; m. — Burkett.
- I. WILLIAM RANDOLPH m. 2d, Dorothy, dau. of Richard Lane, and widow of Thomas West.
 5. JOHN.
 6. RICHARD, b. 1621; d. 1671; m. Elizabeth Ryland.
 - i. Richard.
 - ii. William, b. 1651; emigrated to Virginia about 1669; d. 1711. Left issue in Virginia.
 7. HENRY, b. 1623; went to Virginia in 1643; clerk Henrico Co., clerk House of Burgesses, etc. Left issue in Virginia.
 8. ANNE, b. 1625; d. infant.
 9. GEORGE, b. 1627; killed before the battle of Naseby.
 10. MARGARET, b. 1629.
 11. JUDITH, b. 1630.

The "Mr Edmond Peershall" mentioned in John Browne's will (1596), I take to be the Edmond Peshall, Esq. who married Mary³ Bathurst. He is mentioned in "The Genesis of the United States," pp. 225, 257, 387, 826, 962, 965. Most of those named in Sir Samuel Argall's will can be located by the extract from the Argall pedigree given in that work on pp. 814-815. For other references see the Index.

I am glad that Mr. Waters has established the date of Sir Samuel's death. When compiling the sketches for my work, I noted the extract from Capt. Pennington's letter, first published in "The Aspinwall Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., Vol. IX., fourth series, and afterwards in "The Dictionary of National Biography," Vol. II., p. 80. I also noted that Strype gave 1633 as the date of his bequest to "The Trinity House," and that others had placed his death in 1639. I asked a friend in London to read the whole of Pennington's letter and to reconcile the dates, if he could. The reply was that "it was *the master of the Swiftsure* who died in 1626, and not Argall." The language of the letter seems not to have been very clear. In the light of the will, it is now evident from this letter that Argall died on January 24, 1625-6.—ALEXANDER BROWN, of Norwood, Nelson Co., Va.

WILLIAM POOLE of Shute, Devon, Esq. (date not specified) proved 14 October 1587. To be buried where my wife shall appoint. To the Vicars of Colyton and Seaton. I have appointed to Katherine my wife, for her jointure, for term of her life, the manor of Blackborne boty and my moiety of the manor of Beare (and other lands &c.). Other bequests to her. And my will is that the said Katherine my wife shall have the "manuraunce," usage and occupation of my house and Park of Shute &c. for three score years if she so long live, and after that term it shall be to my son and

* Mr. William Randolph lived first at Hams, near Lewes in Sussex, and afterwards settled at Little Houghton. He was steward to Edward Lord Zouch, of whom there is a portrait and sketch in "The Genesis," see p. 1066 and index. Ben Jonson was Lord Zouch's intimate friend, and he adopted Mr. William Randolph's son Thomas, the poet, as one of his literary sons.

heir apparent William Poole for term of four score years if he so long shall live and after said term ended it shall be to William Poole son of the last-named William Poole my heir apparent by Mary his wife daughter of Mr. Justice Periam for four score and nineteen years if he the same William Poole now being the youngest so long shall live, and after said term ended it shall be to such person or persons as from time to time shall be the heir male of my body lawfully begotten during the term of one thousand and one hundred years from thence next following and fully to be complete, remainder to mine heirs female &c. To every of my cousins William and Thomas Broughton one yearly rent of four pounds &c. To Laurett Grene my goddaughter forty shillings yearly so long as she shall serve my wife and at the day of my wife's death ten pounds so as she shall marry with the consent of Leonard Grene her brother. The executors to be John Popham Esq. the Queen's Majesty's Attorney General, Thomas Hanham and George Wadham Esqs. Spencer, 62.

[William Poole of Shute, Devon, the testator, married Katharine Popham, sister of Sir John Popham, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, and of Capt. George Popham, the leader of the short-lived colony that settled in August, 1607, near the mouth of the Kennebec River. The testator was buried at Shute, Aug. 24, 1587. His widow was buried there Nov. 9, 1588.—EDITOR.]

SIR WILLIAM POLE of Colcombe, Devon, knight aged 74 years the Thirtieth of August last, will made 30 December 1635, proved 25 February 1636. To be buried near the body of my deceased father on the South side of my Aisle of burial near the place my grand nephew John Pole is lately interred, with such monument as my wife and eldest son shall think fit, not requiring extraordinary cost but decency. My will is that the Lady Jane my now wife shall have all such plate as I had by the intermarriage with her, as well the fashion not altered as sithence by her appointment altered and changed into new fashion, with all jewells, chains and other ornaments which belonged unto her. Other bequests to her. To my eldest son Sir John Pole, knight (certain plate and household stuff). My will is that William Pole my son shall have five hundred pounds whereof three hundred pounds was in the hands of Francis Courtney of Powderham Esq., thereof fifty pounds paid unto my said son the rest remained in his hands. The other two hundred my wife is contented to pay if she overlive me six months.

By a nuncupative codicil the testator appointed Sir John Pole Bart., his natural, lawful and eldest son, to be his sole executor.

Administration issued forth, 25 June 1658, to Sir Courtney Pole Baronet, the natural and lawful grandchild of Sir William Pole late of Holcombe, Devon, knight, deceased, to administer the goods &c. of the said deceased left unadministered by Sir John Pole Bart., son and sole executor &c. since also deceased. Goare, 38.

[Sir William Pole, the testator, son of the preceding, was the well known antiquary, author of "Collections towards a Description of Devonshire," 4to. London, 1791. He was the father of William Pole, or Poole, the schoolmaster at Dorchester, Mass. (whose epitaph is printed in the REGISTER, vol. ii., page 381) and of Miss Elizabeth Poole, the first known settler of Taunton, Mass.]

Sir William Pole was bp. Aug. 27, 1561, at Shute, Devon, and d. in Feb., 1635-6. His burial is entered on the Colyton Register as "10th day of March, 1635"; but in the Appendix to his published "Collections" he is said to have died "on the 9th of February at his house of Colcombe in the seventy-fourth year of his age." There is an original picture of him at Shute House.—(History of Taunton, Mass., by Rev. S. H. Emery, Syracuse, 1893, page 67, where other facts

concerning him will be found.) He married 1st, Mary, dau. and coheir of Sir William Periam, Knt, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer; and 2d, Jane, dau. of William Symes, Esq., and widow of Roger How of London, merchant. There is a pedigree of this family in the "Visitations of the County of Devon," edited by Lieut. Col. J. L. Vivian, pages 602-4, commencing before the time of Henry II. and coming down to the present century, to which work I am indebted for many of my facts. The children of Sir William were all by his first wife. His sons were: 1. Sir *John*, created a baronet Sept. 12, 1628; m 1st, his step sister, Elizabeth, dau. of Roger and Jane (Symes) How; 2d, Mary, widow of William Lechland. 2. *William*, bur. Aug. 19, 1586. 3. *Periam*, bp. Aug. 16, 1592; mat. at Exeter College, Oxford, Nov. 3, 1609, aged 17; B.A. Dec. 12, 1609; student of the Inner Temple, 1612, as of Shute, Devon, gen. (Foster's Alumni Oxonienses, vol. 3, p. 1176). He m. Dorothy Hipplesey, and settled in Ireland, where he acquired large possessions. 4, 5 and 6. *William*, *Arthur* and *Francis*, triplets, bp. Dec. 4, 1593. *William* came to New England. (*See below.*) *Arthur* d. in childhood from a fall. *Francis* mat. at Oriel College, Oxford, March 24, 1609-10, aged 16; B.A. Nov. 3, 1612; M.A. from Hart Hall, June 12, 1616; vicar of Tregony, Cornwall, 1623 (Foster's Alumni Oxonienses, vol. 3, p. 1175). He d. 1627. The daughters of Sir William Pole were: 1. *Mary*, bp. June 26, 1586; m. 1st, April 5, 1602, Nicholas Hurst; m. 2d, Nov. 7, 1606, Francis, son and heir of Sir William Courteney of Powderham, Devon. 2. *Katharine*, bp. Aug. 20, 1587; m. Thomas Southcote of Ottery Mohun. 3. *Elizabeth*, bp. Aug. 25, 1588; came to New England; d. May 21, 1654, aged 65.—(See Emery's Ministry of Taunton, vol. i., pp. 42-3.) 4. *Anne*, bp. Nov. 1, 1589; m. Edward Walrod of Bovey, Devon; mar. lic. Jan. 5, 1611-12, Exeter. 5. *Eleanor*, bp. May 22, 1597; m. Anthony Floyer of Floyers Hayes. A pedigree of this family of Pole, by Samuel G. Drake, A.M., is printed in his edition of Baylies's History of New Plymouth, Part v. (vol. ii.), page 28. See also Wotton's English Baronetage, London, 1741, vol. ii., pp. 124-29.

William Pole (above named), son of the testator, was mat. at Oriel College, Oxford, March 24, 1609-10, a. 16; B.A. Nov. 3, 1612; student of the Inner Temple, 1616, as of Colyton, gen. (Foster's Alumni Oxonienses, vol. 3, p. 1176). He and his sister Elizabeth came to New England as early as 1637. He settled at Dorchester, but after a short stay there removed to Taunton. He returned to Dorchester as early as 1660, and died there Feb. 25, 1674-5, aged 81. A biographical notice of him, by William B. Trask, A.M., is printed in the Dorchester Antiquarian Society's History of Dorchester, pp. 487-9.—EDITOR.]

[This William Pole is mentioned prominently in the early days of Taunton, 1639, as Capt. William Pole. He was a deputy of Taunton to Plymouth in that and other years, and was also member of the Council of War. He moved to Dorchester in 1660, where his son Theophilus was born 27 May that year. He held the offices of clerk of the writs and schoolmaster in Dorchester, where he died 24 Feb. 1674-5. On his tomb was engraved an epitaph of his own composition. Jane, his wife, survived him. From depositions in the Suffolk and Bristol County records, there seems to be a relationship with the Farwell family at Taunton, though it may be through William Pole rather than his wife. Jane, widow of William, died 9 Sept. 1690. Her will, dated 29 Aug. 1690, mentions son John and his wife, daughters Bethesda Filer (wife of John Filer) and Mary Henchman (wife of Daniel Henchman), a grandson, John Pole (who died before 1711), and his sister Jane (who married Timothy Lindall). The children of William and Jane Pole were: John, b. 1639, d. 1711; Nathaniel, living in 1654; Timothy, drowned at Taunton 1667; Mary, m. Daniel Henchman; Bethesda, m. 1686, John Filer; William, bapt. 1658, d. 21 April, 1687; Theophilus, b. 1660.—W. K. WATKINS.]

DOROTHY POLE of Tallaton, Devon, widow, 24 January 1651, proved 18 February 1651. To my daughter Dorothy Pole two hundred pounds. To my daughter Mary Pole two hundred pounds. To my son Theodor Pole one hundred pounds. To my son Periam Pole the best cow which I shall be possessed of at the time of my death. Whatever shall be recovered in the suite or suites for the recovery of the issues and profits of certain parcels as appurtenances of the farm of Southcotts shall be equally divided

amongst all my children. The household stuff in my farm house called High Haine in the parish of Morton Hamstead shall be equally divided between my two daughters Dorothy and Mary and my said two sons Periam and Theodor. The rest of my goods &c. I give and bequeath unto my son Nathaniel whom I make sole executor. Theodor a minor. A tenement at Charmouth.

Proved by Nathaniel Pole, son and executor.

Bowyer, 41.

LADY JANE POLE of Coleton, Devon, widow, 29 August 1653, proved 10 June 1654. To be buried in the aisle of the church in Coleton where my last husband Sir William Pole, knight, and my dear daughter, first wife of Sir John Pole, Baronet, lie interred. There is paid unto the hands of Sir John Pole, Baronet, four hundred pounds due to me upon his promise and agreement made unto me and with me which is known unto Courtney Pole my grandson and also to my brother Shapcott of Exeter and unto John Merefield of Crewkerne in Somerset Esq., which also appears by a letter under his hand to me bearing date 1 August instant. This to be bestowed in a purchase of certain lands in Yorkshire. To my said grandson Courtney Pole all my lands &c. in any part of England and all moneys which shall be recovered against any person except that debt owing to me from Sir William Pole my grandchild lately deceased. To Martha Every my grandchild a silver tankard on which is my coat of Arms of "Symses" engraven. To Elizabeth Pole my grandchild twenty pounds. To my daughter (*sic*) Pole the wife of Courtney Pole my grandson five pounds to buy her a watch. To Jane Pole the daughter of Courtney Pole an annuity of five pounds until she be married. This to be employed in a gown or in other cloathes every year for her. This is a remembrance unto her that she had a grandmother loved her. To John Pole, the son of Courtney, I have already given the house I now live in to descend to him after the death of his father and mother. There was from Sir William Pole my grandchild deceased owing to me two hundred and fifty pounds, still due and unpaid, and for the recovery of which there were and are suites depending for me against the Lady Katherine Pole deceased, her brother John Symberke (*sic*) Esq. and others to whom Sir William Pole's estate came as executors, administrators or otherwise. Directions given as to this. This sum to my executor until Katherine and Jane Pole, eldest daughters to the said Sir William Pole do both of them attain to the ages of sixteen years and then one half to Katherine and the other half to Jane. If either die before that age then her half to the third daughter of the said Sir William Pole, (and so on). To my brother John Symes Esq. and to each of his sons, my cousin Henry and my cousin Thomas, a ring. A ring also to my brother Shapcote and another to his wife. I do constitute and appoint Courtney Pole Esq. my grandson my sole executor, to whom I give, over and besides what I have already done, all such moneys as shall be due to me at my death from Sir John Pole his father or from any other person.

Alchin, 13.

SIR JOHN POLE of Shute, Devon, Bar^t., 10 June 1707, proved 15 May 1708. To my friends Sir John Trevelian of Nettlecomb, Somerset, Baronet, my son in law Sir Thomas Putt of Combe, Devon, Baronet, and James Sheppard of the Middle Temple London Esq., their executors, administrators and assigns, all my barton, farm and tenement or teuements called English Hayes &c. in Talliton, Devon, &c. to hold for two thousand

years upon trust &c. To my wife the Lady Anne Pole, towards the augmentation of her jointure, five hundred pounds &c. To my son Carolus Pole (the better to enable him to repay and discharge the moneys borrowed of Mrs Anne Fry and Mrs. Patience Humfry towards his paying of my mortgage on Hedge End) five hundred pounds. To my said son Carolus, for his better support and maintenance until he shall attain to the age of four and twenty years (when he takes upon him his intended holy function) an annuity of four score pounds. To my son John Pole, for and towards his better support &c., an annuity of eighty pounds during his natural life. To my eldest son William Pole the fee and inheritance of all my lands &c. To my wife the china and other fine cloame commonly used for the ornament of my house, also all her jewells usually worn about her or brought by her into the family &c. To my niece Mrs Mary Moyle twenty guineas of gold for mourning. Others. My son William to be executor.

Barrett, 123.

LADY ANNE POLE relict of Sir John Pole, Baronet, of Shute, Devon, her will made 27 September 1711 (in Great Russell Street), proved 15 March 1713. To my eldest son Sir William Pole all my pictures I left behind me in Shute House, except that picture of my daughter Trevelian's which I give to my son Carolus Pole. I give also to Sir William such of my pictures as are here in town, viz^t. the Earl and Countess of Radnor, my son and daughter Trevelian, Sir Nicholas Morice, Sir Thomas Putts, my dear spouse his and my picture, which are all drawn to the knees. But the head of Sir John, my spouse, that I left behind me at Shute I give unto Carolus Pole. My own father's picture to Sir William Pole. To my niece Moyle my diamond ear rings that have three diamond drops hanging at them &c. I make my second son Carolus Pole my sole executor, he to bury me privately and decently by my dear spouse and to carry my body directly to Colyton Church.

Proved by Carolus Pole, L. B., son of the deceased &c.

Aston, 57.

CAROLUS POLE, clerk, rector of the parish church of St. Breock near Wadebridge Cornwall, 23 November 1729, proved 2 June 1731. To be buried in the parish church of Breock in the same grave with my late dear wife. The poor of St. Breock, and also of Shute and Monkton in Devon. My brother Sir William Pole. To my eldest son Reginald Pole (under eighteen years of age) my diamond ring which I desire he will keep for my sake as long as he lives, as I did for the sake of my mother who gave it me. To Reginald also my silver tea-kettle and lamp and the stand thereto belonging (and other articles). My messuage &c. called Hexham in Shute which I hold in lease of Lord Petre. My son John and daughter. My endowing purse now in the custody of my brother Philip Rashleigh Esq. My gold striking watch. My brother Sir William Pole, Baronet, hath frequently declared and promised unto me that he intended and was fully resolved to settle all his lands and estate on my eldest son Reginald. I commit the guardianship, tuition and education of my said son unto my said brother, but if he should die before my son attain the age of one and twenty I give the guardianship &c. to my cousin Sir William Carew, Baronet, and my brothers in law Philip and Jonathan Rashleigh Esquires. My said brother, cousin and brothers in law to be executors of this my last will and guardians of two younger children.

Isham, 159.

SIR WILLIAM POLE of Shute in Devon, Baronet, 6 May 1733, proved 18 May 1742. To be buried with my ancestors in the vault in Shute Church in a private manner. A handsome marble monument to my memory, with my arms and other proper decorations thereon, to be affixed to the wall over my vault (which is enclosed) with an inscription on such monument expressing my name and hereditary title, with the addition of Master of the Household to Queen Anne of Glorious Memory, and the time of my death and years of my age. And another marble monument to my memory, with such decorations and inscription as aforesaid shall likewise be affixed to the wall in my Aisle in Collyton Church, Devon. I give and bequeath to my dear wife Elizabeth, Lady Pole, formerly Elizabeth Warry, spinster, for whom I have and profess the utmost respect and affection (and to whom I was many years since lawfully married according to the rites and ceremonies of the Church of England, though for some particular reasons we did not think fit to publish the same) my purse in which I usually keep Queen Ann's guineas &c. and my purse in which I keep what I call double guineas, that is to say, guineas with the impression of King William the Third and Queen Mary upon them, and the coins therein. To my daughter Elizabeth Pole, by me on the body of my said beloved wife begotten, the purse in which I usually keep my large gold coin and all the five pound pieces, five moidore pieces, three pound twelve pieces, six and thirty shilling pieces and other coin and money therein. To my said wife, for life, my mansion house, with the gardens, orchards &c. in the town of Collyton. To her also all the furniture of and in the room in my house at Shute where she usually lies, and of the closet thereunto belonging. To my said daughter Elizabeth the picture of her mother, my said wife, the drapery of which is blue. I devise all my manors, lordships, messuages, bartons, farms, lands, tenements and hereditaments &c. unto the Hon. John Poulet Esq., commonly called Lord Hinton, eldest son and heir apparent of the Right Hon. John, Earl Poulet, Sir John Trevelyan, Bart., George Trevelyan Esq. and Robert Stuckey Esq., their executors, administrators and assigns, upon trust &c. My eldest son John Pole. (Then follow long provisions for entailing the property). My nephew Reginald Pole. Then my nephew John Pole. Then ——— Pole who is now living and is the second son of my kinsman William Poole of the Kingdom of Ireland Esq. Then ——— Pole, now living, the third son of my said kinsman William Pole. Then ——— Pole, now living, the eldest son of my said kinsman William Pole. Next to my kinsman Nathaniel Pole of New England, lineally and regularly descended from Mr. Nathaniel Pole, brother to Sir John Pole and son to Sir William Pole, knight. Next to Sir James Pole of Cheshire. Then to German Pole of Derbyshire Esq. If I have other sons and daughters. My said wife to be sole guardian of my son John and daughter Elizabeth and all other my child or children who shall be living at my decease.

Trenley, 166.

[For the above references I am indebted to my good friend S. A. Smith, Esq., M.D., who has a large knowledge of Devonshire families. The following will, which I gathered long ago, also refers to the family of our William Pole or Poole.

HENRY F. WATERS.

Who the "Nathaniel Pole of New England" named as kinsman by the testator, Sir William Pole, in 1733 was, I do not know. The will states that he was "lineally and regularly descended from Mr. Nathaniel Pole, brother to Sir John Pole, and son to Sir William Pole, knight." I cannot learn that Sir William had a son Nathaniel; but his son William came to New England and had a son Nathaniel. The testator evidently did not have a very precise knowledge of

his relatives out of England, and I think it probable that when he names "Mr. Nathaniel Pole brother to Sir John Pole" he intended Mr. William Pole, and possibly it may be so written in the original will.—EDITOR.]

KATHERINE NORTHCOTE of Hoxton, Middlesex, widow, 11 March 1683, proved 27 August 1685. To my niece Pointingdon, relict of Thomas Pointingdon Esq. deceased, twenty shillings to buy her a ring. My kinswoman Mrs. Eleanor Smith. Mr. Thomas Row and John Row his half brother and Sarah Row his half sister. My kinsman Edmond Waldron of Bovey in Seaton parish Esq. and his wife. My kinsman Mr. Ellis Bartlet of Branscombe parish, senior, and his wife. To my dear kinswoman Mrs. Jane Poole in Boston in New England five pounds if she be living, if not I give it unto her son Theophilus. Mr. Bolster living lately at or near Ufsculm, Devon. My loving friends Mr. Lewis Stucley of Exeter, Mr. George Crouch, Mr. Samuel Lee, Mr. John Collins, Mr. Terry, Mr. Partridge in Old Street London and Mr. Thomas Trescott, Mr. Atkins, Mr. Hallott, Mr. Gillord, Mr. Hoppin, Mr. John Mortimer, Mr. John Knight and Mr. Hooper of Exon, and Mr. Collins and Mr. Moore of Autery St. Mary, Mr. John Searle of Plympton, Mr. Berry of Barnstaple in Devon, Mr. Amos Shorte of Lyme Regis in Dorset, Mr. Henry Berry, formerly of Crediton in Devon and now of Taunton in Somersetshire, Mr. Thomas Barnard of Lewes in Sussex. Mr. Robert Paunceforte, Mr. Nathaniel Overton and Mrs. Mary Dorney, widow relict of Mr. Henry Dorney deceased. I give unto Theophilus, younger son of Major Kaines, five pounds. To such poor as Mr. Samuel Lee of London, Major Kaynes and Mr. Perry shall think fit to distribute the same, five shillings. Dorothy the daughter of my nephew Mr. Lewis Northcote. Mrs Adams of Exeter, Thomas Mall her son and Mrs Rachel and Katherine Mall sisters of the said Thomas. Mrs Bridget Eveleigh of Exeter. Mrs Urith Waldron. Mrs Mary Row late wife of Mr. John Row deceased in Gray's Inn Lane near the Almhouses, London. Josiah Eveleigh, son of Mrs Bridget Eveleigh, and her daughters Hannah and Elizabeth. Joshua Young son of George Young of Ware's Down, Devon, gentleman. Thomas, John and William Row to be executors. Others mentioned. Cann, 112.

[The "Mrs. Jane Pole in Boston in New England" whom Mrs. Northcote, the testatrix, mentions, was undoubtedly Jane, widow of William Pole, the Dorchester schoolmaster.—EDITOR.]

JOHN BEAMIS of Dedham, Essex, 23 April 1604, proved 28 June 1604. To Anne, now my dutiful and loving wife, fifty pounds. To Isaac my son one hundred pounds. To Luke and James, my sons, one hundred and forty pounds each. To my daughter Susan fifty and six pounds. To my daughter Mary fifty pounds. To my two youngest sons, Joseph and Abraham, to either of them fifty pounds when they and either of them shall accomplish the full age of one and twenty years. To my daughter Grymwood ten pounds and to her four children now living, to every one of them twenty shillings apiece. To Richard Smeeth of Brettenham, Suffolk, twenty shillings. To the poor of the same parish forty shillings. To my brother Thomas Beamis five pounds and to every one of his children twenty shillings apiece. To Jane Richmond of Beccles twenty shillings. To Robert Murton of Woodbridge twenty shillings. To William Murton of Hadley ten shillings. To the poor of Dedham forty shillings. All the rest of my goods unbequeathed shall be distributed equally between my wife and my two daughters Susan and Mary. I make Robert Ferman of Dedham and

Edward Andrewes of Hadley my executors. And I appoint Mr. Richard Gooddaye of Kettle and Henry Sandford of Dedham supervisors and for their pains to be taken herein I give them twenty shillings apiece.

Proved by the oath of Humfrey Baldwin, notary public, attorney for Edward Andrewes one of the executors named in the will. Harte, 66.

The above Will is registered again and following it comes a *Sententia pro Valore* dated 3 December 1604, the parties in the case being Edward Andrewes, the executor, on the one part and Anne Beamis *als* Spray, relict of the deceased, Isaac Beamis, Luke Beamis, James Beamis, Susanna Beamis *als* Cowper, Mary Beamis *als* Fowler, Abraham Beamis and Joseph Beamis, children of the deceased, on the other part. Harte, 96.

WILLIAM THORNE of Estdowne, Devon, 17 February 1637, proved 23 November 1650. The poor of Estdowne, of Parracombe and of Bishops Nympton. Cousin Humfrey Gribble son of John Gribble. Others named. Bequests of five pounds each to several god children. All these legacies to be paid out of my lands and "demeanes" which I lately bought of one Mr. Mathew Allyn. To William Allyn my godson, son of Edward Allyn, four years after the decease of my executor, all my lands which I lately bought of Mathew Allyn, gen^t, but my will is that if my executor do happen to die before the foresaid legacies abovesaid be paid what shall be unpaid at the time of her death to be paid out of my said lands &c. The residue to my loving mother Susan Thorne whom I make sole executor.

Memorand. My will is that my mother whom I make executor shall dispose of my lands during her life and convey the same to whom she pleaseth for four years after her decease, and then after the said four years to remain to my godson William Allyn and to his heirs forever.

Pembroke, 192.

[I have little doubt that the Mr. Mathew Allyn here referred to as having sold lands to William Thorne was our Mr. Mathew Allyn of Cambridge, Massachusetts, and afterwards of Hartford and Windsor, Connecticut. He and (his kinsman) Thomas Allyn (or Allen) of Barnstable, Massachusetts, are frequently referred to in Lechford's Note-Book, and especially in connection with Devonshire and west of England men. On page 416 of that Note-Book (as printed) Mr. Mathew Allyn (or Allen) is described as lately of Brantom in com Devon, &c. I have no doubt by Brantom is meant Branton, near Barnstaple, Devon. East Down (Estdowne, as above) is very near both places. On page 418 of the Note-Book (as printed) appears Thomas Allyn (or Allen) of Barnstable, N. E., conveying to John Eells of Dorchester, N. E., one house and garden in Barnstable, Devon, and referring to father-in-law John Marke of Branton in Devon, and brother Richard Allen of Branton, aforesaid. Here then we may look for the English home of Matthew and Thomas Allyn.—HENRY F. WATERS.]

BENNETT WARD of Poplar in the parish of Stepney, Middlesex, widow, 27 July 1742, proved 2 November 1742. To my loving brother Benjamin Appleby of New York in America, mariner, four score pounds sterling money. To Richard Ralph of the parish of St. Ann, taylor, and John Taylor the elder of Poplar, house-carpenter, whom I hereby make executors &c., four pounds four shillings apiece. The residue to my said brother Benjamin Appleby. But if he dies before me then all to the three children of him, my said brother, to wit, Benjamin, Jane and Esther, share and share alike.

Trenley, 341.

Declaration of Peter Evans, Register General for the Probate of Wills &c. in and for the Province of Pennsylvania and the Counties of Newcastle, Kent and Sussex, or Delaware, that the will of ANDREW HAMILTON of

the City of Philadelphia Esq. was proved, approved and insinuated at Philadelphia 13 August 1741. He refers to the marriage of his daughter Margaret with William Allen of the same city, merchant. Have given her a lot of five hundred acres near the borders of Bucks Co., a lot in Philadelphia adjacent to another lot formerly given to her by George Willox, another lot at Wicocoa on the River Delaware (and other land at Wicocoa), intended for a marriage portion. I give and devise all my bank and water lots, late the estate of Joshua Tittery, the messuage, lot and ground now in the tenure &c. of Stephen Benezet of Philadelphia, merchant, on Second Street, with lots in the square between Second Street, Third Street, Mulberry Street and Sassafras Street (and other lands) to my said daughter Margaret. A lot bounded West by Fourth Street and South by Mulberry Street, purchased of the heirs of one Richards, I give to my grandson John Allen. Three lots bought of John and William Bullock to grandson Andrew Allen. My largest silver watch to my grandson James Allen. The lot and messuage where I now dwell, certain lots on the West side of Third Street, a lot on Chestnut Street bought from the widow Carpenter, representative of one Townsend, lots on Chestnut Street opposite the State House, lots on Walnut Street (and other lands) to son James Hamilton. I have two lots, of five hundred acres each, near the borders of Bucks County. My son James Hamilton to select one and the other I give to my son Andrew Hamilton. Other lands in Delaware and New Jersey to son James. I give and bequeath the gold box which I had with the seal of my freedom of the Corporation of the City of New York to my said son James Hamilton. I give him my negroes Isaac the gardner, Nanny and her daughter Ciss and the negro boy Jeremiah. Over and above the expences which I have been at in building and erecting storehouses and a wharf for my son Andrew, I give and devise to him the plantation lying on Skuikill River which I bought of Stephen Jackson. Other parcels of land on Walnut Street, a track of land near Dunk's Ferry in Bucks Co., my plantation in Kent Co. upon Delaware, called White Hall, containing about nine hundred acres, to my son Andrew Hamilton. I give my negro woman Sue and her two youngest children to Elizabeth Walters who now lives with me. I direct that my executors shall give a negro girl to George Gale of Somerset County in the Province of Maryland, gent^r, who married the daughter of Bridget Letherbury. I give all my plate to my sons James and Andrew, to be equally divided &c. The residue of my real estate to my son James and the residue of my personal estate to my daughter Margaret and my sons James and Andrew. Signed &c. 31 July 1741.

A codicil added 2 August 1741, for the settling lots &c.

Admon. granted in London 8 December 1742, to Ferdinando John Paris Esq. the lawful Attorney of William Allen Esq., James Hamilton Esq. and Andrew Hamilton, executors &c. Trenley, 355.

[Andrew Hamilton, said to have been born about 1676 in Scotland. His parentage is said to have been kept by him as a secret from his contemporaries, and at one time he went by the name of Trent. He first came to Virginia, and as steward of a plantation married the widow of its owner, and by her influence began the practice of the law, and after his removal to Philadelphia became attorney-general and also speaker of the Assembly. His most noted achievement was his defence of John Peter Zenger, the New York printer. He died in Philadelphia, 4 August, 1741. His daughter Margaret married Chief Justice William Allen, and a granddaughter married John Penn, son of Richard, the last Proprietary Governor of Pennsylvania.—W. K. WATKINS.]

EDWARD HEXT of Charles Town, South Carolina, gent^t, 6 October 1739. To the Vestry of the parish of St. Philip, Charles Town and their successors one thousand pounds in trust, for the relief of poor and indigent people in the said parish. My executors &c. to hold fifteen hundred pounds in trust for the sole separate use and maintenance of my niece Sarah Rutledge without the let, control or consent of her husband, during her life and then for the use and maintenance of her child or children, remainder to children or child of my kinsman John Hext of this Province. To Hugh Hext, son of the said John, at his age of twenty-one years, my messuage &c. where I now live, on the Bay of Charles Town and so much land (as it is now divided from the Brick House and ground fronting Union Street) as belongs to the said Bay House; remainder to — Hext son of my brother Thomas Hext. To my brother Thomas my Brick House, where Mr. Withers now lives, fronting Union Street, and the ground belonging, separated from the ground belonging to my other house on the Bay. To Hugh and Amias, the sons of my brother Amias Hext, my upper tract of land, containing six hundred and forty acres, on St. Helena Island.

Item, I give, devise and bequeath unto and amongst the several children, that shall happen to be living at my decease, of my kinsman Philip Hext of Froome in Somersetshire in Great Britain, the father of Thomas Hext whom I brought with me in this province but lately deceased, all that my plantation or tract of land at Ponpon containing eight hundred acres &c. &c. to be equally shared between them. To each of my four brothers, Francis, Alexander, David and Thomas Hext that shall survive me one hundred pounds as also to my sister Martha Bee one hundred pounds if she shall survive me. To her son William Bower, if he survives me, one thousand pounds and to her two daughters, Mary Bryan and Tabitha Peter five hundred pounds each if surviving me. I give and bequeath four thousand three hundred pounds unto my executors of the last will and testament of my kinsman Paul Hamilton deceased, upon trust, to pay three hundred pounds for the use and behoof of Paul Hamilton the son of the said Paul Hamilton deceased, two thousand pounds for the use and behoof of Martha Hamilton, sister of the said Paul Hamilton jun^r and one thousand pounds apiece to John and Archibald, the two younger sons of the said Paul Hamilton deceased. (The said Paul, John and Archibald not of age.) A conditional bequest to each child of my kinswoman Mary Bryan had by her late husband John Williamson deceased. The children of my kinswoman Tabitha Peter. Abraham Eddings one of the said children. The children of my sister Melior Godfrey deceased. The children of my kinsman John Hext of this province. The son or sons of my brother Thomas Hext. My brother David Hext's children. My kinswoman Elizabeth Etheridge of Great Britain sister of my late deceased dear kinswoman Ann Etheridge alias Prioleau, if she is to be found. Katherine, Philip, Elizabeth and Hannah, the four children of my deceased sister Katharine Still in Great Britain. My executors to be my two brothers David and Thomas Hext and my four kinsmen John Bee jun^r, Jonathan Bryan, Philip Prioleau and John McCall, all of this province. To each of them one hundred pounds. Wit: Thomas Bolton, James Withers, Sam^l Prioleau jun^r, Thomas Lamboll.

A codicil, dated 22 April 1740, bequeaths a tract of six hundred and forty acres on the Southernmost end of St. Helena Island to niece Sarah Rutledge. At date of the codicil Elizabeth Etheridge who had arrived in the province was then living with the testator. A bequest to her of six

thousand pounds, instead of former bequest. To her also the five slaves in Charles Town, Hagar, Sindah, Billy, Dick and Die, the use of the Bay House rent free &c. A child born to John Hext since the date of the will.

Another codicil 28 April 1740. To Philip Prioleau four hundred pounds. To Mary Withers wife of James Withers fifty pounds.

Proved at London 30 December 1742 by David Hext and John McCall, two of the executors, power reserved &c. Trenley, 357.

[Edward Hext was evidently of that Somersetshire family of which a pedigree of the earlier generations is given in Somersetshire Wills, Second Series, page 56, illustrating the wills of those of the name in the first part of the seventeenth century. An extensive pedigree of the branch which settled in Cornwall is given in the Visitation of Cornwall by Vivian.—W. K. WATKINS.]

JOHN TAYLOR of Christ Church, Spittlefields, Middlesex, merchant, 10 May 1742, proved 3 December 1742. To be buried in the ground commonly called the Quakers in Bunhill Fields. To my loving daughter Margaret Higgison, late the wife of Gilbert Higgison, all that my estate in Cleathall, in the Co. of Hertford.

And as to or concerning my estate I have or may have in Maryland in America I give, devise and bequeath the same unto my said loving daughter Margaret Higgison &c. To my servant and friend Mary Wright fifty pounds. All the residue to my said daughter Margaret Higgison, whom I do constitute and appoint full and sole executrix.

Proved by the oath of Margaret Higgison otherwise Higginson, widow, the daughter of the deceased &c. Trenley, 367.

M^d that the xvijth daye of this pñte moneth of June A^o dñi 1587 being sondaye ELIZABETH GRAVE widowe late wiffe of Richard Grave of Stortford in the Countie of Hertford being of good hole mynd & memory came to the howse of one Willm Barnard of the same Towne Scriven^r and said unto him I entend very shortly to come unto you to haue my will drawen, for I meane that Edward Grave my son shall haue my standing bed & fether bed, And John Eliott my son shall haue my best bed next wth my best flockebed, And Richard Grave my son to haue my cadron, And Abrahm my son to haue my second flock bed, And I will geue to them other thinges seurally, And then for that w^{ch} shall remayne I intend to deuide it betwene them iiij^{or} alwayes John my son to haue the first choyce, And she said fñrther that her meaning was not, but that John her son & Richard her son shold haue more or better pte of her goodes then the other two, And she said that some pte the w^{ch} she wold geue to Edward shold not be remoued fñom the howse because the howse was his, and this she spake in the hering of the said Willm Barnard.

Itñ a nother tyme she said that eu^y of her iiij soñes shold haue pte of that she had & that she spake in the hering of John Gates of Stortford yeoman.

Itñ the said Elizabeth Grave said a nother tyme in the hering of Alice Gates the wiffe of John Gates that Agnes the wiffe of Richard Grave shold haue her best gowne.

Itñ the said Elizabeth Grave the mornyng before she died being the xxvij daye of June she said that Angelles wiffe shold haue her Gowne then in making in the pñsence and hering of the said Alice Gates & the wiffe of Richard Harlowe.

Commission issued (at Stortford) to Richard Grave 30 June 1587, to administer the goods &c. of the deceased according to the within written dispositions.

Bundle of uncalendared wills 1587

Com. of London (Essex and Herts).

JOHN PRATT heretofore of Virginia, merchant, but at present living in Manor Street, Chelsea, Middlesex, 12 February 1731, proved 22 July 1731. My friends, Joseph Windham of London, linendraper, William Hunt of London, merchant, Philip Perry of London, merchant, and Capt. Roger Tublay of Chelsea, to be executors and to each of them fifty pounds. I stand possessed of one thousand pounds devised by my nephew William Pratt late of the Co. of Gloucester in Virginia, merchant, deceased, to his daughter Elizabeth Pratt. I will that it be paid and applied to her use as is directed by my said nephew Pratt's will. Other bequests to her. If she die before she attain the age of twenty one years then to Keith William Pratt, a son of my said nephew, now living with me, at his age of twenty four years; and if he also dies &c. then to my nephew James Pratt, now living with me, at his age of twenty four. My great bible to Keith William Pratt. My brother William Pratt and his wife Greswell living in the parish of Peterhead in the Shire of Aberdeen in North Britain. It is my earnest desire and will concerning the said Keith William Pratt that he be never bound to the Virginia trade either at home or beyond the sea.

Isham, 193.

ROBERT LANCASTER of Bristol, chirurgeon, 3 January 1684, proved 13 August 1685. To wife Anne all the estate that I had with her and all the right, title &c. in and to my messuage joining unto William Thruston upon the Key in Bristol and the Star Tavern upon the other side, wherein liveth Sam. Bandrum a cooper, also my part of a cargo in which I am concerned with Mr. John Dudelston, mine being the fourth part. Reference to a debt contracted by her mother to one Freeman a lawyer. I give unto my wife also all my household goods and all debts or sums of money or money's worth due, owing or belonging unto me either in England or Virginia. To my two sisters, being widows, namely Anne Cooper and Rachel Parrett the rent of my messuage on the key wherein the widow Hedge now lives, they to pay to my cousin John Baker ten pounds (five pounds each). To my brother Edward my silver caudle cup which holds a quart &c. To my sister Mary Lewis three gold rings which I have now on my finger. My mother Anne Lancaster, widow, to be my executrix.

The mother having renounced Admon. was granted to the widow.

Cann, 111.

JOHN SALTONSTALL of the town of Berwick upon Tweed, "pensionner" (without date) proved 19 January 1590. I give and bequeath my houses and lands in Halifax unto my son Mark Saltonstall and to his heirs for ever. To my son Elias the house in the "Wester layne" wherein he now dwelleth, to him and his heirs for ever. I give and bequeath my house in Barwicke wherein I now dwell unto my son Esdras &c. To my son Steven my house adjoining to the Briggate in Barwicke. To my four sons, Elias, ffarlando, Esdras and Steven, ten pounds apiece yearly during their natural lives, to be paid unto them within the town of Halifax only upon Midsummer day by my executor. And as any of them do die so I will that their yearly portion shall die. To my son Elias his boy and his daughter, to either of them twenty pounds, to be put to their uses by the advice of my supervisors. To my son Drurye's two daughters, to either of them twenty pounds. I will and ordain that my executor shall within two years next after my decease, and at the discretion of my good friends John Wattman, William Kinge and my brother Thomas Oldfelde, distribute and

pay three score pounds sterling unto and amongst such honest persons or their most needful children and wives within Halifax vicaridge as I did owe anything unto when I did leave that country, notwithstanding that I did agree with them. "And whereas my cozen Gilbert Saltonstoll hathe a bill of mine it is well payde and discharged by twoe horses he had of mine, with theire furniture, the one half thereof, and thother halfe thereof I did paye and satisfye to one Newman that maryed my cozen Grace Saltonstoll who came to me to Barwicke." I will that Sir John Selby shall have ten pounds deducted of his reckoning and I heartily pray his worship that he will pay that great sum of money which I have laid forth to the honest poor men his poor porters, which I have "lyne" long forth of, to his great credit and to my great loss and hindrances, and as I have "bene" both trusty and friendly to my power in all his causes and service so I pray his worship to stand good friend to my executor. I give to Gilbert Storye and James Wadye, either of them, one doublet and five shillings in money. I give to Sir John Selbye one old riall. I will that my executor shall provide one fair carpet of broad cloth of decent color for the Communion table of this town, to be used upon the Sabbath days. I make my son Mark my sole executor, and I ordain and make supervisors Sir John Selby, knight, Robert Jackson, alderman, my brother William Saltonstoll, Henry Bell, John Parker. And also I ordain and it is my will that if any of my four sons do show themselves obstinate or repugnant, and that they will not be advised and follow my son Mark and Drewrye's counsell that then all of them that shall so "sone" contrary their counsell shall from that day forth have no annuity of their yearly ten pounds paid any further by my executor but he shall be fully discharged thereof forever. "ffor I feare me that they will not followe my said twoe sonnes counsell that never woulde followe mine." To the poor in Barwicke three pounds, to the poor in Tweedmouth and the Spittle forty shillings, to the poor in Norham twenty shillings. I give unto Sir William Reade my golden ear pick. To my four last supervisors, every of them an angel. Sainberbe, 4.

RICHARD SALTONSTALL the elder citizen and alderman of London (day and month blank) 1597, proved 19 May 1601. All my goods &c. shall be divided into three equal and indifferent parts, whereof one third part I give and bequeath unto Susanna my well beloved wife, and that to be in full satisfaction of all such part and portion as the same Susanna my wife should or ought to have after the laudable use and custom of the City of London. Out of another third I give unto my daughter Martha one thousand pounds and the rest to and amongst my sons, advanced or not advanced at the time of my death. The rest of my goods &c. I reserve to myself for the performance of the legacies and bequests hereafter by me given and bequeathed. To the poor of St. Thomas Hospital five pounds, of St. Bartholomews Hospital five pounds and the poor children of Christ Hospital five pounds. To thirty poor men which shall attend upon my body to my burial forty (?) gowns of the price of ten shillings the yard. To the Company of Skinners in London ten pounds to be spent upon them in a dinner to be made at my burial day. To the Master Wardens & Commonalty of the same Company one hundred pounds (for loans to honest young men being merchant adventurers and free of said Company). To Samuel Saltonstall and every of my sons in law three pounds six shillings eight pence apiece to make every of them a ring of gold in the remembrance of me. Anne Harvie, my daughter, now the wife of John Harvie citizen and

skinner of London, if she shall survive and overlive her said husband, shall have the use and occupying of two hundred pounds during her natural life without paying anything for the use thereof. And if she die and shall leave Richard Harvie her son surviving her then I give and bequeath the said sum to the said Richard. Otherwise it shall be divided amongst all my children then living. To every of the children of my daughter Susanna Browne, now deceased, fifty pounds apiece, at such time as they shall severally come to the full ages of one and twenty years or the daughter be married. I do remit and forgive to William Browne my son in law those three score and ten pounds which he oweth me. To my nephews Richard Middleton and Thomas Middleton, the sons of my late daughter Hester Saltonstall deceased, late the wife of Thomas Myddleton, fifty pounds apiece at one and twenty. To Sara Saltonstall my daughter, now the wife of Thomas Wheeler, four hundred pounds. To Elizabeth Saltonstall my daughter, now the wife of Richard Wich, four hundred pounds. My wife Susanna shall have the education and bringing up of Edward my son &c. I give and bequeath to some godly and learned preacher ten shillings to make a sermon at my burial. Susanna my wife shall have her dwelling in the great messuage wherein I do now dwell during her natural life, and the use of my household stuff in my great chamber in my now dwelling house in London and in my great chamber in my house in the County of Essex. One hundred pounds to be distributed to the poor within the parish of Halifax, in ready money or in penny loaves of good sweet and wholesome bread in remembrance of me the said Richard Saltonstall, alderman, and upon the necessary and needful reparations and ornaments of the parish church of Halifax. The residue, one half to my wife the other half to my children. My wife and my son Samuel to be executors and my friends John Harvie, Thomas Middleton and Richard Wiche to be overseers. Woodhall, 32.

Sententia diffinitiva pro confirmatione testamenti Domini Richardi Saltonstall, nuper Civitatis London, militis, defuncti, was pronounced die veneris secundo viz. die mensis Julij Anno Domini Millesimo Sexcentesimo Secundo inter horas nonam et undecimam ante meridiem eiusdem diei etc. in a cause between Dame Susan Saltonstall and Samuel Saltonstall the executors &c. on the one part and Abigail Baker als Saltonstall, a natural and lawful daughter of the deceased and all others interested &c. Montague, 51.

DAME SUSAN SALTONSTALL of London, widow, late the wife of Sir Richard Saltonstall, knight, deceased, her will made 16 November 1612, proved 23 February 1612. To be buried at South Ockendon Essex, at or near the place where my late husband was buried. I do require my executor not to use any pomp in giving blacks, or such like, but only to be at the charges of a banquet after my said burial, neither to cause or suffer my body to be opened or cut. I will that there shall be bought four yards of coarse cloth to lay upon my "course," and immediately after my funeral to be given to some poor man. And I will also that the incumbent, for the time being, of South Ockendon shall preach at my funeral, to whom I give for his pains twenty shillings. And I will that the first and second parts of the four and thirtieth Psalm shall be sung at my funeral. The poor of South Ockendon, of Barkeway, Herts, and of St. Dunstan's in the East, London. I give all my goods and chattels &c. to my son Edward Saltonstall, whom I do make and ordain sole executor &c. Reference to an award made by

Thomas Middleton of London Esq. (now knight) and others and a decree of the high court of Chancery made in the term of St. Michael in the fifth year of His Majesty's Reign. Money due to me from my son Sir Samuel Saltonstall, knight, and all money due out of the personal estate of my late husband, either by virtue of his last will or by the custom of the City of London or by the said award and decree, shall be equally divided between my sons Sir Peter Saltonstall, knight, and Edward Saltonstall. Hoping that the rest of my children will not account themselves forgotten by me for that I bequeath not unto each of them some remembrance by this my will, being disappointed by the hindrance that I have sustained through my said son Sir Samuel, I have remembered only those which I have thought to have most need of my help. Capell, 10.

MATTHEW KAYE of Eastcombe in the parish of East Greenwich Kent, gent^l, 14 November 1610, proved 5 October 1612. To be buried in East Greenwich parish church in such decent sort as shall best please my wife and my cousin James Kay, which James Kay I do make executor &c. To my loving wife Frances a yearly rent of one hundred pounds to be issuing out of all my lands which I hold for any term or terms of years in East Greenwich and Charleton, or elsewhere in Kent, for and during her natural life. I give her all the "arris" hanging in the best chamber wherein I lie sick &c. Twenty pounds to be distributed amongst the poor by such persons as were distributors of the money given to the poor at my brother Arthur's death. To every of the four sons of my brother Arthur Kaye, that is to say, Arthur, Francis, Peter and Paul Kaye, one hundred and fifty pounds each at one and twenty. To my cousin Thomasin, daughter of my brother John Kaye, wife of William Readeing, one hundred pounds. To my cousin Dorothy, daughter of my foresaid brother Arthur Kaye, wife of John Fawkenor, fifty pounds. To my cousin Elizabeth, one other of the daughters of my said brother Arthur, wife of Richard Bennet, one annuity of ten pounds by year, during the term of her natural life. My consin Peter Kaye, son of my brother Edward Kaye, shall be bound apprentice in London and my executor shall provide and furnish him with all manner of apparell and linen fit for a "prentise" to wear at such time as he entereth into his master's service and shall give with him unto his master to whom he shall be bound the sum of thirty pounds. And I bequeath unto the said Peter Kaye fifty pounds to be paid unto him when the term of his apprenticeship shall expire. To every of my now servants one year's wages. My servant Giles Ledgegood. His father Giles Ledgegood the elder and Joane his wife. George Constantine of St. Alban's. John Briggs of London and Humfrey Cawdell. My little boy John Wise. To my brother in law Ambrose Jenny for a kind remembrance of my love and favor towards him a ring of gold of three pounds price and to his wife Elizabeth, my wife's sister, a dozen gilt spoons of ten pounds price. To either of their two sons, Thomas and Henry Jenny, twenty pounds apiece at one and twenty years of age. To my kind friend Mr. Robert Jenny a like gold ring and to Mary his wife a dozen of gilt spoons &c. To either of their three sons, Robert, William and Francis Jenny, twenty marks at one and twenty &c. To my well beloved brother Robert Kaye of Woodsom in the Co. of York Esq. a gold ring of three pounds price and to my cousin John Kaye his son a like ring &c. To my cousin Anne, the said John's wife, a like ring. "And to my Cosen Grace Saltonstall my saide brother's daughter a like ring of goulde of like price to be paid within one yeare after my decease,"

which I desire every of them to accept in good part as a token of my love towards them. To my cousin John Carville of Munmonkton (*sic*) in the Co. of York a like ring of gold and to my cousin Dorothy his wife, daughter of my said brother Robert Kaye, a dozen of gilt spoons of ten pounds price as a remembrance of my special love towards her. To my brother Richard Kaye a like ring. To my brother George Kaye ten pounds, to be paid forty shillings every year in five years after my decease. To my loving friend Sir William Attlife a dozen of gilt spoons. My friends Henry Bowes and Thomas Nutton. I do make my foresaid cousin James Kaye executor and my cousin John Carville and my brother Ambrose Jenny supervisors. The residue to my said executor. Fenner, 77.

SAMUEL SALTONSTALL, merchant and servant to the Right Honorable Company of Merchants trading to East India, 15 July 1616, proved 20 February 1617. I desire my loving friend Mr. Thomas Mittford to take the pains to be my overseer. And I desire that all my moneys as I now have due unto me or hereafter shall be made of any of my goods may be delivered unto him, no way doubting of his care to see the said money well and truly paid and delivered into the hands of my loving wife Ann Saltonstall, who is now resident at Sir Henry Bellows his house in the County of York, knight, whom I make full executrix of this my last will and testament. As a token of my love and remembrance I give unto Mr. Thomas Mitford a mother of pearl cup.

Book 23 Com. of London (1616-1621) L. 137.

SIR JOHN PETTUS of Norwich, knight, 10 January 1613, proved 13 May 1614. To be buried in the church of St. Symon and Jude, Norwich, nigh to my father's grave. Towards the building of a porch at the North door of the said church, over my grandfather's grave, twenty marks. My son Thomas Pettus. Thomas Pettus my grandchild, son of Sir Augustine Pettus my son deceased, at twenty one. Dame Bridget my wife. My brother Thomas Pettus. My lease of house &c. in London wherein my brother William Pettus dwelt at the time of his decease. John Pettus my godson, son of the said William, my brother, at two and twenty.

Item, I do give and bequeath unto Bridgett Saltonstall my grandchild the sum of one hundred pounds and unto Susan Saltonstall my grandchild one hundred pounds and to Christian Saltonstall my grandchild one hundred pounds, to be paid unto them at their several ages of eighteen years or days of marriage, which shall first happen. My cousin Thomas Potter and Anne his wife shall have the use of the corner messuage in the parish of St. Symon and Jude, late my uncle Richard Swifte's, after my decease, for the term of seven years, upon condition that he shall pay unto John Pettus my godson, son of my brother Thomas, yearly, at the said corner messuage, eight pounds. I bequeath unto my brother Thomas Pettus, my sister Whall, my sister Joanes, the late wife of my brother William, deceased, my sister in law Mrs. Reeve, Mr. George Downing, my brother in law Robert Debny (and others named) a nest of cups or bowls of silver of ten pounds price, with a superscription, *In memoriam Johannis Pettus militis*. Cousin Stile, cousin Myles, cousin Richard Dethicke, and William Blackhead's wife. To my son in law Sir Peter Saltonstall knight one bason and ewer of silver double gilt, and one each to my sons in law Robert Knightley and Martyn Sedly. My niece Susan Pettus of London. My wife Dame Bridgett. My son Thomas Pettus to be sole executor and my son in law Martyn Sedley, my brother Robert Debney and my cousin Henry Pendleton to be supravisors. Lawe, 51.

Sententia pro confirmatione was pronounced 4 November 1614 in a cause between Thomas Pettus, son of the deceased, and executor of the foregoing will, on the one part, and Dame Bridget Pettus, the relict, Dame Christian Saltonstall, Ann Knightley and Bridget Sedley, daughters, and Thomas and John Pettus, grandsons of the deceased, on the other part. Lawe, 116.

THOMAS PETTUS of Caistree St. Edmunds, Norfolk, Esq. 14 October 1618, proved 3 November 1618. To be buried in the church of Castre nigh unto the grave where my son John lieth. To my cousins Henry Pendleton and Susan his wife annuity out of my houses &c. in Norwich. Wife Anne if with child. My manor of Little Ellingham, Norfolk, and the advowson of the church of Little Ellingham. My nephew Thomas Pettus, son of Sir Augustine Pettus, knight, my late brother deceased. Sir John Pettus, knight, my late father deceased. My brother Martin Syelie (or Syeley). My nephew John Pettus, son of my late brother Sir Augustine. My sisters Dame Christian Saltonstall the wife of Sir Peter Saltonstall, knight, and Bridget Sedley wife of Martin Sedley* Esq. Reference to the last will and testament of late father Sir John Pettus. To James Saltonstall, son of my sister Dame Christian Saltonstall, one hundred pounds and unto Thomas Seeley (*sic*) son of my sister Bridget Seeley, one hundred pounds. Household stuff now remaining in the custody of Dame Bridget Pettus my mother at Rackeye. To Dame Christian Saltonstall one hundred pounds. To Anne Aldriche, my aunt, five pounds. Callibut Walpoole, my father in law. My uncle Thomas Pettus. My cousin Thomas Whall. To Robert Sedgwick five pounds.

Commission issued 7 July 1627 to Sir Henry Hungate, knight, husband of Anne Hungate *als* Pettus deceased, while she lived relict and executrix of the deceased, to administer the goods &c. of the deceased, by the said Anne not yet fully administered. Meade, 115.

[Thomas Pettus, the testator, was the son of Sir John Pettus of Norwich and Bridget, daughter of Augustin Curtis of Lincolnshire. His brother was Sir Augustin Pettus of Norwich; his sister Bridget married Martin Sedley of Morley, Norfolk; Christian married Sir Peter Saltonstall; Anne married Robert Knightley. The wife of the testator was Anne, daughter of Calibut Walpole of Norfolk. The will previous is that of his father. The Virginia family of Pettus claim a direct descent from this family through Col. Thomas Pettus, who settled in Jamestown, Va., in 1640.—W. K. WATKINS.]

SIR RICHARD SALTONSTALL of Southwokendon, Essex, knight, 30 November 1618, proved 6 May 1619. First, as touching my wife, with whom I coupled myself in the fear of God, refusing all other, and linked myself unto her, living with her in the blessed estate of wedlock, by whom also, by the blessing of God, I have now three sons and one daughter, all living, viz^t Richard, being my eldest, Susanne, Bernard and John, and albeit after my departure I doubt not but that God, according to his promise, will be unto her a husband, yea a patron, a father and her defender and will not suffer her to lack if she trust, fear and serve him diligently, calling upon his Holy name, yet forasmuch as God hath blessed me with worldly substance and she is my own flesh, and whoso provideth not for his denieth the faith and is worse than an infidel, I do therefore give and bequeath unto her, for the term of her natural life, my chief mansion house, called Groves, in the parish of Southwokendon, &c. &c. Certain lands I have assured to my son Richard Saltonstall at the time of his mar-

* Undoubtedly the name above spelled Syelie (or Syeley) should be Sedley.

riage, and I have persuaded her, at my son Richard's marriage, to release part of her jointure &c. I bequeath unto her also one annual or yearly rent of two hundred pounds, to be issuing out of my manor of Chipping Warden in the Co. of Northampton during her natural life. To the said Dame Jane Saltonstall, my wife, certain household stuff and movables. All which I give to my son Richard after her decease, together with my great bason and ewer of silver, all gilt and graven with my father's arms and my mother's thereupon engraven and "amelled," she being the sister of Sir Gabriel Pointes of North Wokenden, Essex, knight, which I would also have my son Richard to leave to his eldest son after his decease, in remembrance of that worthy knight Sir Richard Saltonstall his grandfather deceased. And if he die without heir male of his body then my will is that my next son Bernarde Saltonstall shall have the same, with remainder to my third son John Saltonstall. To my son Bernard an annuity of three score pounds out of my manor of Chipping Warden &c. during his natural life and the life of such wife as he shall fortune marry. To my son Bernard five hundred pounds and to my son John five hundred pounds out of the thousand ponnnds due and payable by M^r Samuel Clackson (*sic*) of London, merchant taylor. To John an annuity of three score pounds (as before). Reference to an indenture of 6 June 1617 between me and Samuel Clarkson of London, merchant taylor. My sons to prefer their heir males before the females and not to suffer any of my lands to come unto my daughters. And for default of heir males of the body and bodies of my three sons then my will is that it go to the right heirs of my son Richard Saltonstall for ever unless he or they which shall be the last heir male of my sons shall think good to suffer those lands in the Co. of Essex which descended to me by the death of my father to remain to the next heir male of my brethren, which I do earnestly desire may so continue in the name of the Saltonstalls during the pleasure of Almighty God, with their continual thanks given to him for his good blessings bestowed upon them. To the Lady Jane Saltonstall my wife the wardship and marriage of the body and lands of my nephew Edward Riche, which I purchased of the Berries, with all such profits as I might lawfully take, he and his brother Richard Riche being now run away from me to their uncle Sir Peter Saltonstall, for which my said nephews I have disbursed in six or seaven years that they remained with me, both for apparell, meat, drink and schooling, at home and abroad, with a man to attend them, and given to the Berryes for their wardship, six hundred thirty six pounds one shilling and six pence, the which being allowed with my executors my will then is that they shall take the benefit of their own marriages. To the poor &c. To my wife's kinswoman Prudence Ager some blacks. To my brother Mr. Francis Bernard some blacks &c. My wife to be sole executrix, and for overseers I do nominate and appoint Sir Richard Saltonstall my eldest son and my son in law William Poalett. Signed November 30, 1618.

Commission issued 6 November 1647 to Sir Richard Saltonstall, knight, son &c. of the deceased, the widow and executrix having died before completing her administration. Parker, 47.

The last will and testament of the LADY (JANE) SALTONSTALL made by her 21 May 1619, proved 4 June 1619. To my son Barnard Saltonstall six score pounds to be paid him by my son Richard. To my son John Saltonstall six score pounds (as above). To my daughter Pawlen (*sic*) five pounds to make her a ring. To my loving sister Prudence Winnall

five pounds. To my servant Prudence Agar forty shillings. Other servants. All the rest to my son Richard Saltonstall whom I make sole executor.

Proved by Sir Richard Saltonstall.

Parker, 64.

ROBERT PARKER of London, merchant taylor, 1 January 1621, proved 22 July 1625. To be buried in the church of St. Antholin, London, where I now dwell, in the vault under the pulpit with William Craven, younger, my fellow servant, if I depart this life in London; but if it be my fortune to depart this life in Staffordshire, where I was born, then to be buried in the parish church of Wallsall, by my father and my mother (I think they lie buried about the font) if it may conveniently be done. My brother Nicholas Parker of Great Bloxwich in Wallsall parish, Staffordshire, yeoman. My brother John Parker of London, merchant taylor, and his wife, my sister, Mrs. Anne Parker. Her three sons, William, Richard and Robert Chilcott. My cousin Thomas Parker of Chinckford, Essex, husbandman. My cousin Edmond Parker of Great Bloxwich in Walsall, husbandman, his brother. His three sons, Nicholas, William and John Parker. My cousin Anne Parker their sister; she is married and dwelleth in London in Basinghall parish and her husband's name is William Ryall. Her sister, my cousin Elizabeth Parker; she dwelleth in London in St. Hellen's parish near Bishopsgate. Alice Parker, her sister; she dwelleth with her father and mother in Great Bloxwich in Wallsall. I say thirty pounds amongst them three sisters. My cousin Joane Tudman, my uncle William Parker's daughter; she dwelleth at Ryshall in Davend in Wallsall parish in Staffordshire. My cousin Elizabeth Heywood and her children, sons and daughters, at home with her at Rishall and Thomas at the same place before mentioned. Her daughter Thomasine Cooke, my cousin; she is married and dwelleth in St. Antholin's parish by me. My cousin Mr. Samuel Clarkeson of London, merchant taylor. My cousin Mr. Josias Clarkeson and his two sisters Mary and Hellen.

Item, I give and bequeath to my cousin the Lady Elizabeth Saltingstall five pounds of good and lawful money of England. Master Richard Francis of London, merchant taylor and his man George Carkson (Clarkson) my cousin. His father Mr. John Clarkson of Walsall in Staffordshire, my cousin. Mr. Robert Stone of London, my countryman. Mr. William Millbourne of London, merchant taylor, and his son John Millborne. Others named. Sundry bequests to the poor. My executors to be my loving brother Nicholas Parker of Great Bloxwich, yeoman, and my loving brother John Parker of London, merchant taylor. My two overseers to be my cousins Thomas Parker of Chinckford, Essex, and Edmond Parker, his brother, of Great Bloxwich in Staffordshire. To all the parishioners of St. Antholin's, where I dwell, thirty pounds to make them a dinner, and some of my kindred and friends, at my house in Watling Street at the sign of the "Sonne," where I dwell. If I die in Staffordshire then such a dinner in the guildhall in Wallsall for my neighbors, friends and kindred there. Forty shillings apiece to all my godsons and god daughters, namely, Henry Feild, son of Henry Feild deceased, merchant taylor, John Robinson the son of Mr Edward Robinson, merchant taylor of London, Elizabeth Allam daughter of Thomas Allam of London, clothworker, Anne Ryall daughter of my cousin Anne Parker of London. I give to my brother Nicholas Parker of Great Bloxwich &c. my great ring of gold, graven with a knot and two letters W: P:, for a remembrance of my brother William Parker,

for he gave it me in his will. To my cousin Mr. Samuel Clarkson of London, merchant taylor my other gold ring graven with the picture of death, with R and P upon the seal end, and within a remembrance of his sister Mrs Thomasine Francis the wife of Mr. Richard Francis of London, merchant taylor; but my brother John Parker gave it me to wear for my cousin's sake. To a hundred boys of Christ Hospital to come and sing Psalms at my burial, if it be in London, twelve pence apiece in money and to every one of them a two penny white loaf of bread to be provided for them. My cousin Mrs. Margaret Perry and her children and my cousin Elizabeth Clarkson that dwelleth with them; they dwell in Coleman Street over against the Bell. Provision for the support of the organ player in Wallsall church and of his man that bloweth the bellows, to be paid by the Company of Merchant taylors. And my will and mind is that I would have the organs in Wallsall church played on every Sunday, both in the forenoon and in the afternoon and every holiday likewise, both forenoon and afternoon, forever by a skillful man that can play well. And I hope it will please both God and man, woman and child, for seeing they were prepared by our forefathers it is a great pity that they should not be played on. Bequests to my Lady Craven, widow, her daughters Mrs. Elizabeth Craven and Mrs. Mary Craven, and her sons Mr. William Craven, Mr. John Craven and Mr. Thomas Craven, for a remembrance of their old servant Robert Parker. To Jane Whitmore, my fellow servant, and her sister Elizabeth Whitmore, my Lady Craven's maids.

Proved, as above by John Parker, power reserved for Nicholas Parker; and probate granted to the latter 16 March 1626. Clarke, 76.

THOMAS PARKER of Chinckford Essex, yeoman, 27 June 1625, proved 20 August 1625. My cousins Master John Parker and Master Robert Parker of London, merchant taylors. My brother Edward Parker of Great Bloxwich in the Co. of Stafford. My cousin Nicholas Parker of Great Bloxwich. My brother Edmond Parker of Great Bloxwich his three sons and his three daughters. My cousin Thomazine Cooke the wife of John Cooke of London merchant taylor. Jane Whiteroft and her two children. My cousin Anne Riall, one of my brother Edmund Parker's daughters. My cousin Elizabeth Heywood the wife of Thomas Heywood of Rushell. My godchildren and my wife's. I make my loving cousins Master John Parker and Master Robert Parker of London, merchant taylors, executors.

Robert Stone and John Cooke witnesses.

B. 24 Com. of London (1621-1626), L. 473.

JOHN PARKER, citizen and merchant taylor of London, his will begun the 3^d of August 1620, continued the beginning of August 1622 and again the 3^d of August 1625, signed 8 August 1625, with a codicil dated 12 February 1626, proved 5 April 1627. To be buried in the church of St. Andrew Undershaft in London where my late brother William Parker and my predecessor Mr. Robert Comyn *als* Chilcotte and my late master Sir William Craven are buried, and I suppose that my wife hath a purpose also to be buried there. My wife Ann shall have her customary part of my estate according to the Custom of this City, and if it shall please God to send me any child or children such child or children shall likewise have their customary parts according to the equity, right and custom of this City of London wherein I live. The inhabitants of the parish of St. Antholins in

London where my younger brother Robert Parker and I have a house and shop left us by our late master Sir William Craven during our lives. My late brother William Parker, deceased, did by his last will bequeath unto my brother Nicholas five hundred pounds, of which there remains in my custody, by the desire of my said brother Nicholas, two hundred pounds until he have occasion to employ it and for which I do allow him consideration although he desire it not. And he hath a bill of mine for four hundred pounds, made some three or four years past when I had so much money of his in my custody, and the said bill he supposeth to be lost or "inveggelled awaie" from him by some dishonest person, and therefore by his acquittances to me doth testify the same and also doth testify that he hath received all the money contained in the said bill except only the said two hundred pounds. Now, forasmuch as my said brother Nicholas Parker is a very aged man, having neither wife nor child, and is very well minded both to give and to lend so far as his power extendeth, and sometimes lendeth where he cannot receive again, for which cause I suppose that our late brother, deceased, did moderate his legacy, accordingly, remembering the old proverb which is that enough is as good as a feast, for discretion is a good companion to go with natural affection, my said brother Nicholas Parker having lived in the country all his days, thanks be to God in good credit amongst his neighbors, and hath ever been willing and ready to do good according to his ability, and his bringing up hath not "byne" to manage matters of great value, — but, to come unto my purpose, my will and desire is &c. &c. As concerning such legacy as I myself do intend towards my said brother Nicholas, I do, in my own poor opinion, suppose it better that he should receive some annuity which may plentifully supply him rather than that he should be fitted and furnished with any needless sum of present money, either to lay out upon unprofitable bargains or to lend to such borrowers as are not willing to pay again. Then follows a long recital of business dealings concerning the manor of Langthorne in Yorkshire. I one of the executors of my predecessor Mr. Robert Chilcot. At this day all the debts are paid and so are all the legacies except a part to myself in the right of my wife and a part unto the two youngest children of my brother in law Mr. Richard Spurweye and a part unto four of the youngest children of my brother in law Mr. Richard Prowse. And as concerning such portions and legacies as are due and belonging to my wife's three sons, William, Richard and Robert Chilcot, I do acknowledge myself to be answerable for them. My said brother in law Mr. Richard Prowse is more curious concerning his acquittance than all others are. Reference to a bequest made by M^r Chilcot to the town of Tiverton in Devonshire for a school &c. My next heir, if it please not Almighty God to send me any child or children of my own, will be one of my brothers, first my eldest brother Nicholas, and, after his decease, my brother Robert Parker. The parish of Wallsall in the Co. of Stafford where I was born. To my brother Robert Parker of the City of London, merchant taylor &c. (against this is written "he is departed this life"). My cousin Thomas Parker of Chinckford. His wife that now is (against this is written "she is dead"). The children of my cousin Edmond Parker of Bloxwich in Staffordshire. My cousin Joane Tidman which was the daughter of my uncle William Parker. My cousin Elizabeth Wood *als* Heywood which was the daughter of my aunt Agnes Goodman. Her children, two of them in London, viz^t Tymazen dwelling with my Lady Craven and Thomas Haywood dwelling with me. My cousin Mr. Samuel Clarkson, merchant taylor of this city. My

cousin Mr. Richard Frances of this City, merchant taylor. My cousin John Clarkson of Wallsall and his son George Clarkson who is servant unto my said cousin M^r Richard Frances. My cousin William Clarkson's children. My cousin Mrs Margaret Perry the daughter of my cousin Mr. William Wilkes late of this city deceased, and the children of my said cousin Margaret Perry (in the margin is written "my cosen M^{ris} Perry is deceased therefore lett her sonne w^{ch} should haue bene my servant haue her tenne poundes").

Item, I give and bequeath unto my cousin Sir Richard Saltonstall, knight, a ring of gold of the value of forty shillings and to my cousin his bedfellow, Dame Elizabeth Saltonstall, another ring of gold, of the like value, and also the sum of fifty pounds. My sister in law Mrs. Elizabeth Sowch of Rygate. My brother in law Mr. Edward Hopegood and his wife that now is. My wife's two brethren Mr. Andrew Cade and Mr. Symond Cade of London. Walter Cade (their nephew). My sister in law Mrs. Joane Slee widow, my cousin M^r Roger Slee & his wife, my cousin Mr. John Berry and his wife, my cousin Mr. William Hame and his wife and my cousin Mr. William Slee and his wife. My cousin Mr. John Clarkson of Wallsall School in Staffordshire and his wife.

In August 1625 he refers to his brother Robert as having departed this life. My cousin John Cooke. Joshua Cooke. Skeyner, 38.

Then follows the last will and testament of JOHN PARKER, of London merchant taylor, as executor of the last will &c. of the Right Rev^d Father in God Lancelot Andrewes late Lord Bishop of Winchester deceased. Reference to his kinsmen the Right Worshipful Roger Andrewes D.D., Master of Jesus Coll. in Cambridge, his two sisters Mary Burrell and Martha Salmon, Roberge Lee and her two sons, William Andrewes, son of his brother Nicholas deceased, the children of his brother Thomas Andrewes deceased, viz. Thomas, Nicholas, Roger, Anne, now married to Mr. Arthur Willaston, and Mary, the children of his sister Mary Burrell, Andrew, John, Samuel, Joseph, James, Launcelot, Mary Rooke and Martha, the children of his sister Martha Salmon, viz^t Thomas Prinsepp (by her former husband Robert Prinsepp) Peter Salmon, Thomas Salmon, Martha Salmon and Anne Best, his cousin Hockett and her five children (two sons and three daughters), his cousin Sandbrooke, his cousin Robert Andrewes, his cousin Rebecca, his father's half sister Jone (her first husband's name was Bousie) and her two children. Others. This will is dated 15 February 1626 and proved 5 April 1627. Skeyner, 39.

BARNARD SALTONSTALL of South Ockendon, Essex, 20 September 1630, proved 31 March 1632. To the poor of South Ockendon five pounds. To the poor of Chipping warden five pounds. To my sister Powlett ten pounds. To my cousin Jane Poulett twenty pounds. To my cousin Susan Poulett ten pounds. To my god daughter Anne Poulett a hundred pounds, to be put forth for her use presently after my death. To all the rest of my godchildren five pounds apiece. To my cousin Prudence Agard twenty pounds. To my cousin Ric: Saltonstall twenty pounds. To my cousin Elizabeth Saltonstall twenty pounds. To my cousin Anne Saltonstall ten pounds. To my cousin Bridget Saltonstall twenty pounds. I make my brother Sir Ric: Saltonstall overseer and for his pains and care therein I do bestow upon him my silver bason and ewer and also my young gray gelding. My brother John Saltonstall to be executor and for executing of

the same I give and bequeath unto him five hundred pounds which is to be paid to me by the executors of one Samuel Clarkesonne of London, merchant taylor, within one year after his decease. Audley, 33.

Mense Martii Anno Dñi iuxta &c. 1647, nono die, emanavit cōfissio Judithe Saltonstall relce Samuelis Saltonstall nup pōe Sñi Clementis in East Cheape London defunct heñtis etc. ad administrand bona iura et credita dñi def de bene &c iurat. Admon. Act Book (1648), L. 32.

ELIZABETH PARKINS widow, late wife of George Parkins gen^t, deceased, 4 September 1644, proved 14 June 1653. Reference to an indenture dated 12 December 14 Charles and another dated 19 July 15 Charles, between Roger Nott, citizen and merchant taylor of London and the said Elizabeth Parkins (then by the name of Elizabeth Sewster). George Sewster, gen^t, first husband of me the said Elizabeth. Samuel Sewster our eldest son. Charles Sewster my youngest son living. Wye Saltonstall Esq. and Henry Saltonstall my natural brothers. My brother Charles Saltonstall gen^t. Some trouble with Roger Nott about an estate (of first husband's) in Wiltshire worth three thousand pounds or thereabouts.

Brent, 336.

DOROTHY SALTONSTALL, in the parish of St. Giles Middlesex, gentlewoman, 4 October 1658 (*sic*) proved 15 June 1658 (*sic*). My daughter in law Rosse's children. My son in law Thomas Saltonstall. Master Thomas Boteler the son of Mistress Elizabeth Boteler. Valentine Pell my godson. My god daughter Jane Sparrowe. My god daughter Dorothy Pepper. Others. My dividend due and payable to me from the administrators of my brother Gregory Gunsell deceased. My nephew Francis Boteler and my son Thomas Saltonstall to be my executors. Pell, 329.

SIR PETER SALTONSTALL of Barkeway, Herts, knight, 12 July 1651 proved 24 June 1659. To be buried in the chancel of the parish church of Barkeway. My nephew Sir John Saltonstall. My grandchild Anne Chester. My nephew Captain Charles Saltonstall. The children of my brother Bond. My cousin Catherine Toakefield. Susan Rich daughter of my nephew Edward Rich. To my grandchild Robert Chester my mill in Barkeway (copyhold). My grandchild Robert Castell. My cousin Robert Charlton to be satisfied, the sum of one hundred and twenty pounds if he can make good proof that my son James Saltonstall was indebted so much unto him &c. My sons in law Sir Edward Chester, knight, and Robert Castell Esq. to be executors and my brother Edward Saltonstall overseer.

Pell, 403.

Mense Octobris 1661 vicesimo quinto die emanavit Cōfio Richardo Saltonstall arñi filio nrñli et ïtimo Dñi Richi Saltonstall nup de Wrexham in Cōm Denbigh sed deceleñ apud Crayford in Cōm Cantii hēntis &c Ad administrand bona iura et cred dñi def de bene &c Jurat.

A. A. Book 1661, L. 99.

RICHARD SALTONSTALL citizen and merchant taylor of London, 25 August 1665, proved 16 October 1667. To be decently buried at the discretion of my executor. First I will and appoint that all such just debts as I shall owe to any person or persons at the time of my decease shall be paid

according to equity and good conscience. And, my funeral expences being discharged, I give and bequeath unto my dear father Richard Saltonstall Esq. and to my dear mother Mrs. Meriall Saltonstall ten pounds apiece to buy each of them mournings. I give to my brother Nathaniel Saltonstall and Elizabeth his wife ten pounds to buy them mournings. I give to my said brother Nathaniel the further sum of ten pounds for a legacy. I give to my brother in law Edward Moseley Esq. and to my sister Meriall his wife ten pounds to buy them mournings. I give to my brother in law Thomas Harley Esq. and to my sister Abigail his wife ten pounds to buy them mournings. I give to my brother in law Mr. Hercules Horsey and to my sister Elizabeth his wife ten pounds to buy them mournings. I give to my cousin Philip Gurdon, Doctor in Phisicke, five pounds to buy him mourning. I give to my partner Mr. Edward Turges and Rebecca his wife, if they shall be both living at the time of my decease, ten pounds to buy them mournings. But if either of them shall happen to die in my life time I give only five pounds to the survivor of them. To Mr. Thomas Agge and Elizabeth his wife ten pounds to buy them mournings. To Mr. Edward Goodwin, merchant, and Elizabeth his wife twenty shillings apiece to buy each of them a ring. To my cousin Anne Gurdon the daughter of my uncle John Gurdon Esq. and Amy Gurdon her sister twenty shillings apiece to buy each of them a ring. To my cousin Robert Harley, the only son of my said brother in law Thomas Harley, fifty pounds, to be paid him when he shall attain the age of one and twenty years (if he shall so long live). To said brother Hercules Horsey such gelding or mare as I shall have at the time of my decease, and the further sum of one hundred pounds in consideration of the pains he shall be at in the performance of this my last will and testament, of which I make and ordain him, the said Hercules Horsey, sole executor, being confident of his integrity in the execution thereof. The residue (after payment of debts and discharge of my funeral expences) I give and bequeath to and amongst the children which my said brother Nathaniel Saltonstall, my said brother Edward Moseley and my said brother Hercules Horsey now have or shall have by their present wives before named living at the time of my decease, to be equally divided amongst the same children, share and share alike, to be paid to the sons at their respective ages of one and twenty years and to the daughters at their respective ages of one and twenty years or respective days of marriage first happening.

Carr, 138.

RICHARD SALTONSTALL of Chipping Warden in the County of Northampton Esq^r, 18 August 1688, proved 2 October 1688. To be buried in the vault I have made in the church of Chipping Warden aforesaid with as little trouble and charges as conveniently may be. I give my daughter Elizabeth Saltonstall the sum of four thousand pounds, to be paid her by my executrix at her age of one and twenty years or time of her marriage, which shall first happen, so as she marry with her mother's consent, if living. I give my dear wife Margaret all my plate, her jewels and gold, my coach, chariot and furniture and horses and all my stock of cattle. I give my said wife the use of my goods and household stuff during her natural life, to be his or hers afterwards, at her death, that shall be my heir at law. To my son Richard Saltonstall and to my daughter Silence his wife I give an hundred pounds apiece to buy them mourning. And, lastly, I do ordain, constitute and appoint my dearly beloved wife Margaret executrix &c.

Exton, 142.

ELIZABETH SMITH of London, widow, 13 April 1693, proved 26 June 1694. To be buried in the parish church of St. Lawrence Jewry, London, near the place where my son was interred, without embalming. Reference to last will of late sister Anne Adam deceased, bearing date 31 January 1675. Land called Adam Court in the parish of St. Peter the Poor, London. A messuage in St. Mary Woolchurch Haw in Walbrooke, London. My late brother in law Henry Monger deceased. Messuage, tenement or Inn called the Angel in Isledon *als* Islington Middlesex. William Antrobus lately deceased. Robert Antrobus, his eldest son, my godson. His five other children, Anne, Jane, Mary, Dorothy and William Antrobus. Thomas Goodwin and John West of London, scriveners, to sell and dispose of the Inn called the Angel and apply the money received for it towards the discharging of legacies &c. I bequeath, order and appoint unto the child or children, or, in default thereof, to the nearest relation by consanguinity to my late honored nephew Richard Saltonstall Esq., deceased, one hundred pounds, unto three of the children of Robert Antrobus, late citizen and merchant taylor of London, deceased, viz^t Frances wife of Benjamin Whiston, Easter and Dorothy (now Dorothy Bradley widow) ninety pounds equally and to Barbara and Henry Antrobus, the two other children of the said Robert Antrobus, ten pounds equally, the interest to be paid to their mother during her natural life. To the two daughters of my cousin Stoddard deceased five pounds apiece. Frances Antrobus widow of the aforesaid Robert Antrobus. Jane Antrobus widow of the said William Antrobus. All the children of the said William Antrobus. Dorothy Pryor, widow, my late husband's daughter. Box, 140.

April 1748. On the twenty first day Administration of the goods, chattels and credits of MARY SALTONSTALL late of Haverhill in the County of Essex and Province of Massachusetts Bay in New England, deceased, was granted to Eliakim Palmer Esq. the lawful attorney of Richard Saltonstall Esq., the lawful husband of the said deceased, for the use and benefit of the said Richard Saltonstall, now residing at Massachusetts Bay aforesaid, being first sworn duly to administer. Admon. Act Book (1748).

August 1749. On the fifth day administration of the goods &c. of Mary Saltonstall, late of Haverhill (as above) was granted to Benjamin Pemberton Esq., the lawful attorney of Richard Saltonstall Esq. (as above), the letters of administration (of the same) heretofore, to wit, in the month of April 1748, granted to Eliakim Palmer Esq. (as above) ceased and expired by reason of the death of him the said Eliakim Palmer.

A. A. Book, 1749.

November 1769. On the twentieth day admñ. of the goods &c. of Mary Saltonstall (as above) was granted to Thomas Jekyll Esq., the natural and lawful brother and next of kin, having been first sworn duly to administer, the letters of Admñ. granted in the month of August 1747 (*sic*) to Benjamin Pemberton Esq., as the lawful attorney and for the use and benefit of Richard Saltonstall Esq. the lawful husband of the said deceased, being first ceased and expired by reason of the death of the said Richard Saltonstall.

A. A. B. 1769 (Registers).

JOHN COLMAN the elder, of Little Waldingfield, 19 December, 1505, proved 5 March 1505. To be buried in the church of Little Waldingfield "bifore the qwere dore." To the high altar, for tithings forgotten, six

shillings eight pence. I will the day of my burying there be "yeven" to every priest coming thereto four pence. And I will have Placebo, Dirige and Mass every day during thirty days next immediately after my death, with the priest and with those of the parish that can help to sing the said Dirige and service, the said priest to have for the said thirty days ten shillings and every other of the said persons five shillings for the said thirty days. I will that "ayenst my XXX day" there be given twenty pounds to divers towns next adjoining, the money in every town to be divided amongst priests and clerks, poor men, women and children within the said towns and there to pray for my soul, "my fader and my moder soules & for all o' childern soules." Also I will that at my said XXX day there be given to every poor household within this town "brede & vitail," and to every creature within the said houses one penny, praying for my soul and for the souls before "reherced." Also I will that all mine honest neighbors within the said town, at my said XXX day have a good dinner. "I bequeth to A preest to syng at Rome at scala celi" ten pounds, praying for my soul and for the souls before rehearsed. To the four orders of friars, that is to say, Sudbury, Clare, Babwell and the White friars in Norwich, to each ten shillings. I will have an honest priest to sing for me within the church of Little Waldingfield four years. I bequeath twenty pounds to buy a whole suit, that is to say, a cope, vestment, "deken and subdekyn" for the said church, and my name and my wife's to be set thereon. I bequeath four pounds for to buy "a peyre Chalys" for the said church. To Katherine my wife my tenement in which I dwell, with the dyehouse &c. for the term of her life, provided if any of my children males fall to the occupation of clothmaking they shall have free liberty to set in the said dyehouse &c. Other property to said wife. Also I bequeath to her "all myn hostillmentes and utensilles of household duryng her liff, and aftir hir deth to be divided amonges my ij sonnes." To Edward, my son, my tenement which I dwell in &c. &c. after my wife's death, and a tenement &c. which I bought of William Foorthe of Hadley (and other tenements), with remainder to son William, the rents and profits to be collected till Edward come to the age of twenty one years, therewith to find the said Edward to school and to find him sufficiently in all other things reasonable and necessary and keep the reparations sufficient. To William my son my tenement which was my brother Richard's, in Little Waldingfield, tenements purchased of William Foorthe &c. (and other tenements), with remainder to son Edward. And if they both happen to die without heirs male &c. I will thall my said lands &c. "bequethen" to my said sons be sold at the best value and, of the money therefore coming, the "oon" half to be done and disposed in good and virtuous deeds, for the well of my soul and of the souls before rehearsed, and the other half to be divided amongst my wife and children. The remnant of my lands to my wife, during her life, and then to remain to one of my sons which is best disposed and "towardest." To Agnes my daughter fifty marks, at day of marriage, and to Alice my daughter fifty marks, at day of marriage; and if either die before marriage I will that she that overliveth have her portion; and if they both die then the said money to be divided betwixt my two sons, at twenty one. To every of mine other daughters which be married five pounds. To Robert Colman and Richard Colman, my "broder" Richard's sons, to "everych" of them twenty shillings and to Katherine their sister thirteen shillings four pence. To my prentices & godchildren. I will there be a "suer chest ordeyned" with three locks, wherein I will that all my money that I have in my pos-

session and that shall be received of my debtors be put in the said chest and taken out at such times as it shall be occupied for the performance of this my last will and testament, the said chest to "stonde" at my supervisor's place and each of mine executors to have a key in their keeping and they to be at the putting in and taking out. The residue to Katherine my wife, and I ordain as executors the said Katherine my wife, Thomas Mauser and John Gurdon my son in law, to each of whom, for their labor, forty shillings. I make Roger Martyn my supervisor. Adeane, 4.

ANTHONY ROUS of Badthingham, Suffolk, gentleman, 22 November 1554, proved 19 July 1555. To be buried in the chancel of parish church of St. John of Badthingham. My executors to hold my manor of Badthingham Hall &c. for eight years, paying yearly during that time to Elizabeth Fuller, wife of Thomas Fuller of Finbarrow, my mother, thirteen pounds six shillings eight pence, in recompense of her jointure made and granted to her by Renold Rous my late father. At the expiration of said term of eight years I give the said manor &c. to Mary my wife, to have and to hold during her life, she paying yearly to my son Reynold Rous twenty pounds. And after her decease (the said eight years being complete and ended) the said manor &c. shall remain to my said son Reynold. Other lands to him, he to pay to my four sons, Edward, Thomas, John and Francis Rous, his brethren, forty shillings each year during their natural lives. To my brother Arthur Rous forty shillings a year during his life. My daughter Prudence Rous. I will that if any article, clause &c. in this my present testament and last will be "unperfect" in any point then it shall be made sufficient and perfect by Richard Forcett of London, gentleman, and Robert Gurdon of Little Waldingfield, my brother in law, gentleman. I appoint as executors the said Mary, my wife, the Right Worshipful Sir Edmund Rous, knight, the Right Worshipful Mr. Michael Haare of Browsyard Esq., the foresaid Robert Gurdon, my brother in law, and Robert Thorpe of Brindley, gentlemen, and I desire the Right Honorable and Worshipful Sir Nicholas Haare, knight, to be supervisor. More, 29.

ELIZABETH BARRETT widow, late the wife of Edward Barrett Esq. deceased, her will made 27 May, 36 Elizabeth, proved 18 October 1594. I commend my body to the earth to be reverently and comely buried in the vault in Alveley church where my said late husband lieth. All my plate (and household stuff &c.) to be bestowed upon such persons and in such manner as in a "scedule" or inventory in writing under my hand I have disposed &c. To my sister Ann Borlace, widow, six silver fruit dishes of the value of twenty pounds, having the arms of my father graven upon them. The poor of Bray. The poor of Barham in Suffolk. The poor of Coddendam (and other places named). To my son Bacon and my good daughter his wife one hundred pounds to be made into sundry parcels of plate as it shall best like them. And further to Mrs. Patience now the wife of Mr. Churchame thirty pounds. To Philip Bacon, son of my daughter Helen twenty pounds, to Nathaniel Bacon, another of her sons, twenty pounds and to Jane Bacon, her daughter, six and twenty pounds thirteen shillings four pence to make her a bason and ewer of silver with it. To Elizabeth Gurden, daughter of my son Brampton Gurden Esq. fifty pounds to buy her a chain and some jewels, to Amy Gurden, another of his daughters, twenty pounds and to Judith Gurden, another, twenty pounds. John Corbett, son of my son in law Thomas Corbett Esq., and Elizabeth Corbett,

my god daughter, his sister. My cousin and god daughter Mrs. Elizabeth Riche. My god daughter Elizabeth Amcotts. John Gifford, son of Mr. George Gifford. Provision for a free Grammar School in Alveley. Leases my late dear and blessed husband Mr. Barrett made unto John Borlace and Edward Bacon Esquires. The manor of Bumstedd's in Alveley, Essex. Humfrey Foster "then esquire and sithens made knight" who had married one of my said late husband's daughters. Ann Barrett daughter of Charles Barrett Esq. deceased. Walter Barrett one of the sons of the said Charles. Edward Barrett son and heir of Charles Barrett deceased. My lease of Belhouse. Elizabeth Gifford daughter of Mr. Michael Gifford. My son in law Edward Bacon to be executor, he refusing then my son in law Brampton Gurden, and failing him then my son in law Thomas Corbet. My loving kinsman Robert Beale and my good and loving friends John Butler, Humfrey Michell and Francis Rafine esquires to be overseers, to each of whom one spout pot of silver, of the value of six pounds thirteen shillings four pence, having the arms Sir Robert Litton, knight, my father, graven upon them.

Published and declared 27 May 1594 and finished and again published 24 June 1594.

Then follows the Inventory (of plate &c.) referred to in the will. To daughter Elizabeth Gurden my best silver bason and ewer, three white silver salts, two silver tankards, the great broad bowl with the cover suitable unto the bowl, a silver chaffing dish, three great deep bowls with cover, three little deep bowls with cover, one dozen of spoons parcel gilt, one silver ladle, a "maudline cuppe" which I do commonly drink balm water in, three broad silver saucers and one lesser saucer of silver (and a lot of household stuff enumerated, among which great backed chairs, low backed chairs, wicker chairs, stools, court cupboards &c.). To my daughters Elizabeth (Gurden) and Ann (Corbet) twelve chests to be equally divided betwixt them. Then follows a list of articles given to Ann Corbet.

Dixy, 71.

ROBERT GURDON of Assington in the diocese of Norwich within the County of Suffolk Esq. 3 April 1578, proved 12 May 1579. I give and bequeath unto Rose my well beloved wife one hundred pounds by the year, half yearly to be paid by John Gurdon my son &c. in full satisfaction and "contentaçon" of all her right and title of dower &c. (and furniture and the use of certain rooms &c.). To Elizabeth Waldgrave my daughter my lease (unexpired) of the parsonages of Much and Little Coggeshall, Essex. To her three children, Thomas, John and Elizabeth, twenty pounds apiece, to be paid unto my son Thomas Waldgrave their father &c. To my son John Gurdon the tenements &c. which I lately purchased of John Wincoll of Waddingfield, for term of life, with remainder to Brampton Gurdon, son of the said John, and lastly to my right heirs. To my sister Wincoll ten pounds. To Mary the wife of John Glamfield ten pounds. To Frances the wife of John Duke six pounds thirteen shillings and four pence. To Robert Lawrence five pounds. To Mr. Welche minister of Little Waddingfield five pounds. To Mr. Knewstub and Mr. Crokes and Mr. Byrde forty shillings each. To the poor in Assington and thereabouts twenty pounds within six years. To my daughter Appleton, for and to the behoof of her son Isaac Appleton, twenty marks. To Thomas Jervis my servant ten pounds. Other servants. The residue of my goods and chattells &c. to my son John Gurdon whom I do constitute, ordain and make sole executor.

Bakon, 19.

INDEX OF PERSONS.

Aallison, see Allison.
 Abbe, Mary, 294
 Abbott, } Betsey, 79
 Abbott, } Gattred, 385
 Abbut, } Hannah, 276
 John, 275, 276
 Josiah, 275, 276
 Josiah Gardner, 232,
 238
 Maurice, 385
 Nathaniel, 284
 Peter, 282
 Samuel, 275
 Walter, 281
 Abercrombie, } James, 38-40
 Abercromby, } John, 40
 Robert, 40
 William, 40
 Abrams, Sally, 348
 William, 348
 Achley, Frances, 119
 Spencer, 119
 Achmuty, Thomas, 40
 Ackland, } Dudley, 40
 Acland, } Elizabeth, 142
 John, 142
 Adair, John, 40
 Adams, } —, 97, 383
 Adam, } mr., 23, 29
 Adames, } mrs., 495
 Addams, } Abigail, 181, 192-194
 Abijah, 219
 Anna, 194
 Anne, 513
 Arby Ann, 195
 Asa, 217
 Aurelia, 194
 Benjamin, 338
 Bethia, 192
 Charles, 194
 Charles Francis,
 331
 Christopher, 190
 Clara, 196
 Cornelius, 193
 David, 217
 Dorothy, 196
 Dunbar Wright,
 196
 Ebenezer, 193
 Edward, 191, 217
 Eliashib, 450
 Eliphalet, 18
 Elizabeth, 194, 195
 Elizabeth Ripley,
 195
 Emily Jane, 195
 Frances, 195
 Gamaliel, 195
 George M., 475
 Hannah, 191, 194,
 289
 Harriet Hannah,
 195
 Helen, 196

Adams, } Henry, 190, 191,
cont'd } 195, 458, 459
 Henry Coolidge,
 196
 Henry Stuart, 196
 Herbert B., 83
 Hervey, 217
 Hezekiah, 217, 288
 Isaac, 192, 193
 John, 50, 76, 179,
 181, 190-195, 289
 John Brown, 196
 John Quincy, 180,
 217, 219, 328, 329
 Jonathan, 191
 Joseph, 191
 Joshua, 192, 194
 Josiah, 192
 Lois, 193
 Luceba, 194
 Lydia, 193
 Mabel, 194
 Margaret, 196 [195
 Martha Bradshaw,
 Mary, 191-195
 Mary Elizabeth, 196
 Melvin O., 228
 Michal, 191, 192
 Moses, 194
 Nathaniel, 288
 Parker, 194
 Patience, 192
 Peter, 191
 Phebe, 217
 Phoebe Phillips, 195
 Rachel, 191
 Reliance, 450, 451
 Richard, 191-193
 Ripley Perkins, 195
 Ruth, 191-193
 Samuel, 190-193, 217
 Susan Magoun, 196
 Susan P., 195
 Thatcher, 196
 Thatcher Magoun,
 195
 Thomas, 190, 191
 Thomas Safford, 196
 Ursula, 191
 William, 190-198,
 368
 Adderley, Francis, 40
 Addison, } —, 180
 Nicholas, 40
 Richard, 40
 Thomas, 40
 Adeane, —, 515
 Adlam, John, 40
 William, 40
 Agar, } Lettese, 403
 Agard, } Letteye, 80
 Ager, } Prudence, 506, 507,
 Aggar, } 510
 Agge, Elizabeth, 512
 Thomas, 512

Agnew, James, 40
 Aiken, Sally, 472
 Aikman, Joseph, 40
 Ainsworth, —, 367, 369
 Edward, 369
 Laban, 369
 Airay, } Adam, 129
 Airey, } John, 283
 Joseph, 40
 Airth, earl of, 103
 Alchin, —, 65, 134, 255, 273,
 274, 276, 486, 492
 Alcock, William, 40
 Alden, Charles L., 71, 75, 188,
 310, 362
 Elizabeth, 75, 347
 James, 347
 John, 75, 310, 347
 Jonathan, 310, 311
 M. L. T., 347
 Sarah, 347
 Thomas, 347
 Alder, John, 441
 Aldersey, Alicia, 405
 John, 405
 Samuel, 266
 Aldis, Nathan, 459
 Aldrich, } Anne, 505
 Aldriche, } Christopher, 40
 Aldridge, } George, 383
 Valentine, 383
 Alexander, Thomas, 286
 William, 281
 Alford, Robert, 138
 Thomazin, 138
 William, 324
 Alger, Roger, 346
 Allaby, Thomas, 268
 Allam, Elizabeth, 507
 Thomas, 507
 Allardice, —, 103, 235, 238
 Robert Barclay, 235
 Allaz, James, 40
 Allen, } —, 40, 217, 392,
 Allan, } 446
 Alleyne, } Abia, 450
 Abigail, 450
 Allin, } Agnes, 258, 450
 Allyn, } Andrew, 497
 Ann, 214, 312
 Anna, 472
 Barnabas, 205
 Bathsheba, 450
 Benjamin, 450
 Charles H., 464
 Daniel, 28
 David, 41, 281
 Deidamia, 337
 Dinah, 450
 Eben, 451
 Ebenezer, 288
 Edward, 496
 Eleazer, 449, 452
 Elizabeth, 258, 260,
 443, 450

- Allen, } Francis Olcott, 349
cont'd } Frank Olcott, 77
 George, 281
 Hanna, 449, 450
 Henry, 284
 Ichabod, 451
 Ja., 451
 James, 40, 41, 497
 Jane, 450
 Japhet, 472
 Jer., 281, 436, 438
 Jethro, 450
 Joan, 258
 John, 202, 274, 448,
 449, 451, 497
 Jonathan, 450, 451
 Joseph, 443
 Joshua, 449, 450
 Josiah, 28
 Jude, 29, 30, 338,
 341, 441
 Katherine, 448, 450
 Leah, 292
 Lydia, 420 [497
 Margaret, 448, 449,
 Martha, 205, 214, 450
 Mary, 312, 451
 Mathew, 496
 Moses, 451
 Obadiah, 312
 Rebecca, 326, 448,
 450
 Richard, 41, 243, 245,
 260, 496
 Samuel, 31, 312, 339,
 472
 Sarah, 450
 Sibell, 107
 Silvanus, 450
 Stephen Merrill,
 472, 473
 Susan, 449
 Susanna, 448, 452
 Thomas, 56, 59, 285,
 496
 William, 214, 326,
 409, 412, 413, 450,
 452, 496, 497
 Zurubbal, 420
- Allet, lady, 393
 Allibone, Samuel Austin, 469
 Allison, } —, 103, 234, 237
 Aallison, } Jane, 59
 Allott, Margaret, 273
 Allyn, see Allen.
 Alman, Elizabeth, 332
 William, 332
 Alsberry, William, 144
 Alsop, } Alice, 386
 Alsopp, } John, 107
 Alt, Henry, 41
 Altheward, John, 257
 Ambler, Elizabeth, 110
 Amcotts, Elizabeth, 516
 Ames, Charles G., 360
 Dorothy, 377
 Amherst, lord, 332
 Jeffery, 37, 39, 41
 Amiel, John, 41
 Amos, Thomas, 441
 Ancram, William, 41
 Anderson, —, 344
 Ephraim, 41
 Gawan, 381
 George, 418, 464
 Jane Frances Win-
 fred, 464
 John, 281
 John Farwell, 88
 Joseph, 281
 Lucinda Fogg, 418
 Robert, 41, 281
 Sarah P., 464
 William, 41
- Anderville, Alexander, earl of,
 92
 Beatrix, 92
 André, John, 74
 Andreson, —, 144
 Andrews, —, 453
 Andrew, } Alfred, 119
 Andrewes, } Anna, 263
 Anne, 510
 E. Benjamin, 223
 Edward, 496
 Elisha B., 221
 H. F., 81
 John A., 86
 Lancelot, 510
 Mary, 510
 Nicholas, 510
 Robert, 510
 Roger, 510
 Thomas, 510
 William, 263, 510
 Andros, Edmund, 102, 144, 197,
 203
 Andrus, —, 62
 Delight, 62
 Angell, —, 499
 Anger, Jonas, 268
 Urian, 283
 Angus, William, 41
 Annable, Anna, 75
 Anne, queen, 189, 494
 Annersley, William, 41
 Annesley, Samuel, 273
 Annis, Charles, 415
 Mary, 415
 Anstruther, James, 41
 Robert, 39, 41
 William, 41
 Anthony, Elizabeth, 375
 John, 122, 375
 Mary, 375
 Rebecca, 375
 Samuel, 375
 Anton, Elizabeth, 123
 Thomas, 267
 Antrobus, Anne, 513
 Barbara, 513
 Dorothy, 513
 Easter, 513
 Frances, 513
 Henry, 513
 Jane, 513
 Mary, 513
 Robert, 513
 William, 513
 Appleby, Benjamin, 496
 Esther, 496
 Jane, 496
 Appleton, —, 77, 85, 116
 mr., 422
 Isaac, 516
 Nathan, 478
 Samuel, 318, 319, 321
 William S., 77, 163, 234
 Appreece, John, 41
 Apsley, Allen, 488
 Anthony, 483
 Frances, 488
 Henry, 482
 Judith, 483
 Arbuthnot, —, 41
 Alexander, 41
 Robert, 41
 Archbold, George, 41
 John, 41
 Thomas, 41
 Archer, —, 23
 Argall, lady, 484
 Anne, 467
 Catherine, 488
 John, 484
 Margaret, 488
 Samuel, 467, 483, 484,
 488, 489
- Argoo, Thomas, 244
 Argyll, duke of, 469
 Armiger, Robert, 38, 41
 Armistead, —, 237
 Armitage, Goody, 63
 Arms, Hannah, 61
 Armstrong, —, 41
 Bigoe, 37, 41
 James, 441
 Lawrence, 35
 Samuel Turell, 88
 Thomas, 41
 Arnold, —, 75
 Arnoide, } Edmund S. F., 375
 George T., 351
 James, 310
 James N., 362
 John, 42
 Kesia, 352
 Lyonell, 484
 Olney, 375
 Richard, 374
 Thomas, 352, 375
 William, 352, 374
- Arnot, Hugh, 42
 Arter, Joseph, 439
 Arther, } Joseph, 285
 Arthur, } Thomas, 42
 Ash, } Dudley, 42
 Ashe, } Gilbert, 283
 John, 42
 William, 27
 Ashbold, dr., 393
 mrs., 393
 Asher, —, 117
 Ashfield, Isabella, 406
 Mary, 407
 Patience, 406
 Richard, 406, 407
 Thomas Bonner, 407
- Ashly, } —, 248
 Ashely, } John, 285
 Ashmead, mr., 14
 Ashton, Oscar, 55, 462
 Ashurst, Henry, 378
 Aspin, Richard, 133
 Aspinwall, —, 489
 Asser, Richard, 244
 Astey, mr., 118
 Astle, Daniel, 42
 Astin, Eleanor, 116
 Sarah, 116
 Thomas, 116
 William, 117
 Aston, —, 493
 Athern, } Jethro, 449
 Athearn, } Mary, 449
 Atheaon, } Sarah, 449
 Simon, 469
 Solomon, 449
 Atheward, John, 257
 Athow, sergt., 398
 Athye, Elizabeth, 244
 John, 244, 260
 Joyce, 244, 260
 Atkins, } mr., 495
 Atkyns, } Jane, 114
 Atkinson, —, 374
 Elizabeth, 108
 Ellinor, 108
 Francis, 108
 Katharine, 333
 Margaret, 117
 Richard, 333
 Samuel, 285
 Thomas, 108
 William, 42
 Attaloone, —, 121
 Attenborow, George, 117
 Jarvis, 117
 Mary, 117
 Richard, 117
 William, 117
 Attlife, William, 504

- Atwater, John, 325, 460, 480
Joshua, 460, 480
Atwood, Abigail, 188
Anna, 189
Anne, 188
Benjamin, 189
Deborah, 189
Ebenezer, 189
Eldad, 188, 189
Eleazar, 189
Ephraim, 188
Joanna, 189
John, 188, 197, 459
Mary, 188, 189, 197
Moses, 174
Richard, 189
Sarah, 189, 459
Simeon, 189
Stephen, 188
Thankful, 188
Timothy, 188
William, 188
Aubrey, } John, 131
Awbrey, } Thomas, 42
Audleby, —, 393, 394
Audley, —, 113, 129, 511
Austin, —, 74, 75, 144,
Austeen, } 375
Awsten, } A. E., 211
Awstons, } Benjamin, 288
Edmund, 212
Hannah, 422
John O., 223
Joseph, 281
Katherine, 132
Susan, 212
Thomas, 132
Averil, Joseph, 283
Avery, } Abraham, 87
Averie, } Catherine, 295
David, 86
Elizabeth, 87, 137
Elizabeth P., 87
Emanuel, 440
George Whitfield, 86,
87
Hannah, 86
Johan, 137
Joseph, 295
Lydia L., 87
Margaret Cook, 87
Nathaniel, 30, 338
Peternell, 137
Rebecca, 86
William, 323
Aware, John, 246
Awbrey, see Aubrey.
Awsten, } see Austin.
Awstons, }
Axon, David, 138
Ayas, Alice, 252
John, 252
Susan, 252
Ayer, —, 244
Ayers, } Benjamin, 76
Ayre, } Ephra, 284
Peter, 214, 282
Aylett, —, 111, 134, 140
Nicholas, 396, 402
Aylmer, } Brabazon, 264
Aylemer, } Mary, 127
Richard, 42
Aylward, Peter, 42
Aylworth, Sam., 275
Aynell, John, 140
Ayre, see Ayer.
Babbidge, James, 42
Babbington, Charles, 42
Babcock, Caroline Elizabeth
Vassar, 356
Olive Bicknell, 356
Rufus, 356
Babson, John J., 206
Bachelder, } —, 10, 274
Bachler, } Angelina, 418
Batchelder, } Augusta, 418
Batchelders, } Benjamin, 418
Betsey, 418, 419
Betsey Bean,
418
David Morri-
son, 418
Ella Frances,
418
Elmer Eugene,
418
Helen, 418
Horace, 418
John, 418, 419
Joseph, 418
Josephine, 418
Leonard, 418
Lucinda Fogg,
418
Maria, 418
Mary, 418
Minnie Pres-
cott, 418
Moses Morri-
son, 418
Nancy Long-
fellow, 418
Olive, 418
Plummer, 418
Sally, 418
Salome, 418
Samuel F., 99
Thomas, 418
William, 56, 59
Baker, John, 288
Samuel, 288
Thomas, 288
Backhouse, Sarah, 488
Bacon, } —, 237, 515, 516
Bakon, } Edward, 516
Elizabeth, 75
George, 75
Helen, 515
Jane, 515
John, 386
Jonathan, 75
Josiah, 75
Mary, 75
Michael, 75
Nathaniel, 515
Philip, 515
William, 42
Badcock, } Elizabeth, 295
Badcocke, } Joanne, 245
Thomas, 245
William, 295
Badger, Elizabeth, 393
Baggs, John, 42
Philip, 42
Stephen, 42
Bagnalde, } Edmond, 108
Bagnall, } Elizabeth, 108
Ellen, 108
Francis, 108
Margaret, 108, 109
Richard, 108, 275
Robert, 108, 109
Thomas, 108
Wynifred, 108
Bagshaw, John, 286, 441
Bailey, —, 213, 491
Baillie, colonel, 183
Baill, Alexander, 42
Bailey, Charles, 42
Baylie, David, 42
Baylies, Frederick W., 365
Baylye, Henry, 42
J., 22
James, 147
John, 44
Joshua, 415
Katherine, 276
Bailey, } Kiah, 52
cont'd } Laurence, 284
Richard, 42, 99
Robert, 286
Thomas, 276
William, 42
Bain, } Duncan, 44
Baines, } James, 42
Bayne, } William, 42
Bakeman, Sarah, 228
Baker, —, 137, 218
major, 417
Abigail, 502
C. Alice, 349
Daniel W., 94, 231
David S., 223
Eliza, 76
Elizabeth, 76
John, 286, 439, 460, 500
Nathaniel, 118
Rachel, 420
Sara, 121
Thomas, 42, 249
Walter, 96
William, 460
Bakon, see Bacon.
Balch, Galusha B., 81
Baldwin, —, 359
mr., 422, 423
Elizabeth, 322
Humphrey, 251, 496
Jesse, 464
Nancy, 206
Samuel, 206
Simeon E., 83
Thomas, 42
Balfour, David, 42
Henry, 42
Lewis, 42
Ball, Anne, 117, 273
Edward, 42
Elizabeth, 215
Frank W., 215
George, 42
Isaac, 215
James, 215
John, 117, 215, 273
Joseph, 215
Lucinda Adams, 215
Lucretia, 215
Lydia, 215
Margaret, 111
Nathaniel, 215
Richard, 117, 273
Robert, 43
Samuel, 281
Samuel A., 215
Sarah, 215
Susan, 273
Thomas, 273
William, 111, 112
Ballantyne, David, 326
Elizabeth, 326
Hannah, 326
John, 326
Jonathan, 326
Susanna, 326
William, 326
Ballard, E. S., 216
Elizabeth, 216
Joseph, 216
Mary, 216
Zaccheus, 216
Balliol, } John, 230, 231
Ballou, Latimer W., 223
Balneavis, Patrick, 43
Bamford, William, 43
Banaks, Samuel, 285
Banaster, William, 386
Bancroft, —, 93, 217
George, 239
Bandrum, Sam., 500

- Bangs, —, 206
 Benjamin, 189
 Elmina Malissa, 206
 Jonathan, 189
 Thankful, 189
 Banks, Charles Edward, 79, 101,
 201, 446, 468
 John, 43
 Moses, 283
 Nathaniel P., 474
 Samuel, 281
 Bannister, Jane, 276
 Jasper, 437
 Banta, —, 234, 236
 Theodore M., 103, 231
 Barber, } —, 235, 238
 Barbur, } George, 457, 459
 John, 43
 Sarah, 322
 William, 286
 Barbut, } Hor. Pearse, 43
 Barbutt, } James, 43
 Theodore, 43
 Barclay, —, 103, 235, 238
 David, 43
 Robert, 238
 Barclay-Allardice, Robert, 103
 Barcock, } Alice, 384
 Barcocke, } Anne, 384
 Edmund, 384
 Sarah, 384
 Susanna, 384
 Bard, William, 43
 Bardall, Clemens, 386
 Bareuse, Alice, 117
 Barham, mr., 377
 Katherine, 484
 Barker, —, 28, 43, 368
 captain, 286
 Almira, 322
 Benjamin, 28, 30, 341
 Deborah, 49
 Ebenezer, 28, 29, 49,
 339
 Elizabeth, 48, 49
 Ephraim, 341
 Ezra, 28, 29
 Francis, 436, 437
 Hannah, 49, 50
 John, 27, 30, 50, 338
 Joshua, 437
 Martha, 341
 Matthew, 275
 Nathan, 340
 Noah, 341
 Patience, 50
 Prince, 50
 Robert, 49
 Samuel, 43, 49, 50
 Stephen, 414
 Urias, 249
 William, 43
 Barley, Richard, 386
 Barnard, —, 369
 John, 149
 Thomas, 495
 Barnardiston, Arthur, 379
 Faith, 379
 George, 379
 Jane, 379
 Katherine, 379
 Mary, 379
 Nathaniel, 379
 Pelatiah, 379
 Samuel, 379
 Thomas, 379
 William, 379
 Barners, mr., 391
 Barnes, } Abigail, 290
 Barns, } Albert, 88
 Benja., 281, 283
 David, 50, 51
 Henry, 398
 Joseph, 438
 Barnes, } Natha., 283
 cont'd } Norman S., 467
 Richard, 117, 290
 Barney, Frances Amelia, 455
 Solomon, 455
 Barnsley, Thomas, 43
 Barnstedt, —, 43
 Barnton, mr., 118
 Barré, Isaac, 43
 Barrett, —, 407, 493
 Ann, 516
 Charles, 516
 Edward, 515, 516
 Elizabeth, 515
 James, 221
 Joseph H., 327
 Josiah, 77
 Mary, 77
 Walter, 516
 Barrington, —, 485
 Francis, 267
 Henry, 273
 Joan, 267
 John, 38, 43
 Mary, 267
 Barron, Edward, 43
 George, 43
 Barrow, } Edwin, 223
 Barrows, } Edwin P., 19
 Joanna, 190
 Thomas, 43
 Barry, —, 289
 Henry, 43
 Samuel, 43
 Barstow, Abigail, 48, 50
 Deborah, 47, 48
 Bartholomew, } Erastus, 148
 Bartholmew, } William, 325,
 458
 Bartlett, } Benjamin, 183
 Bartlet, } Christopher, 414
 Elizabeth, 183, 189,
 393
 Elias, 438
 Ellis, 495
 John, 393
 Maria, 418
 Mary, 420
 Robert, 183
 Sarah, 183
 Susanna, 414
 William S., 329
 Bartman, George, 43
 Barton, Ruth, 442
 William, 67, 442
 Barwicke, Edward, 376
 Bass, —, 50
 Edward, 323
 Robert, 43
 Samuel, 323
 Thomas, 457, 458
 Bassett, } —, 237
 Basset, } Charles, 43
 Elizabeth, 440
 Henry, 43
 Hope, 450
 James, 43
 Jane, 450
 John, 450
 Mary, 449, 452
 Nathan, 452
 Richard, 43
 Thomas, 43
 Bastide, George, 43
 Baston, Christian, 138
 Edward, 138
 Katherine, 138
 Raphie, 138
 Batchelder, } see Bachelder.
 Batchelders, }
 Bate, Anne, 373
 Robert, 126
 Bateman, John, 326, 460
 Bates, —, 367, 369, 473
 Albert C., 240
 Clement, 369
 Isaac C., 223
 Joshua, 412, 413
 Theodore C., 369
 Bath, —, 113
 Bathurst, } —, 481
 Batherst, } Allen, 488
 Batherste, } Benjamin, 488
 Catherine, 488
 Edward, 484, 488
 Elizabeth, 482, 488
 Frances, 488
 George, 488
 Judith, 482, 484,
 488
 Launcelot, 482,
 483, 488
 Mary, 482, 483,
 488, 489
 Randall, 483
 Randolph, 488
 Rauffe, 483, 488
 Robert, 483
 Samuel, 484, 488
 Susan, 483, 488
 Batt, Thomas, 43
 Battelle, } Ann, 123
 Battell, } Philip, 237
 Battle, } Thomas, 325
 Batle, } William, 123
 Batten, } Abraham, 288
 Battin, } John, 281, 288
 Battersby, James, 43
 Battson, Gartred, 373
 Batut, John, 43
 Baudin, Harrington, 43
 Baugh, Thomas, 44
 William, 44
 Baxter, —, 298
 mr., 285
 Andrew, 285
 Elihu, 348
 James P., 82, 224, 470
 Jane, 274
 John, 440
 Nicholas, 324
 R. H., 348
 Richard, 125
 Tryphena, 348
 Bay, John, 44
 Bayard, Robert, 44
 Thomas F., 403
 Bayley, }
 Baylie, } see Bailey.
 Baylies, }
 Baylye, }
 Bayne, see Bain.
 Baynham, Adam, 119
 Bayntun, Harry, 44
 Beal, } Homer H., 467
 Beall, } Levin, 44
 Beale, } Lydia, 291
 Beales, } Robert, 516
 Ruth, 348
 Sarah, 118
 Thomas, 118
 William, 291
 Beamis, Abraham, 495, 496
 Anne, 495, 496
 Isaac, 495, 496
 James, 495, 496
 John, 495
 Joseph, 495, 496
 Luke, 495, 496
 Mary, 495, 496
 Susan, 495
 Susanna, 496
 Thomas, 495
 Bean, } captain, 185
 Beane, } Deborah, 419
 James, 44
 John, 288

- Bean, { Joseph, 284
 cont'd { Sallie, 418
 Bear, Margaret, 140
 Thomas, 140
 Beard, Arthur, 44
 William, 441
 Bearman, Katherine, 395
 Beatson, James, 44
 Beaumont, Hammond, 44
 John, 44
 Beaver, Samuel, 44
 Beavis, Richard, 141
 Becher, John Gainsford, 44
 Becke, John, 106
 Beckers, Henry, 44
 Beckley, Martha, 313
 Beckwaye, —, 118
 Beckwith, Alice Dexter, 354
 Henry Truman, 354,
 355
 John, 44
 Truman, 354, 355
 Bedell, —, 237
 mr., 247
 Edwin, 370
 John, 368, 370
 Thomas, 386
 Bedlam, —, 112
 Bee, John, 498
 Martha, 498
 Beebe, { Mary A., 322
 Beebee, { Nicholas, 106
 Beecher, Louisa A., 352
 Beke, Anne, 117
 Belcher, —, 95, 371
 Eunice, 450
 Fred. John, 44
 Moses, 450
 Samuel C., 470
 Belden, Lydia, 70
 Belknap, —, 329
 George E., 222
 Hannah, 290
 Jeremiah, 290
 Bell, Anne, 247
 Charles H., 225, 240, 357
 Cora L., 225
 Edward, 247
 Henry, 501
 James, 247
 John, 44
 John James, 225
 Margaret, 247
 Mary E., 225
 Robert, 43
 Samuel, 225
 Samuel D., 225
 Sarah A., 225
 Thomas, 44
 William, 248
 Bellamy, —, 399
 Bellew, Patrick, 44
 William, 44
 Belling, —, 70
 Bellingham, Hester, 74
 Richard, 74
 Bellows, Henry, 504
 Belson, Edmond, 115
 Bence, —, 115 [458
 Bendall, Free Grace, 325-327,
 Hopefor, 257
 Bendish, Edmond, 275
 Mary, 275
 Rachel, 275
 Thomas, 275
 Benezet, Stephen, 497
 Benfield, John, 484
 Bening, Thomas, 286
 Benjamin, Eliza, 51, 52
 Bennett, { —, 147
 Bennett, { Almey, 75
 Benit, { Anne, 75, 115, 116
 Benitt, { Clark, 322
 Bennet, { Edmund H., 222
- Bennett, { Edward, 115
 cont'd { Elizabeth, 503
 James, 75, 437
 Jeremiah, 75
 Jerusha, 420
 Joanna, 75
 John, 74, 75, 281, 286
 Jonathan, 74
 Joseph, 74
 Mary, 75
 Peter, 437
 Rebecca, 74, 75
 Richard, 114-116, 503
 Robert, 74, 75
 Ruth, 75
 Sarah, 75
 Thankful, 74
 Thomas, 44
 William, 75
 Benson, Alice, 129
 Edward, 129
 George, 129
 Michael, 129
 Bent, —, 450
 A. Allen, 292
 Abigail, 290-295
 Adam, 296
 Agnes, 289
 Alice, 291, 295
 Allen H., 288, 292, 479
 Ann, 295
 Anna, 292, 293
 Anne, 292-294
 Bartlett, 295
 Bethiah, 295
 Betty, 294
 Beulah, 290, 293
 Catherine, 292, 295
 Charles, 293, 295, 296
 Chloe, 295
 Darius, 294
 David, 289-291, 293-295
 Deborah, 292, 296
 Dorcas, 293
 Dorothy, 292
 Ebenezer, 291, 296
 Eleanor, 296
 Elijah, 290, 293
 Elizabeth, 289-291, 293-
 296
 Eunice, 292, 293, 295
 Experience, 290, 291, 293,
 295
 George, 295
 Grace, 293
 Hannah, 289, 290, 295, 296
 Hopestill, 289, 290, 292,
 293
 Hyman, 292
 Isabel, 294
 Jabez, 290-292
 Jane, 293
 Jason, 292
 Jemima, 295
 Jesse, 295
 Joel, 293
 John, 288-296
 Jonathan, 293
 Joseph, 289-291, 295, 296
 Josiah, 294, 296
 Lemuel, 295
 Levinah J., 292
 Lois, 292
 Lucy, 292-294
 Luther S., 296
 Lydia, 291, 293, 296
 Martha, 289, 290, 292-295
 Mary, 290-294, 296
 Matthias, 290, 294
 Mehitable, 295
 Micah, 290, 293, 294
 Miriam, 296
 Molly, 292, 294
 Nathan, 293
- Bent, { Nathaniel T., 296
 cont'd { Nedabiah, 296
 Noah, 296
 Patience, 289, 292
 Peter, 289-294
 Phebe, 294
 Phineas, 295
 Polly, 295
 Prudence, 296
 Rachel, 291, 296
 Rebecca, 295
 Robert, 289
 Rufus, 293-295
 Ruth, 293, 296
 Samuel, 292, 294, 296
 Samuel Arthur, 295
 Samuel Browning, 295
 Samuel Watson, 295
 Sarah, 290-296
 Silas, 293
 Stephen, 293
 Submit, 292
 Susannah, 292, 293, 296
 Thaddeus, 295
 Thankful, 291
 Thomas, 290, 292
 Timothy, 293
 William, 289, 293, 295,
 296
 William H., 296
 Zacheus, 289
 Benthall, —, 383
 Elizabeth, 406
 Mary, 406, 407
 Mercy, 407
 Priscilla, 406, 407
 Walter, 406, 407
 Bentham, Edward Wm., 44
 Bentinck, Rodolphus, 44
 Bentley, John, 118
 Benzell, Adolphus, 44
 Berkenhout, John, 44
 Berkley, —, 381
 George, 82
 Bernard, Francis, 506
 Berners, John, 258
 Berrisford, { Bennett, 374
 Beresford, { George, 374
 John, 374
 Michael, 374
 Richard, 374
 Robert, 374
 Rowland, 374
 Samuel, 374
 Thomas, 374
 Ursula, 273
 Berry, —, 506
 mr., 495
 Henry, 495
 John, 510
 Sara, 373
 Thomas, 373, 375
 William, 375
 Bertin, Georges, 233
 Bertrand, John, 44
 Berwick, Nicholas, 44
 Besford, Alice, 136
 John, 136
 Mary, 136
 Thomas, 136
 Bessey, Anthony, 202
 Best, Anne, 510
 Briget, 346
 Bestney, Nich., 483
 Betham, William, 140
 Bethuen, James, 44
 Bettie, H., 288
 Betts, judge, 14
 C. Wyllys, 232
 James, 284
 Bevan, { John, 44
 Beven, { Morgan, 44
 Beverlin, James, 287
 Bewes, George, 44

- Bickford, Limuel, 281
 Bicknel, Thomas, 437
 Biddle, Henry D., 235
 Owen, 235, 237
 Biddulye, Theophilus, 129
 Bigelow, } George T., 298
 Bigelo, } Jonathan, 60, 61
 Bigges, Humfrey, 392, 393
 John, 392
 Sara, 393
 Billings, } captain, 286
 Billing, } Frederick, 88
 John, 45
 Roger, 325
 Billingsley, } Henry, 393
 Billingslie, } John, 393
 Katherine, 393
 Billington, Francis, 295
 Jemima, 295
 Billy, Uchee, 462
 Bilston, mr., 254
 Bingham, —, 62, 482
 Sarah, 62
 Bird, } —, 109
 Byrd, } —, 516
 Byrde, } George, 160
 Henry, 45
 Robert, 405
 Thomas Taylor, 45
 William, 45
 Birdikin, Mary, 407
 Birdsey, John, 211
 Phebe Smith, 211
 Ruth, 211
 Sarah, 211
 Birkinhead, } Robert, 129, 132
 Birkenad, } Susan, 132
 Birkenhead, } Theophilus, 132
 Birniere, Henry, 45
 John de, 45
 Bisbee, —, 372
 J. H., 239
 Marvin D., 82
 Bishop, } —, 135
 Bishopp, } Abigail, 213
 Elizabeth, 141
 Jenny, 141
 John, 45, 213, 276
 Keturah, 73
 Mary, 141, 142, 276
 Nathaniel, 326, 459
 Nathaniel Holmes, 213
 Robert, 45
 Samuel, 213
 Sarah, 141, 213
 Thomas, 142, 213
 Townsend, 471
 Bissell, John, 468
 Bissett, Watkin, 242
 Black, Jeremiah S., 328
 Blackaller, Margaret, 138
 Mary, 139
 Thomas, 138
 Blacker, Henry, 45
 William Latham, 45
 Blackett, William, 45
 Blackhead, William, 504
 Blackledge, Katherine Brown, 322
 Blackman, Chloe, 295
 George, 295
 Blackmore, mr., 378
 Robert, 45
 Blackwell, Gervas, 373
 Blackwood, William, 45
 Bladen, Catherine, 487
 Nathaniel, 487
 Blaen, Willem, 203
 Blair, } Alexander, 45
 Blaire, } David, 411
 Mary, 450
 Mary Elizabeth, 16
 Montgomery, 16
 Blair, } Simon, 45
 cont'd } Susanna, 451
 Thomas, 451
 Blaisdell, Jacob, 76
 Blake, Alfred D., 337
 Charles, 88
 Charles E., 88
 Charles Morris, 88
 Charlotte A., 88
 Edward, 88, 454
 Ezekiel, 296
 Francis E., 87, 88, 222
 Hanover, 454
 John, 88, 233
 Jonathan, 88
 Kate, 454
 Maria, 454
 Mary, 88
 Rachel, 296
 Robert, 476
 S. L., 365
 W. Todd, 45
 William, 88
 Blakeley, Hester, 213
 John, 45
 Blakeney, John, 45
 Robert, 45
 Theophilus, 45
 William, lord, 38, 45
 Blamer, Thomas, 106
 Blanchard, Agnes, 289
 Bland, } Adam, 114
 Blande, } Anne, 112, 116
 Edward, 112, 114
 Elizabeth, 111, 112, 114
 Frances, 113, 114
 George, 111-113
 Giles, 114
 Gregory, 111, 112
 Jane, 114
 Jo., 262
 John, 111-114, 116
 Judith, 111, 114
 Margaret, 114
 Mary, 111, 113
 Peter, 111
 Richard, 114
 Samuel, 113
 Sarah, 113, 114
 Susan, 112-114, 116
 Theoderick, 115, 116
 Thomas, 111-114
 William, 111, 113, 114
 Blane, Archibald, 45
 Blaque, Joseph, 347
 Martha, 347
 Mary, 347
 Samuel, 347
 Blasland, Edward B., 473, 474
 Lucretia, 473
 Mary, 473
 Thomas, 473
 William, 473
 Blennerhassett, John, 45
 Bligh, Thomas, 326
 Bliss, Elizabeth, 57
 Henry, 61
 Lydia, 61, 455
 Blissett, Hester, 143
 Blizard, Conway, 45
 Bloice, *see* Boyce.
 Blome, —, 203
 Blood, —, 298
 Isabel, 117, 118
 Richard, 118
 Thomas, 45
 Blossom, Joseph, 218
 Temperance, 218
 Thankful, 218
 Blounte, Elizabeth, 116
 Bloyce, } Michal, 192
 Bloice, } Richard, 191, 192
 Bloyse, }
 Biye, John, 115
 Boardman, } doctor, 342
 Bordman, } Ann, 315
 Boreman, } Elizabeth, 315, 340
 Samuel, 220
 Samuel L., 364
 Stephen, 30, 341
 Sylvanus, 371
 William, 283
 Bocoer, Susan, 78
 Bodge, George M., 81, 229, 360, 478
 Bodwell, Joseph B., 372
 Mary, 135
 Bogas, —, 391
 Edward, 401
 Jane, 401
 Mary, 401
 Bogges, Edward, 253
 John, 45
 Thomas, 254
 Bohn, John H., 331
 Boice, *see* Boyce.
 Bolles, *see* Bowles.
 Bolling, } Alexander, 467
 Bollinge, } Anne, 467
 Bollon, Thomas, 458
 Bolster, mr., 495
 Bolstred, Catherine, 261
 Thomas, 261
 Bolton, } Francis, 45
 Boulton, } Mason, 45
 Bowlton, } Ralph, 381
 Thomas, 115, 134, 498
 Boltwood, } Ebenezer, 286, 439
 Boltwood, }
 Boltford, Thomas, 45
 Bonaparte, Joseph, 233
 Bond, } —, 89, 91, 108, 119
 Bonde, } 370, 511
 Grace, 112
 Henry, 356
 Hester, 213
 John, 213
 Joseph, 213
 Sampson, 208
 Sarah, 213
 Thomas, 387
 Bonney, } James, 436
 Bonny, } William P., 467
 Bonville, Hiacinthe de, 45
 Bono, Francis, 438
 Booker, —, 276
 Boosey, } Edward, 254, 401
 Boosy, } Elizabeth, 254
 Jane, 254, 401
 Mary, 254
 Bord, John, 324
 Bordman, } *see* Boardman.
 Boreman, }
 Borlace, Ann, 515
 John, 516
 Borne, *see* Bourn.
 Borough, Wm. Blakeney, 45
 Borrell, —, 244
 Borry, David, 45
 Borum, Parnell, 398
 Boscawen, John, 38, 45
 Bosomworth, Abraham, 45
 Bostwick, Elias W., 467
 Boswell, *see* Buzzell.
 Bosworth, mr., 450
 Eliz., 450
 Boteler, } Elizabeth, 511
 Botteler, } Francis, 511
 Mary, 336
 Oliver, 336
 Thomas, 511
 William, 46
 Botet, Anthony, 46
 Botter, Susan, 78
 Bott, —, 215
 Joel, 63, 215
 Lucy, 63, 215
 Miles, 215

- Bott, } Sarah, 215
cont'd } Sarah Neal, 63
 Botteler, see Boteler.
 Boucher, Alice, 117
 Elizabeth, 116
 Frances, 116
 Henry, 116
 James, 46, 116
 John, 116
 Richard, 116
 Thomas, 116
 William, 116
 Boulton, see Bolton.
 Bouquet, Henry, 46
 Bourke, Bingham, 46
 Bourn, } —, 482
 Bourne, } captain, 34
 Borne, } Elizabeth, 290
 Hannah, 218
 John, 46, 290, 291
 Joseph, 218
 Martha, 197
 Nicholas, 211
 Obadiah, 46
 Richard, 436
 Shearjashub, 49
 Thomas, 197
 Boush, Robert, 456
 Bousie, Jone, 510
 Bouswell, Elizabeth, 392
 Boutelle, Charles Otis, 337
 John A., 46
 Lucretia, 473
 Mary, 473
 Nathaniel, 473
 Susan Louise, 337
 Bowdoin, } Hannah, 384
 Bowden, } James, 74, 384
 John, 46
 Thomas, 157
 Bowell, Thomas, 406
 Bowen, Leivt., 437
 John, 157
 Bower, } Dwight E., 83
 Bowers, } Richard, 50
 William, 498
 Bowes, Frederick, 157
 Henry, 504
 Bowles, } —, 392
 Bolles, } Carington, 183
 Green Berry, 76
 John, 386
 William, 393
 Bowlton, see Bolton.
 Bowman, John, 283
 Mary, 136
 Bowtell, —, 273
 Bowyer, —, 492
 Robert, 391
 Box, —, 513
 Boyce, } Isabel, 294
 Boice, } Lydia, 53
 Boyde, Thomas, 157, 441
 Boyland, Geoffrey, 242
 Boyle, Richard, 157
 Stephen, 157
 Boylston, } mrs., 132
 Boylson, } Alice, 107
 Allen, 106, 107, 136
 Boylsonne, } Anne, 106-108
 Boylstone, } Catharine, 105-
 Boysen, } 107
 Edward, 105-108
 Elizabeth, 105,
 107, 135
 Henry, 105, 107
 John, 105-108
 John Lane, 475
 Margaret, 107
 Mary, 107
 Mary Hallowell,
 475
 Nicholas, 475
 Richard, 105-108
 Boylston, } Samuel, 107
cont'd } Sarah, 107
 Susanna, 107
 Thomas, 105-108,
 134-136
 Ward Nicholas,
 475
 William, 105
 Boynton, Henry V., 102
 John, 446
 Moses, 30, 31
 Samuel, 29
 Brabazon, Edward, 157
 Bracey, Joseph, 288
 William, 288
 Brackenbury, William, 56, 59
 Brackett, Peter, 460
 William, 219
 Brackley, Samuel, 105
 Bradbury, Jabez, 281
 Thomas, 284
 William, 284
 Wyman, 287
 Braddock, —, 37
 Edward, 157
 Bradford, } —, 74, 368
 Bretfoot, } Alice, 196, 197
 Andrew, 356
 David, 197
 Dorothy, 197
 Ephraim, 197
 Hannah, 197, 198
 Hezekiah, 197
 Israel, 197
 Jael, 197
 James H., 463
 John, 197
 Joseph, 197
 Martha, 197
 Mary, 197
 Meletiah, 197
 Mercy, 197
 Robert, 196
 Samuel, 197
 Sarah, 197
 Thomas, 197
 William, 82, 196, 197
 Bradish, Frank E., 221
 Bradlee, } —, 355
 Bradley, } Caleb Davis, 99, 102,
 277, 360, 480
 Dorothy, 513
 Bradshaw, Mary, 195
 Bradstreet, } Benjamin, 420
 Bradstrat, } John, 157, 169,
 170
 Bradstreete, } Margaret, 170
 Bradstret, } Mercie, 169
 Breadstreet, } Samuel, 157, 169,
 Bredstrate, } 170
 Bredstrete, } Simon, 168-170,
 368
 Thomas, 171
 Walter, 171
 William, 171
 Bragdon, captain, 34
 Arthur, 288
 James, 441
 Bragg, John, 439
 Jonathan, 324
 Philip, 38, 157
 Brainard, —, 103, 234, 235,
 478
 Stephen, 62
 Susanna, 62
 Braley, } Abigail, 75
 Bralee, } Alice, 75
 Brayley, } Ambrose, 75
 Caleb, 75
 David, 75
 Elijah, 75
 Elizabeth, 75
 Ezekiel, 75
 George, 75
 Braley, } Grace, 75
cont'd } Hannah, 75
 Israel, 75
 John, 75
 Lydia, 75
 Margaret, 75
 Mary, 75
 Roger, 75
 Russell, 75
 Sarah, 75
 Solomon, 75
 Braman, Chloe, 455
 Bran, George, 325
 Martha, 325
 Branscomb, Thomas, 143
 Brasbree, William, 342
 Brawler, Robert, 113
 Brawn, Benjah, 157
 Richard, 284, 441
 Bray, Edward, 157
 Brayley, see Braley.
 Brayton, John S., 222
 Sarah, 322
 Breadstreet, see Bradstreet.
 Breare, Jane, 106
 Breddeane, —, 34
 Bredstrate, } —
 Bredstrete, } see Bradstreet.
 Breedon, } Alexander, 157
 Breden, } Benala, 128
 Jane, 128
 John, 127
 Mary, 127
 Robert, 127, 128
 Thomas, 127, 128
 Zaccheus, 127, 128
 Brehin, } —
 Brehm, } Dietrich, 157
 Breney, James, 157
 Brent, —, 379, 511
 Thomas, 456
 Brenton, William, 382
 Breres, Christopher, 408
 Brereton, Edward, 157
 George, 157
 John, 204
 Robert, 157
 Bretfoort, see Bradford.
 Brett, } —, 245
 Brette, } Anne, 252
 Deborah, 120
 Dorothy, 120
 Edward, 135
 Frances, 259, 260
 Hester, 135
 Jane, 252
 Mary, 135
 Thomas, 251, 260
 Brewer, —, 244
 John, 157
 Martha, 290
 Peter, 245
 Rebecca, 322
 Samuel, 290
 Brewster, Mary, 322
 Sarah, 183
 Tomasine, 393
 Briant, see Bryant.
 Brickett, Benett, 392
 Bridge, } Anthony, 126
 Bridges, } Edward, 460
 Thomas, 126, 157
 Bridgham, Henry, 326
 Brier, } Henry, 108
 Briers, } Thomas, 28
 Brigggett, Alice, 254
 Briggs, } mr., 23
 Briggses, } Allen, 454
 Brigs, } Charles E., 182
 Ezra, 438
 John, 503
 Lydia, 454
 Richard, 116

- Brigham, Abigail, 292
Benajah, 292
Elizabeth, 291
Jerusha, 295
Peter Bent, 291
Timothy, 292
Uriah, 291
- Bright, Allen, 157
Mary, 322
- Brightman, Jacques, 157
- Brigstock, James, 157
Robert, 157
- Brinknoll, Ruth, 275
- Brintnal, James, 282
- Briscoe, Robert, 157, 158
Spencer, 158
William Musg., 158
- Bristoe, } James T., 25
Bristow, } Robert, 158
- Brit, John, 184
- Brittman, John, 158
- Britton, } Charles P., 219
Brytton, } Emme, 244
Joan, 244, 260
- Broad, Edward, 116
Judith, 116
Rebecca, 218
Thomas, 218
- Broadwater, Henry, 398
- Brock, John, 436
Robert A., 116
- Brockett, Linus Pierpont, 354
- Brockwell, Charles L., 17
- Brodemeade, John, 137
- Brodestrete, see Bradstreet.
- Broderick, St. John, 158
- Brodie, George, 158
James, 158
- Brokbanke, —, 218
- Bromfield, Edward, 187
- Bromhead, Benjamin, 158
Boardman, 158
Edward, 158
John, 158
- Bromley, Edward, 158
- Brookins, Samuel, 283
- Brooks, } —, 142, 379, 472
Brook, } Charles Butler, 446
Brooke, } Elizabeth, 189
Frederick M., 153
George, 189
James, 189
John, 53, 442
Mary, 189
Phillips, 360
Robert Bounds, 158
Rose, 189
Tabitha, 442
William H., 357
- Broughton, Charles, 158
Thomas, 490
William, 490
- Brown, } —, 101, 159, 176,
Browne, } 203, 232
mr., 245
Abigail, 193
Abijah, 49
Abraham, 276
Abraham English, 371
Adam, 281, 285
Addison, 468
Alexander, 272, 467,
489
Alice Dexter, 354
Allison, 440
Amy Brighthurst, 196
Andrew, 158
Anne, 269, 417, 482
Arch. Mont., 158
Arthur, 158
Barbara, 269
Benjamin, 193
Benoni, 270
Charles, 158, 483
- Brown, } Charlotte, 158
cont'd } Charlotte A., 88
Edward, 482
Eleanor, 269, 270
Eleazar, 191
Eliza Coe, 196
Elizabeth, 267, 290,
482, 483, 488
Fanny Bowen, 358
Francis, 158
George, 474
Gertrude, 269
Helen Gilman, 196
Henry, 158, 264
Hugh, 325
Isaac, 282
James, 56, 58, 59, 82
James Crosby, 196
Joanna, 219
John, 25, 126, 158,
270, 442, 482, 488
John Crosby, 196
John Douglass, 466
John M., 470
Joseph, 19
Margaret, 269
Mary, 269, 417, 482
Mary Elizabeth, 196
Mary Magoun, 196
Mountford, 158
Nathaniel, 267-270
Nehemiah, 417
Nicholas, 269, 445
Paris B., 466
Percy, 269
Philip, 286, 439
Ralph, 269
Richard, 252
Robert, 158, 268, 269
Rudolphus, 269
Samuel, 268, 269
Sarah, 19, 264, 270
Susan, 482, 483
Susanna, 502
Thankful, 214
Thatcher Magoun,
196
Thomas, 158, 269, 270,
290, 482
Vashti, 49
Warham, 159
William, 158, 159, 269,
270, 285, 325, 502
William Adams, 196
Elizabeth, 108, 109
Johane, 108
John, 110
Lydia, 74
Margaret, 108, 109
Sampson, 108
William, 108, 109
- Brownesmithe, mr., 120
- Browning, } —, 132
Browninge, } Charles H., 211,
343, 344
Edward, 130
James, 294
Martha, 294
William, 159
- Bruce, } —, 232, 266, 273
Bruce, } Lewis, 159
Brus, } Robert de, 231
Thomas, 159
William, 438
- Brudenell, —, 123, 138, 389,
482
- Bruere, George, 159
John, 159
- Bruerton, Jane, 378
- Bruice, see Bruce.
- Brumstead, } Ann, 127
Brumsted, } Charles, 127
John, 127
Lucy, 127
- Brumstead, } Martha, 128
cont'd } Rose, 127
Thomas, 127
- Brune, Anne, 278
Anne Henrietta, 278
Fredk. William, 278
- Brus, see Bruce.
- Brushe, —, 385
- Bruyeres, John des, 159
- Bryan, Jonathan, 498
Mary, 498
- Bryant, } Abigail, 47-51
Briant, } Agatha, 47, 48
Ann, 47, 49-51
Arlitta, 52, 53
Asabel, 50
Asenath, 50
Barsheba, 49
Benjamin, 47-52
Betsy, 50, 52, 219
Betty, 49
Charles, 49, 51
Charles Carroll, 53
Charlotte, 51
Consider, 49
Cornelia King, 52
Cushing, 52, 53
Daniel, 47
David, 47, 48, 50, 284
Deborah, 47-49
Dorothy, 47
Edward, 49
Edward Livingston,
53
Eleanor, 52
Eli, 50-52
Elijah, 50
Elisha, 47
Eliza, 51, 52
Eliza Ann, 52
Elizabeth, 47-49, 51
Elizabeth Susan, 52
Eunice, 50, 51
Ezra Starkweather,
52
Foster, 51
Francis Dwight, 52
George, 49
Gridley, 51, 52
Guy De, 46
Hannah, 47-50
Hannah Barker, 50
Harriet, 52
Helen Maria, 53
Hubbard W., 82, 470
Ira, 50
Jabez, 47
Jacob, 48
James, 49
Jerusha, 49
John, 46-53
Jonathan, 47, 48, 50
Jonathan Pomeroy, 52
Joseph, 47-49, 51
Joseph Myrick, 53
Joshua, 47, 49
Judith, 48
Julia, 52
Julia Ann, 17
Lemuel, 48, 50
Lillie, 49
Lucy, 49, 51
Lydia, 49-51
Margaret, 48
Martha, 47, 49
Mary, 47-51
Mary Eliza, 53
Mary Ewell, 49
Mercy, 47
Molly, 50
Monroe Benjamin, 52
Nancy, 51
Nathaniel, 48-53, 219
Nathaniel Cushing, 53

- Bryant, } Patience, 50
cont'd } Peleg, 48, 49, 51
Percy, 46, 53, 219
Polly, 51
Prince, 49
Rachel, 47
Rhoda, 49
Ruth, 47-50
Ruxby, 49, 50
Sally, 51
Samuel, 47, 49-52
Sarah, 47-49, 51
Seth, 48-53
Snow, 50
Stephen, 46
Susan, 51
Susannah, 48
Thomas, 47-53
Vashti, 49
Walter, 53
William H. H., 46
Zebalon, 51
Zina, 50-52
- Brytton, *see* Britton.
- Buchanan, —, 90
Agnes, 91
Claudius, 91
- Buckhurst, Anne, 484
Dorothy, 484
Judith, 484, 488
Richard, 484
Thomas, 484, 488
- Buckingham, Temperance, 70
William Alfred, [87]
- Buckland, Robert, 117
- Buckley, Thomas, 159
- Buckman, Joseph, 282
- Buckmaster, Jos., 437
- Bucks, Mary, 49, 50
- Buckston, James, 438
- Budd, Charles, 200
James, 199
- Bulkley, Richard, 159
- Bullard, George, 215
Isaac, 325
Mary, 276
Sarah, 215
- Bullen, George, 371
- Bullock, } Edward, 129
Bullocke, } John, 497
Melchesidick, 129
Priscilla, 129
William, 497
- Bulman, Alexander, 324
- Bulow, Charles W., 464
- Bulstrode, Edward, 247
Mary, 247
- Bumsted, Thomas, 324
- Bunn, Matthew, 285
Samuel, 285
William, 285
- Burcher, Katherine, 273
- Burchill, John, 159
- Burchsted, John Henry, 70
Mary, 70
- Burden, George, 159
Jos., 436
- Burdick, Henry C., 322
James, 223
- Burge, Phebe, 190
Thankful, 190
- Burgess, } Abigail, 450
Burgess, } Elisha, 190
Jacob, 190
Jedidah, 190
Joanna, 190
Job, 441
Josiah, 190
Mary, 190
Phebe, 190
Ruth, 190
Temperance, 190
Thomas, 190
Zacheus, 190
- Burgoyne, John, 146
- Burhans, Jacob, 367, 368
Jan, 367, 368
Samuel, 367
- Burie, *see* Bury.
- Burke, —, 18, 19, 67, 92, 335
Bernard, 344
John, 159
- Burkett, Elizabeth, 489
- Burley, —, 341
David, 337, 342
Wheeler, 342
William, 340
- Burn, James, 159
- Burnand, Dennis Ger., 159
- Burnap, Benjamin, 438
- Burnell, Mrs., 116
Anne, 116, 117
Henry, 273
Hester, 273
John, 116, 273
Mary, 273
Thomas, 106, 273
- Burnet, } Charles, 159
Burnett, } John, 159, 437
Magdalen, 131
Peter, 159
Robert, 159
William, 33, 441
- Burnham, —, 10
Edward P., 470
Roderick H., 367, 369
Thomas, 283
- Burns, George, 159
James, 283
William, 283
- Burnsides, Anthony, 159
- Burrage, } Alvah Augustus, 358
Burridge, } Charles H., 358
Elizabeth Amelia, 358
Henry S., 82, 224, 470
J. Leake, 159
John, 56, 59, 358
Josiah, 353
Robert, 358
Rose, 358
Ruth, 358
- Burrell, Mrs., 483
Andrew, 510
Catherine, 463
Herbert L., 360
James, 510
John, 510
Joseph, 510
Launcelot, 510
Martha, 510
Mary, 510
Randall, 360
Randall Gardner, 360
Samuel, 510
Zillah, 360
- Burrott, John, 159
- Burrott, Mabel, 194
- Burroughs, } —, 220
Burrowe, } mr., 118, 324
Burrowes, }
- Burt, Alice, 461
Charles, 461
Cordana Augusta, 456
Elizabeth, 367, 369
George, 461
Henry, 367, 369
Josias, 128
Lucy Rockwell, 461
Richard, 439
T. Preston, 456
Ulalia, 367
Walter, 128
- Burth, Desire, 322
Harriet, 322
- Burthan, John, 242
- Burton, Dyonice, 123, 124
Edmund, 126
Edward, 159
Elizabeth, 131
George, 159
Ralph, 39, 159
Samuel, 125
- Burwell, —, 237
- Bury, } Edward, 113
Burie, } Elizabeth, 111, 113, 114
Burye, } William, 114
- Busbe, William, 282
- Bush, —, 296
mr., 53
- Bussey, Mary, 473
William, 473
- Buzzell, } —, 220
Boswell, } mr., 126
Russell, } Ellen, 139
Buswell, } H. L., 220
- Butler, —, 391
Abigail, 349
Benjamin F., 14, 87, 232
Caleb, 446
Daniel, 452
Elizabeth, 108, 109
F. O., 349
Gershom, 316
Jane, 401
John, 283, 349, 391, 401, 469, 516
Mabel, 63
Mary, 316, 349
Nathaniel, 349
Nicholas, 202
Pierce, 159
Rachel, 109
Richard, 108, 109
Sybil, 315
Thomas, 451
Walter, 159
William, 159
- Butrick, George, 159
- Butten, } —, 218
Button, } John, 106
Katherine, 106
Mary, 106
- Butterwick, Robert, 160
- Butts, —, 482
- Buxton, Richard, 115
Thomas, 115
- Byddell, Thomas, 244
- Bye, Richard, 392
Robert, 392
- Byfield, Adoniram, 408
Nathaniel, 187
- Bygges, Mr., 244
- Byington, Ezra Hoyt, 81, 83, 221, 222, 224, 350, 351, 470
- Byley, Rebecca, 374
- Byram, Anne, 86
Branch, 86
Elizabeth, 75
Huldah Allen, 86
Nicholas, 75
- Byrd, } *see* Bird.
Byrde, }
- Cable, —, 101
- Cade, Andrew, 510
Symond, 510
Walter, 510
- Cadillac, de la Mothe, 203
- Cadogan, George, 160
- Cady, John, 191
- Casar, Julius, 488
- Cahill, Moses, 160
- Calder, James, 160
Patrick, 160
- Calderwood, James, 160
Samuel, 160
William, 160

- Caldwell, David, 160
 John, 160
 Calef, Jonathan S., 467
 Robert, 282
 Calhoun, —, 351
 Call, Thomas, 56-59
 Callender, Ellis, 444
 John, 444
 Mary, 444
 Sarah, 444
 Calley, John, 341
 Richard, 28, 342
 Samuel, 340
 William, 29, 338
 Cambell, }
 Camble, } see Campbell.
 Camell, }
 Cameron, Alexander, 160
 Allan, 160
 Archibald, 160
 Donald, 160
 Duncan, 160
 Evan, 160
 Hugh, 160
 Samuel, 160
 Cammeswell, Agnes, 386
 William, 386, 399
 Camp, } Abigail, 314
 Campe, } Elizabeth, 399
 George, 399
 John, 398, 399, 402
 Margaret, 87
 Margaret Cook, 87
 Mary, 399
 Nicholas, 396, 398, 399
 Richard, 399
 Sarah, 399
 Thomas, 399
 William, 399
 William S., 87
 Campbell, } —, 162, 469
 Cambell, } Alexander, 160
 Camble, } Allen, 160
 Camell, } Archibald, 160, 161
 Ch. Henning, 161
 Charles, 286
 Colin, 161
 Donald, 161
 Duncan, 161
 George, 161
 James, 161, 288
 John, 161, 162, 265
 Mungo, 162
 Oliver, 162
 Robert, 162
 Thomas, 162
 William, 162
 Campfield, —, 61
 Margaret, 61
 Campyn, —, 257
 Canady, } captain, 35
 Canedy, } David, 438
 William, 186
 Candler, Edward, 162
 Cane, Edward, 162
 Rachel, 59
 Cann, —, 495, 500
 Capel, } —, 381, 396, 503
 Capell, } Joseph, 162
 Capen, Azubah, 145
 Carbonell, Thomas, 162
 Card, John, 283
 William, 283
 Carden, John, 162
 Carew, } —, 126, 137
 Carewe, } mr., 481
 William, 493
 Carey, } —, 237
 Cary, } Eliezer, 198
 George, 284, 441
 Hon. Luc. Ferd., 163
 Jon., 283
 Lydia, 198
 Mehitable, 75
 Carey, } Philip, 283
 cont'd } Zebulon, 75
 Cargill, Abernethy, 162
 Carleton, } mrs., 131
 Carlton, } Bigley, 133
 Christopher, 162
 Ellis, 134
 George, 162
 Henry, 129
 John, 133, 135
 Mary, 134, 135
 Rowland, 134, 135
 Samuel, 133
 Carlile, } —, 476, 477
 Carlisle, } Francis Y., 149
 Carlyle, } George, 438
 John, 283
 Carmichael, Robert, 162
 Carnall, mrs., 377
 Carnecross, Hugh, 162
 Carpenter, —, 54, 497
 Alexander, 197
 Alice, 197
 Charles C., 86, 356
 Edmund J., 350
 Frank, 418
 Gelstrape, 117
 George M., 223, 351
 Jacob, 443
 Joseph, 442
 Lovinia, 418
 Sarah, 443
 William, 134
 Carr, } —, 512
 Carre, } mr., 118
 Caleb, 442
 Ezekiel, 284
 Maurice, 162
 Robert, 442
 Stair Campbell, 162
 Carrington, Edward, 56, 58, 59
 Carrique, John, 162
 Carroll, } Alfred Ludlow, 122
 Carrol, } Edward, 162
 Frederick, 162
 William, 162
 Carson, —, 162
 William, 162
 Carter, —, 61
 Barbara, 133
 Edith, 133
 Eunice, 61
 Gilbert, 163
 Isaac, 128
 James, 284
 John, 133, 163, 484
 Mary, 293
 Nicholas, 133
 Sarah, 442
 William, 133, 163, 405, 406, 442
 Carteret, Elizabeth, 406
 George, 406
 Cartwright, colonel, 207
 Carver, John, 372
 William, 197, 372
 Carvile, Dorothy, 504
 John, 504
 Carwithen, } Abigail, 466
 Carwithin, } David, 466
 Carwithy, } Diggory, 466
 Carwithye, } Elizabeth, 466
 Frances, 466
 Joshua, 466
 Mary, 466
 Nicholas, 466
 Samuel, 466
 Cary, see Carey.
 Casbolt, Thomas, 253
 Case, —, 103, 234, 235, 478
 John, 415
 Cash, Samuel, 285, 439
 Cason, Margaret, 63
 Samuel, 63
 Castell, Robert, 511
 Caswell, Mary, 77
 Cate, Samuel, 29, 30
 Cathcart, Andrew, 163
 Catherwood, Robert, 163
 William, 163
 Catlin, Lydia, 316
 Caulfield, John, 163
 Caulkins, —, 18, 142
 miss, 421
 Cave, Agnes, 391
 Anthony, 391
 Robert, 391
 Thomas, 391
 William, 391
 Cavendish, Frederick, 38
 Ld. Fred., 163
 Cawdell, Humphrey, 503
 Cawton, mr., 377
 mrs., 377
 Ceely, } mr., 244
 Celye, } Christ, 438
 Chase, see Chase.
 Chaderton, Elizabeth, 169
 Laurence, 168, 169
 Chadwicke, James, 163
 Chaffin, William L., 222
 Chalmers, James, 163
 Thomas, 412
 Chamberlain, } Ebenr, 437, 440
 Chamberlin, } Eliphalet, 64
 Ephm, 437
 Isaac, 441
 Lucy, 64
 Mellen, 478
 Chambrier, —, 163
 Champerson, } —, 91
 Champernowne, } Francis, 83
 Champion, —, 369
 Champney, captain, 146
 Champs, Thomas, 455
 Chandler, —, 144
 Edward, 163
 Ephm, 437
 George, 239
 Moses, 437
 Chaney, Will., 283
 Channing, Henry, 91
 Sarah, 91
 Walter, 152 [410
 William Ellery, 91,
 Chapell, Elizabeth, 271
 Chapin, —, 212
 Fanny Bowen, 358
 Harriet Louisa, 359
 Nathaniel, 358 [359
 Nathaniel Gates, 358,
 Chaplin, } —, 118
 Chapline, } Hannah, 86
 Chapman, —, 266, 342
 Amie, 252
 Anne, 252
 Asher H., 322
 Benjamin, 163
 Deborah, 205
 Edmond, 252
 Edward, 234
 Elizabeth, 70
 Frederick W., 66, 70
 H. L., 470
 Jacob, 234, 236
 John, 36, 70
 Mary G., 465
 Russell, 163
 Sara, 70
 Charles, king, 139
 Charles I., 18, 114, 259, 263
 Charles II., 477
 Charles, Isaac, 286
 Charlotte, queen, 183
 Charlton, } Denis, 163
 Charleton, } John, 163
 Philippa, 377, 378
 Robert, 511

- Charteris, Harry, 163
 Chase, { ———, 372
 Chace, { Abigail, 414, 415
 Ezekiel, 213
 Isaac, 451, 469
 Joanna, 28
 John, 441
 Jonathan, 338
 Josiah, 31
 Lewis J., 223
 Lydia, 29, 340
 Moses, 29, 30, 414
 Roger, 414-416
 Thomas, 29
 William, 341
 Chauncy, { Charles, 477
 Chauncey, { Ichabod, 477
 Chauncye, { Isaac, 60, 477
 Thomas, 393
 Chave, John, 163
 Cheake, Samuel, 282
 Chease, Anny, 137
 Robert, 137
 Cheatham, see Chetham.
 Cheever, Eliza, 277
 Chenery, { Ebenezer, 285, 287
 Chinnery, { ———
 Cheney, Abbie I., 337
 Dorothy, 125
 Cherrington, John, 163
 Chesebrough, Frederick D., 322
 John R., 322
 Louisa, 322
 Lucy, 322
 Mary A., 322
 Sophia, 322
 Chessman, Samuel, 479
 Chester, colonel, 257
 earl of, 335
 Anne, 511
 Edward, 511
 Joseph L., 74, 207, 269
 Robert, 511
 William, 163
 Chetham, { Humphrey, 269
 Cheatham, { Margaret, 269
 Chetwode, Charles, 163
 Chetwynd, William, 163
 Cheuers, William, 285
 Cheylesmore, lord, 357
 Chibby, Jon, 437
 Chichele, archbishop, 247
 Agnes, 242
 Henry, 242
 Thomas, 242
 Chick, Benjamin, 419
 Isaiah, 419
 Louisa Etta, 419
 Chicken, Mary, 381
 Chickering, Henry, 459
 Chilcott, { John, 115
 Chilcot, { Richard, 507, 509
 Chilcotes, { Robert, 507-509
 Chilcotte, { William, 507, 509
 Child, Abigail, 442
 Benjamin, 437
 James, 442
 Joanna, 442
 John, 442
 Mirgery, 442
 Rebecca, 442
 Syvester, 442
 Chillingworth, Mary, 184
 Chilton, Mary, 444
 Chinnery, see Chenery.
 Chipman, mrs., 450
 Deborah, 449
 Handly, 450
 Jane, 450
 Chisholme, James, 163
 John, 163
 Chittenden, Albert A., 153
 Caroline Tucker,
 153
 Chittenden, { Samuel Newman,
 cont'd { 153
 Sarah Ellen, 153
 Chiver, { Abraham, 325, 460
 Chivers, { Bartholomew, 460,
 480
 Benjamin, 325, 460,
 480
 Choat, Hannah J., 337
 Cholmeley, ———, 393
 Katherine, 393
 Christie, Gabriel, 163
 James, 163
 John, 163
 Christopher, John, 163
 Chub, { Ebenezer, 285
 Chubb, { Pasco, 441
 Church, Agnes, 245, 258
 Allen S., 467
 Edmund, 243, 258
 Edward, 245, 258
 Hannah, 47, 48
 Isaac, 346
 John, 437, 441
 Churchame, mr., 515
 Patience, 515
 Churchill, ———, 99, 234, 478
 Priscilla, 72
 Chute, Eusebius, 163
 Cilley, Jonathan, 176
 Clackson, Samuel, 506
 Claffin, Mary B., 99, 100
 William, 81, 82, 221, 350
 Claghorn, Susanna, 450
 Thomas, 450
 Clarke, Francis, 133
 Clanchy, James, 163
 Clapcott, William, 380
 Clapp, { ———, 369
 Clap, { captain, 146
 Asa, 11
 Azubah, 145
 Caroline Tucker, 153
 Constance Leocadie,
 153
 David, 103, 145-156, 234,
 235, 368, 371, 479
 David Capen, 153
 Ebenezer, 96, 151
 Elizabeth Atherton, 153
 Elizabeth W., 11
 Enos, 50
 George Gilson, 151
 Hannah Barker, 50
 John Cotton, 151, 153
 Jonathan, 145
 Julia Curtis, 153
 Mary Elizabeth, 153
 Mary Susannah, 153
 Nathaniel, 145
 Nicholas, 145
 Otis, 151
 Richard, 145
 Roger, 145, 207, 324
 Samuel, 149
 Sarah Ellen, 153
 Thomas, 163
 Zenas, 464
 Clare, ———, 163
 Clark, { ———, 89, 355, 392,
 Clarke, { 508
 Clarkes, { mrs., 468
 Abigail, 219
 Alice, 135
 Ann, 62, 278
 Anna, 342
 Audley, 219
 Bethiah, 452
 Charles J., 364
 Christopher, 131
 Daniel, 91, 313, 316
 Dorus, 236
 Elihu, 62
 Elizabeth, 62, 313
 Clark, { Enoch, 219
 Francis, 140
 George H., 222, 476,
 477
 George Kuhn, 232
 Henry, 163
 Icabod, 28
 Isaac, 468
 Jacob, 281
 James, 163
 James Harper, 288
 Jo., 339
 John, 30, 63, 163, 187,
 282, 377, 437
 Jonathan, 340
 Joseph, 30, 342
 Josiah, 219
 Margaret, 140, 219
 Mary, 17, 52, 219, 322
 Mary Ann, 357
 Mindwell, 63
 Morris, 340
 Noah, 62
 Paul, 338
 Samuel, 29
 Sarah, 62, 63, 450
 Satchel, 27, 28, 30,
 340, 342
 Susan Cornelia, 234,
 236
 Symon, 389
 Thankful, 219
 Thomas, 52, 163, 282,
 286, 326, 441, 458
 Valentine, 338
 Volintine, 28
 William, 436
 William B., 99
 Clarkson, { Elizabeth, 508
 Clarkeson, { George, 507, 510
 Clarkesonne, { Helen, 507
 John, 507, 510
 Josias, 507
 Mary, 507 [511
 Samuel, 506-509,
 William, 510
 Clason, ———, 372
 Claus, Daniel, 164
 Clavering, John, 39, 164
 Clay, ———, 351
 Claypoole, Norton, 144
 Cleavland, see Cleveland.
 Clemens, Judith, 454, 455
 Clement, { Clara Erskine, 354
 Clements, { Edward, 265
 Elizabeth, 263-265
 Fawne, 264, 265
 Henry, 164
 Robert, 164, 264
 Theophilus, 164
 Clench, Jane, 125
 Clephane, James, 164
 Clere, John, 388
 Julyan, 388
 Clerk, { George, 164
 Clerke, { John, 240, 244
 Clitherowe, see Clitherowe.
 Cleveland, { Abigail, 193
 Cleaveland, { Eeb, 438
 Enoch, 438
 Josiah, 193
 Clifford, John, 451
 Clift, mr., 422, 423
 Unice, 51
 Willis, 51
 Clifton, Richard, 196
 Clinton, Arbella, 169
 Theophilus, 169
 Thomas, 169
 Clitherowe, { Benjamin, 393
 Cletherowe, { Christofer, 393
 Clytherowe, { Dixy, 393
 Dorothy, 393
 Thomas, 393

- Cloas, —, 164
 Clopton, Anne, 379
 Clough, Ebenr, 284
 Nathaniel, 284
 Samuel, 284
 Clowes, George, 164
 Clunes, Gordon, 164
 Clutterbuck, Robert H., 479,
 480
 Clyderowe, Henry, 126
 Clypshon, John, 437
 Clytherowe, see Clitherowe.
 Cobb, } Betsey, 455
 Cob, } Charles K., 411
 David, 224
 Elizabeth, 72, 411
 James, 72
 John, 183
 Sally, 76
 Thomas, 282
 Coburn, Charity, 205
 Cochran, } Gavin, 164
 Cochran, } Helen A., 357
 James, 288, 440
 John, 164, 288, 439,
 440
 William, 288, 440
 Cock, } Judith, 212
 Cocke, } Richard, 382
 Cockburn, } James, 164
 Cockburne, } John, 164
 William, 164
 Cockett, Mathew, 403
 Cocks, see Cox.
 Codd, Robert, 164
 Codman, doctor, 471
 Elizabeth, 411
 John, 96, 146, 409-413
 Margaret, 409
 Margaret Russell, 411
 Mary, 411
 Mary Margaret, 411
 Robert, 409, 411
 Stephen, 409
 William Coombs, 411
 Coffield, Judith, 118
 Coffin, } —, 19
 Coffine, } Abner, 77
 Charles Carleton, 99,
 100, 221
 Harriot, 103, 234, 237
 Marey, 450
 Prince, 450
 Cogan, —, 383
 John, 466
 Coggin, Ellen, 354
 Jacob, 354
 Coggsell, } —, 213
 Cogswell, } Joseph G., 278
 Coit, John, 465
 Martha, 313, 465
 Cokaine, George, 133
 Coke, —, 107, 136, 137
 John, 388
 Coker, —, 141, 275, 276, 378
 mr., 338
 mrs., 27
 Colburn, Calvin, 88
 Catherine Sybil, 88
 Jeremiah, 20, 88, 101, 420
 Nathaniel, 325
 Colby, } Anthony, 213
 Coleby, } John S., 232
 Rebecca, 213
 Susanna, 213
 Theophilus, 281
 Colchester, —, 382
 Duncomb, 164
 Colden, Rich. Nicols, 164
 Cole, } —, 19, 91
 Coles, } Amias, 208
 Andrew, 442
 Arthur, 164
 Benjamin, 442
 Cole, } Daniel, 72
 cont'd } Deborah, 442
 Dorothy, 442
 Elisha, 378
 Elizabeth, 72, 73, 119, 443
 Gershom, 72
 Hannah, 72, 442
 Hepsibah, 72
 Hugh, 442
 James, 72, 442
 John, 72, 119
 Jonathan, 72, 443
 Joseph, 72, 442
 Joshua, 72
 Mary, 72, 217, 315, 442
 Mercy, 72
 Moses, 72
 Nathan, 72
 Nehemiah, 442
 Patience, 72
 Phebe, 72
 Priscilla, 442
 Reliance, 73
 Robert, 217
 Ruth, 72
 Sarah, 72, 73
 Thankful, 72
 William, 119
 Coleby, see Colby.
 Colhoun, Alexander, 164
 Collamar, } Lydia, 49, 51
 Collomar, }
 Collamore, John H., 371
 Collen, }
 Collens, } see Collins.
 Collier, }
 Collier, } Samuel, 164, 377
 Collyer, } Sarah, 61
 Colyer, }
 Collingwood, Gilfrid, 164
 Collins, } —, 97, 391
 Collen, } Benajah, 183
 Collens, } Cha. Husbands, 164
 Collyn, } Dorothy, 262, 391, 401
 James, 254
 John, 118, 254, 262,
 391, 401, 495
 Stephen, 391
 Thomas, 164
 Collis, Anne, 376
 John, 377, 378
 Susan, 376
 Susanna, 378
 Collity, Darby, 284
 Collomar, see Collamar.
 Collyer, see Collier.
 Collyn, see Collins.
 Colman, Agnes, 514
 Alice, 514
 Edward, 514
 John, 252, 441, 513
 Katherine, 514, 515
 Mary, 139
 Richard, 514
 Robert, 514
 William, 139, 514
 Colpott, John, 133
 Thomas, 133
 Colquhoun, James, 164
 Colville, Charles, 39, 164
 Colwell, James, 286
 Colyer, see Collier.
 Comberbach, Edward, 164
 Commons, John R., 102
 Compton, William, 164
 Comstock, John M., 480
 Comyn, Robert, 508
 Conant, —, 10
 Frederick O., 223
 Hezekiah, 102
 Samuel M., 223
 Cone, Abigail, 63
 Congalton, Henry, 164
 Coningham, see Cunningham.
 Conklin, —, 70
 Lydia, 70
 Conner, } Asenath, 50
 Connor, } Cornels, 284
 Daniel, 436
 Eliphalet, 50
 Fitz Maurice, 164
 Conniswell, Alice, 399
 Conolly, William, 164
 Conran, Henry, 164
 Constantine, George, 503
 Conte, } marquis de, 164
 Conté, } Peter le, 164
 Converse, } Edward, 56, 59
 Convers, } Pamela, 479
 Conway, Archibald, 164
 Conyers, Edward, 393, 394
 John, 393, 401
 Katherine, 394, 401
 Raph, 393
 Thomas, 391, 394
 Conyngham, see Cunningham.
 Cook, } mr., 118
 Cooke, } Anne, 75, 481
 Elisha, 324
 Elizabeth, 312
 George, 78
 Jay, 357
 Job, 75
 John, 78, 273, 508, 510
 Joseph, 75
 Joshuah, 510
 Mary, 75, 273
 Mathew, 165
 Richard, 78, 273, 324, 326
 Robert, 18, 164
 Stephen, 2-5
 Thomas, 283
 Thomasine, 507, 508
 W. Burt, 78
 William, 165
 Cookaine, William, 113
 Coolidge, Austin J., 82
 Helen, 196
 James I. T., 153, 156
 Cooms, Francis, 338, 341, 342
 Cooper, mrs., 393
 Anne, 600
 Cunningham, 165
 David, 165
 Elizabeth, 112
 Moses, 282
 Robert, 437
 Samuel, 409
 William, 165
 Coorpuick, James, 285
 Cope, —, 252
 John, 165
 Copeland, David, 291
 Elizabeth, 291
 Copley, } —, 465
 Copeley, } Hannah, 78
 Robert, 334
 Copp, David, 459
 Gooddeth, 459
 John nathan, } 459
 Jonathan, }
 Lidia, 459
 Ruth, 459
 William, 459
 Copplestone, Arthur, 141
 John, 141
 Mary, 141
 Corance, } John, 165
 Corrance, }
 Corbett, } Ann, 516
 Corbet, } Elizabeth, 515

- Corbett, } John, 515
cont'd } Thomas, 515, 516
 Corbyn, Benjamin, 345
 Cordner, John, 473
 Mary Ann, 473
 William, 473
 Corey, Anne, 75
 Joseph, 285
 Corham, Agnes, 138
 Alice, 138
 Charity, 138
 Joane, 138
 John, 138
 William, 138
 Corlear, see Von Corlear.
 Corlies, Clara, 196
 Cornish, William, 165
 Cornwallis, —, 366
 Cornwell, Esther, 313
 William, 313
 Corrance, see Corance.
 Corry, Ralph, 165
 Cortland, John, 70
 Nathaniel, 70
 Cosen, mrs., 125
 Cosman, John, 165
 Cotchett, Jane, 105
 Cotherington, Edward, 128
 Cotle, Shubel, 451
 Cotterell, see Cottrell.
 Cotter, William, 165
 Cottnam, George, 165
 Samuel, 165
 Cotton, Benjamin, 30
 Clement, 266
 Esther, 345
 Frances, 217
 John, 148-151, 477
 Seaborn, 477
 Theophilus, 190
 Thomas, 28
 William, 165
 Cottrell, } E. E., 80
 Cotterell, } William, 165
 Cottymore, Richard, 165
 Couch, } John W., 467
 Couche, } Stephen, 398
 William, 165
 Courtiss, see Curtis.
 Courtman, William, 250
 Courtney, Francis, 490, 491
 Mary, 491
 William, 491
 Coutts, James, 165
 Cove, Thomas, 333
 Coventry, } —, 131
 Coventrye, } Elizabeth, 116
 George, 165
 Sara, 116
 Thomas, 116
 Cowart, James, 165
 Cowburn, Pat., 438
 Cowell, Thomas, 287, 439
 Cowen, Thomas, 436
 Cowles, —, 235, 238
 Calvin D., 220, 238
 John, 238
 William A., 238
 Cowley, Charles, 232, 238
 Cowper, Elizabeth, 265
 George, 265
 Susanna, 496
 Cowth, Richard, 481
 Cox, —, 245
 Cocks, } Anne, 133, 135
 Cox, } Eckley B., 224
 Elizabeth, 134, 135, 137
 Nicholas, 165
 Richard, 165
 Rob., 282
 William, 137
 Coxeter, Henry, 165
 Crabbe, Grace, 123
 Cradock, —, 97
 Crafts, William, 69
 Cragge, Anne, 254
 Craghead, Robert, 448
 Thomas, 448
 Craige, Robert, 287
 William, 438
 Cramahé, Hect. Theo., 165
 Crampton, Josiah, 165
 Cranch, Richard, 179
 William, 179
 Crane, —, 237
 mr., 481
 Albert, 235
 Amaziah, 296
 Anne, 383
 Azariah, 212
 C. Sidney, 212
 Dorothy, 383
 Eliza, 383
 Frances, 383
 Giles, 251
 Henry, 235, 383
 John, 383, 486
 John C., 101
 Joseph, 212
 Julia Curtis, 153
 Mary, 251
 Nancy, 212
 Prudence, 296
 Rebekah, 212
 Richard, 383
 Robert, 382, 383
 Seth, 296
 Susannah, 296
 Thomas, 383
 Valentine, 383
 William, 382, 383
 Cranford, Andrew, 165
 Cranston, James E., 223
 Cranwell, mrs., 111
 Crause, Charles, 165
 Craven, lady, 508, 509
 Elizabeth, 508
 John, 508
 Mary, 508
 Thomas, 508
 William, 507-509
 Crawford, } —, 344
 Craufurd, } Archibald, 165
 Crawford, } Henry, 165
 John, 165
 Craze, Richard, 460
 Creed, Francis, 165
 Creedland, Simonides, 165
 Crehore, Charles Frederic, 357, 358
 John, 295
 Lemuel, 357
 Mary Ann, 357
 Mary Wyer, 358
 Mehitable, 295
 Teague, 357
 Cressett, } Edward, 264
 Cressett, } Elizabeth, 264
 Cressitt, } John, 264, 265
 Joseph, 264
 Cripel, Elizabeth, 117
 Crisp, } doctor, 131
 Crispe, } Edward, 134, 135
 Ellis, 134-136
 Hester, 134
 John, 135
 Mary, 131-133, 135
 Nicholas, 135
 Rowland, 134, 135
 Samuel, 134, 135
 Tobias, 134, 135
 Crittenden, John J., 14
 Croad, Richard, 459
 Crocker, mr., 149
 Sarah, 62
 Crocket, } Catharine, 18
 Crockett, } David, 343
 Elinor, 73
 Crocket, } Ephraim, 342
cont'd } John, 340, 439
 Jonathan, 18
 Richard, 29
 Sylvanus, 18
 Crocum, } Francis, 324
 Croakham, } Joan, 324
 Crofton, Edward, 166
 George, 166
 Henry, 166
 James, 166
 John, 166
 Malby, 166
 Walter, 166
 Crogan, William, 166
 Crokes, mr., 516
 Cromwell, } —, 265
 Cromell, } Anne, 210
 Benjamin, 438, 440
 Eleanor, 210
 Elizabeth, 210
 Henry, 210, 267, 343
 Joan, 267
 John, 282
 Joshua, 285, 439
 Letitia, 210
 Oliver, 210, 267, 343, 476, 477
 Richard, 210, 343
 Crooke, Hulda, 121
 Crookshanks, } Charles, 166
 Cruickshanks, } John, 166
 Cruikshanks, } John, 166
 Croyley, Luke, 115
 Mary, 115
 Crosbie, Walter, 166
 Crosley, Leonard, 166
 Crossman, Caroline, 455
 Job, 455
 Olive, 455
 Crosthwaite, W. Ward, 166
 Croton, —, 342
 Crotty, } Andrew, 166
 Crottie, } —
 Crouch, George, 495
 Ruth, 296
 Crow, } Richard, 166
 Crowe, } William, 250
 Crowell, Thomas Y., 99, 100
 Crownfield, Henry, 166
 Crowther, John, 273
 Crozier, John, 166
 Cruickshanks, } see Crook.
 Cruikshanks, } shanks.
 Crymble, Edward, 166
 Cullicke, Henry, 117
 John, 117
 Culross, —, 218
 Cumberlege, Anne, 275
 John, 275
 Cummings, } Charles, 101
 Cuming, } E. C., 82
 Ephraim C., 224
 Thomas, 165
 Cunigley, } John, 251
 Cunigley, } Sara, 251
 Cunison, Thomas, 166
 Cunningham, } —, 344
 Cunningham, } James, 166,
 284
 Coningham, } John, 164
 Conyngham, } William, 67,
 166
 Cupp, Abraham, 108
 Cuppaidge, George, 166
 Curdle, —, 218
 Curoe, } Frances Maria, 218
 Curow, } Jane, 218
 Robert, 218
 William, 218
 Curry, } John, 282
 Currie, } Samuel, 166
 Curtis, } Abigail, 51, 293
 Curtiss, } Augustin, 505
 Courtiss, } Benjamin R., 352

- Curtis, } Bridget, 505
cont'd } Calvin, 49
 } Charles P., 352
 } Chester B., 101
 } David, 293
 } Elizabeth, 486
 } Grosvenor W., 211
 } Henry, 293
 } Jacob, 281, 286
 } James, 486
 } John, 48
 } Joseph, 293
 } Martha, 49, 486
 } Mary, 48, 397
 } Nathaniel, 486
 } Prudence, 443
 } Samuel, 144, 475, 486
 } Sarah, 402
 } Sarah Ann, 475
 } Solomon, 443
 } William, 396, 398, 402
 Cushing, Samuel W., 469
 Cushman, James M., 222
 Cuthbert, saint, 242
 } James, 166
 } John, 166
 Cutland, Elizabeth, 115
 Cutler, Parnell, 118
 Cutter, William, 381, 382
 Cuyler, Cornelius, 166
- Daggett, } see Doggett.
 Dagget, }
 Dagworthy, Ely, 166
 Dakyn, Richard, 245
 Dale, —, 129, 139, 267
 Daleassian, —, 103
 Daliber, } Joseph, 128
 Dalyber, } Mary, 128
 } Rebecca, 128
 } Robert, 128
 } Samuel, 128
 } Sara, 128
 } Tristran, 128
 Daliston, Thomas, 166
 Dallas, George M., 14
 Dallender, —, 482
 Dalling, John, 166
 Dalrymple, Hew, 166
 } James, 166
 } John, 166, 167
 } Robert, 167
 } William, 167
 Dalton, Asa, 224
 } Blundel, 167
 } James, 167
 Dalway, Robert, 167
 Daly, Peter, 167
 Dalyber, see Daliber.
 Dalyell, James, 167
 Dame, George, 167
 } Theophilus, 167
 Damm, Elen, 253
 } Francis, 253
 } Joan, 253
 } John, 253
 Dampard, mr., 120
 Damrell, —, 103, 234
 Dana, Samuel, 10
 Dancy, Mary, 254
 } Maximilian, 254
 Danforth, John C., 228
 } Nathaniel B., 467
 } Thomas, 284
 Daniel, —, 216
 Daniell, } Edward, 393
 Daniels, } John, 167
 } Henry, 281
 Danks, Benonie, 167
 Dann, Charles, 167
 Darby, John, 167
 } Robert, 167
 } William, 167
- D'Arcy, Peter, 167
 } Robert, 167
 D'Aripé, Isaac Aug., 167
 Darling, Charles W., 101
 } George, 283
 Darrell, John, 167
 Darter, Judith, 403
 } William, 403
 Dashon, James, 440
 D'Aubin, } Elizabeth, 311
 Dubbin, } John, 311
 Dublin, }
 Daughtry, —, 248
 Dauyes, John, 119
 } Margaret, 119
 Davenport, } mr., 483
 Davenport, } Add., 187
 } Jemima, 194
 } Jesse, 74
 } John, 291, 458
 } Lemuel, 74
 } Mary, 291
 } Samuel, 74
 } Stephen, 291
 } Thankful, 291
 Davers, Charles, 167
 Daves, Edward G., 239
 Davidson, Thomas, 322
 Davis, —, 72, 73, 167
 Davies, } mr., 184
 Daviss, } Abigail, 322
 } Andrew McFarland, 239, 240, 267, 405
 } Benajah, 322
 } Benjamin, 255
 } Caleb, 277
 } Daniel, 167, 282, 342
 } Dorothea, 253, 261, 401
 } Ebenezer, 420
 } Elizabeth, 322
 } Esther, 339
 } George, 115
 } Huldah, 341
 } James, 437
 } Jefferson, 94, 472
 } John, 338, 401, 437, 438, 441
 } Joseph, 420
 } Judith, 417
 } Margaret, 255
 } Mary, 253, 254, 322, 401, 417
 } Mary Jane, 354
 } Matthew, 253, 401
 } Michael, 167
 } Nathaniel, 282
 } Nicholas, 381
 } Richard, 143
 } Rowland, 167
 } Samuel, 456
 } Sarah, 322, 420
 } Susan, 384
 } Thomas, 212, 255, 267
 } William, 255, 460
 } William T., 83, 351, 468
 Davison, Nicholas, 202
 } William, 167
 Davol, } George W., 455
 Davoll, } Mary, 74
 } Rebecca Avis, 455
 Davy, } Abigail, 141
 Davie, } Agnes, 137
 Davies, } Amy, 137, 141
 } Anne, 138
 Dauye, } Christian, 137
 Davye, } Elizabeth, 137, 141, 142
 } Ellen, 142
 } Ellis, 137, 138
 } Frances, 141
 } Gilbert, 137, 138
 } Humphrey, 137, 140-142
 } Isabel, 139, 140
- Davy, } James, 141
cont'd } John, 137-142
 } Julian, 139, 140
 } Lawrence, 137, 138
 } Margaret, 137-141
 } Mary, 134, 135, 137-142
 } Nathaniel, 141
 } Nicholas, 138
 } Richard, 137
 } Robert, 137, 138, 140, 141
 } Roger, 137, 138
 } Sarah, 140, 142
 } Thomas, 136-138
 } Trepkina, 141
 } William, 136, 140-142
 } Wilmott, 137
 Dawes, Ambrose, 458
 } John, 135
 } William, 460
 Dawkes, William, 126
 Dawson, mr., 376
 } Beck, 135
 } Grace, 135
 } Jane, 135
 Day, Ann, 420
 } E. Warren, 350
 } Esther, 62
 } Horace, 83
 } James, 115
 } John, 62
 } Joseph, 62, 113, 114, 439
 } Lawrence, 167
 } Lydia, 420
 } Mary, 60, 62, 78
 } Robert, 60, 78
 } Sarah, 60, 114, 420
 } Susanna, 62
 } William, 438
 Dayrell, Paul, 167
 Deacon, Samuel, 119
 Dead, Thomas, 167
 Deakens, William, 456
 Dealy, Peter, 167
 Dean, —, 240
 Deane, } Elizabeth, 72
 } Jane, 123
 } John Ward, 81, 101, 155, 221, 350, 478
 } Katharine, 377
 } Mary, 466
 } Richard, 167, 286, 439
 } Silas, 220
 } Thomas, 466
 } William, 123
 Dearborn, David, 417
 } John, 338, 340, 417
 } Leonard, 417
 } Leonard F., 417
 } Mary, 417
 } Samuel, 417
 } Thomas, 417
 Deblere, } Mary, 112
 De Deblere, } Susan, 114
 Debnay, } Robert, 504
 Debnay, }
 de Boys, John, 375
 Dechair, John, 167
 De Chene, J. G. F. Miville, 467
 De Costa, Benjamin F., 64, 100, 329
 De Deblere, see Deblere.
 Degg, —, 487
 De Hoo, see Hoo.
 Delacherois, Mich., 167
 Delafield, John L., 216
 } Joseph L., 218
 Delamaine, Thomas, 167
 De Lancy, } James, 167
 De Lancy, } John, 167
 } Matilda, 55
 Delano, Caroline, 196
 } Eugene, 196
 } Martha Magoun, 196

- Delano, } Moreau, 196
cont'd } Susan Magoun, 196
 William Adams, 196
- Delap, Robert, 168
- De La Warr, lord, 272
- Delgarno, John, 168
- Delhunty, Lawrence, 168
- Dell, John, 282
- Deméré, Paul, 168
- Raymond, 168
- Deming, Mary, 312
- Porteous, 17
- Demler, George, 168
- Dennet, } Charles H., 360
- Dennett, } Joseph, 339
- Denning, } Andrew, 287, 288
- Dening, } David, 287
- Robert, 287
- Dennis, } John, 285
- Denie, } Thomas, 282, 439
- Dennies, }
- Dennison, } —, 421, 422
- Denison, } captain, 423
- Dinnison, } Charles Hyde, 80
- Dorothy, 422, 423
- George, 80, 422, 423
- Joanna, 423
- Jonathan, 286, 439
- Robert, 422
- Sarah, 423
- Denny, Edward, 126, 168
- Mary, 126
- Denshire, George, 168
- Denty, Thomas, 168
- Deny, —, 91
- De Peyster, Frederick, 366
- John Watts, 101
- Derby, John, 168
- Perley, 419
- de Rumur, Isaac, 407
- de Segraves, —, 335
- Desnoielles, —, 168
- Despard, Andrew, 168
- Desseaux, Joseph, 168
- Dethicke, Richard, 504
- Devens, Charles, 474
- Devis, Thomas, 109
- Dewer, Thomas, 326
- D'Ewes, Simond, 379
- Dewey, Ann, 78
- Anna, 63
- William, 322
- Dewing, Mehitable, 218
- Dewitt, Peter, 168
- De Wolf, } —, 89
- De Wolfe, } Balthazar, 92
- De Wolve, } Phoebe, 70
- William, 92
- Dexter, Henry M., 206
- Franklin B., 239, 465, 477
- D'Hozier, —, 103, 234
- Dickinson, —, 369
- Azariah, 346
- Elizabeth, 60
- Hannah, 60
- John, 346
- Nathaniel, 60, 78, 346
- Nehemiah, 346
- Oliver, 346
- Samuel F., 467
- Dickson, see Dixon.
- Digby, —, 89
- Elizabeth, 91
- John, 91
- Simon, 91
- Dill, John, 288
- Mary, 77
- Thomas, 283
- Dingley, Abner, 49
- Ruth, 49
- Dinnison, see Dennison.
- Dinsdale, John, 168
- Diodati, —, 89, 92
- Disberowé, Isaack, 69
- Dishon, James, 285
- Disney, Daniel, 168
- Francis, 168
- Dix, Dorothy Lynde, 422
- Ralph, 445
- Robert, 106
- Dixon, } Alexander, 168
- Dickson, } Charles, 168
- Dixson, } David, 441
- Hugh, 168
- Samuel, 264
- Stoughton, 346
- Thomas, 168
- Dixy, —, 516
- Dkwater, Warren, 441
- Doane, Ann, 71
- Ephraim, 71
- Joshua, 189
- Dobbyn, John, 168
- Doble, Tobias, 325
- Dobson, Henry, 168
- Dockley, John, 246
- Dockum, Cotton, 29-31
- Sarah, 337
- Silomi, 337
- Dodd, —, 109
- Elizabeth, 128
- Timothy, 128
- Dodge, Joseph T., 220, 367, 369
- Mary Ann, 357
- Richard, 10
- William, 10
- Dodson, Ant., 438
- Doggett, } —, 234, 236
- Dogget, } Benjamin, 450
- Dagget, } Margery, 450
- Daggett, } Samuel Bradley, 234
- Thomas, 469
- Timothy, 449
- William, 449
- Dolever, Susannah, 420
- Doller, Martha, 31
- Dolton, Samuel, 441
- Domner, —, 257
- Don, John, 299
- Donaldson, Alexander, 299
- Henry, 299
- John, 299
- Dongan, Thomas, 203
- Donnellan, John Ormsby, 299
- Dooks, Robert, 286
- Dor, Thomas, 323
- Dorney, Henry, 495
- Mary, 495
- Doten, } Desire, 73
- Doton, } Mary Leach, 419
- Dopell, Alexander, 299
- Doughty, } Elijah, 119
- Doughtie, } Elizabeth, 119
- Frances, 119
- Francis, 119
- Margaret, 119
- Mary, 119
- Douglas, } —, 210, 211
- Douglass, } A. C., 344
- James, 299
- John, 299
- William, 299
- Doyle, Robert, 299
- Dove, Robert, 126
- Dover, Michael, 129
- Dow, } mr., 174
- Dowe, } Alexander, 299
- Archibald, 299
- James, 299
- Jeremiah, 284
- John, 299
- Dowal, Alexander, 299
- Downer, —, 147
- Benjamin, 441
- Downing, } —, 220
- Downinge, } Calibut, 384
- Emmanuel, 380
- Downing, } George, 379, 504
- cont'd* } Jonathan, 420
- Mary, 379
- Sarah, 420
- William, 299
- Downs, } Edward, 299
- Downes, } Philip, 286
- Dowse, Anthony, 264
- Samuel, 282
- Dracott, —, 125
- Drake, —, 20, 89, 91, 108, 111, 204, 391, 483
- Bernard, 91
- Job, 91
- John, 91
- Louisa, 319
- Roger, 273
- Samuel Adams, 97
- Samuel G., 19, 66, 329, 491
- Thomas, 281, 438
- W. T. Tyrwhitt, 91
- William, 282
- William Richard, 91
- Drane, John, 250
- Draper, Christopher, 401
- Clement, 393
- John, 393
- Robert, 393
- Thomas, 393
- Drayton, Stephen, 299
- Drew, } E. L. T., 336
- Drews, } John, 286, 438
- Robert, 299
- Drought, } Richard, 376
- Drowt, } Thomas, 299
- Drowne, Henry T., 375
- Drummond, Charles, 299
- Robert, 299
- Drury, —, 109
- Mary, 290
- Thomas, 290
- Dryer, Charles, 285
- Dubbin, } see D'Aubin.
- Dublin, }
- Duckett, John, 113
- Ducksberry, Elizabeth, 106
- Mary, 106
- Thomas, 106
- Duclere, Susan, 114, 116
- Dudelston, John, 500
- Dudley, } Agnes, 109
- Dudly, } Dean, 235, 238
- Joseph, 104
- Samuel, 477
- Sarah, 80, 104
- Thomas, 104, 238, 371, 477, 478
- William, 80, 104, 281
- Duer, Samuel, 299
- Du Fez, George, 299
- Duff, } James, 299
- Duffe, } Lewis, 299
- Duffie, John, 438
- Duffield, Francis, 299
- Dugdale, —, 67
- Henry, 299
- Duke, Frances, 516
- John, 516
- Duly, William, 285, 439
- Dummer, Edmund, 257
- William, 34-36, 126, 185, 187
- Dummett, Thomas H., 54
- Dunam, Jehoba, 439
- Dunbar, —, 89
- earl of, 231
- Baziel, 300
- James, 300
- John, 300
- Patrick, 300
- William, 300
- Duncan, Alexander, 300
- Charles, 300

- Duncan, } John, 300
cont'd } Richard, 300
Dunch, —, 257
Dunckle, } Elnathan, 459
Dunckles, } Silence, 459
Duncombe, George, 267
Dundas, Alexander, 300
Dundonald, William, earl of, 300
Dunham, Abigail, 188
Hannah, 73
Ichobod, 286
Dunlap, Samuel, 300
Dunn, George, 300
Thomas, 300
Dunnet, John, 300
Dunning, } Andrew, 439, 440
Duning, } David, 440
Robert, 440
Dunster, James, 300
Dupee, —, 88, 300
Duperon, } Philip, 300
Duperron, }
Duplessis, Louis Victor, 300
Duport, Robert, 300
Durand, Charles, 300
Duren, Henry, 285
Thomas, 285
Durgin, Elijah S., 467
Durham, William of, 230, 231
Duser, —, 300
Dustin, John, 173
Dutchett, Ellyn, 332
Jeffrey, 332
Dwellely, John, 48
Judith, 48
Dwight, —, 263
Benjamin W., 466
John, 466
John S., 95
M. E., 466
Nancy Shaw, 466
Timothy, 325, 458
Dycer, —, 107, 114
Dyer, } —, 114
Lyre, } Anthony, 283, 439
Cornelia C., 144
Edmund, 143
James, 143
Mary, 143, 144
Oliver, 351
Sarah, 143
William, 143, 144
Dyke, —, 128, 144
Dyne, Elizabeth, 486
John, 486
Dyngley, —, 386
Eagle, George, 300
Eames, Anne, 294
John, 294
Earle, Alice Morse, 97
Thomas, 441
William, 286
Easman, Jos., 284
Easterbrook, John, 442
Thomas, 442
Eaton, —, 213
Theophilus, 92
Amasa M., 223
Arthur Wentworth
Hamilton, 235, 237
Elizabeth, 357
Herbert Francis, 357
Moses, 284
Samuel, 287, 439
Thomas, 284, 287, 440
Theophilus, 92
Eavens, John, 439
Eccles, Alice, 111
Eccleston, Ann, 406, 407
John, 407
Theodore, 406, 407
Ecuyer, Simeon, 300
Eddings, Abraham, 498
Eddingstone, James, 300
Eddy, Caleb, 442
Charlotte Elizabeth, 353
John, 353
Zacheriah, 353
Zachery, 353
Edes, mr., 118
Edgar, Nicholas, 281
Edgworth, Essex, 300
Edison, Ann, 200
John, 199, 200
Moses, 199, 200
Samuel, 199, 200
Thomas A., 199, 200
Edlin, Sarah, 273
Edmeston, Andrew, 300
Robert, 300
Edmonston, } Charles, 300
Edmondstone, } John, 300
Patrick, 115
William, 300
Edson, Daniel, 75
John, 75
Mary, 75
Susannah, 75
Edward I., 171, 231, 242
Edward II., 229, 231
Edward III., 46
Edward IV., 242
Edward VI., 261, 272
Edwards, } Arthur, 300
Edwardes, } Bela Bates, 470
Benjamin, 292
David, 211, 286
Joane, 375
John, 300
Jonathan, 350
Margaret, 211
Mary, 211, 292
Robert, 112, 113
Thomas, 112
William, 276
Eells, —, 372
Abiah, 314
John, 314, 496
Lenthal, 314
Nathaniel, 43
Egerton, mr., 120
Scroope, 300
Egglesstone, Almira, 322
Elderkin, Annie, 348
Jedidiah, 348
Eley, see Ely.
Eliot, doctor, 279
Eliote, Agnes, 401
Eliott, Alice, 390, 401
Anne, 254, 394, 396,
401-403
Annes, 395, 402, 403
Austin, 394, 401-403
Bassabie, 389
Bennet, 80, 396, 402,
403
Blythe, 400, 401
C. R., 101
Daniel, 392, 404
Dorothy, 262, 391,
401
Edward, 254, 261,
262, 390, 391, 394-
396, 400-403
Elizabeth, 391, 395,
396, 398-402 [403
Ellsworth, 80, 104,
Elpha, 392, 403, 404
Fernando, 392
Ferdinando, 396,
402-404
Francis, 396, 397
George, 386, 387, 390,
391, 394, 395, 400-
403
Hannah, 261, 262,
391, 401
Eliot, } Henry, 387, 389, 400,
cont'd } 403
Hester, 392, 404
Hugh, 396, 402
Jacob, 80, 397, 398,
402
James, 267, 392, 398,
399, 401, 402, 404
Jane, 261, 390, 391,
401
Jeffray, 403, 404
Joane, 390, 403
John, 80, 104, 202,
254, 262, 300, 301,
386-390, 394, 395,
397, 399-404, 499
Joseph, 402
Judith, 398, 399, 403
Katherine, 387, 388,
394, 395, 400-404
Lettes, 402, 403
Letteye, 80
Lydia, 392, 397, 398,
403, 404
Magnus, 386, 387, 400
Margaret, 390
Margery, 389, 390,
403
Martha, 394
Mary, 254, 392, 394,
396-398, 401, 403,
404
Michael, 394, 395
Nicholas, 396, 402
Peter, 387
Philip, 80, 392, 397-
399, 401-403
Richard, 386, 396
Robert, 301, 386, 387,
400
Roger, 395, 402
Rowland, 390, 394,
401, 402
Sarah, 80, 402
Simon, 387, 388, 400
Susan, 401
Susanna, 254, 398
Tabitha, 390, 401
Thomas, 254, 261,
262, 386-391, 395,
400, 401, 403
W. C., 480
William, 396, 402,
403
Winifred, 400, 401
Elisha, Abia, 453
Elisha, 450, 453
Mary, 450
Elizabeth, queen, 91, 138, 229,
236, 242, 248, 258, 259, 261, 262,
272, 363, 392, 476, 488
Ellis, —, 137
Frank R., 348, 368
George H., 360
Hercules, 301
John Jomer, 301
Joseph, 459
Moses, 228
Rowland, 348, 368, 370
Sally, 348
Thomas, 301
Warren Bartlett, 82
Ellison, H. Peter, 301
Elphinstone, John, 301
Elrington, Richard, 301
Thomas, 301
Elsmore, mrs., 377
Eluel, Benjamin, 287
Elwes, Henry, 301
John, 301
Elwood, Sarah, 385
William, 385
Ely, } Elizabeth, 117
Eley, } Richard, 117

- Ely, } Sarah, 61
cont'd } William D., 223
 Elyot, see Eliot.
 Emberton, Paganus de, 67
 Emerson, } John, 265
 Emmerson, } Sarah, 76
 Emery, } George F., 224
 Emerye, } Sarah Anna, 19
 } Samuel Hopkins, 82,
 } 222, 351, 490, 491
 } Thomas, 251
 Emmons, Henry V., 82
 Empson, —, 253
 } Jane, 247, 258, 260, 261
 } Mary, 247
 } Richard, 247, 260, 261
 Endicott, John, 202
 Engeham, Rowland, 120
 } William, 120
 Engel, James Samuel, 301
 English, Caroline Fowler, 83
 } Henry F., 83, 240
 } James E., 83
 } John, 283, 436, 437
 Engolde, Joane, 386
 Eno, —, 235, 238
 Ensign, Charles Sidney, 222, 350
 Ent, —, 127
 Errington, } Anne, 382
 Errington, } Charles, 382
 } George, 381
 } Gilbert, 382
 } Mark, 382
 Erskine, Henry, 37, 301
 } John, 240
 Ervin, Thomas, 301
 Essex, —, 106, 132
 Etheridge, Ann, 498
 } Elizabeth, 498
 Etherington, George, 301
 } Thomas, 301
 Eudo, —, 242
 Eustis, William Tracy, 221
 Evans, —, 331, 357
 } Eleanor, 355
 } Jeremiah, 438
 } John, 301
 } Peter, 496
 } Simon, 301
 } William, 301
 Evaret, see Everett.
 Evarts, William M., 26, 227
 Evatt, John, 301
 Eve, Besse, 390
 } Sara, 253
 } Thomas, 250
 Eveleigh, Bridget, 495
 } Elizabeth, 495
 } Hannah, 495
 } Josiah, 495
 Evelyn, } —, 125, 383
 Evelyn, } John, 384, 385
 Eveline, } Thomasine, 384
 } William, 38, 301
 Evens, James, 285
 } John, 285
 Everden, Robert, 456
 Everell, James, 458, 459
 Everest, John, 301
 Everett, } Anne, 248
 Evaret, } Anthony, 249
 Everard, } Dionisia, 257
 Evered, } Edward, 96, 97, 147,
 } 178, 350
 } Elizabeth, 248, 257
 } Fanny, 466
 } Isaac, 282
 } Joane, 248
 } John, 147, 276
 } Margaret, 113
 } Mary, 248, 249
 } Melatiah, 466
 } Metcalf, 466
 } Nancy Shaw, 466
 Everett, } Ralfe, 248, 249, 261
cont'd } Richard, 245, 257,
 } 258, 260
 } Richmond P., 223
 } Thomas, 438
 Everill, James, 325
 Every, Martha, 492
 Ewell, Gershom, 47, 48
 } Henry, 48
 } Mary, 47, 48
 Ewer, Garnet, 301
 Ewin, Robert, 438
 Exton, —, 263, 512
 Eylecot, see Eliot.
 Eyre, Robert, 301
 } Thomas, 301
 } William, 301
 Eyton, Mary, 276
 } Sampson, 276
 Faesh, George, 301
 } John, 301
 } Rodolph, 301
 Fahie, Richard, 301
 Fairbairn, —, 19
 Fairbank, Deborah, 296
 } Jonathan, 296
 Fairbrother, Emily, 322
 } Isaac N., 322
 Fairfax, Ann, 257
 } Eliza, 217
 } Thomas, 217
 } William Henry, 301
 Fairweather, Walter C., 81
 } William, 283
 Falconer, } Dorothy, 471, 503
 Falkner, } John, 503
 Faulkner, } Thomas, 301
 Fawcener, } —, 459
 Fales, James, 459
 Fallé, Philip, 301
 Fane, see Fawne.
 Fanning, Elizabeth, 219
 } Jonathan, 219
 } Margaret, 219
 Farmer, —, 273
 } Jasper, 302
 } John, 302
 } Joseph, 302
 } Robert, 302
 Farnsworth, mr., 377
 Farnham, } Elizabeth, 219, 466
 Farnam, } George, 284
 Farnum, } John, 466
 Farnill, Thomas, 281
 } William, 281
 Farquhar, Thomas, 302
 } William, 302
 Farquharson, } Alexander,
 Farquarson, } 302
 Farquaharson, } Charles, 302
 } George, 302
 } Robert, 302
 } William, 302
 Farrant, Henry, 302
 Farren, George, 302
 Farrington, Charlotte A., 88
 } Hannah, 276
 } John, 276
 } Mary, 276
 } Raphe, 112
 } Sibbell, 112
 Farwell, —, 491
 Faucet, Hannah, 194
 Faulkner, see Falconer.
 Faunce, Thomas, 302
 Faver, } Jo, 288
 Favour, } Mary, 377
 Fawcener, see Falconer.
 Fowler, mr., 377
 } George, 378
 Fawne, } —, 380
 Fane, } Dorothy, 264
 } Elizabeth, 264, 265
 Fawne, } John, 263-265
cont'd } Luke, 263-265
 Faxon, Maria L., 322
 } Thomas, 323
 Fay, Elizabeth, 291
 } Josiah, 291
 } Mary, 291
 Fearn, Obdiah, 282
 Feild, see Field.
 Feke, } —
 Feac, } Elizabeth, 216
 Feake, } Robert, 216
 Feece, } —
 Fekes, } —
 Felch, Anne, 293
 } Daniel, 293
 Feld, see Field.
 Felix, Benjamin, 283
 Felt, —, 129
 } Elizabeth Quincy, 181
 } George, 103, 234, 237
 } Joseph Barlow, 181
 Feltham, Jocelyn, 302
 Fenne, Clement, 118, 119
 Fenner, —, 251, 395, 504
 } Samuel, 302
 Fenton, John, 238
 } James, 302
 Ferguson, Adam, 302
 } Henry, 102
 } William, 302
 Ferman, Robert, 495
 Fermor, Henry, 302
 Ferrars, baron, 269
 Ferris, —, 131, 132
 } M. P., 218, 220
 Fessenden, Guy Manning, 442, 444
 Fetherston, William, 302
 Feveryear, Grafton, 20
 Field, —, 302, 352
 Feild, } Alice, 334
 Feilde, } Anthony, 120
 Feld, } Caleb C., 101
 Felde, } Christopher, 332-335
 Feyld, } Daniel, 336
 Feylde, } Elizabeth, 332-334,
 } 336, 396
 Frances, 334
 Grace, 335
 Henry, 334, 507
 Hulbertus de la, 335
 Isabel, 334
 James, 336
 Jane, 333
 John, 333-335, 376
 Matthew, 331-335
 Nathaniel, 333
 Nicholas, 333
 Osgood, 331
 Richard, 333, 334
 Robert, 331, 334, 335
 Rowland, 396
 Samuel, 336
 Sarah, 335, 336
 Susan, 335
 Thomas, 334
 Walbridge Abner, 221
 } Walter, 335
 } William, 333-336
 Fife, Archibald, 302
 Fifield, captain, 339
 } mrs., 342
 } Benjamin, 341
 Figge, James, 302
 Filer, Bethesda, 491
 } John, 491
 Fillebrown, Abigail, 454
 } Calvin, 454
 } Joanna, 454
 } John, 454
 } Kate, 454
 } Maria, 454

- Fillebrown, } Melinda, 454
 cont'd } Susan, 454
 Fillmer, } lady, 483
 Filmer, } Edward, 484
 Robert, 484
 Samuel, 484
 Sara, 484
 Fines, —, 139, 486
 Finys, —, 482
 Firmin-Didot, —, 103, 234
 Fish, Fanny, 206
 Reuben, 206
 Fisher, lieut., 457
 Anthony, 459
 Daniel, 459
 Eliazer, 285, 437
 Garnet, 302
 Harriet Louisa, 359
 Jabez, 359
 Joane, 459
 John, 386
 Joshua, 325
 Josiah, 459
 Minne, 302
 Susanna, 359
 Fiske, } Anna, 293
 Fisk, } Christian, 218
 Fyske, } Elizabeth, 215
 Jeffrey, 218
 William, 218
 Fitch, Elizabeth H., 216
 Talbot, 106
 Thomas, 187
 Fitchany, James, 282
 Fitzgerald, Edward, 302
 G. R., 302
 Hunt, 302
 Martin, 302
 Maurice, 302
 Fitzhenry, James, 440
 Fitzpatrick, William, 302
 Fitzsimons, } Francis, 302
 Fitsimmons, } William, 284
 Flagg, Bartholomew, 282, 439
 Flanders, Josiah, 282
 Fleetwood, lady, 483
 Ann, 265
 George, 265
 John, 265
 Katherine, 265
 Fleming, Alexander, 211
 Anna, 211
 Edward, 302
 James, 211
 John, 211
 Lillias, 211
 Malcolm, 211
 Michael, 302
 Sarah, 211
 Thomas, 211, 344
 William, 211, 302
 Fletcher, —, 367, 369
 Daniel, 369
 George, 303
 Grace, 176
 Henry, 303
 John, 253
 Jonathan, 369
 Richard, 387, 400
 Thomas, 303
 William, 303
 Flier, Francis, 383
 Fling, Morris, 28
 Flint, Weston, 101
 Flood, Richard, 284
 Floyer, Anthony, 491
 Eleanor, 491
 Fly, James, 285, 439
 Fobes, Alpheus, 17
 Cordana, 466
 Martha P., 17
 Foe, James, 275
 Fogg, } John, 341
 Fog, } John Samuel Hill, 83
 Mary, 487
 Folger, Abigail, 451
 Abishar, 450
 Peter, 202
 Sarah, 450, 451
 Follansbee, Molly, 174
 Folley, John, 282
 Folsom, —, 20, 236
 Foulson, } Abigail, 416
 478
 Foulsome, } Albert A., 222, 474,
 Jer., 281
 John, 414
 Mary, 414
 Rachel, 339
 Fones, Anna, 216
 Elizabeth, 216
 Thomas, 216
 Fooke, } Sara, 132
 Fowke, } Thomas, 133
 William, 303
 Foord, see Ford.
 Foorthe, William, 514
 Foote, Ann, 62
 Daniel, 62
 Isaac, 62, 64, 81
 Lewis R., 98
 Margaret, 62
 Mary, 62, 64, 81
 Nathaniel, 62
 Forbes, —, 22
 Charles, 303
 Charles S., 224
 Daniel, 303
 David, 303
 Donald, 303
 Gordon, 303
 John, 37, 303
 Lauchlan, 303
 William, 303
 Forcett, Richard, 515
 Ford, } Amos, 75
 Foord, } Edward, 303
 Forde, } Joane, 140
 Mary, 139
 Nicholas, 139
 Sarah, 75
 Thomas, 303
 Worthington Chaun-
 cey, 36, 157, 220, 299,
 424
 Fordyce, Charles, 303
 Forgison, } Daniel, 281
 Forguson, } Samuel, 284
 Forrester, William, 303
 Forster, Anthony, 303
 Christopher, 303
 Edward, 303
 Edward Jacob, 467
 George, 303
 John, 303
 John Hill, 303
 Thomas, 438
 William, 303
 See Foster.
 Forsythe, Mary, 322
 Fortescue, —, 91
 John, 303, 482
 Fortier, Octave C., 76
 Fortye, Thomas, 303
 Forwoode, mr., 481
 Fosdick, Stephen, 56, 59
 Foss, —, 340
 Isaac, 338, 341
 Foster, —, 19, 207, 209, 369,
 491
 Charles, 182, 351
 Elizabeth, 182, 183
 Francis, 67
 Humfrey, 516
 John, 182, 184
 Jonathan, 281
 Joseph, 82, 229
 Lydia, 182
 Mathew, 303
 Foster, } Nathaniel, 182
 cont'd } Richard, 126
 Robert, 182-184
 Samuel, 183
 Thomas, 183, 184, 303,
 395
 Timothy, 325
 See Forster.
 Foulis, John, 480
 Foulkes, Mary, 383
 Foulson, } see Folsom.
 Foulsome, }
 Fovell, John, 284
 Fowke, see Fooke.
 Fowl, }
 Fowle, } Elizabeth, 123
 Fowles, } John, 286, 439
 Fowls, }
 Fowlar, } Alexander, 303
 Fowler, } Alice, 136
 Edmond, 136
 Joane, 136
 John, 136
 Phillip, 440
 Mary, 496
 Phil., 282
 Richard, 484
 Samuel Page, 88
 Sibbell, 108
 Thomas, 136
 William, 284
 Fownes, Thomas, 303
 Fox, } Elizabeth, 215
 Foxe, } Gustavus Vasa, 16
 John, 104
 Virginia L., 16
 Foxall, Richard, 108
 Sibell, 108
 Foxcroft, Bridget, 226
 Foxon, Charles, 303
 John, 303
 Frairy, —, 369
 Elizabeth, 459
 John, 459
 Theophilus, 459
 Francis, } —, 148, 149
 Frances, } Anna, 346
 Ebenezer, 345, 346
 Isaac, 441
 James Birchens, 371
 Judith, 346
 Rachel, 346
 Richard, 507, 508, 510
 Thomasine, 508
 Turbot, 303
 Franklin, Benjamin, 23, 24, 102,
 238, 349
 Mary, 448
 Fraser, } Alexander, 304
 Frazer, } Archibald, 304
 George, 304
 Hugh, 304
 James, 304
 John, 304
 Malcolm, 304
 Robert, 304
 Simon, 39, 304
 Thomas, 282, 304
 William, 305
 Freame, John, 406, 407
 Priscilla, 406, 407
 Frederick the Great, 22, 25
 Freeman, —, 189
 James, 305
 John, 71, 189
 Thomas, 116, 189
 French, } —, 203, 305,
 342
 Francis, } mr., 339
 Fraunceys, } Aaron Davis
 Weid, 219, 231,
 232, 469
 Amos, 357
 Benjamin
 Brown, 356

- French, } Broderick, 305
 cont'd } Christopher, 305
 Daniel, 357
 Daniel Chester, 357
 Ellen, 357
 Elizabeth, 357
 Elsie, 357
 Francis Ormond,
 356, 357
 Helen A., 357
 Henry Flagg, 357
 Jackson Browne, 53
 Jacob, 323
 Jeremiah, 305
 John, 305
 Maria Frances, 53
 Mary, 205
 Robert, 231
 Stephen, 323
 Thomas, 337, 342
 William, 126, 231, 342
 Frend, } ———, 118
 Frende, } Anne, 128
 Friend, } John, 128
 Richard, 305
 William, 247
 Frere, Samuel, 441
 Frink, Dorothy, 423
 John, 422
 Polly, 295
 Frisbie, Levi, 409
 Frontenac, count, 85
 Froste, Christian, 137
 Giles, 137
 Katherine, 137
 Margaret, 137
 Sybby, 137
 Frothingham, Peter, 325
 Froude, James Anthony, 476
 Fry, } ———, 183
 Frye, } Anne, 493
 John, 408
 Fryer, Elizabeth, 263
 Frances, 263
 Johanna, 263
 Mary, 263
 Peter, 263
 Richard, 263
 Robert, 263
 Fuge, John, 305
 Fulalove, Margaret, 121
 Fuller, ———, 238
 Andrew, 345
 Anna, 218, 468
 Barabi, 345
 Barnabas, 468
 Benjamin, 218, 468
 Camel, 345
 Edward, 345
 Elizabeth, 345, 515
 Esther, 345
 Francis H., 235, 345
 Hannah, 218, 468
 Jabez, 282
 James, 218, 345, 468
 Jane, 218, 468
 Janet, 345
 John, 218, 345, 468
 Jonathan, 291
 Joseph, 218, 468
 Mariah, 218
 Matthew, 218, 468
 Nicholas, 462
 Patience, 218
 Peake, 305
 Rachel, 291
 Ralph, 345
 Richard, 345
 Robert, 345
 Roger, 345
 Ruth, 204
 Samuel, 218, 436, 468
 Temperance, 218, 468
 Thankful, 218
 Fuller, } Thomas, 235, 345, 515
 cont'd } William, 345
 William E., 222
 Fullerton, George, 305
 Fulwood, George, 305
 Furbush, John, 281
 Furlong, Jonathan, 305
 Furmis, Beneto, 440
 Fuser, Lewis Valentine, 305
 Fylde, see Field.
 Fynche, James, 386
 John, 386
 Robert, 386
 Thomas, 386
 Fyneux, Margaret, 383
 Fynnes, ———, 482
 Fyske, see Fiske.
 Gabbett, Joseph, 305
 Thomas, 305
 Gage, } John Lewis, 305
 Gaige, } Thomas, 35, 39, 305
 Will, 438
 Galbraith, James, 305
 Tho. Brabazon, 305
 Gale, George, 497
 William, 305
 Gallot, Charles, 305
 Gallup, } John, 237
 Gallop, } John D., 103, 234
 Gambell, } Jone, 124
 Gamble, } Thomas, 305
 Gamon, ———, 393
 Edward, 392
 Gannett, Deborah, 217
 Elizabeth, 75
 Joseph, 217
 Mary, 75
 Matthew, 75
 Mehitable, 75
 Sarah, 75
 Susannah, 75
 Ganse, Joseph, 341
 Gansell, William, 39, 305
 Gard, } Roger, 83
 Garde, } Sarah A., 322
 Garden, John, 162
 Gardner, } ———, 393
 Gardiner, } Eliza, 465
 Gardyner, } Francis, 278
 Isaac, 287
 John, 121, 465
 Lucinda, 322
 Luke, 305
 Margaret, 121
 Robert, 305
 Samuel, 305
 Sarah, 322
 Valentine, 305
 Garey, see Gary.
 Garfield, president, 328
 Garland, ———, 388
 Garrett, } George, 373
 Garratt, } Herman, 56, 59
 Garret, } Jacob, 125
 James, 56, 57, 59
 Richard, 127
 Thomas, 115, 272
 Garrigues, John, 305
 Garstin, Chich' Fortes, 305
 Gary, } Ez., 459
 Garey, } John, 288
 William, 458
 Gascoigne, lady, 394
 Gaston, Alexander, 352
 Jean, 352
 John, 352
 Kesia, 352
 Louisa A., 352
 William, 222, 351-353
 Gates, } Alice, 499
 Gate, } Elizabeth, 260, 261
 Gatts, } Geoffrey, 260, 261
 Horatio, 305
 Gates, } John, 499
 cont'd } Susanna, 62
 Thomas, 273
 Gatty, Alfred S., 217
 Gaule, William, 306
 Gawdy, Amos, 436
 Gawton, Thomas, 306
 Gay, Abigail, 324
 Frank B., 211, 220
 Hezekiah, 324
 John, 324, 325, 459
 Jonathan, 324
 Judith, 324
 Nathaniel, 324
 Samuel, 324
 Thomas, 306
 Gaylord, Millicent, 315
 Gedge, James, 261, 401
 Jane, 401
 Gee, ———, 406
 Gellibrand, Samuel, 377
 Thomas, 120, 377,
 378
 Gellie, George, 306
 Gelston, David, 209
 Genyns, } John, 245
 Jenyns, } William, 245
 George III., 183
 George, Albert E., 153, 156, 474
 James, 283
 Samuel, 284
 Simon, 283
 Germaine, Alice, 114
 German, John, 429
 William, 436, 437
 Gerrard, } Dorothy, 266, 267
 Gerard, } Gilbert, 266, 267
 Mary, 267
 Gerrish, Anna, 214
 Joseph, 214
 Gerty, Rachel, 462
 Geyte, Charles William le, 306
 Gibbon, } Alice, 488
 Gibbons, } Jane, 488
 Sarah, 140
 Thomas, 488
 William, 109, 140
 Gibbs, Josiah, 285, 439
 Susanna, 450
 Gibson, Martha, 314
 Thomas, 306, 381
 Gifford, Elizabeth, 516
 George, 516
 James, 306
 John, 516
 Michael, 516
 Gilberde, ———, 218
 Gilbert, } ———, 91, 139
 Gilbert, } Andrew, 251
 Augusta G., 218
 Bartholomew, 204
 Cicely, 273
 Daniel, 218
 George, 282
 Nathaniel, 315
 Prudence, 315
 Rog. Pomroy, 306
 Susan D., 218
 Thomas, 101
 Timothy, 360
 Walter Raleigh, 306
 Gilbie, Judith, 111
 Gilchrist, Alexander, 306
 John J., 15
 Gildart, Francis, 306
 Giles, } ———, 379
 Gyles, } Elizabeth, 75, 392
 John, 186, 282, 287, 288,
 439, 440
 Samuel, 282, 340, 342
 Thomas, 393
 Gill, M. H., 103
 Gillan, John, 306

- Gillett, } Abigail, 61, 63
 Gillett, } Deborah, 458
 } Elizabeth, 60
 } Hannah, 458
 } Jonathan, 61
 } Joseph, 61
 } Samuel, 63
 } Sarah, 61
 Gillson, Nichs., 439
 Gillord, mr., 495
 Gillye, —, 112
 Gilman, George, 306
 Jeremiah, 472
 Joseph Taylor, 225
 Mary E., 225
 Samuel, 177, 182
 Sarah A., 225
 Gilmer, Richard, 496
 Gilmore, } Charles, 286, 439
 Gilmour, } Elizabeth, 216
 Gillmoer, } Henry, 76
 } Jonathan, 216
 Ginder, Margaret, 486
 Gipson, Samuel, 516
 Gisborne, James, 37, 306
 Gladen, Katherine, 383
 Gladman, Abigail, 128
 Elkana, 128
 Gladwin, Henry, 306
 Glamfield, John, 516
 Mary, 516
 Glanville, } Amye, 271
 Glanfield, } Elizabeth, 271
 Glunfield, } Francis, 271
 Glunfield, } Richard, 271
 Glascock, } mr., 390
 Glascocke, } Grace, 171
 } Henry, 171, 249, 250
 } Richard, 391
 Glazier, Beamsley, 306
 Gleadowe, George, 306
 Gleason, Abigail, 292
 Ezra W., 467
 Jason, 292
 Glover, mr., 317
 Anne, 292
 Elizabeth, 383
 Eunice, 293
 James, 292
 John, 382
 Lois, 292
 Richard, 383
 Sence, 392
 Thomas, 293, 392
 Glozen, Abigail, 292
 Jason, 292
 Glunfield, see Glanville.
 Gnielling, —, 306
 Goad, } Susanna, 125
 Goade, —, 490
 Goare, —, 490
 Goddard, Henry, 306
 John, 283, 306
 Robert H. I., 223
 Warren, 147
 Goden, George, 439
 Godfrey, Anna A., 336
 C. Newland, 306
 Melior, 498
 Godkin, —, 121
 Elner, 121
 Godwynne, Philip, 124
 Goffe, } captain, 281
 Gough, } mr., 268
 } Elizabeth, 273
 } James, 273
 } John, 307
 } William, 317, 318
 Gold, Moses, 437
 Goldfinch, John, 306
 Goldfrapp, Jno George, 306
 Goldsmith, John, 306
 Thomas, 306
 Goldsworthy, Charles, 306
 Goldthwait, } —, 437
 Goldthwaite, } Charlotte, 220
 Gollman, John, 252
 Gombaud, —, 233
 Gooch, Elizabeth, 216
 John, 283
 Goodacre, William, 306
 Goodale, Ann, 214
 Richard, 214
 Gooday, } George, 106
 Gooddaye, } Margaret, 106
 } Richard, 496
 Goode, George Brown, 92
 Goodell, } —, 10
 Goodells, } Abner C., 227, 228, 478
 Goodenow, Abigail, 293
 David, 291
 Mary, 291
 Goodfellow, John, 271
 Goodhue, Benjamin, 227
 Martha, 226, 227
 Samuel, 29
 Stephen, 227
 Goodman, Agnes, 509
 Goodrich, } Ephraim, 313
 Goodridge, } John, 416
 } Lydia, 416
 } Mary, 322
 } Rachel, 313
 } S. G., 475
 } William, 313
 Goodwin, } —, 68, 261
 Goodwine, } governor, 214
 Goodwyn, } Edward, 512
 } Elizabeth, 313, 384,
 } 512
 } Gartrude, 385
 } James, 384, 385
 } Jane, 385
 } Mary, 313
 } Matthew, 384, 385
 } Peter, 384, 385
 } Robert, 385
 } Sara, 384
 } Thomas, 328, 513
 } Thomasine, 266
 } William, 313
 Goodyear, } —
 Goodyear, } Stephen, 380, 381
 Goodyeare, } Zacharye, 380
 Goodyere, } —
 Gookin, Daniel, 203
 Goold, Daniel, 286
 John, 282
 Gording, Alexander, 286
 Gordon, } Alex, 282
 Gorden, } Andrew, 306
 } Ann, 306
 } Arch. Kinloch, 306
 } Archibald, 306
 } Benjamin, 306
 } Cosmo, 306
 } Francis, 307
 } George, 307
 } George A., 57, 82, 99,
 } 100, 182, 221, 350
 } Henry, 307
 } Hugh, 307
 } James, 218, 307
 } John, 307
 } Joseph, 307
 } Patrick, 307
 } William, 307
 } William Augustus, 307
 Gore, —, 383
 Charles, 307
 Goreing, Elizabeth, 407
 Gorham, } John, 72
 Goreham, } Joseph, 39, 307
 } Nathaniel, 213
 Gorrell, James, 307
 Gorum, mr., 286
 Goshin, —, 374
 Gosnold, —, 204
 Goss, Rebecca, 378
 Goston, Francis, 393
 Gough, see Goffe.
 Gould, —, 147
 Bulkley, 307
 James, 10
 John, 56, 59, 450
 Richard, 307
 Sarah, 450
 Gowall, Richard, 288
 Gowdy, } Amos, 437, 441
 Gowdey, } —
 Gower, —, 132
 Edward, 307
 Gowing, William, 281
 Gowldinge, Barnaby, 123
 Grabaur, Lillias, 211
 Grace, Margaret, 31
 Gradsheighe, Grace, 335
 Græme, Charles, 307
 Thomas, 307
 Grafton, A. W., 122
 Graham, —, 238
 } lord, 103, 235
 } Alexander, 307
 } Archibald, 307
 } Charles, 307
 } Colin, 307
 } Gordon, 307
 } John, 307
 } Peter, 307
 } William, 308
 Granard, George, earl of, 38, 308
 Grandidier, Thomas, 308
 Granger, —, 236
 Daniel, 282
 James N., 103, 234
 Launcelot, 103, 234
 Gransden, Susan, 375
 Grant, } captain, 34, 35
 Graunte, } Alexander, 308
 } Allan, 308
 } Andrew, 308
 } Charles, 308
 } David Alexr., 308
 } Francis, 308
 } George, 308
 } Gregor, 308
 } James, 308
 } John, 308
 } John L., 346
 } Joseph, 308
 } Joshua, 285
 } Lewis, 308
 } Margery, 483
 } Neil, 308
 } Peter, 308
 } Robert, 308
 } Ulysses Simpson,
 } 356
 } William, 309
 Grantham, —, 121
 Caleb, 121
 Sarah, 121
 Granton, Margaret, 420
 Thomas, 420
 Granville, —, 91
 Gratton, William, 309
 Graves, } Abraham, 490
 Graues, } Agnes, 388, 400, 499
 Grave, } Asa, 62
 } Benjamin, 62
 } Edward, 499
 } Elizabeth, 499
 } Henry Boyle, 309
 } Hugh, 388
 } John, 285, 388, 400, 499
 } Joseph, 437
 } Mercy, 62
 } Peter, 62
 } Richard, 390, 499
 } Sarah, 62
 Gray, } —, 254
 Grey, } Andrew, 249

- Gray, } Desire, 443
cont'd } Ebenezer, 346
 Edward, 444
 George, 309
 Harrison, 225
 James, 284, 309
 John, 189, 309
 Mary E., 225
 Robert, 309
 Samuel, 144, 443
 Sarah, 75, 444
 Thomas, 75
 Warner Wall, 309
 Graydon, Alexander, 37, 309
 Charles, 309
 Grazebrook, Margaret, 108
 Greaves, William, 309
 Gregory, Patrick, 281
 Green, } ———, 132, 470, 476
 Greene, } Alice, 385, 399
 Grene, } Asnath, 205
 Benet, 374
 Charles, 309, 330
 Eliza, 465
 Elizabeth, 385, 399, 400
 Ephraim, 29, 31, 339–
 341, 343
 Esther, 205
 Francis, 309
 George S., 375
 Giles, 114
 Henry, 401
 Joane, 385
 John, 281, 374, 383
 Joseph, 287, 294, 437
 Lauret, 490
 Lawrence, 392, 393
 Leonard, 490
 Levi, 205
 Love, 339
 Lucy, 294
 Margaret, 393, 401
 Martha, 465
 Mary, 339
 Robert, 393
 Samuel A., 101, 221,
 238, 318, 363, 371, 444
 Samuel S., 478
 Sarah, 114
 Thomas, 385, 392, 393,
 399, 400, 465
 Wardwell, 205
 William, 309, 385
 Greenaway, } Humphrey, 128
 Greenoway, } Mary, 86
 Greenfield, Bridget, 274
 Francis, 309
 Greenhill, Rebecca, 312
 Greenleaf, Stephen, 414
 Greenwood, Isaac, 209
 Isaac John, 168,
 207, 368, 370
 John, 209
 Gregor, Alexander, 309
 John, 309
 William, 309
 Gregorson, Alexander, 309
 John, 309
 Grene, see Green.
 Grenville, ———, 91
 Grace, 488
 Grey, see Gray.
 Gribble, Humphrey, 496
 John, 496
 Gridlie, Richard, 325
 Grier, Robert C., 14
 Griffin, mr., 70
 Abigail, 414
 Daniel, 441
 Ebenezer, 414
 Hannah, 414
 John, 414
 Lydia, 70, 414
 Nathaniel, 414
 Samuel, 414
 Griffith, } Elizabeth, 291
 Griffiths, } John, 291, 309
 Richard, 309
 Grimes, Thomas, 438, 440
 Grimsby, ———, 218
 Grimsditch, } ———, 267, 268
 Grimsdich, } Thomas, 268
 Grimsdiche, } Thomas, 268
 Grinnell, Julia, 322
 Griswold, ———, 89, 91
 James Burr, 463
 Zachariah, 463
 Groaton, Thomas, 441
 Grodby, Francis, 376
 Grogan, William, 309
 Groome, Mary, 118
 Sarah, 118
 William, 118
 Grose, } Clement, 326, 459
 Gross, } Edmund, 459
 Grove, } ———, 243
 Groves, } Henry, 309
 Joan, 245, 258
 John, 441
 Robert, 245, 258
 Thomas, 309
 William, 282
 Grover, Andrew, 288
 Bethsheba, 128
 John, 288
 Priscilla, 128
 Grow, William, 281
 Grubb, Thomas, 459
 Grymwood, ———, 495
 Gualley, Stephen, 309
 Gudgeon, Henry, 309
 Guky, Conrad, 309
 Guild, Howard R., 364, 365
 Reuben A., 223
 Guinet, John Price, 309
 Gull, William, 482
 Gullen, William, 310
 Gullifer, Henry, 437
 Gunn, Nathaniel, 60, 78
 Sarah, 60, 78
 Gunsell, Gregory, 511
 Gurden, } Amy, 512, 515
 Gurdon, } Anne, 512
 Brampton, 515, 516
 Elizabeth, 515, 516
 John, 512, 515, 516
 Judith, 515
 Philip, 512
 Robert, 515, 516
 Rose, 516
 Gurnell, John, 325
 Gurney, Elizabeth, 274
 John, 274
 Gustin, David, 285
 Ebenr, 285
 Gutherson, Daniel, 380
 Dorothea, 380
 Guy, Townsend, 310
 Uriah, 441
 Gwynne, John, 310
 Gyles, see Giles.
 Gyll, ———, 258, 262
 Haare, Michael, 515
 Nicholas, 515
 Habberthorn, ———, 310
 Hack, } Amelia, 455
 Hacke, } Anna, 453
 Avis Mary, 455
 Bethuel, 454
 Betsy, 455
 Caroline, 455
 Charlotte Melinda, 455
 Chloe, 455
 Christopher Amory,
 453, 455, 456
 Cordana, 456
 Cordana Augusta, 456
 Cymanthia, 455
 Hack, } Cynthia, 454
cont'd } Daniel, 455, 456
 Daniel D'Bruce, 455
 Ebenezer, 455
 Emily F., 456
 Esther, 455
 Experience, 454
 Frances Amelia, 455
 George Gordon Byron,
 455
 Hanan, 455
 Hannah, 453
 Harold Wright, 456
 Harriet, 455
 Henry Seaver, 456
 Huldah, 454
 Jeremiah, 454, 455
 Jeremiah Warren, 455
 Joseph, 454
 Judith, 454, 455
 Kate, 454
 Kinsley, 454
 Louisa, 455
 Lydia, 454
 Manfred Amory, 456
 Marietta Augusta, 455
 Mary, 453–455
 Mary Virginia, 455
 Melinda, 455
 Nancy Jane, 455
 Nathan, 454–456
 Nathan Emerson, 456
 Olive, 455
 Olive Crossman, 455
 Peter, 454, 455
 Rachel, 455
 Rebecca, 454, 455
 Rebecca Avis, 455
 Rhoda, 455
 Rhoda Emeline, 455
 Saloma, 454
 Sarah, 454, 456
 Sarah Jane, 455
 Seth, 453, 454
 Susannah, 454, 455
 William, 453–456
 Zephaniah, 454, 455
 Hacker, Elizabeth, 274
 John, 274
 Ralph, 274
 Thomas, 274
 Hackett, Frank W., 73, 82, 101
 John, 285
 Haddenbells, John, 282
 Hadley, George, 135
 Sarah, 135, 136
 Hadlock, Josiah, 282
 Hadsley, } John, 392
 Hadesley, } Mary, 392
 Hagart, William, 310
 Haget, Alice, 247
 Haile, see Hale.
 Haines, see Haynes.
 Haiwarde, see Hayward.
 Haldane, David, 310
 Haldimand, Frederick, 310, 424
 Hale, } Annes, 403
 Haile, } Anthony, 143
 Hales, } Apphia, 79
 Edward, 394
 Horatio, 371
 John, 424, 437
 Levi, 454
 Melinda, 454
 Richard, 442
 Robert, 56, 59
 Salma, 468
 Thomas, 116
 Haley, Andrew, 281
 Mary, 420
 Richard, 339, 340
 Thomas, 420
 Halket, } Francis, 424
 Halkett, }

- Hall, Alice, 373
 Charles, 424
 Daniel, 374
 Elizabeth, 312, 333, 373
 Emanuel, 286
 Flora, 381
 Gorsuch, 373
 Hezek., 282
 Humphrey, 373, 374
 Ichabod, 437
 J. Prescott, 14
 James, 373, 374
 Joane, 408
 Job, 442
 John, 108, 373, 374, 424, 442
 John W. D., 82, 222, 351
 Jonathan, 424
 Martin, 373
 Mary, 108, 373
 Nathaniel, 96
 Rachel, 312
 Richard, 286
 Samuel, 56, 59, 312, 316
 Sarah, 312, 373
 Thomas, 247, 312, 374, 424
 Trevor, 424
 William, 108, 333, 424
 Hallam, George, 424
 Harriet R., 322
 Hallawell, Joseph, 441
 Hallen, A. W. Cornelius, 480
 Hallett, Elizabeth, 216
 William, 216
 Halliburton, William, 424
 Hallott, Mr., 495
 Hallowes, Chambré, 424
 Halls, James, 424
 Hallwell, Jos., 437
 Hallwood, Henry, 424
 Hallyday, Sam., 448
 Halsey, Edmund D., 370
 Halsted, ———, 137
 Abraham, 137
 Ham, Isaac, 119
 Hamblen, { ———, 81
 { Isriell, 285
 Hamblin, { Jacob, 439
 Hambleton, George, 441
 Hamblinton, Jacob, 285
 Hame, William, 510
 Hamer, ———, 251
 Hamersley, lady, 383
 Thomas, 383
 William, 383
 Hamilton, ———, 235, 237
 A., 213
 Alexander, 424
 Andrew, 424, 496, 497
 Archibald, 424, 498
 Armr, 282
 Charles, 477
 Frederick, 424
 George, 282, 424
 Hary, 424
 Henry, 424
 Isaac, 424
 James, 424, 497
 Jane, 450
 John, 424, 425, 498
 Margaret, 497
 Martha, 498
 Otho, 425
 Paul, 498
 Robert, 425
 Thomas, 450
 William, 282, 425
 Hammett, Barnabas, 75
 Hannah, 75
 Hammond, ———, 347
 Benjamin, 234, 237
 Elizabeth, 234
 Roland, 234
 Sarah, 190, 347
 William, 234
 Hamon, ———, 139
 Thomas, 285
 Hamor, Ralph, 272
 Hampden, John, 267
 Hampton, Barnard, 272
 Catherine, 272
 Joane, 272
 Lawrence, 272
 Philadelphia, 272
 Wade, 272
 William, 272, 389
 Hanaford, William G., 467
 Hanbury, ———, 391
 Hanchett, Thomas, 388
 Hancock, { ———, 97
 { William, 395
 Hancox, { Zebulon, 322
 Handcocke, {
 Hand, Edward, 425
 Handasyd, { James, 425
 Handasyde, { Rog. Tho., 425
 Handfield, Edward, 425
 George, 425
 John, 425
 Thomas, 425
 William, 425
 Hanes, see Haynes.
 Hanford, Elizabeth, 79
 Esther, 79
 Haynes, 79
 Jasabell, 79
 Jedediah, 79
 John, 79
 Joseph, 79
 Mary, 79
 Samuel, 79
 Thomas, 79
 Hanham, Thomas, 490
 Hankyn, Bridget, 251
 Elizabeth, 251
 Johane, 251
 John, 251, 252
 Hanley, Mr., 481
 Hanmer, Joseph, 122
 Sarah, 122
 Hanny, Joseph, 288
 Hanson, Alice, 196
 Samuel, 217
 Hapgood, Warren, 221, 365
 Haradin, Benjamin, 420
 Jane, 420
 Lydia, 420
 Harbert, lady, 113
 Harbord, Alexander, 425
 Harcher, William, 69
 Harden, judge, 83
 Joshua, 436
 Harding, { Abraham, 457, 459
 Hardinge, { Hannah, 457
 { Hugh Dilkes, 425
 { Johan, 247
 { John, 459
 { Mary, 459
 { Ralph, 425
 Hardnett, Jane, 117
 Mary, 117
 Richard, 117, 118
 Hardy, ———, 339
 Benjamin F., 467
 Charles C., 27, 337
 Samuel, 30
 Harfleete, { Henry, 120
 Harflete, { John, 120
 { Martha, 120
 { Mary, 120
 { Omer, 120
 { Susan, 120
 { Thomas, 120
 { William, 120
 Hargreaves, James, 425
 Haries, ———, 482
 Harkness, John, 346
 Harlakenden, Dorothy, 125
 Elizabeth, 125
 Mabel, 126
 Harlakenden, { Mary, 126
 { Richard, 125,
 126
 { Roger, 125, 126
 { Smith, 125
 { Thomas, 125
 { William, 124,
 125
 Harley, Abigail, 512
 Robert, 512
 Thomas, 512
 Harlowe, Elianor, 276
 Richard, 499
 Harman, { Abraham, 108
 Harmon, { Dorothy, 108
 { Hugh, 108
 { John, 108, 288
 { Johnson, 187, 188,
 283, 284
 { Margaret, 108
 { Sibbell, 108
 { William, 108, 285
 { Zebulon, 283
 Harnden, Samuel, 281
 Harper, James, 288, 439, 456
 John, 287, 440
 Joseph, 425
 Moses, 287, 439
 William, 246, 287
 Harratt, Peter, 283
 Harriman, ———, 81
 Harrington, ———, 108
 Elizabeth, 294
 Jane, 293
 Jonas, 293
 Joshua, 294
 Robert, 191
 Harris, { Mr., 327
 Harries, { Alice, 481
 Harrys, { Caroline, 455
 { Daniel, 219
 { Edmond, 481
 { Edward Doubleday,
 421
 { George, 281
 { Joanna, 219
 { John, 425
 { John Adol., 425
 { Joseph, 481
 { Mary Dorothy, 422
 { Robert, 482
 { Stephen, 17
 { Thaddeus Mason, 96,
 146, 152
 { Thomas, 282, 425, 439
 { William, 281, 425, 438
 Harrison, ———, 132
 Alice, 131, 275
 Benjamin, 234, 237
 Bridget, 395
 Gilbert, 131
 John, 275, 425, 458
 Mary, 118, 131
 Michael, 111, 425
 Rob. John, 425
 William, 131
 William Henry, 234
 Harrod, John, 20
 Harrys, see Harris.
 Hart, { ———, 250, 392, 393, 481,
 Harte, { 483, 496
 { Mr., 358
 { Abraham, 425
 { Austin, 119
 { Elisha, 91
 { George T., 223
 { John, 118
 { Sarah, 118
 { Stephen, 118, 119
 { Thomas, 466
 Hartpence, ———, 369
 Hartshorn, { Charles W., 82
 Hartsorn, { Deidamia, 337
 { Sylvanus, 337

- Hartwell, William, 286, 430
Harvard, John, 231
Harvey, { —, 385
Harvie, { Anne, 501
 Anthony, 138
 Cary, 267
 Elizabeth, 266, 267
 Gabriel, 66
 John, 459, 501, 502
 Mary, 459
 Nathaniel, 436
 Richard, 502
 Stanhope, 425
 Thomas, 459
 William, 459
Hascall, Jerusha, 420
 William, 420
Hasell, Joane, 133
Haseltine, Abigail C., 178
 John, 178
 Mary, 178
Hash, William, 29
Haskins, David Greene, 81, 221,
 465
 Rebecca, 454
Hassam, John Tyler, 101, 117,
 221, 267
Hassell, Edward, 273
 Elizabeth, 273
 Frances, 273
 John, 273
Hastings, George, 425
 John, 285
 Robert, 425
Hatch, Mark, 189
 Mary, 189
 Philo L., 98
 Samuel, 452
Hatfield, John, 425
 William, 425
Hathaway, Abigail, 74, 75
Hatton, —, 384
 mr., 385
 Henry, 425
Hauxhurst, Mary, 217
Haven, Edward Belknap, 475
 Franklin, 474, 475
 Mary E., 475
 Sarah Ann, 475
Havers, —, 382
 Gilbert, 383
Haviland, William, 426
Hawes, { —, 92
Haws, { Eliazer, 324
 John, 285
 Nicholas, 464
Hawkes, { John, 126
Hawks, { John Milton, 365
Hawkesbee, —, 125
Hawkesley, John, 426
Hawkins, { Damaris, 460
Hawkinges, { Elizabeth, 460
 James, 440, 460
 Job, 458
 John, 426
 Mary, 460
 Ruth, 460
 Sarah, 460
Hawkshaw, John, 426
Hawley, Bennett, 393
 Vernon, 426
 William, 393
Haws, see Hawes.
Hawthorn, John, 426
Hay, —, 328
 Adam, 426
 Alexander, 426
 Jehu, 426
 John, 426
 William, 426, 438
Hayden, { —, 210, 211
Haydon, { Frances, 138
 George, 138
 Gideon, 138-140
Hayden, { Horace Edwin, 79,
 cont'd } 224, 343-345
 James, 56, 59
 Johanna, 138
 Margaret, 139, 140
 Peter, 139
Haydock, { —, 482
Haydocke, { —, 394
Hayes, { Horace, 426
 Margaret, 121
Haynes, { Agnes, 389, 400
Haines, { Andrew M., 101
Hanes, { Aquialah, 288
Heynes, { Blythe, 390, 400, 401
 Edmond, 389
 George, 388, 389, 400
 Grey Ward, 310
 Jasabell, 79
 Joane, 386, 388, 400
 John, 126, 388, 389,
 394, 400
 John P., 76
 Julia, 52
 Lewis, 52
 Mabel, 126
 Mary, 389
 Richard, 388
 Ruth, 293
 Walter, 426
Hayward, { Alice, 111
Haiwarde, { Elizabeth, 75
 John, 118
 Samuel, 460
 Thomas, 75
Haywood, { Elizabeth, 507-509
Heywood, { John, 407
 Thomas, 508, 509
 Tymazen, 509
 William Sweetzer,
 98
Hazard, —, 329
 Jonathan, 218
 Martha, 218
 Thomas, 218
Hazelton, —, 372
Hazen, Henry A., 101, 480
Hazlewood, William, 426
Hazzen, Moses, 426
Head, Elizabeth, 347
Heale, Deborah, 407
 Dorcas, 407
 Joseph, 407
 Mary, 407
Healy, John Plumer, 88
Heamans, James, 437
Heardson, see Herdson.
Hearne, Thomas, 426
Hearsey, Nancy, 228
Hearst, Fr. Seymour, 426
Heart, Robert, 283
Heartlo, James, 426
Heathcote, Charles, 426
Heatley, { Elizabeth, 264
Heateley, { Gabriel, 264
 Robert, 264
 Thomas, 264
 William, 264
Heaton, Jabez, 460
Hebard, Elizabeth, 198
Hedge, —, 506
Hedges, John, 426
Hele, —, 484
 Isabel, 140
 Thomas, 139
Hely, Pierce, 426
Henchman, Daniel, 491
 Mary, 491
Henderson, James, 426
 Walter, 426
Hendricks, Nathaniel, 440
Hene, —, 107, 406
Henning, Edward, 265
 Harry, 426
Hennis, Peter, 426
Henry I., 92
 III., 92, 230, 335
 IV., 242
 V., 242, 311
 VI., 242
 VII., 262
 VIII., 66, 229, 247, 262,
 334
Henry, —, 181
 John, 426
 Patrick, 93, 94
Hepburn, { David, 426
Hepburne, { John, 426
Herbert, George, 425
 Maurice, 425
 Robert, 425
 Thomas, 425
Hercey, Caleb, 286
Herde, George, 386
 John, 386
 Thomas, 386
Herdson, { Ann, 134, 136
Herdson, { William, 133, 134
Hirdson, —
Herreman, Abner, 284
Herren, John, 284
Herrick, —, 10
 Abigail, 378
 Nathaniel Jones, 345,
 466
Herring, { Elbert, 426
Hering, { James, 427
 Julines, 426
 Peter, 427
Herringman, —, 380
Hervey, William, 427
Hesketh, —, 427
Hesse, Emanuel, 427
Hetham, Edward, 398, 399
 Effie, 399
Hewes, see Hughs.
Hewett, { Bridget, 126
Hewit, { Elizabeth, 126
 Henry, 126
 Nicholas, 126
 Richard, 455
 Susannah, 455
 Thomas, 126, 127
 William, 126, 127, 427,
 438
Hewghs, see Hughs.
Hewitson, { Tho., 427
Hewetson, { W., 427
Hews, see Hughs.
Hext, Alexander, 498
 Amias, 498
 David, 498, 499
 Edward, 498, 499
 Francis, 498
 Hugh, 498
 John, 498, 499
 Philip, 498
 Thomas, 498
Heynes, see Haynes.
Heywood, see Haywood.
Hibbard, Deborah, 205
Hibbin, { Ann, 74
Hibbins, { Hester, 74
 William, 74
Hickman, John, 121
 Thomas, 121
Hicks, Millard F., 223
 Zacheriah, 285, 439
Hide, see Hyde.
Higgins, Richard, 115
 Rob. Harpur, 427
Higginson, { Francis, 227
Higgeson, { Gilbert, 499
Higgison, { Margaret, 499
 Thomas, 143
Highland, Mary, 47
 Thomas, 47
Highlord, Katherine, 132

- Highmore, William, 427
 Higson, Isaac, 438
 Hildar, Phillis, 383
 Hill, —, 372
 mrs., 28
 A. L., 337
 Abraham, 274
 Don Gleason, 221, 239
 Elizabeth, 442
 George, 110
 James, 427
 Jethro, 339
 John, 144, 324, 341, 427, 473
 John Lee, 427
 Joseph, 341
 Joshua, 28, 342
 Launcelot, 427
 Mary, 473
 Nicholas, 115
 Noble H., 358
 Ralph, 427
 Samuel, 283
 Silvester, 115
 Thomas, 427
 Trotter, 427
 Valentine, 110, 111
 William, 442
 Hillman, } Abigail, 452
 Hilman, } B. T., 201
 Benjamin, 452
 Bertha, 451
 Bethiah, 449
 Jo., 451
 Jonathan, 449
 Joseph, 450
 Kazia, 450
 Mary, 451
 Rawlins, 427
 Richard, 452
 Sam., 451
 Sarah, 450
 Hills, Edwin M., 222
 Hilton, Ann, 75
 John, 30
 Launcelot, 427
 Winthrop, 75
 Hinckes, } Samuel, 286, 440, 441
 Hinks, }
 Hinkley, } Henry, 322
 Hinkley, } Mary, 322
 Hinkly, } Mary A., 322
 Samuel, 285, 439
 Hindson, Anne, 135
 Hinman, Royal Ralph, 311
 Hinsdale, } —, 369
 Hinsdell, } Robert, 323
 Hinton, lord, 494
 Hipplesey, Dorothy, 491
 Hipson, Thomas, 437
 Hirdson, see Herdson.
 Hiscox, Almira, 322
 Hitchcock, Elizabeth, 374
 John, 61, 317
 Luke, 81
 Mary L., 81
 Matthias, 81
 Sarah, 61
 Hittell, Theodore H., 239
 Hoadley, } Benjamin, 369
 Hoadly, } Charles J., 60
 John, 369
 Thomas, 368
 William, 367, 368
 Hoag, —, 339
 John, 28
 Joseph, 31
 Nathan, 340, 341
 Hoane, see Hone.
 Hoar, } —, 232
 Hore, } Ebenezer Rockwood,
 247
 Freke Dilks, 428
 George Frisbie, 227
 Samuel, 409
 Hobart, —, 350
 Elam W., 322
 Elizabeth, 198
 Jael, 197
 Julia, 322
 Mary, 219
 Peter, 197, 198
 Hobb, Joseph, 460
 Hobson, Thomas, 427
 Hockett, —, 510
 Hodges, Joseph, 443
 Mary, 443
 Thomas, 115
 Hodgkinson, Hill, 427
 Hodgshins, Anna, 420
 Hodgson, Thomas, 427
 Hodsdon, Bernard Herman, 418
 John Herman, 418
 Minnie Prescott, 418
 Hogen, —, 242
 Hogg, Patrick, 283
 Hoyt, see Hoyt.
 Holbeck, Amilian, 110, 111
 Mary, 110
 Holbrook, William, 323
 Holbrook, —, 147
 Holden, Life, 17
 Simon, 282
 Holdford, —, 393
 Holdman, Hugh, 283
 Holdsworth, Joseph, 458
 Joshua, 458
 Holioke, Elizur, 255
 Holland, —, 427
 Henry Rich, earl of,
 Hitcher, 427 [268
 Thomas, 427
 William, 218
 Hollandt, Samuel Jan, 427
 Hollywell, Ethan, 375
 Holmes, } —, 213
 Holmse, } Abiel, 475
 Agnes, 448, 450
 Homes, } Caroline F., 466
 Elizabeth, 406, 448,
 450
 Ezekiel, 364
 Hanna, 448
 James, 427
 Jane, 447, 448, 450
 John, 197, 281, 447,
 448, 466
 Johnnet, 447
 Katherine, 447-449
 Margaret, 447-449
 Margery, 448, 450
 Mary, 197, 448
 Mary Jackson, 475
 Maryan, 448
 Rebecca, 447
 Robert, 427, 448
 Sally, 466
 Susanna, 217
 William, 446-453
 Zerviah, 322
 Holmwood, Elizabeth, 113
 Holt, } —, 393
 Hoult, } Benett, 392
 James, 281, 465
 Obadia, 284
 Holton, } —, 369
 Houlton, } Joseph, 428
 Home, Luke, 427
 Thomas, 427
 Homes, see Holmes.
 Hone, } mr., 253
 Hoane, } Bartholomew, 253, 260
 Jane, 251, 253, 260
 John, 242
 Hoo, —, 89, 92
 Beatrice, 92
 Joane, 92
 Robert de, 92
 Thomas de, 92
 Hood, Henry, 427
 Hooke, Francis, 208
 Humfrey, 119
 Mary, 208
 Hooker, mr., 268, 270
 Edward, 368
 John, 370
 Richard, 370
 Robert, 370
 Thomas, 269, 370
 William, 427
 Hooper, —, 85
 mr., 495
 Eunice, 216
 John, 216
 Lois, 216
 Samuel, 216
 Hope, David, 427
 Edward, 427
 Henry, 427
 Jane, 111
 Richard, 427
 Hopegood, Edward, 510
 Hopkins, } —, 247, 369
 Hopkin, } Dinah, 217
 Henry, 285
 Ichabod, 217
 Samuel, 283, 441
 Thomas, 427
 William, 217
 Hopkisson, Jerem., 439
 Hoppin, mr., 495
 Hopson, John, 61
 Lydia, 61
 Perigrine Thomas, 38,
 428
 Sarah, 61
 Horde, Robert, 428
 Hore, see Hoar.
 Horler, John, 428
 Horley, John, 67
 Horn, } —, 245
 Horne, } mr., 248
 Robert, 286
 Thomas, 259
 Hornbrooke, Francis B., 350
 Horrax, mr., 377
 Horsefall, Christopher, 428
 Horsey, Elizabeth, 512
 Hercules, 512
 Horsford, Cornelia, 101
 Eben Norton, 101
 Horskins, Benjamin, 439
 Horsley, } John Banks, 428
 Horsey, } Margaret, 389
 Horton, Rowland, 439
 Thomas, 67
 Hosford, Mary, 216
 Hotten, John Camden, 131, 272
 Houdin, Michael, 428
 Hough, } —, 203
 Houghe, } Raphe, 395
 William, 217
 Houghton, Daniel, 428
 Henry O., 478
 Lydia, 296
 Martha, 295
 Slias, 296
 William, 428
 Hould, Charles, 274
 Hoult, see Holt.
 Houlton, see Holton.
 House, } David, 286
 Howse, } Margaret, 212
 Robert, 212
 Houston, Lewis, 428
 How, } David, 289
 Howe, } Elizabeth, 491
 George Augustus, 39,
 428
 George R., 238
 Jane, 491
 Joseph, 326
 Josiah, 428

- How, } Martha, 280
cont'd } Roger, 491
 Samuel, 289
 William, 38, 428
 Howard, Charles, 115
 Francis, 428
 Hannah, 75
 Isaac, 282
 James M. F., 228
 Joanna, 470
 John, 487
 Sarah, 487
 William, 428
 Howarth, Harry, 428
 Henry, 428
 Robert, 428
 Howcott, Anne, 109
 Howell, —, 380
 Sarah, 454
 Howes, —, 92
 Adam, 336
 Elizabeth, 336
 Howetson, James, 428
 Howland, Amy, 454
 John, 50
 Patience, 50
 Howlet, Anne, 398
 Howse, see House.
 Howson, William, 252
 Hoyer, George, 428
 Hoyes, Robert, 428
 Hoyt, } captain, 339, 342
 Hoit, } Albert H., 153, 155, 488
 Benjamin, 283
 Joseph, 28-30
 Philip, 439
 Hubbard, } —, 329, 350
 Hubard, } Anna, 214
 Benjamin, 56, 59
 Daniel, 465
 Edward, 428
 Edwin, 365
 Harriet, 322
 James, 56, 59
 John, 214, 465
 Joseph, 214
 Martha, 214, 465
 Mary, 312, 313
 Naomi, 314
 Prosper, 314
 Richard, 115, 213,
 214
 Thankful, 214
 Thomas, 213, 214
 William, 203
 Hubbert, Richard, 390
 Huckle, —, 391
 Hudleston, —, 124, 395
 Hudson, James, 428
 John, 442
 Lawrence, 123
 William, 326, 428
 Hughs, } —, 367
 Hewes, } Ch. Philpot, 428
 Hewghs, } Daniel, 106
 Hews, } David, 102
 Hughes, } James, 428
 Mary, 217
 Philip, 428
 Robert, 282
 William, 106, 437
 440
 Hugonon, George, 428
 Hulin, Margaret, 219
 Hull, George, 67
 Henry S., 151
 Isaac, 91
 Hultanic, Theodore, 428
 Humble, Charles, 428
 Humphrey, } —, 147
 Humfries, } Fr. Richm, 428
 Humfry, } Gad, 464
 Humphreys, } James, 147
 Humphry, } Jane, 276
- Humphrey, } John, 458
cont'd } Nicholas, 276
 Patience, 493
 Hunawell, see Hunniwell.
 Hungate, Anne, 505
 Henry, 505
 Hungerford, Esther, 62
 Huniford, David, 338
 John, 27, 338
 Josiah, 339
 Hunnington, see Huntington.
 Hunniwell, } Josiah, 439
 Hunawell, } Stephen, 287
 Hunt, } mr., 418, 451
 Hunte, } mrs., 451
 Edward, 249
 Jane, 449, 451
 John, 428
 Josiah, 462
 Margaret, 386
 Mary, 190
 Molly, 292
 Nancy, 462
 Olive, 418
 Samuel, 283
 William, 292, 449, 500
 Huntbach, John, 116
 Hunter, John, 281
 Martin, 428
 Robert, 281
 Hunting, Hannah, 324
 Huntington, } Charles White,
 Hunnington, } 234
 Huntongton, } Olive, 205, 206
 Richard, 198
 Hurd, D. Hamilton, 468
 Charles E., 232
 Theodore C., 57
 Hurlbut, David, 312
 John, 312
 Mary, 312
 Hurst, Mary, 491
 Nicholas, 491
 Huse, Stephen W., 98
 Thomas, 286
 Huson, Narcissus, 428
 Hussey, John, 428
 Hutchins, Hezekiah, 417
 John, 281
 Lydia, 340
 Thomas, 428
 Hutchinson, } —, 168, 170,
 Hutchison, } 329
 Elizabeth, 450
 Francis, 428
 Ja., 450
 Hyde, } —, 106, 378
 Hide, } Agnes, 242
 Elizabeth, 276
 George, 242
 John, 242, 276
 Luke, 276
 Mary, 214
 Paul, 276
 Samuel, 214
 Sarah, 276
 Silvanus, 276
 Timothy, 276
 William, 217, 438
- Ibgrave, Benjamin, 393
 William, 393
 Illagee, —, 275
 Ince, Charles, 429
 Indian, John, 282
 Ingalls, Henry, 470
 Mary, 178
 Sarah, 171
 Ingersoll, —, 235, 237
 Caroline Haskell, 371
 David, 75
 George G., 371
 John, 235
 Mary, 75
- Ingham, Hannah, 62
 Ingliis, James, 292
 Martha, 292
 Ingoldsby, } Eba, 283
 Ingoldsby, } George, 429
 Ingraham, D. Phoenix, 362
 William, 458
 Ingram, mrs., 133
 Anne, 131
 Arthur, 131, 132
 Dorothy, 131
 George, 131, 135
 Jane, 131
 John, 131, 135
 Katherine, 131
 Mary, 131
 Ralph, 131, 133, 135
 Randolph, 131
 Richard, 131
 Robert, 131
 Rowland, 131, 134, 135
 Sarah, 131
 Thomas, 131, 132
 William, 131, 132
 Innes, } John, 429
 Innis, } Patrick, 429
 Robert, 429
 Ireland, John, 429
 Michael, 395
 Irish, James, 284
 Irving, Paulus Emilius, 429
 William, 429
 Irwin, —, 237
 Isack, } —, 139
 Isacke, } John, 388
 Isham, —, 493, 500
 Ive, Elizabeth, 388
 Robert, 388
 Izard, Elizabeth, 464
 Louisa Charlotte, 464
 Ralph, 464
- Jackson, —, 105
 mr., 383
 Abigail, 326
 Andrew, 11, 12, 14-16,
 351
 Daniel, 437
 Edward, 281
 Ellen, 142
 Francis, 348
 Henry E., 102
 James, 284
 John, 283, 326, 348, 429
 Katherine, 105
 Leonard, 407
 Nicholas, 142, 429
 Robert, 501
 Samuel, 438
 Stephen, 497
 William Nicholas, 429
 Jacob, mr., 120
 Michael, 429
 Jacobse, Epke, 236
 Jacomond, Elizabeth, 118
 Martha, 118
 Richard, 118
 Thomas, 118
 Jamerson, Jms., 282
 James, king, 109, 138, 232
 James I., 259, 379
 James, Demetrius, 429
 Edward W., 17, 336, 456
 William, 286, 439
 Jameson, —, 331
 Ephraim Orcutt, 357,
 358
 James, 429
 Jamet, John, 429
 Janes, bishop, 356
 Jansen, } Brian, 266
 Janson, } Thomasine, 121, 265
 Jaques, Richard, 79, 283, 420
 Stephen, 79

- Jay, John, 208, 209
 Jeffers, John, 438
 Jefferson, —, 15
 Thomas, 93, 94
 Jeffery, William, 441
 Jefferyes, } Charles, 429
 Jeffries, } James, 429
 Jekyll, —, 262
 John, 257
 Thomas, 513
 Jencks, { —, 355
 Jenckes, } Albert V., 223
 Simon, 116
 Jenkins, —, 341
 Edward, 429
 Henry, 429
 John Hatch, 429
 Margaret, 395
 Mary, 47-49
 William, 429
 Jennes, Hezekiah, 338
 Jennings, } George, 429
 Jenings, } Job, 441
 Robert, 106
 Thomas, 106, 127
 Jennison, Michal, 192
 Jenny, { —, 384
 Jennye, } Ambrose, 503, 504
 Elizabeth, 503
 Francis, 503
 Henry, 503
 Mary, 503
 Robert, 503
 Thomas, 503
 William, 503
 Jenour, mr., 391
 Jenyns, see Genyns.
 Jephson, Osborne, 429
 Jermyn, John, 405, 429
 Mary, 405
 Jervis, Thomas, 516
 Jervois, John, 429
 Jervyes, William, 243
 Jesopp, William, 268
 Jeston, Mary, 336
 William, 336
 Jetherill, Thomas, 429
 Jewel, { —, 352
 Jewell, } Ann, 342
 David, 28, 30, 31
 Jewet, } Ann, 342
 Jewitt, } David, 422, 423
 Dol., 29
 Dorothy, 31
 John, 31
 Joseph, 339
 Joanes, see Jones.
 Jocelyn, see Josselyn.
 Jodrell, Henry, 429
 Jofey, James, 115
 Johnson, { —, 89
 Jonson, } Abigail, 416
 Agnes, 289
 Anne, 315
 Arbella, 169
 Ben, 489
 Benjamin, 429
 Caleb, 289
 Charlotte Abigail, 471
 Dorothy, 117
 Edward, 56, 58, 59, 130, 202
 Edward F., 371, 382
 Elizabeth, 169
 Guy, 429
 Hannah, 453
 Henry, 429, 430
 Isaac, 169, 458
 James F., 326
 John, 416
 Jonathan, 174
 Joseph, 453
 Mary, 326
 Richard, 140
 Robert, 429
 Samuel, 326, 429
 Susanna, 314
 Thankful, 314
 Thomas, 314, 346
 William, 191-193, 273, 429, 453
 William D., 351
 William Nicholas, 429
 Johnston, } Alexander, 430
 Johnstone, } Henry, 430
 James, 430
 Joseph, 430
 Lauchlan, 430
 Mathew, 430
 Mussenden, 430
 Thomas, 430
 William, 429, 430
 Jollands, George, 430
 Jonas, John, 439
 Jones, { —, 504
 Joanes, } Ann, 383
 Anna, 355
 Benjamin, 455
 Caleb, 325
 Caroline Elizabeth Vassar, 356
 Charles, 430
 Charles C., 371
 David, 285, 355, 356
 Deborah, 355
 E. L. T., 336
 Edward, 487
 Eleanor, 355
 Esther, 355
 Henry L., 224
 Horatio Gates, 355, 356
 Humphry, 430
 Isaac, 113
 Isaiah, 430
 John, 371, 430
 John P., 461
 Jonathan, 27, 30, 339
 Lewis, 430
 Morgan, 355
 Paul, 461
 Priscilla, 70
 Rachel, 455
 Rhoda, 64
 Rob., 282
 Seth, 346
 Thomas, 70, 286, 441
 Valentine, 430
 William, 430
 Jonson, see Johnson.
 Jordan, Chester B., 480
 Dominicus, 437
 Samuel, 285, 286
 Solom., 285
 Thomas, 115
 Joseph, Peter, 286, 439
 Josselyn, } mr., 391
 Jocelyn, } Henry, 125
 Josline, } John, 125, 203
 Josselin, } Ralph, 125
 Robert, 429
 Thomas, 429
 Joy-Dyer, Cornelia C., 144
 Joyce, Elizabeth, 290
 Gregory, 245
 Thomas, 290
 Judd, —, 59, 60, 76
 Judson, Anne H., 178
 Junius, —, 93
 Kaines, } major, 495
 Kaynes, } Theophilus, 495
 Kanaird, —, 430
 Kane, John K., 14
 Katherine, Elizabeth, 276
 Kathrens, Samuel, 430
 Kay, } Anne, 503
 Kaye, } Arthur, 503
 Dorothy, 503, 504
 Edward, 503
 Elizabeth, 503
 Frances, 503
 Francis, 503
 George, 504
 James, 503, 504
 John, 503
 Matthew, 503
 Paul, 503
 Peter, 503
 Richard, 504
 Robert, 503, 504
 Thomasin, 503
 Kaynes, see Kaines.
 Keating, John Webb, 430
 Thomas, 430
 Keemans, James, 437
 Keemish, { —, 114
 Keenish, } Mary, 114
 Keen, } Isaac, 282
 Keene, } Josiah, 439
 Keens, } Margaret, 108
 Keep, Elizabeth P., 87
 Keith, Charles P., 234
 Kellet, Roger, 430
 Kellogg, } Aaron, 64, 81
 Abigail, 61, 63, 64, 78
 Kellogg, } Abner, 61, 62, 81
 Kelog, } Amos, 64
 Ann, 61-63, 78
 Anna, 63
 Asa, 62
 Bethiah, 64
 Butler, 63
 Charles, 61, 63
 Daniel, 59, 61-64, 78
 David, 62
 Delight, 62
 Dinah, 61
 Ebenezer, 59, 60, 63
 Editha, 61
 Elijah, 61
 Elnor, 62
 Elisha, 62
 Elizabeth, 59, 61-63
 Esther, 63
 Eunice, 60, 61
 Eve, 64
 Ezekiel, 61, 62
 Ezra, 61, 62
 Hannah, 60-64
 Israel, 62, 64
 John, 59-62
 Jonathan, 59, 63, 64
 Joseph, 59-64, 78
 Judah, 62
 Lovina, 64
 Lucy, 64
 Lydia, 61, 62, 64
 Mabel, 63
 Margaret, 60-63
 Margery, 63
 Martin, 63, 64
 Mary, 61-64, 81
 Mercy, 61, 62
 Molly, 63
 Moses, 61, 64
 Nathaniel, 59-62
 Oliver, 62
 Priscilla, 60
 Prudence, 63
 Rachel, 62, 63
 Russell, 62
 Ruth, 62
 Samuel, 59-62, 78
 Sarah, 60-64, 78
 Silas, 63
 Solomon, 64
 Stephen, 63
 Susanna, 61, 62
 Thomas, 60
 William, 64

- Kelly, } Dunken, 443, 444
 Kelley, } Edward, 444
 Elizabeth, 443, 444
 Francis John, 430
 John, 172, 443
 Lydia, 443
 Patience, 444
 Waldron, 430
 William, 282, 430, 441
 Kemble, John Russell, 216
 Stephen, 430
 William, 430
 Kempe, —, 137
 Kempton, William, 482
 Kendall, mr., 391
 Josiah, 103, 234, 236
 Mabel, 381
 Oliver, 103, 234
 Kendrick, Anna, 405
 Hugo, 405
 Kene, Josiah, 285
 Kennan, Thomas, 430
 Kennedy, } Hugh, 430
 Kenady, } James, 38, 430
 John, 430
 Primrose, 430
 Quinton, 430
 Walter, 431
 William, 436
 Kennison, } Abraham, 30
 Kenison, } Joshua, 30, 31, 338
 Moses, 27, 30, 337
 Samuel, 339, 342
 Kensall, John, 137
 Kensington, mr., 257
 Kent, Cora L., 225
 Desire, 444
 Edward, 176
 Elizabeth, 444
 Emma, 416
 Isaac, 282
 Joshua, 444
 Samuel, 444
 William C., 55
 Kentish, —, 377
 Elizabeth, 378
 Richard, 273
 Kenton, Mary, 374
 Richard, 374
 Keny, Susanna, 61
 Keough, Mathew, 431
 Keppel, William, 37, 431
 Kertland, see Kirkland.
 Ketchum, Elizabeth, 79
 Warren, 17
 Kettell, Richard, 56, 59
 Keugh, William, 431
 Key, Jacob, 285
 Keyes, } John, 396, 398
 Keys, } Richard, 374
 Solomon, 437
 Kidd, —, 249
 Kidder, Ellen, 354
 Mary Jane, 354
 Samuel, 353, 354
 Thomas, 438
 Kilburn, Ruth, 358
 Killingworth, mr., 381
 Kilton, Sarah, 145
 Thomas, 145
 Kilvington, Hen. Medley, 431
 Kimball, Abigail, 415
 Abraham, 415
 Deborah, 415
 Jane, 419
 John, 415
 Mary, 415
 Moses Day, 82
 Kimber, E., 140
 Richard, 479
 Sidney A., 479
 Kine, William, 285
 King, } —, 103, 235, 238
 Kinge, } mr., 347
 Kynge, } Andrew, 262
 Ann, 212
 Eliza, 212
 Gilbert, 431
 Henry, 212, 213
 Isaac, 377
 Jeffery, 213
 John, 213, 214, 245, 431
 Joseph, 213
 Judith, 212
 Letty, 245
 Margaret, 212
 Margery, 245
 Marquis F., 223
 Mary, 212, 214, 450
 Matthias, 450
 Moses, 98
 Polly, 214
 Richard, 214
 Robert, 245
 Rufus, 212, 214, 468
 Sarah, 213
 Susan, 212 [500
 William, 212, 245, 431,
 Kingman, Bradford, 82
 Kingsbury, Joseph, 264
 Kingsley, Hezekiah, 442
 Hope, 442
 Jonathan, 442
 Mary, 219
 Urania, 205, 206
 Kinloch, Arch., 306
 Kip, Wm. Ingraham, 81
 Kirby, Naomi, 314
 Sarah, 314
 Kirke, Anne, 117
 Kirkland, } —, 235, 238
 Kertland, } major, 67
 Kirtling, } Abigail, 67, 68, 219
 Kirtland, } Alice, 69
 Ann, 69
 Daniel, 66, 67, 70
 Ebenezer, 69
 Elizabeth, 69, 70
 Francis, 67, 68
 Gamal, lord of, 67
 Hanna, 69
 John, 66-70
 John Thornton, 70
 Joseph, 67, 68
 Lydia, 70
 Martha, 69, 70, 347
 Mary, 67-70
 Nathaniel, 66-70,
 347
 Parnell, 69, 70, 347
 Peter de, 67
 Philip, 66-70
 Phoebe, 70
 Priscilla, 70
 Ruth, 69
 Samuel, 66, 67, 70
 Sara, 69, 70
 Susanna, 67-70
 Temperance, 70
 Kirkman, Michael, 431
 Kirton, Thomas, 488
 Kitchen, William, 115
 Kleinbell, —, 431
 Knapp, Daniel, 316
 Hannah, 316
 Jonas, 438
 Knewstubb, mr., 516
 Knight, } Alexander, 142
 Knights, } Anne, 142
 Knights, } Christopher, 431
 George W., 102
 Hannah, 143, 420
 Henry, 139, 431
 James Henry, 431
 Joane, 391
 John, 495
 Knight, } Joseph, 431
 Knight, } Kate B., 223
 Knight, } Nathan, 439
 Sarah, 129
 Thomas, 129
 William, 420
 Knightly, Ann, 505
 Robert, 504, 505
 Knowles, Graues, 284
 Knowlton, Lydia, 414
 Rob., 282
 William, 414
 Knox, —, 372
 Caroline F., 466
 Henry, 466
 John, 431
 Knoyles, Samuel, 189
 Konn, —, 431
 Kook, Sarah, 63
 Kuyper, Jan, 100
 Kyng, see King.
 Kynnersley, Rich. Leighton, 431
 Kyrland, see Kirkland.
 Labret, Charles, 438
 Lacock, Samuel, 283
 Ladd, Herbert Warren, 221
 Nathaniel, 415
 Warren, 76, 217
 Lake, Benjamin, 286
 John, 326, 386, 458
 Joseph, 282
 Thomas, 386, 460
 William, 386
 Lakin, } Catharine Sybil, 88
 Laken, } John, 444, 445
 William, 444-446
 Laland, Henry, 457, 458
 Hopestill, 457
 Lamb, } Abigail, 467
 Lambe, } Ebenezer, 467
 Emily, 322
 Frank B., 467
 Jane, 123
 Martha J., 195
 Richard, 242
 Thomas, 123
 Lambarde, Joane, 388
 Nicolles, 388
 Lambert, Margaret, 384
 Robert, 285
 Thomas Ricker, 89
 Lambley, } James, 170
 Lamley, } —, 170
 Lamboll, Thomas, 498
 Lamborn, —, 220
 Lamont, Archibald, 431
 Lampoon, Jos., 437
 Lampson, Joseph, 441
 Lancaster, Anne, 500
 Edward, 500
 Robert, 500
 Lander, Francis, 431
 Landman, see Lanman.
 Lane, —, 137, 236
 Alice, 481
 Anne, 481
 Dorothy, 489
 Edmond, 408, 481
 Edward, 481
 George, 481
 John, 283
 Mary, 481
 Mathew, 431
 Richard, 489
 Robert, 481
 Samuel, 27, 337
 Timothy, 481
 Lang, Benjamin, 419
 Deborah, 419
 Eleanor, 418, 419
 Langdon, —, 15
 Mary, 214
 Richard, 214

- Langford, Sarah, 190
Langham, William, 388
Langhorne, Frances, 113
 Johane, 113
 Thomas, 112, 113
Langley, —, 248
 Thomas, 431
Lanier, mr., 200
Lauman, —, 220
Landman, —, Susan D., 218
Lanyon, William, 431
Lapham, Abijah, 372
 Ben W., 372
 Cynthia A., 372
 Fanny B., 372
 John, 372
 Joseph, 372
 Mary C., 372
 Thomas, 372
 William B., 46, 224,
 351, 372
 Zephaniah, 485
Larch, John, 459
Larned, miss, 194
Larrabee, —, Abigail, 467
Larabe, —, Benjamin, 282, 284,
Larrabee, —, 285, 437
Larraby, —
Larrance, Tilton, 27, 29
Lary, Annis, 30
 Nahum, 341
La Salle, —, 85
Lascelles, Peregrine, 38, 431
 Robert, 431
Lasheford, —, Christopher, 120
Lasheforde, —, Mary, 120
Latham, James, 431
 Sarah A., 322
Laud, —, 255, 487
Lauder, George, 431
Laulhé, Jacob, 431
Laulhie, John, 431
Laund, —, 135
Laurie, Andrew, 431
Law, —, 504, 505
Lawe, —, John, 233
Lawde, William, 393
Lawrence, —, 85
Laurence, —, Charles, 431
 John, 208, 385
 Joseph, 338
 Nathaniel, 285
 Robert, 516
 Tilton, 339
Lawson, Thomas, 374
Lawten, John, 444
Lawzell, William, 256
Leach, Frank Willing, 76
 John, 282, 324 [369
 Josiah Granville, 367,
Leadbetter, Deborah, 383
 Samuel, 383
Leake, Alice, 123
 Robert, 431
Lear, John, 115
Leathe, Benjamin, 213
Leavens, F. P., 368
 Paschal P., 370
Leaver, William, 431
Leavit, —, Benjamin, 27, 31, 342
Leavitt, —, Elisha, 30
 Elizabeth, 30
 Emily Wilder, 100,
 Ephraim, 29 [368, 370
 James, 27
 John, 29-31, 342
 Jonathan, 340
 Josiah, 342
 Lydia, 29, 31
 Miles, 28
 Moses, 27
 Samuel, 339
 Sarah, 28
 Simeon, 342
Lechford, —, 119, 496
 Thomas, 202
Lechland, Mary, 491
 William, 491
Ledgegood, Giles, 503
 Joane, 503
Ledingham, —, 131
Lee, —, 89, 91, 97, 353, 408
Leigh, —, bishop, 356
 general, 22
 Alvin Dexter, 455
 Ann, 257
 Caroline, 455
 Charles, 431
 Edward, 431
 F. G., 258, 261
 George, 257
 Hannah, 110
 Jacob, 31
 James, 455
 James Emery, 455
 Jeremiah Thomas, 455
 John, 106, 431, 440, 441
 Lois, 63
 Mason, 455
 Nancy Jane, 455
 Nathan, 455
 R. H., 94
 Rhoda, 455
 Rhoda Emeline, 455
 Roberge, 510
 Sally, 455
 Samuel, 495
 Susan, 455
 Thomas, 110, 111, 432
 William, 250, 362, 455
Leeds, —, 270 [of, 126
 Thomas Osborne, duke
 B. Frank, 53, 461
Leeke, Martha, 276
 Ralph, 276
Leete, Anne, 383
Leffingwell, Albert, 348
Legatt, —
Leget, —, James, 286, 439
Leggat, —, John, 249
Legget, —
Legge, Francis, 431
Le Hunt, —, Francis, 432
Le Hunte, —, George, 432
Leicester, —, 123, 249
 countess of, 269
 Robert, earl of, 269
Leigh, see Lee.
Leighton, James, 432
Leith, John, 432
Leland, John, 432
le Long, John, 171
 Peter, 171
Le Noble, —, 432
Lenox, —, John, 432
Lennox, —, Robert, 209
Leonard, —, 97
Lennard, —, Benjamin, 282
 Elisha C., 82, 222, 469
 Jemima, 198
Lernoult, Rich. Berr., 432
Leslie, —, Alexander, 432
Leslye, —, George, 432
 James, 432
 John, 432
 Mathew, 432
 Peter Henry, 432
 Samuel, 432
 William, 432
L'Espenard, Antoine, 101
Lesty, Edward, 128
 John, 128
 William, 128
Letherbury, Bridget, 497
Leventrope, mr., 253
Leverett, John, 316-321
Levering, —, 356
 Deborah, 355
Livingston, Adam, 432
Lewellyn, Miles, 432
Lewes, James, 438
 Judith, 485
 Thomas, 485
Lewis, —, 66-70
 Benjamin, 64
 Betty, 25, 26
 Elizabeth, 26
 Ellen, 111
 Fielding, 25, 26
 George, 21, 25, 26, 47
 George W., 26
 Harriet, 322
 Henry Howell, 26
 Howell, 26
 John, 111, 115, 392, 432
 Judah, 61
 Lawrence, 23, 26
 Mary, 47, 64, 500
 Robert, 26
 Samuel, 26
 Sarah, 61
 Thomas, 284
 Virginia Tayloe, 26
Lewsey, mr., 126
Lewyn, —, 408
Ley, Alice, 137
 John, 137
Libby, Charles Thornton, 214
 James, 439
Lilly, Moses, 432
Lillybridge, Clark, 76
Lincoln, bishop of, 169, 170
 earl of, 169
 Abiah, 314
 Abraham, 16, 327, 328,
 357
 Ann, 49
 Bersheba, 327
 Ellen, 455
 Eph., 284
 Ferdinand A., 223
 John, 327
 Joshua, 49
 Josiah, 327
 Kate, 454
 Levi, 409
 Mary, 327
 Mordecai, 327
 Olive Crossman, 455
 Samuel, 327
 Solomon, 327
 Thomas, 327, 328
 William, 455
Lind, John, 432
Lindall, Jane, 491
 Timothy, 491
Lindsay, —, Bethune, 432
Lindesay, —, James, 432
Lindsey, —, Robert, 432
 Thomas, 432
 Waterhouse, 432
Ling, John, 143
Linscott, —, Joseph, 288
Linscut, —, Josiah, 284
Liscomb, Hannah, 326
 John, 326
Lisle, William, 382
Lister, Jeremy, 432
Litchfield, John, 432
Lithgo, —
Lithgoe, —, Robert, 287, 440
Lithgow, —
Little, —, 101, 174, 232
 George T., 76, 79
 Jedidah, 451
 John, 171
 Laura Elizabeth, 472
 Lucy, 450
 Oris, 51
 Sarah, 49, 51
 Thomas, 51, 450, 452

- Littlefield, Francis, 458
 George E., 96, 367
 Meribah, 458
 Littlehale, Elizabeth, 420
 Joseph, 420
 Littler, —, 432
 Thomas, 432
 Litton, Robert, 516
 Livermore, Lucy, 292
 Nathan, 292
 Livingstone, John, 432
 Lloyd, —, 127, 274
 Loyd, { Arthur, 432
 George, 432
 Griffith, 432
 Thomas, 119, 144, 432,
 433
 William, 432
 Lobden, Benjamin, 283
 Lock, { —, 89, 91, 93
 Locke, { John, 432
 Jonathan, 450
 Mary, 450
 Robert, 432
 Lockhart, John, 432 [478
 Lockwood, —, 103, 234, 235,
 John Travers, 80,
 402, 403
 Loe, Jacob, 31
 Loftus, Arthur, 433
 Lofty, Mary, 375
 Thomas, 375
 Loke, Jane, 332
 William, 332
 Loller, John, 286
 Long, —, 218
 Abiel, 414
 Hannah, 414
 Robert, 56, 59
 Longbottom, Anne, 77
 Daniel, 77
 Elijah, 77
 Elizabeth, 77
 Judith, 77
 Lydia, 77
 Mary, 77
 Longfellow, Henry Wads-
 worth, 183, 289
 Longsdon, John, 433
 Loowick, Francis, 66
 Lord, —, 89, 423
 mr., 60
 Anna, 18
 Anne, 90
 Hugh, 433
 Thomas, 91
 Loring, —, 147
 Elizabeth Faris, 358
 Henry, 358
 Joshua, 433
 Mary Wyer, 358
 Lothrop, Daniel, 476
 David W., 154
 Hannah, 70
 Jane, 218, 468
 Lidia, 450
 Samuel K., 66-68
 Loude, Francis, 287
 Loudoun, John, earl of, 39, 433
 Love, Samuel, 283 [350
 William de Loss, 223,
 Loveday, William, 250
 Lovejoy, Abel, 418
 David Morrison, 418
 John, 418
 Laura Morrison, 418
 Lovinia, 418
 Lydia, 418
 Mary, 418
 Mercy, 418
 Polly, 418
 Sophronia, 418
 Timothy, 282
 Westley, 418
 Lovelace, Francis, 203, 208
 Lovell, { Bethiah, 449
 Lovel, { James, 433
 John, 400
 Porter K., 76
 Lovering, Henry M., 222
 Low, { Abigail, 75
 Lowe, { Abraham, 433
 Anna, 75
 Arther, 286
 Frances, 444
 John, 75
 Lyman Haynes, 232,
 233
 Nathaniel, 75
 Richard, 433
 Sarah, 75
 Lowden, John, 282, 417
 Richard, 325
 Lowell, John, 409
 Lower, —, 19
 Lowery, A. H., 16
 Frances A., 16
 Lowndes, —, 331
 Lowne, { Judith, 112
 Lownes, { Lawrence, 112
 Lowson, Charles, 433
 Loyd, see Lloyd.
 Lucas, Bridget, 276
 Edward, 276
 Luce, Anna, 205
 Ebenezer, 205
 Luddington, W. E., 462
 Ludgater, —, 125
 Ludlow, Gabriel, 122
 James Ryley, 122
 John, 122
 John Livingston, 122
 M., 122
 Martha, 122
 Roger, 122
 Sarah, 122
 Thomas W., 122
 Luke, { —, 245
 Lukes, { Daniel, 451
 John, 433
 Samuel, 286
 Lukyne, Jane, 254
 John, 254
 Lumbard, { mr., 483
 Lumbarde, { mrs., 483
 Mary, 482
 Lambert, Bathsheba, 450
 Benjamin, 450
 Lumley, Martin, 373, 374
 Sarah, 374
 Lunden, James, 433
 Lundy, —, 433
 Lunsford, { —, 482
 Lunsforde, { Cicely, 483
 John, 482, 483
 Mary, 483
 Robert, 483
 Thomas, 483
 Lunt, George, 19
 Henry, 456
 Mary, 296
 Lupton, William, 433
 Lusher, Eleazer, 323, 324
 Luson, Margaret, 108
 Lute, William, 377
 Luther, —, 95
 Ebenezer, 443
 Edward, 444
 Elizabeth, 444
 Hezekiah, 443
 John, 443
 Joshua, 443
 Nathaniel, 443
 Ruth, 443
 Samuel, 443
 Sarah, 444
 Lutterell, Hen. Laws, 433
 Luz, Lewis de, 433
 Lycoris, Edward, 130
 Mary, 130
 Lylye, John, 396
 Lyman, Gam. Dwight, 433
 Olive, 76
 Phineas, 433
 Samuel F., 297, 298
 Sarah, 76
 Theodore, 76
 Lynch, Elizabeth R., 99
 William, 433
 Lynde, { —, 89, 92, 423
 Lynd, { Benjamin, 384, 421, 422
 Dorothy, 421-423
 Elizabeth, 384
 Joseph, 421
 Nicholas, 421, 422
 Samuel, 265
 Sarah, 421
 Simon, 384
 Thomas, 56, 59
 Lyndon, Josias, 442, 444
 Lyon, { —, 137
 Lyons, { Charles, 433
 Henry, 433
 James, 433
 John, 335
 Lysaght, Cornelius, 433
 Nicholas, 433
 Lyther, Matthew, 251, 252
 Walter, 252
 McAdam, Gilbert, 436
 McAlister, Archibald, 436
 McAlpin, Daniel, 436
 Patrick, 436
 Macaulay, admiral, 233
 McBean, Alexander, 436
 Daniel, 436
 McBride, James, 440
 McCall, John, 498, 499
 McCaulay, Archibald, 436
 McCausland, Jam^s, 284
 McClean, Jane, 450
 McClelland, John, 451
 McClenachan, Alexander, 436
 McClenathan, John, 294
 Phebe, 294
 McClintock, Andrew H., 224
 McClucas, John, 284
 McCluer, { David, 287, 440
 McClewer, { —, 436
 McColme, John, 436
 McConnel, Samuel, 436
 McCorkingdale, Thomas, 441
 MacCormick, William, 433
 McCullough, { —, 357
 M'Culloch, { Kenneth, 436
 Nathaniel, 436
 M'Cuming, Price, 436
 MacCurdy, —, 89
 Anne, 90
 Charles Johnson,
 91
 John, 90, 91
 Sarah, 91
 Macdaniel, John, 439
 McDonald, Alexander, 436
 Reno^{ld}, 284
 McDonough, John, 474
 McDowell, —, 237, 322
 Mace, Benjamin, 433
 Gibbons, 73
 Joseph, 73
 Ma'Entire, Daniel, 283
 Mcfadin, James, 441
 McFarling, James, 284
 McFarion, John, 438
 McGee, Mary, 450
 Thoma, 450
 McGowen, { Alex^s, 441
 McGown, { Lud., 438
 Macham, Michael, 438
 Machell, John, 267

- Machem, } Anne, 275
 Machen, } Ellen, 275
 } John, 275
 } Richard, 275
 Machiavelli, —, 93
 Mack, Catherine, 227
 Elisha, 227
 Mary C., 227
 Mackane, John, 433
 Mackay, —, 434
 Alexander, 38, 39, 433
 Eucas, 433
 George, 433
 Hugh, 433
 John, 433
 Samuel, 433, 434
 Mackdanill, John, 285
 Mackenzie, } Alexander, 434
 McKenzie, } Ann, 295
 } Colin, 434
 } George, 434
 } James, 434
 } Louisa, 434
 } Robert, 434
 McKeny, Robert, 439
 Mackfaden, James, 281
 Mackfedress, John, 282
 Mackie, John, 434
 Mackilwain, } Andrew, 434
 Mackilwaine, } John, 434
 McKim, John W., 228
 Mackinley, Robert, 434
 McLagan, James, 434
 McLaughlin, D. L., 467
 Maclean, James, 434
 William, 434
 McMath, Ellen M., 17
 McNeil, J. W. S., 462
 John, 462
 Macomb, John, 440
 Macook, John, 264
 McPhetres, William, 282
 Macy, Sylvanus J., 77
 Madan, Richard, 434
 Madden, Edward, 434
 William, 434
 Maddocks, } Caleb, 285
 Maddox, } Henry, 285, 439
 } Singleton, 434
 Madison, —, 15
 Dolly, 211, 344
 James, 93, 94, 211
 John Houston M. J., 54
 John Ripley, 54
 Magoun, Frances, 195
 Isaac, 198
 Martha Bradshaw, 195
 Mary, 195
 Susan P., 195
 Thatcher, 195
 Magra, } Perkins, 434
 Magrae, } Redmond, 434
 Magrath, John T., 153
 Mahanne, David, 441
 Mahew, see Mayhew.
 Mahone, Thomas, 286
 Mahurin, Hew, 282
 Maiben, John, 434
 Maier, —, 434
 Mailliard, —, 233
 Maine, Almira, 322
 Mainwareing, —, 132
 Maior, } Deborah, 383
 Major, } Elizabeth, 135
 } Jerman, 383
 } Thomas, 383, 384
 Maitland, David, 434
 Richard, 434
 Maken, Robert, 118
 Makepeace, Abell, 121
 Malcolm, } Alexander B., 467
 Malcom, } James, 434
 Malcomb, } John, 287
 Mall, Alexander, 434
 Elizabeth, 252
 Katherine, 495
 Rachel, 495
 Thomas, 495
 Mallet, Jonathan, 434
 Malone, Edward, 434
 Maltby, John, 434
 Thomas, 434
 Mande, Francis, 434
 Mandevill, lady, 267
 lord, 267, 269
 Manfield, see Mansfield.
 Manger, Mathew, 434
 Mangin, Paul, 434
 Manistey, Clement, 273
 Lucy, 274
 Manley, } —, 383
 Manly, } Saloma, 454
 Mann, } mr., 244
 Man, } George S., 82
 Manne, } John, 291
 } Robert, 398
 Manning, Nicholas, 70
 John, 439
 Mannock, Francis, 120
 Manser, Thomas, 515 [260
 Mansfield, } Dennis, 247, 256,
 Mansfield, } George, 247, 256,
 } 260
 Mannfield, } Philip, 408
 } William Murray,
 } lord, 333
 Mante, Thomas, 434
 Manten, John, 469
 Manull, Darbee, 288
 Manwood, Roger, 482
 Marbin, John, 434
 Marble, Samuel, 29, 340, 341
 Marcell, Henry, 434
 March, captain, 342
 George, 440
 John, 437
 Mariner, } John, 438, 441
 Marriner, }
 Marishall, Robert, 434
 Marke, John, 496
 Markham, } Daniel, 347
 Marcum, } E. A., 347
 } Jephthah, 347
 } John, 347
 } Moses, 437
 } Patience, 347
 } William, 144
 Markoe, Martin M. H., 76
 Marlborough, duke of, 91
 Marler, Anthony, 332
 Marlow, Anne, 273
 Thomas, 273
 Marr, Henry, 435
 Marriner, see Mariner.
 Marriott, Edward, 270
 Sidey, 270
 Susanna, 270
 Marsh, } Dorothy, 247
 Marshe, } Francis, 435
 } Henry, 247
 } James, 435
 } Nathaniel, 417
 } Samuel, 336
 Marshall, } Edward, 435
 Marshal, } George W., 18, 19,
 } 79, 256, 405, 469
 } Hubert, 435
 } Jerrat, 265
 } John, 106, 107
 } Richard, 435
 } Stephen, 125
 } Thomas, 107
 Marshfield, —, 369
 Martin, —, 132
 Martine, } Ebenezer, 444
 Martyn, } John, 58, 59, 204, 242,
 } 280, 435, 444
 Martin, } John Biddulph, 240
 cont'd } Josiah, 435
 } Josias, 435
 } Judia, 444
 } Molly, 444
 } Nathaniel, 444
 } Roger, 515
 } William, 284, 445, 446
 } Willis, 435
 Marvell, } Ellen, 455
 Marvel, } Samuel, 29
 Marvin, Reinold, 91
 Theophilus R., 232
 William T. R., 232, 233
 Mary, queen, 121, 232, 272, 494
 Masham, William, 267
 Mason, Ann, 384
 Benjamin, 340, 416
 Charles, 435
 Charles Frank, 82
 Daniel, 28, 30, 338
 Edmund, 435
 Elizabeth, 219
 George, 92-94
 George C., 223
 John, 125, 219
 Joseph, 30, 338
 L. B., 219
 Margaret, 219
 Marie Antoinette, 462
 Mary, 29, 219, 293
 Nicolas, 30
 Peter, 219
 Robert, 462
 Rosa, 462
 Samuel, 443
 Ward, 30
 William, 435
 Massam, —, 266
 Massey, Cholmondeley, 435
 Eyre, 435
 Hugh, 435
 Master, } —, 383
 Masters, } Deborah, 488
 } Gyles, 488
 Maston, Ruth, 420
 Mather, —, 19, 168, 203
 Increase, 448
 Richard, 96, 145, 435
 Matheson, Kenneth, 435
 Matthews, } Benjamin, 264
 Mathew, } Bridget, 264
 Mathews, } Elizabeth, 459
 Matthewe, } John, 459
 } Jonathan, 264
 } Robert, 435
 } William, 247
 Mattier, Daniel, 435
 Maturin, Gabriel, 435
 Mauley, Will, 438
 Maunsell, } —, 245
 Maunseld, } John, 435
 } Sewell, 435
 Mauran, Giuseppe Carlo, 237
 James Eddy, 234, 237
 Maurice, see Morris.
 Maverick, } —, 368
 Maverick, } Andrew, 209
 Maureick, } Elias, 209
 } John, 207-209
 } Nathaniel, 209
 } Paul, 209
 } Peter, 209
 } Peter Rushton,
 } 209
 } Radford, 209
 } Samuel, 83, 202,
 } 207-209
 } Sarah, 209
 Maw, Crank, 435
 Mawby, John, 435
 Mawr-rywe, see Morris.
 Maxwell, Edward, 435
 George, 435

- Maxwell, } Hamilton, 435
 cont'd } James, 284, 435
 } John, 435
 } Sarah, 211
- May, { —, 383, 385
- Maye, { Anness, 215
- Dorothy, 196, 197
 Elisha, 444
 George, 458
 Gideon, 284
 John, 215, 460
 Lucy, 63, 215
 Samuel, 460
 William, 119
- Mayhew, { major, 452
- Mahew, { Abia, 450
 Abigail, 450
 Bathsheba, 450
 Benjamin, 451, 452
 Bethiah, 450
 Dinah, 450
 Elijah, 452
 Elizabeth, 450
 Eunice, 450
 Experience, 451
 Hannah, 450
 Jane, 450
 Jedidah, 450
 Jemimah, 450
 John, 452
 Lidia, 450
 Lois, 450
 Lucy, 450
 Martha, 449
 Mary, 449, 450
 Matthew, 203
 Nathan, 449, 451
 Pain, 450, 451
 Reliance, 450
 Ruth, 450
 Samuel, 450
 Sarah, 450, 452
 Thomas, 201-203,
 450-452
 Timothy, 450
 Zachariah, 450, 452
 Zephaniah, 450, 451
- Maynard, Ann, 379
 Edward F., 218
 Frances M., 218
 James, 104
 Mary, 104
 W., 104
 Walter, 435
- Maynard-Bellerose, Joseph H.,
 467
- Mayo, Charles Herbert, 103, 235,
 238
 Elizabeth, 189
 Mary, 72
 Mercy, 72
 Samuel, 189
- Mazarin, cardinal, 476
- Mead, { —, 100, 112, 271,
 Meade, { 505
 Edward, 392
 Johane, 392
 John, 340
 Thomas, 123
- Meadows, { doctor, 271
- Meddows, { James, 271
- Medust, { —, 271
- Means, C. J., 471
 Charlotte Abigail, 471
 F. H., 471
 J., 471
 James, 470
 James H., 413, 470, 471
 Joanna, 470
 Marion B., 471
- Meantys, mr., 263
- Medoll, James, 439
- Meeds, Josiah, 447, 441
- Meere, —, 485
- Megges, mr., 126
- Mei, —, 92
- Mellige, —, 408
- Melshawe, mr., 271
- Melson, mr., 271
- Melville, —, 357
- Mercer, —, 274
- Meredith, Elizabeth, 332
 Ellyn, 332
 Jane, 332
 Mary, 338
 Robert, 332
 William, 332
- Merefield, John, 492
- Merrick, —, 317
- Merrifall, Richard, 398
- Merrill, —, 63
- Merril, { mrs., 341
- Merrills, { Benjamin, 340, 341
 Daniel, 28, 30
 Donald, 226
 Elias, 338
 Eliza Watson, 226
 Enoch, 28, 29, 340, 341
 Gyles, 225, 226
 Helen, 418
 James, 30, 31, 340
 Joseph, 30, 341
 Lidia, 28
 Mary, 63
 Moses, 226
 Nathaniel, 226
- Merritt, Archibald, 322
 Dinah, 217
 Douglas, 217
 James, 284
 Nehemiah, 217
 Stephen D., 322
- Merry, Eliz., 451
 Sam, 451
- Merton, { Robert, 495
- Murton, { Walter de, 230
 William, 495
- Meserve, Albion K. P., 223
- Messenger, Lydia, 276
- Metcalf, { —, 379
- Metcalfe, { Barnabas, 479, 480
 Frank Johnson, 479
 Michael, 480
- Mewe, William, 408, 481
- Micheel, see Mitchell.
- Micklethwaite, { —, 143
- Micklethwaight, { Nathaniel,
 142
 Paul, 142
- Mico, —, 264, 275
- Middleton, { mrs., 135
- Middleton, { Alice, 135
- Myddleton, { Andrew, 134, 135
 Ann, 295
 Elizabeth, 217
 Henry, 135
 Hester, 502
 Richard, 502
 Thomas, 129, 502,
 503
- Midgley, John, 335
 Susan, 335
- Mildmay, Cary, 267
- Mildway, Walter, 169
- Miles, { —, 50, 504
- Myles, { Experience, 325
 Henry, 283
 Richard, 325
 Samuel, 109
- Millbourne, { John, 507
- Millbourne, { William, 507
- Miller, { mr., 418
- Millard, { Abigail, 61, 78, 442
- Millerd, { Anne, 133
 Benjamin, 443
 Bethiah, 420
 Charity, 443
 Gabriel, 133
- Miller, { James, 419
- cont'd { John, 326
 Lois, 418
 Matthew, 133
 Nathan, 443
 Patience, 347
 Robert, 443
 Samuel, 442, 443
 Sarah, 443
 Thomas, 326
 William, 133
- Millett, { Asa, 86
- Millet, { Charles S., 86
- Myllett, { Deliverance, 86
 Eunice, 86
 Frank D., 86
 Huldah Allen, 86
 John, 392, 401, 402, 404
 Josiah B., 86
 Katherine, 392
 Mary, 86
 Nathaniel, 436
 Thomas, 86
 Zebulon Parsons, 86
- Milliken, Arthur, 462
 John H., 462
- Mills, { —, 218
- Milles, { Bathsheba, 450
- Mylls, { Dorothy, 292
 Jacob, 285
 John, 450, 451
 Richard, 292
 Susan, 275
 Thomas, 66, 388
- Milton, John, 476
- Miner, Alonzo A., 81
 Latham Hull, 322
 Sidney R., 224
- Minot, —, 9, 13, 97
 Francis, 152
 James, 325
 John, 34, 325
 Martha, 325
 Rebecca, 227
 Samuel, 325
 Stephen, 34, 325
- Minthorn, M., 209
- Mirick, see Myrick.
- Mitchell, { —, 89-91, 367
- Mitchel, { Agnes, 91
- Michell, { David, 436
 Donald Grant, 91
 Henry, 287, 439
 Hugh, 287, 439
 Humphrey, 516
 J. O., 344,
 James, 91
 John, 284
 Stephen Mix, 91
 William, 91
- Mitford, { Thomas, 504
- Mittford, { —, 504
- Moggridge, { William, 281, 286
- Mogridg, { —, 286
- Muggeridge, { —, 286
- Monckton, Robert, 37
- Money, W., 19
- Monger, Henry, 513
- Monk, Beatrice, 386
 Thomas, 386
- Monnox, George, 126
- Montague, —, 138, 391, 502
 Abigail, 314
 Richard, 314
 Sarah, 314
 William Henry, 89,
 101
- Montang, Robert, 438
- Montcalm, Louis Joseph St.
 Veran, marquis of, 85
- Monteith, earl of, 103
- Montesquieu, —, 93
- Montgomery, Archibald, 39
 John F., 222

- Montjoy, lord, 90
 Moody, } doctor, 463
 Moody, } Deborah, 257
 Moodie, } Joshua, 284
 } Mary, 463
 } Samuel, 284, 285
 Moore, } —, 74, 342, 376, 387,
 } 515
 Moor, } major, 174
 More, } mr., 495
 } Ann, 74
 } Charles Church, 234,
 } 236
 } David, 450
 } David Fellows, 234,
 } 236
 } Ebenezer, 292
 } Edward C., 196
 } Eliza Coe, 196
 } Elizabeth, 136
 } Hannah, 180, 412, 458
 } John, 74, 121
 } Jonathan, 74
 } Joseph, 74, 458
 } Katherin, 449, 450
 } Lucy, 294
 } Peter, 294, 342
 } Samuel, 281, 436
 } Samuel P., 234
 } Susannah, 292
 } Thomas, 27
 } William, 28, 30, 284,
 } 338, 342
 } Wyat, 284
 Morant, —, 256, 258, 261
 Morehouse, —, 90
 Moretoft, } Francis, 382, 383
 Mortoft, } Margaret, 382, 383
 } Valentine, 382
 } William, 382, 383
 Morgan, } —, 268, 343
 Morigin, } Abraham, 29
 } Elizabeth, 267, 270
 } Esther, 355
 } Forest, 95
 } John, 267, 342
 } Lucy, 205
 } Mary, 131, 347
 } Rebecca, 28, 86
 } Samuel, 440
 Morley, Anne, 273
 } Elizabeth, 117
 } Isaac, 116
 } John, 117, 273
 } Katherine, 273
 } Robert, 391, 401
 } Thomas, 116, 117
 Morrill, Nicholas, 281
 Morris, } Benjamin, 339
 Maurice, } Edward, 325, 460,
 } 479
 Morice, } Elizabeth, 376
 Morrice, } Ephraim, 479
 Mawr-rywe, } Isabella, 406
 } Jevan, 208
 } John, 118, 119
 } John E., 103, 234,
 } 237
 } Judith, 118
 } Lewis, 406
 } Mary, 276
 } Nicholas, 493
 } Pamela, 479
 } Peter, 488
 } Philip, 376
 } Robert, 438
 } Thomas, 118,
 } 276
 } Tyler Seymour,
 } 479
 } William, 118, 207
 Morrison, } Abigail, 415, 416
 Morison, } Adoniram, 419
 Morrisson, } Almira, 419
 Morrison, } Anna, 416
 } Arvilla, 419
 } Benjamin Lang,
 } Beriah, 415 [419
 } Betsey, 418, 419
 } Bradbury, 416
 } Cassandra Mary,
 } 419
 } Clarissa Jane, 419
 } Cyrus, 419
 } Daniel, 413-419
 } Darius, 419
 } David, 416-419
 } Deborah, 415
 } Ebenezer, 415-417
 } Elbridge Gerry,
 } 419
 } Eleanor, 418, 419
 } Elijah, 419
 } Elizabeth, 416
 } Emma, 416
 } Esther J., 416
 } Franklin P., 419
 } Grace Winnifred,
 } 419
 } Hannah, 414-417
 } Horatio G., 419
 } Ira, 418
 } Jacob, 418
 } James, 282, 419
 } James Blaine, 419
 } James K. P., 419
 } Jane, 419
 } Jeremiah, 416
 } John, 283, 414-419
 } John Addison, 419
 } John Hopkins, 278
 } Jonathan, 416
 } Judith, 417
 } Leonard Allison,
 } 103, 234, 237, 413
 } Lois, 418
 } Louisa Etta, 419
 } Lydia, 415-417
 } Marriann, 416
 } Mary, 414-419
 } Mary Ellen, 419
 } Mary Leach, 419
 } Mercy, 418
 } Molly, 416
 } Moses, 418
 } Moses Baker, 419
 } Nancy Longfel-
 } low, 418
 } Olive, 418
 } Polly, 418
 } Potty, 418
 } Rebekah, 419
 } Salome, 418, 419
 } Samuel, 416
 } Sarah, 416-418
 } Spindelov, 416
 } Stephen, 418
 } Thomas, 417
 } Thomas D., 418,
 } William, 419 [419
 Morse, } —, 324
 Mors, } Abraham, 285
 } Bethiah, 295
 } John, 460
 } John T., 327, 328
 } Joseph, 118
 } Joshua, 437
 } Leopold, 85, 86
 } Timothy, 414
 Mortimer, John, 495
 Mortoft, see Moretoft.
 Morton, —, 151, 329-331
 } captain, 183
 } Abraham, 60
 } Joseph, 217
 } Levi Parsons, 367, 369
 } Nathaniel, 202
 } Sarah, 60
 Moseley, —, 147
 } Edward, 512
 } Meriall, 512
 Moss, William C., 322
 Motherwell, } Thomas, 283, 419
 Motherwel, } Thomas, 283, 419
 Motley, John Lothrop, 278
 Mott, Robert, 393
 Mould, Christian, 313, 314
 } Hugh, 313
 } Martha, 313
 Moulton, Abell, 281, 285
 } Jeremiah, 281, 285,
 } 441
 Mountfort, Edmund, 35, 185
 Mowlson, } —, 267
 Moulson, } Alicia, 405 [405
 Moulston, } Anne, 239, 266, 267,
 } Catharine, 405
 } John, 266, 405
 } Mary, 405
 } Rebecca, 405
 } Thomas, 266, 405
 Moyle, Mary, 493
 Moyser, Jane, 113
 } Sarah, 113
 Muchamore, Samuel, 73
 Mudge, Alfred, 95, 233, 235
 Mudgen, Christ, 438
 Muggeridge, see Moggridge.
 Mulgrave, baron, 217
 Mullen, John, 437
 Mumford, Edmund, 466
 } Elizabeth, 466
 Muncreef, John, 438
 Mundy, John, 242
 Munroe, —, 148, 149
 } Wilfred H., 223
 Munson, —, 118
 } Bede, 206
 Muntog, Robert, 438
 Murch, captain, 342
 Murphy, John, 440
 Murray, } —, 31
 Murry, } Edward, 282
 } George, 464
 } Jane Frances Win-
 } fred, 464
 } John, 38
 } Thomas, 38
 } William Vans, 213
 Murton, see Merton.
 Muskett, Joseph J., 220, 363,
 Mussell, Ebenezer, 142 [364
 } Elizabeth, 142
 Mussey, } James, 440
 Muzzy, } Willia, 438
 Myddleton, see Middleton.
 Myers, Ellen Isabella, 464
 } Joseph H., 464
 Myles, see Miles.
 Myllett, see Millett.
 Mylls, see Mills.
 Myrick, } Arlitta, 52
 Mirick, } Isaak, 438
 } Joshua, 52
 } Josiah, 52
 } Mary, 52
 Nailor, Thomas, 284
 Nash, Charles E., 470
 } Thomas, 417, 438
 Nason, Elias, 89
 } R. W., 228
 Nattiel, Rebecca, 54
 Nazro, —, 147
 Neal, } —, 329
 Neale, } Fleetwood, 391
 } Francis, 391
 } Joshua, 31
 } Samuel, 30, 339, 341
 } Sarah, 215
 } Thomas, 391
 } Walter, 391

- Ned, } Francis, 437, 438
 Nedd, } Joseph, 283
 } Josiah, 437, 438
 Needham, William, 323
 Nelson, mr., 11, 14
 Gilbert, 487
 Mary Ann, 473
 Sol., 282
 William, 239, 480
 Nepsham, —, 482
 Neuce, Thomas, 388
 Nevell, —, 111, 124
 Newburgh, Mary, 254
 Thomas, 254
 Newbury, Eliza Watson, 226
 Newcomb, } mr., 118
 Newcome, } Mary, 296
 } Samuel, 296
 Newdigate, —, 89
 } John, 91, 92
 Newell, Jane, 129, 134, 135
 } Richard, 129, 134, 135
 } Robert, 135
 } Thomas, 134
 Newhall, —, 66-70
 Newman, —, 501
 Bennett, 123
 Elizabeth, 135, 136
 Gabriel, 135, 137
 George, 276
 Grace, 501
 John, 485
 Philip, 123
 Thomas, 123, 276
 Newport, } Christopher, 270-
 Newporte, } 272
 } Edward, 123
 } Elizabeth, 270, 271
 } Jane, 270, 271
 } John, 270-272
 Newson, —, 218
 Newton, Ann, 63
 Hannah, 62
 Israel, 62
 James, 62, 63
 John, 245, 246, 256
 Jonathan, 106
 Mary, 61, 62
 Patience, 292
 Seth, 292
 Nichols, } James, 437
 Nicolls, } John Gough, 126
 } Matthias, 208
 } Rich., 208
 Nicholson, Lois, 216
 } Otho, 332
 } Roger, 376
 Nickerson, Deborah, 449
 Ebenezer, 189
 Edward L., 223
 Elizabeth, 189
 Hannah, 189
 Jane, 189
 Mary, 189
 Nathan, 189
 Nicholas, 189, 449
 Seth, 189
 Thankful, 189
 William, 189
 Nicolay, —, 328
 Nicolls, see Nichols.
 Niebuhr, C. E., 474
 Nightingale, mr., 470
 Niles, Mary, 63
 Nills, Phil., 282
 Nitschke, —, 367
 Noble, —, 469
 Noel, } Bennet, 38
 Noell, } Edward, 127
 Nokes, Kuffe, 338
 Rachel, 341
 Noone, Edward, 396
 Norden, Samuel, 459
 Sarah, 459
 Norfolk, duke of, 248, 270
 Normandy, marquis of, 217
 Norris, Jonathan, 342
 Nathaniel, 341
 North, —, 330, 331
 John, 331
 Northam, Abigail, 64
 Elizabeth, 63
 Sarah, 61
 Northcote, } Dorothy, 495
 Northcote, } John, 138
 } Katherine, 495
 } Lewis, 495
 Northers, Susan, 113
 Northey, Thomas, 113
 Norton, Bethiah, 450
 Content, 450, 452
 Dina, 450
 Edward L., 218, 468
 Francis, 56, 59
 Jacob, 450, 469
 Jethro, 452
 John, 267
 Joseph, 469
 Kezia, 450
 Lois, 450
 Margaret, 420
 Martha, 314
 Mary, 450
 Rebecca, 450
 Rowland, 287, 440
 Sam, 450, 452
 Norwood, Luce, 420
 Mary, 75
 Nott, Roger, 511
 Nourse, } Benjamin, 472
 Nurse, } Benjamin Franklin,
 } 471, 472
 } Dorothy, 471
 } Eunice, 472
 } Francis, 471, 472
 } Henry S., 240, 365
 } Laura Elizabeth, 472
 } Mary, 471
 } Rebecca, 471
 } Ruth, 472
 } Sally, 472
 } Samuel, 471
 Nowell, Elizabeth, 333
 Nowling, Amy, 192
 Thomas, 192
 Noyes, } —, 235, 238
 Noy, } Anne, 19
 Noye, } Augusta, 418
 } Dorothy, 18
 } Frank, 322
 } Hannah, 75
 } Helen Gilman, 196
 } James, 18, 19
 } James Atkins, 18, 235,
 } 239, 478
 } Joseph, 75
 } Louisa, 322
 } Martha B., 322
 } Nathan S., 322
 } Nathaniel M., 322
 } Nicholas, 19
 } Sara, 19
 } Thomas Herbert, 19
 } William, 18
 Numocks, Lazarus, 286
 Nurse, see Nourse.
 Nutting, } Ebenezer, 281
 Nuttinge, } Edmund, 116
 Nutton, Thomas, 504
 Nye, Mariah, 218
 Oates, Titus, 380
 Ocom, Samson, 223
 Odell, } Joanna, 468
 Odel, } John, 468
 } Samuel, 468
 } Thomas, 28-30
 } William, 468
 Odlin, John, 324, 325
 Offley, Anne, 393
 Offer, George, 81
 Ogden, —, 89
 John, 91, 367, 370
 Ogilby, John, 203
 Ogle, mr., 361
 Oldam, Frances, 466
 Oldfield, } Anne, 266
 Oldfelde, } Edward, 266
 Owfeild, } Elizabeth, 127, 266
 Owfeilde, } James, 266
 Owfield, } John, 265, 266
 } Katherine, 265, 266
 } Margaret, 265, 266
 } Mary, 266
 } Roger, 121, 127, 265,
 } 266
 } Samuel, 265, 266
 } Sarah, 266
 } Thomas, 500
 } Thomasine, 121, 266
 } William, 265, 266
 Olds, Prudence, 77
 Oliphant, —, 228
 Oliver, } —, 149
 Olliver, } Daniel, 187
 } Fitch Edward, 371
 } James, 326
 } Peter, 284, 325, 326
 Olmstead, Sarah, 315
 Olney, George H., 223
 Olversent, David, 440
 Onckelbach, Adam, 208
 Orcutt, —, 468
 William Dana, 96
 Orne, Catherine, 227
 Orth, Casper, 286
 Osborn, } —, 368
 Osborne, } mr., 248
 } Anne, 126
 } Arthur D., 102
 } Edward, 126, 127
 } Hewett, 126
 } Jacob, 370
 } John, 385
 } Peter, 247, 261
 Otis, colonel, 286
 James, 97
 Joseph, 48
 Lydia, 61
 Unice, 52
 Otway, Charles, 38
 Oughton, James Adolphus, 38,
 39
 Overbury, Mary, 269
 Walter, 260
 Overton, Nathaniel, 495
 Owen, } Ann, 61
 Owens, } Charles, 437
 } Elizabeth, 216
 } James, 441
 } John, 39, 216, 284
 } Josias, 216
 } Mary, 216
 } Noah, 216
 } Robert, 488
 } Susan, 488
 Owfield, see Oldfield.
 Pabodie, Elizabeth, 75, 347
 Jerusha, 347
 Judith, 347
 Mary, 347
 Mercy, 347
 Rebecca, 347
 William, 347
 See Peabody.
 Pacetti, Douglas D., 54, 55
 Packard, Edward N., 411
 Packer, James, 95
 Paddock, James, 443
 Padelford, John, 17

- Page, { —, 119, 343, 353
 Paige, { Edmond, 116
 Jonathan, 284
 Joseph, 287, 437, 440
 Pagen, Thomas, 441
 Pagitt, Thomas, 247
 Paine, { —, 191, 192
 Payne, { Anna, 211
 Anne W., 76
 Dolly, 211
 Elisha, 192
 Eliza, 76
 Elizabeth, 76
 Henry, 76
 John, 71, 72, 211
 John Howard, 97
 Josiah, 72, 189
 Lucy Lyman, 76
 Mary Ann Smith, 76
 Olive, 76
 Robert Treat, 76
 Ruth, 192
 Sally, 76
 Thomas, 76, 202
 Painter, Edward, 441
 Paisturd, Joseph, 288
 Palmer, { —, 29, 338, 393
 Pallmer, { Abiah, 205
 Albert, 417
 Alexander S., 322
 Barsheba, 49
 Caroline, 322
 Eliakim, 513
 Eliza A., 322
 Emeline, 322
 Esther, 205, 206
 Jairus Burrows, 322
 James, 120
 John, 347
 Jonah, 205
 Joseph, 347, 417
 Lydia, 417
 Mary, 417
 Mitte, 31
 Moses, 417
 Nancy L., 322
 Priscilla, 417
 Richard, 28, 29, 339
 Salome, 417
 Samuel, 49
 Silvestor, 347
 Simeon, 322
 Stephen, 417
 Thomas, 120, 187, 347
 Walter, 56, 59
 William, 347
 Panmure, William, earl of, 38
 Parham, Sarah, 132
 Paris, see Parris.
 Park, { —, 235, 237
 Parke, { Edwards A., 470
 John, 386
 John C., 228
 Robert, 438
 William, 460
 Parker, —, 235, 238, 506, 507
 mr., 457
 Alice, 507
 Anne, 19, 507, 508
 Calthrop, 379
 Edmond, 507-509
 Edward, 508
 Edwin Pond, 103, 235
 Eliazer, 285
 Elizabeth, 507
 Francis J., 367, 369
 Henry, 126, 379
 Jacob, 287
 James, 229, 446
 Jemima, 194 [510
 John, 284, 501, 507, 508,
 Joshua, 194
 Martha, 313
 Mary, 194
 Parker, { Nicholas, 507-509
 cont'd { Robert, 507-510
 Rogers, 170
 Samuel, 313
 Sarah Ainsworth, 369
 Submit, 292
 Theodore, 358
 Thomas, 19, 507-509
 William, 238, 507-509
 Parkins, see Perkins.
 Parkman, Elias, 84
 Francis, 84, 85, 473
 George, 149, 151, 152
 Parkyn, see Perkins.
 Parmelee, { John, 92
 Parmelin, {
 Parnell, Robert, 386
 Thomas, 396
 William, 388
 Parrett, Rachel, 500
 Parrie, Ellen, 120
 Francis, 120
 James, 120
 Judith, 120
 Parris, { Ferdinando John, 497
 Paris, { John, 276
 Parriss, { Mary, 292
 Nicholas, 438, 441
 Ralfe, 437
 Samuel, 292, 436
 Thomas, 276
 Parry, Peter, 441
 Parsons, { —, 266, 369
 Parson, { Calvin, 224
 Charles W., 83, 475
 Eunice, 86
 Hannah, 205
 Jesse, 205
 Joseph, 475
 Josiah, 341
 Lydia, 420
 Margaret, 62
 Mary Hallowell, 475
 Mary Jackson, 475
 Rachel, 420
 Sarah, 420
 Theophilus, 171
 Thomas, 420
 Usher, 475
 William, 458
 Partridge, mr., 495
 John, 380
 Paschal, { Andrew, 260, 261
 Pascall, { Jane, 260, 261
 Pasfield, John, 266
 Passmore, countess, 211
 Passon, Thomas, 390
 Paterson, { —, 210, 211, 344
 Patterson, { David Williams,
 Robert, 285 [223
 William D., 80, 366
 Pattee, W. G., 228
 Patrick, Daniel, 216
 Paul, Edward, 286
 Mary, 454
 Samuel, 454
 Paunceforte, Robert, 495
 Pawne, mr., 244
 Paye, Susan, 123
 Payne, see Paine.
 Payton, see Peyton.
 Peabody, Andrew Preston, 84
 Francis, 84, 171
 George, 84, 182
 Harry Ernest, 182
 John, 171
 Leonard, 182
 Margaret Russell, 411
 Mary, 178, 182
 Polly, 176, 177, 182
 Sarah, 171 [239
 Stephen, 171-182, 222,
 William, 182
 William A., 411
 See Pabodie.
 Peace, Peter, 325
 Peacock, Gabrill, 285
 Peake, Susanna, 263
 William, 263
 Pearce, see Pierce.
 Pearson, Thomas, 127
 Pease, { —, 118
 Peese, { Abigail, 449, 450
 John, 286, 450
 Joseph, 77
 Margaret, 386
 Martha, 259
 Prudence, 77
 Robert, 259
 Peck, —, 103, 235, 238
 Ira Ballou, 89
 Jethnel, 285
 Joseph, 286
 Lucy Rockwell, 461
 Robert M., 148, 149
 Sarah, 461-463
 Seth S., 461-463
 William L., 467
 Peckeen, { Joshua, 437, 438
 Pickeen, {
 Peckham, Mary, 449
 Peelee, Robert, 115
 Peershall, see Peshall.
 Peirce, see Pierce.
 Peirson, Abel L., 227
 Pelham, mrs., 483
 Elizabeth, 125
 Herbert, 125
 Judith, 483
 Thomas, 482, 483
 Pell, —, 511
 Valentine, 511
 Pellet, Phebe, 217
 Pemberton, Benjamin, 513
 Ebenezer, 448
 Elizabeth, 122
 James, 56, 59
 Robert, 122
 Roger, 122
 Tecla, 122
 Pembroke, —, 133, 496
 Penderson, Thomas, 218
 Pendleton, Eliza A., 322
 Henry, 504, 505
 Phebe, 322
 Susan, 505
 Pendrill, { Lawrence, 114
 Pindrell, { Sarah, 114
 Penhallow, John, 283
 Penn, Elizabeth, 234
 James, 458
 John, 497
 Richard, 497
 William, 77
 Pennington, { captain, 489
 Penington, { Isaac, 113
 Susanna, 378
 Pensax, captain, 255
 Pepper, Dorothy, 511
 John, 458
 Joseph, 458
 Robert, 458
 Pepperell, { William, 34, 82, 97
 Pepperrill, {
 Pepys, Samuel, 380
 Percival, { Anne, 467, 484
 Percivall, { John, 96
 Samuel, 467, 484
 Perham, Cynthia A., 372
 Joel, 372
 Sidney, 372
 Periam, Mary, 490, 491
 William, 491
 Perkins, { —, 10, 234, 236
 Parkins, { Augustus T., 465
 Parkyn, { Charles C., 95
 Elizabeth, 511
 Esther J., 416
 George, 511

- Perkins, } Hannah, 70
 cont'd } Jabez, 70
 } Jacob, 198
 } Jimima, 198
 } John, 440
 } John Carroll, 224
 } Judith, 194, 198
 } Mary, 70
 } Thomas, 440
- Perley, Sidney, 294
- Perrin, Aaron, 63
 Anna, 63
 Asahel, 63
 Esther M., 322
 James H., 59, 78, 81, 215
 James Joel, 63
 Jerusha, 63
 Lois, 63
 Margaret, 63
 Sarah, 63
 Solomon, 63
 Thomas, 63
- Perry, } mr., 495
 Pery, } Amos, 83, 222, 223, 351,
 Perrye, } 371, 470, 475
 } Benjamin, 48, 50
 } Elizabeth, 276, 485
 } Gardner B., 213
 } Henry, 441
 } Lydia, 215
 } Margaret, 508, 510
 } Peter, 276
 } Philip, 500
 } Robert, 485
 } Ruth, 48
 } Ruxby, 49, 50
 } Susan, 276
 } Thomas, 284
 } W., 104
 } William Stevens, 101
- Perryman, Thomas, 254
- Person, }
 Person, } William, 386, 387
 Pyerson, }
 Peshall, } Edmond, 483, 488,
 Peershall, } 489
 } Mary, 488, 489
- Peterattuck, Jacob, 438
- Peters, } —, 247
 Peter, } lord, 493
 Petre, } Jonathan, 436
 } Samuel, 366
 } Tabitha, 498
 } William, baron, 255
- Pettingill, David, 75
 Sarah, 75
- Pettus, Anne, 505
 Augustine, 504, 505
 Bridget, 504, 505
 John, 504, 505
 Susan, 504
 Thomas, 504, 505
 William, 504
- Pevy, Nathaniel, 338
 Samuel, 29, 338, 339
- Peyton, } Henry, 79
 Payton, } John L., 344
 } John, 394, 402
 } Robert, 344
 } Thomas, 344
- Phelps, professor, 470
 Phesant, Peter, 267
- Philbrick, —, 236
- Philbrook, Catherine, 340
 Elizabeth, 416
 John, 416
- Phillemore, } William P.W., 78,
 Phillimore, } 103, 235, 238, 364,
 } 363, 367, 370
- Phillips, } —, 376
 Philpp, } George, 77, 285
 Phillips, } John, 137
 Phillip, } Joseph, 285, 324
 Phillippe, } Nicholas, 460
- Phillips, } Robert, 137
 cont'd } Wendell, 278
 } William Henry, 82
 } Zerubbabel, 77
- Phinney, } Experience, 454
 Phiney, } Jonathan, 443
 } Temperance, 218
 } Thomas, 437
- Phipps, } —, 47
 Phippes, } Constantine, 217
 Phips, } Eliza, 217
 } Francis, 110
 } George, 217
 } Samuel, 217
 } William, 203, 217, 468
- Piatt, Donn, 102
- Pickeen, see Peckeen.
- Pickering, Charles, 143
- Pickford, C. J., 218
- Pierce, } master, 148
 Pearce, } Abigail, 420
 Peirce, } Benjamin, 462
 } Ebenezer, 284
 } Ebenezer W., 222
 } Elizabeth, 215, 420
 } Eunice, 295
 } Franklin, 15
 } John, 441
 } Mary Frances, 233
 } Michael, 69
 } Richard, 283
 } Robert, 437
 } Ruth, 69
 } Samuel, 420
 } William, 295
- Pierpont, Sarah Ann, 475
- Pierrelee, Constance Leocadie,
 153
- Piers, Hugh, 275
- Pieters, }
 Pietersen, } Jan, 100
- Piggott, } Garthred, 384, 385
 Pigot, } John, 384
 Pigott, } Thomas, 385
- Piquet, Rodolphe, 233
- Pike, John, 282, 284
 Samuel, 283
 Solomon, 284
- Pile, —, 269
- Pilston, } Agnes, 390, 401
 Pylston, } Richard, 387, 390, 400,
 } 401
 } Winifred, 400, 401
- Pim, see Pym.
- Pinchon, } —, 480
 Pincheon, } Agnes, 242, 244,
 } 245, 260
 Pinchin, } Alice, 251, 252,
 } 256, 260
 Pinchion, } Ann, 252, 255,
 } 259, 260
 Pinco, } Anna, 263
 Pincon, } Annes, 251, 260
 Pyncherne, } Bridget, 255
 Pynchion, } Catherine, 261
 Pynchon, } Christopher, 249,
 } 253, 254, 258,
 } 260
 } Dennys, 244, 245,
 } 256, 260
 } Dorothy, 253,
 } 255, 260
 } Edward, 241, 243-
 } 246, 248-253,
 } 255-262
 } Elizabeth, 243-
 } 250, 256, 258,
 } 260, 261
 } Frances, 250-252,
 } 259, 260
 } George, 243, 244,
 } 260
 } Hannah, 254, 261,
 } 391, 401
- Pinchon, } Helen, 244, 256,
 cont'd } 260, 261
 } Henry, 242-244,
 } 249, 251, 253,
 } 257-261
 } Hetabell, 255
 } Hugh, 242
 } Isabel, 251, 252,
 } 260
 } Jane, 246, 247,
 } 249, 251, 252,
 } 256, 258-262
 } Joane, 244, 260
 } John, 241-251,
 } 253-263, 316-
 } 321, 401
 } Joseph, 255
 } Joyce, 244, 260
 } Margaret, 259,
 } 260
 } Margery, 244,
 } 245, 260
 } Mary, 254, 255,
 } 260
 } Nicholas, 241,
 } 256, 258-260, 262
 } Parnell, 241, 260
 } Peter, 250, 252,
 } 258, 260, 262
 } Richard, 242
 } Robert, 241, 260
 } Rose, 249, 250,
 } 258-261
 } Sarah, 254
 } Susan, 251, 252,
 } 258, 260
 } Susanna, 260
 } Thomas R., 242,
 } 246, 247, 250, 251,
 } 253, 255, 263
 } Thomas, 256
 } William, 241, 242,
 } 246-253, 255-
 } 262, 371, 479
- Pincknel, Experience, 347
- Pinckney, —, 257
- Pindar, Jane, 273
 William, 273
- Pindrell, see Pendrill.
- Pinkington, John, 441
- Piper, —, 343
 Asa, 480
 Elisha, 340, 479, 480
 Horace, 479
 James, 338
 Jonathan, 29, 338, 339
 Josiah, 341, 342
 Nathaniel, 480
 Samuel, 339, 341
 Solomon, 480
 Stephen, 480
 Thomas, 339-341
- Pitkin, —, 89
 William, 91
- Pitman, } Nehemiah, 286, 441
 Pittman, }
- Pitt, } Benjamin, 408
 Pitts, } Ebenezer, 438
 } Samuel, 438
- Plant, John, 76
- Plater, George, 487
- Platt, Peter, 488
 Sarah, 488
 Susan, 255
 Susanna, 260
- Plimpton, —, 218
- Plowright, Joanne, 245
 Mary, 245
 Thomas, 245
 William, 245
- Plumb, —, 234, 236
 Henry B., 103, 234
- Plumer, Sampson, 439
 William, 11

- Poalett, William, 506
 Pockonett, Jos, 437
 Pointes, Gabriel, 506
 Pointingdon, Thomas, 495
 Pole, see Poole.
 Poley, —, 141
 Polk, —, 13
 Pollard, William, 363
 Pollitz, Mary Margaret, 411
 O. W., 411
 Pollixfen, John, 141
 Wollcombe, 141
 Pomeroy, John, 39
 Pomery, Richard, 437
 Pond, —, 103, 235, 238
 Ponder, —, 364
 Poole, } corporal, 319, 320
 Pole, } Abigail, 420
 Anne, 491, 493
 Arthur, 491
 Benjamin, 285
 Bethesda, 491
 Carolus, 493
 Courtney, 490, 492
 Dorothy, 491, 492
 Edward, 103, 235, 237
 Eleanor, 491
 Elizabeth, 491, 492, 494
 Francis, 491
 German, 494
 James, 494
 Jane, 490-492, 495
 John, 490-495
 Katherine, 489-492
 Margaret, 386
 Mary, 490-492
 Murray Edward, 103,
 235, 237
 Nathaniel, 491, 492, 494,
 495
 Periam, 491, 492
 Reginald, 493, 494
 Samuel, 285
 Theodor, 491, 492
 Theophilus, 491, 495
 Timothy, 491
 William, 489-495
 William F., 238
 Poor, } —, 101
 Poore, } Alfred, 99
 Benjamin, 415
 Enoch, 172
 John, 99, 284
 Robert, 283, 438
 Pope, —, 180
 Francis, 242
 Franklin Leonard, 76, 77,
 212, 346
 Seth, 286
 Popham, George, 480, 490
 John, 490
 Katharine, 490
 Pordage, } Elizabeth, 384
 Portage, } George, 384
 Hannah, 384
 Joshua, 383, 384
 Sam., 384
 Porter, —, 50
 Anita Amelia, 55
 Edmund W., 222, 351
 Jerusha, 63
 John, 251, 252
 John B., 55
 Joseph W., 189, 224
 Rose, 189
 Portland, earl of, 250, 253, 260,
 261
 Post, William, 208
 Potter, —, 293
 Anne, 504
 Benjamin, 27
 Richard, 137
 Thomas, 504
 Pottle, } Anna, 29
 Pottles, } Judith, 29
 Samuel, 31, 340
 Simon, 29
 William, 339
 Poulet, } Anne, 510
 Poulett, } Jane, 510
 Powlett, } John, 494
 Susan, 510
 Povey, Thomas, 113, 114
 Powell, } James, 281, 285, 439
 Powill, }
 Powers, } Anne, 109-111
 Power, } Anthony, 109-111
 Hanna, 109, 110
 Henry, 109-111
 Hiram, 17
 Mary, 109, 110
 Stephen, 109-111
 Thomas, 109-111
 William, 109, 110
 Pratt, } Caleb, 287
 Prat, } Calvin, 455
 Calvin Dennis, 455
 Charles B., 467
 Charlotte Elizabeth, 353
 Cynthia, 454
 Editha, 61
 Elizabeth, 69, 500
 Enos, 454
 Francis Greenleaf, 353
 Gresswell, 500
 James, 500
 John, 500
 Jonath, 284
 Joseph, 61
 Keith William, 500
 Lovina, 454
 Lucinda, 455
 Lydia, 70, 454, 455
 Matthew, 353
 Melinda, 454
 Nancy, 455
 Nathan, 454, 455
 Rebecca, 455
 Sarah, 61, 292
 Susanna, 455
 William, 69, 70, 287, 500
 Preble, Caleb, 288
 Edward, 284
 Jonathan, 283
 Prence, Jane, 188, 189
 Prentyze, —, 244
 Prescott, Benjamin, 227
 Betsey Bean, 418
 Martha, 227
 Nathan, 418
 Rebecca, 227
 William Hickling, 227
 Preston, Howard W., 223
 John, 211
 Priaulx, } John, 274
 Pryaulx, } Paul, 274
 Peter, 274
 William, 274
 Prickman, Jer., 282
 Prideaux, —, 91
 John, 39
 Prigg, Nicholas, 118
 Prince, Thomas, 450
 Pringle, James, 448
 Prinsepp, Robert, 510
 Thomas, 510
 Prioleau, Ann, 498
 Philip, 498, 499
 Samuel, 498
 Proby, } Elizabeth, 114
 Probey, } Emanuel, 112-114
 Probie, } Frances, 114
 Mary, 112
 Peter, 114
 Prosser, Mary, 143
 Prowse, —, 139
 Richard, 509
 Prudden, Abigail, 468
 John, 77
 Peter, 77
 Pryar, Samuel, 287
 Pryaulx, see Priaulx.
 Pryor, Dorothy, 513
 Pulsiden, }
 Puleston, } —, 391, 401
 Pulsifer, Hannah, 420
 Pumrey, Richard, 437
 Punchard, Frae, 441
 Purchase, Francis, 253, 254
 Purple, Christopher, 125
 Mary, 125
 Putnam, Ann S., 464
 Eben, 364, 365, 371
 Eunice, 472
 George P., 92
 Israel, 97, 366
 Putt, Thomas, 492
 Putts, Thomas, 493
 Pyerson, see Person.
 Pylston, see Pilston.
 Pym, —, 393
 Pim, } Charles, 487, 488
 Pyme, } Elizabeth, 487, 488
 John, 269
 Pynchon, see Pinchon.
 Pynson, William, 110
 Pyston, Wynyfryde, 390
 Quack, James, 284
 Quanam, John, 438
 Quarles, —, 391
 Priscilla, 391
 Quick, } Charles, 141
 Quicke, } John, 141
 Quimby, Asa, 76
 Quincy, } —, 97
 Quinsey, } Edward, 323
 Quiterfield, Benjamin, 60
 Eunice, 60
 Rackley, John, 288
 Radcliffe, } Ann, 239, 405
 Radcliff, } Anthony, 266, 267,
 Radcliffe, } 405
 Ratcliffe, } Edward, 266
 Elizabeth, 266
 Radford, —, 209
 Radnor, countess of, 493
 earl of, 493
 Raiment, } Alice, 295
 Rayment, } Richard, 380
 William, 295
 Rainer, } mr., 377
 Raynor, } Deborah, 380
 Jonathan, 379, 380
 Thurston, 380
 Raines, John, 126
 Rainton, —, 480
 Raleigh, } —, 91, 239
 Raleighe, } Walter, 408
 Rawleigh, }
 Ralle, father, 79
 Sebastian, 186-188
 Ralph, Richard, 496
 Rame, Francis, 516
 Ramock, Isaac, 281
 Joshua, 281
 Ramsall, —, 244
 Ramsey, —, 237
 Rand, } —, 87
 Rande, } Anne, 272
 Henry, 272
 Mary, 70
 Robert, 56, 59, 70
 Randall, } —, 59-61
 Randel, } Abigail, 48, 49
 Randell, } Abraham, 110, 111
 Adaline, 322
 Anne, 267
 Charles, 73
 Deborah, 49

- Randall, } Edward, 267
 cont'd } Margaret, 111
 } Rebecca, 73
 } Sarah, 73
 } Susan, 316
 } William, 49
- Randes, William, 123
- Randolph, } Agnes, 481
 Randolph, } Anne, 489
 Randolfe, } Barnard, 481-
 Randolphe, } 484, 486-489
 } Deborah, 486-488
 } Dorothy, 489
 } Edmond, 483-489
 } Edward, 486-488
 } Elizabeth, 485-
 } 489
 } Francis, 486
 } George, 489
 } Giles, 486, 487
 } Grace, 488
 } Henry, 489
 } Herbert, 482, 483,
 } 485, 486
 } Isabell, 482
 } Jane, 136, 485-
 } 488
 } John, 93, 136,
 } 481, 482, 485,
 } 489
 } Joice, 486
 } Judith, 482, 483,
 } 485, 488, 489
 } Margaret, 486,
 } 489
 } Mary, 485-488
 } Richard, 489
 } Robert, 485, 489
 } Rose, 490
 } Sarah, 485-488
 } Susan, 486
 } Susanna, 486
 } Thomas, 482, 486-
 } 489
 } William, 136, 485,
 } 486, 489
- Ranew, mr., 377
- Ranney, Anne, 315
 Deborah, 314
 Elizabeth, 314, 315
 Esther, 313
 John, 316
 Joseph, 316
 Mary, 312, 313
 Rebecca, 315
 Thomas, 312, 313, 316
 Willett, 314, 315
- Rantoul, Robert, 12, 15, 16
- Rashleigh, Jonathan, 493
 Philip, 493
- Ratcliffe, see Radcliffe.
- Raven, John James, 218
- Raveninge, Isaac, 128
- Ravens, Christofer, 271
 Henry, 271
 Johane, 271
- Rawleighe, see Raleigh.
- Rawlins, mr., 398
- Rawson, Edward, 318
- Rawton, —, 480
 Nicholas, 405
 Rebecca, 405
- Ray, miss, 85
 Benjamin, 282
- Rayment, see Raiment.
- Raymond, Alice, 291
 Barnabas, 291
 Marcus D., 98
 W. A., 102
- Rayne, —, 369
 M. L., 200
- Raynolde, see Reynolds.
- Raynor, see Rainer.
- Read, } captain 276
 Reade, } Abigail, 381, 382
 Reed, } Abraham, 274
 Reede, } Anne, 382
 } Charles A., 83, 222
 } David, 148, 444
 } Edgar Hodges, 82
 } Elizabeth, 294
 } George, 381, 382
 } Henry, 382
 } Jacob Whittemore, 381
 } James, 417
 } John, 77, 382
 } Josiah, 77
 } Justus, 381
 } Lucinda, 322
 } Mabel, 381, 382
 } Mehitable, 205
 } Michael, 382
 } Parker M., 224
 } Ralph, 381, 382
 } Samuel, 77
 } Sarah, 381 [382
 } Thomas, 246, 285, 294,
 } William, 381, 382, 501
- Record, Jos., 436
- Reddick, —, 115
- Redding, } Daniel, 281
 Redding, } George, 249, 260
 Readeing, } Rose, 258, 260
 Reding, } Thomas, 249
 Redinge, } Thomasin, 503
 Reydinge, } William, 503
- Redman, Anne, 391
 Thomas, 391
- Reed, see Read.
- Reeve, —, 141, 378
 mrs., 504
 Alice, 393
 Barbara, 273
 Thomas, 273
- Remich, —, 220
- Renesse, Theodore de, 219
- Revere, Paul, 97
- Reydinge, see Redding.
- Reynell, Thomas, 141
- Reynolds, } Christian, 386
 Raynolde, } Mary, 75
 Renolds, } Richard, 126, 487
 Reynoldes, } Sarah, 275
 } Sheldon, 224
- Rhodes, } John, 143
- Roads, } Richard, 252
 } William, 143
- Riall, } See Royall.
- Ryall, —, 85
 Agnes, 289
 Bezaleel, 290
 Beulah, 293
 Charles, 468
 David, 290, 293
 Edward, 289
 Elizabeth, 293
 Franklin P., 102
 Grace, 293
 Hannah, 290
 Jonathan, 293
 Martha, 289
 Matthew, 289
 Micah, 293
 Reuben, 293
 Richard, 290
 Ruth, 293
 Sarah, 290
- Rich, } —, 269
 Riche, } miss, 454
 } Deliverance, 86
 } Edward, 506, 511
 } Elizabeth, 516
 } George, 367
 } Jonathan, 367, 370
 } Nathaniel, 267-270
 } Richard, 506
 } Susan, 511
- Richard II, 363
- Richard III, 334
- Richards, Alice, 197
 David, 458
 Elizabeth, 142
 James, 140, 142
 Sarah, 140, 142
 Thomas, 197
 Welthean, 197
- Richardson, —, 358
 John, 437, 439
 M. E., 474
 Moses, 282
 Peter, 437
 Rosell L., 79
 Theot, 438
 William A., 297, 298
 William Merchant,
 11, 357
- Richford, Catharine, 405
 William, 405
- Richinson, John, 281, 286
- Richmond, Amy, 454
 Andrew A., 454
 Chole, 454
 Cynthia, 454
 Gamaliel, 347
 Jane, 495
 John, 454
 Joseph, 454
 Kate, 454
 Louisa, 454
 Mary, 454
 Nancy, 454
 Oliver, 438
 Patience, 347
 Susanna, 454
 Thomas, 438
 Zelotes, 454
- Rickard, Bethiah, 73
 Eleazur, 73
 Elkanah, 73
 Giles, 73
 Hannah, 73
 Henry, 73
 Keturah, 73
 Mary, 73
 Mehitable, 73
 Rebecca, 73
 Samuel, 73
- Ricker, } —, 372
- Rickor, } Benjamin, 27
 } J. M., 474
- Ridley, doctor, 394
- Rietstap, J. B., 219
- Riggs, } Abigail, 75
 Rlgg, } George W., 27
 } Ruth, 420
- Riley, } Abigail, 314
 Ryley, } Jonathan, 313
 } Martha, 313
 } Nathaniel, 314
 } Thomas, 253
 } Triphena, 314
- Rindge, Samuel Baker, 89
- Ripley, Alice, 198
 Alithea, 198
 Ann, 198
 Bradford, 198
 Charles, 437
 Charles Stedman, 235
 David, 198
 David Bradford, 199
 Elizabeth, 194, 195, 198,
 199
 Faith, 198
 Gamaliel, 194, 198, 199
 Hannah, 197, 198
 Hervey, 199
 Hezekiah, 198
 Irene, 198
 Jabez Perkins, 199
 Jerusha, 198
 John, 198

- Ripley, { Joshua, 197, 198
cont'd { Judith, 194, 198, 199
 Leah, 198
 Lydia, 198, 199
 Margaret, 198
 Rachel, 198
 Roswell, 199
 William, 197-199
 Zephaniah, 199
- Risby, Robert, 274
- Rishworthe, Christopher, 334
- Rivers, —, 131, 132, 265, 373-375
- Rivinus, Edward Florens, 463
 Elizabeth Caldwell, 463
- Roads, see Rhodes.
- Robbins, { Chandler, 151
 Robins, { Frances, 195
 John, 284, 314
 Mary, 314
- Robert II, 238
- Robert III, 232, 344
- Roberts, mr., 11
 Elizabeth, 63
 Prudence, 63
 Rose, 489
 S. O., 467
 Thomas, 489
 William, 63, 437
- Robertson, Thomas, 283
- Robinson, —, 28, 240
- Robison, { doctor, 355
 Abiah, 205
 Abigail, 322
 Abraham, 206, 420
 Alvan, 455
 Andrew, 38
 Anna, 205
 Asa, 205, 206
 Asnath, 205
 Bede, 206
 Benjamin, 205
 Benjamin Frank-
 lin, 206
 Betsey, 206
 Bradford, 206
 Bridget, 207
 Charity, 205 [206
 Charles Kingsley,
 Clifford, 205
 David, 340
 Deborah, 205
 Edward, 507
 Eli Palmer, 206
 Eliab, 204
 Eliab Weeks, 205
 Eliel, 205
 Elizabeth, 393
 Elmina Malissa, 206
 Esther, 205, 206
 Fanny, 206
 Fear, 207
 Hannah, 205
 Isaac, 204-207
 Isaac Newton, 206
 Israel, 205
 Jacob, 207
 James, 206, 340
 Jerusha, 205
 John, 31, 196, 204-
 207, 507
 John Milton, 206
 Joseph, 31, 205
 Josiah, 341
 Judith, 420
 Lavonia, 205, 206
 Levi, 205, 206
 Lewis, 206
 Lucius, 204, 206
 Lucy, 205
 Lydia, 416, 420
 Martha, 205
 Mary, 205, 206, 455
 Matthew, 286, 441
- Robinson, { Mehitable, 205
cont'd { Mercy, 204, 207
 Nancy, 206
 Nathan, 206
 Nehemiah, 284
 Olive, 205, 206
 Olivia, 206
 Orrin, 206
 Peter, 204-206
 Phebe, 205
 Polly, 206
 Ralph, 204, 205
 Reuben, 205, 206
 Robert, 250
 Roxana, 205
 Ruth, 204
 Sarah, 205
 Sinuon, 205 [438
 Thomas, 205, 206,
 Urania, 205, 206
 Whiting, 206
 Wilhelmina, 206
 William, 273
 William Saxton, 206
 Zilpah, 205
 Zimru, 205
 Zipporah, 205
 Zopher, 205
- Robords, Benjamin, 420
 Ruth, 420
- Rockwell, —, 99, 234, 478
- Rodd, —, 331
- Rodeney, William, 144
- Rodman, John, 407
 Nancy, 322
- Roe, Alfred S., 240
- Roffs, Daniel, 441
- Rogers, { —, 10, 104, 245
 Roger, { Abijah, 72
 Roggers, { Ann, 137
 Daniel, 125
 Desire, 72
 Eleazur, 72
 Elizabeth, 71, 72, 75
 Experience, 72
 Hannah, 71, 72
 Horatio, 83, 222, 223,
 351, 470
 Huldah, 72
 John, 75, 81, 257, 353
 Joseph, 71
 Lucy, 71
 Mary, 322
 Matthias, 450
 Meriah, 72
 Nathaniel, 72
 Phebe, 71
 Priscilla, 72
 Prudence, 71
 Rachel, 419
 Ruhamah, 72
 Ruth, 72, 75
 Samuel, 72
 Sarah, 71, 450
 Symon, 460
 Thomas, 71, 72
 Willis, 72
- Rolfe, Apphia, 79
 Benjamin, 79
 Betsey, 79
 Enoch Carter, 79
 H. P., 79, 81
 Hannah, 79
 Henry, 79
 Honour, 79
 John, 79, 378
 Molly, 79
 Nathaniel, 79
- Rollins, { —, 340
 Rolling, { Caleb, 339, 341 [477
 Rollings, { Daniel, 96, 97, 361,
 Rollins, { Elisha, 31 [342
 Jonathan, 338, 339,
 Joshua, 31, 339
- Rollins, { Moses, 341
cont'd { Peletiah, 339
 Thomas, 28
- Rolt, Ann, 379
- Roods, Samuel, 282
- Roofe, Thomas, 118
- Rookeing, { William, 274
- Rookins, {
- Rooke, { James, 437
- Rookes, { Mary, 510
- Roop, Dow, 200
 Isaac, 200
 Maria, 200
- Root, Margaret, 218
 Sarah, 60
 Thomas, 60
- Rose, —, 245
 Edward, 454
 Francis, 107
 Jabez, 47
 John, 377, 378
 Mary, 47
 Nancy, 454
 William, 378
- Rosnery, Matthew, 436
- Ross, { —, 113, 511
- Rosse, { Andrew, 469
 James, 435, 440
 Mary, 322
 Waldo O., 475
 William, 286
- Rosson, Peletiah, 285
- Roth, Richard, 438
- Rous, Anthony, 515
 Arthur, 515
 Edmund, 515
 Edward, 515
 Francis, 515
 John, 515
 Mary, 515
 Prudence, 515
 Reynold, 515
 Thomas, 515
- Row, { —, 130
- Rowe, { Hannah, 135
 Henry, 332
 Jacob, 287
 John, 495
 John George, 345
 Mary, 134-136, 416, 495
 Owen, 134-136
 Richard, 140
 Sarah, 135, 495
 Simon, 416
 Susanna, 135
 Thomas, 495
 William, 482, 495
- Rowland, Kate Mason, 92
- Rowley, { Abigail, 63
- Rowlee, { Elnathan, 63
- Rowse, mr., 481
 William, 283
- Royall, { —, 97
- Riall, { Anne, 507, 508
- Ryall, { William, 507
- Roydon, —, 244
- Rudd, —, 139
 mrs., 130
 Anne, 130, 132
 Edith, 132
 Elizabeth, 132
 John, 132
 Katherine, 132
 Margaret, 130, 132
 Richard, 132
 Robert, 132
 Thomas, 131, 132
- Ruggles, { Edward, 286
- Ruggle, { Miriam, 296
 Thomas, 404
- Rumrill, Elizabeth C., 104
 Sarah, 104
 Thomas, 104
- Rundlet, Elizabeth, 340
 Jacob, 339

- Rundlet, } John, 30, 337, 341
cont'd } Norris, 339
 Theophilus, 28, 339, 340
- Runnels, } Mary, 31
 Runnel, } Moses T., 413
 Thomas, 30
- Runyan, Henry, 363, 370
 Hugh, 370
- Rushton, } Bethia, 209
 Ruston, } Peter, 209
 Sarah, 209
- Russ, Augustus, 228
 Charles E., 228
 Daniel, 228
 Lucy, 228
 Sarah, 228 [267, 393]
- Russell, } —, 110, 128, 136,
 Russell, } Catherine, 292
 Russell, } Daniel, 409
 Russell, } Edward, 388
 James, 409
 John, 215, 216, 286,
 317, 318, 321
 John B., 148
 John R., 215
 Lois, 215
 Margaret, 409
 Paul, 409
 Richard, 254, 409
 Samuel, 292
 Thomas, 286, 441
 William, 292, 438
 William E., 232
- Rust, Mary, 458
 Nathaniel, 458
- Ruston, see Rushton.
- Ruthen, —, 140, 143, 265, 276,
 374, 382
- Rutland, —, 248
- Rutledge, Sarah, 498
- Rutter, Philipp, 247
 William, 281
- Ryall, see Riall.
- Ryan, H., 467
- Rycroft, Jane, 106
- Kyder, Deborah, 189
 Mary, 189
 Seth, 189
- Ryland, Elizabeth, 489
- Ryley, see Riley.
- Sabb, —, 482
- Sabin, Jeremiah, 285
 Sarah, 205
- Sacheverell, mr., 377
- Sacomoch, Job, 282
- Sadler, —, 377
 Richard, 445
- Safford, Moses A., 82
 Nathaniel Foster, 89
- Sagar, Thomas, 123
- Sainberbe, —, 501
- Sainsbury, William Noel, 207
- St. John, Henry, 131
- St. Leger, John, lord de, 92
- St. Nicholas, Deborah, 120
 Dorothy, 120
 John, 120, 383
 Thomas, 120, 383
 Timothy, 119, 121
 Vincent, 119
- Sale, John, 112
 Margaret, 112
- Salisbury, } Edward E., 18, 89-
 Salisbury, } 92, 111, 221, 257,
 423
 Evelyn McCurdy,
 89-92, 257, 423
 John, 115
 Robert Arthur Tal-
 bot Gascoigne
 Cecil, marquis of,
 229
- Salmon, Adam, 244
 Jabesh, 324
 Martha, 510
 Peter, 510
 Thomas, 510
- Salter, —, 323
 Abigail, 128
 George, 128
 Hanna, 128
 Johane, 109
 Mary, 128
 Samuel, 128
 Sence, 109
 Theophilus, 123, 129
 Thomas, 109
- Saltmarsh, mr., 270
- Saltonstall, } Abigail, 502
 Saltingstall, } Ann, 504, 510
 Saltonstoll, } Bernard, 505, 506,
 510
 Bridgett, 504, 510
 Charles, 511
 Christian, 504, 505
 Dorothy, 511
 Drury, 500, 501
 Edward, 502, 503,
 511
 Elias, 500
 Elizabeth, 502,
 507, 510, 512
 Esdras, 500
 Fernando, 500
 Gilbert, 501
 Grace, 501, 503
 Gurdon, 60, 365
 Henry, 511
 Hester, 502
 James, 505, 511
 Jane, 506
 John, 500, 505, 506,
 510, 511
 Judith, 511
 Leverett, 409
 Margaret, 512
 Mark, 500, 501
 Martha, 501
 Mary, 513
 Meriall, 512
 Nathaniel, 512
 Pawlen, 506
 Peter, 503, 504-506,
 511
 Richard, 501, 502,
 505-507, 515-513
 Samuel, 501-504,
 511
 Sara, 502
 Silence, 512
 Steven, 500
 Susan, 502, 504, 505
 Susanna, 501, 502
 Thomas, 511
 William, 501
 Wye, 511
- Samforde, Damaras, 392
 Friscilla, 392
 Sara, 392
- Sampforth, Dionisia, 257
 Johanna, 257
 John, 257
 Nicholas, 257
 Stephen, 257
 William, 257
- Sampson, Abigail, 291
 George, 291
 Sarah, 295
 Zabbdiel, 295
- Sanborn, John, 338
 Victor Channing, 66,
 235
- Sandbrooke, —, 510
 Sanders, } —, 218
 Sanders, } captain, 186
 Saunders, } Alice, 109
- Sanders, } Avery, 125
cont'd } Bridget, 109
 Charles, 144
 Isabel, 109
 James, 264
 John, 324
 Joseph, 287, 440
 Judith, 420
 Richard, 109
 Samuel, 109, 283
 Thomas, 109, 185,
 287, 420, 440
 William, 324
- Sanderson, Benjamin, 325
- Sandford, } —, 126, 383
 Sandforde, } Edward, 37
 Sanford, } Heman Howes, 367
 Henry, 496
 William, 367, 370
- Sands, Christopher, 134
 Rebecca, 134
- Sanfer, Wilhelmina, 206
- Sargent, Aaron, 82
 Hannah, 75
 John, 75
 Mary, 75
 Samuel, 75
 William M., 480
- Sarkey, John, 376
- Sassacus, sachem, 263
- Saunders, see Sanders.
- Savage, } —, 19, 66-69,
 119, 125, 142, 144,
 213, 323-326, 347,
 381, 384, 458
 Savage, } lord, 131
 Abiah, 314
 Abigail, 312-314
 Abijah, 314, 315
 Amos, 314
 Ann, 315
 Anna, 315
 Belinda, 315
 Christian, 313, 314
 Daniel, 314, 316
 Ebenezer, 313-315
 Edward, 315
 Eleanor, 315
 Elisha, 314
 Elizabeth, 311-315
 Esther, 313
 Francis W., 314
 Gideon, 315
 Giles, 316
 Grace, 315
 Hannah, 312-314,
 316
 Hepzibah, 315
 Hiel, 316
 Ira, 315
 Jabez, 313
 James, 96
 James Francis, 311
 Jerusha, 315
 John, 311-316, 437
 Jonathan, 314, 315
 Joseph, 313, 315
 Josiah, 314, 315
 Lemuel, 315
 Lenthal, 314
 Lucy, 315, 316
 Lydia, 316
 Martha, 313-315
 Mary, 269, 312, 314-
 316, 403
 Mary Whitmore,
 315
 Mercy, 313
 Millicent, 315
 Naomi, 314
 Nathan, 315
 Nathaniel, 312-316
 Prudence, 315
 Rachel, 312, 313

- Savage, } Rebecca, 315
 cont'd } Richard, 487
 Ruth, 314
 Samuel, 314
 Samuel Stow, 315
 Sarah, 312-316
 Seth, 314
 Simeon, 315
 Solomon, 314
 Stephen, 314
 Susan, 316
 Susanna, 313
 Thankful, 314
 Thomas, 312-316,
 324
 Triphena, 314
 Violet, 315
 William, 312-316
 Savary, }
 Savery, } Alfred William, 199,
 217, 234, 237
 Savory, }
 Severit, } Christopher, 141, 142
 Severy, } Lydia, 234
 Sarah, 141, 142
 Savel, Benjamin, 323
 Hannah, 323
 John, 323
 Samuel, 323
 Sarah, 323
 William, 323
 Savile, —, 124
 Savoy, duke of, 476
 Sawins, Elizabeth, 315
 Sawle, Sara, 111
 Sawtell, J. A., 103, 235
 S. T., 103, 235
 Sawyer, } Jon, 436
 Sawyers, } Joseph, 214
 Nancy, 454
 Polly, 214
 Richard K., 214
 Saxton, Mary, 206
 Saye, Robert, 126
 William, 126
 Sayer, } John, 386
 Seyer, } Nicholas, 386
 Thomas, 386
 Saywood, Luce, 420
 Samville, 420
 Scales, —, 393
 Margaret, 393
 William, 393
 Scammin, } —, 341
 Scammon, } mrs., 338
 Richard, 31, 342
 Scarburgh, Anne, 115
 Bennett, 115
 Charles, 115
 Elizabeth, 115
 Scarlett, Francis, 408
 Joane, 124
 Richard, 124
 Sceavey, Rebecca, 29
 schenck, Elizabeth Hubbell, 468
 Schepens, Oscar, 219
 Scobie, John, 53
 Margaret Westray, 53,
 54
 Nathaniel C., 53
 Scolding, Rebecca, 118
 Scott, } —, 181, 232
 Scot, } mr., 135
 Deborah, 380
 Dorothy, 135, 380
 Jacamiah, 379, 380
 Jeremiah, 143
 John, 38, 217, 379, 380
 Joseph, 283
 Mary, 217
 Thomas, 380
 Scribner, Charles, 97
 Scroggs, } Alice, 123
 Scrogges, } Anne, 124, 125
 Scroogs, } Dionise, 122, 123
 Scroggs, } Edward, 123-125
 cont'd } Elizabeth, 123
 Enlyn, 124
 Francis, 122-124
 Grace, 122, 123
 Henry, 122-124
 Jane, 123
 John, 123, 124
 Lettice, 122, 123
 Margaret, 125
 Mary, 123, 124
 Penelope, 124
 Smythie, 124, 125
 Susan, 122-124
 Thomas, 122, 123
 William, 122, 123
 Scroope, —, 253
 Scrouther, Sara, 373
 Scull, Gideon Delaplane, 122,
 270, 380
 Seaborne, mr., 118
 Seabright, } Edward, 116, 117
 Sebright, } Elizabeth, 117
 John, 38
 Theodicia, 117
 Thomas, 116
 William, 116, 117
 Seager, —, 119, 254
 Searle, John, 495
 Sears, Dinah, 61
 Seaver, Robert, 460
 Sarah, 456
 Sedgwick, } Robert, 56, 59, 505
 Sedgwick, } Z., 127
 Sedley, } Bridget, 505
 Sedly, } Martin, 504, 505
 Seeks, Joseph, 284
 Seeley, Bridget, 505
 Thomas, 505
 Seires, Edmond, 110
 Elizabeth, 110
 Selby, } John, 501
 Selbye, }
 Selden, Rebecca, 314
 Sarah, 314
 Thomas, 314
 Serieant, } Anne, 107
 Serjant, } Jane, 264
 Stephen, 264
 Severit, } see Savary.
 Severy, }
 Seward, Joseph, 288
 Sewall, } Anne, 109-111
 Sewell, } Henry, 108, 109, 111
 Sewill, } Joice, 109
 Shewell, } Margaret, 108, 109,
 111
 Showell, } Nicholas, 281, 288
 Prudence, 110
 Richard, 109, 110
 Rufus K., 470
 Samuel, 110, 111, 203,
 207
 Stephen, 111
 William, 109, 111
 Sewster, Charles, 511
 Elizabeth, 511
 George, 511
 Samuel, 511
 Seyer, see Sayer.
 Seymour, George D., 78
 Shackford, Samuel, 327
 Shakespeare, William, 180, 272,
 477
 Shambaugh, Benjamin F., 101
 Shapcote, } —, 492
 Shapcott, }
 Sharp, } —, 364
 Sharpe, } A. Mary, 234, 236
 Agnes, 386
 Deborah, 217
 Henry, 253, 276
 John, 386
 Richard, 386, 458
 Sharp, } Robert, 386
 cont'd } Samuel, 217
 Thomas, 386
 William C., 235, 238
 Shatswell, John, 414
 Lydia, 414
 Theophilus, 414
 Shattuck, Anne Henrietta, 278
 Eliza, 277
 George Cheyne, 277-
 279, 480
 Lemuel, 101, 364
 Shaw, } mrs., 28
 Shawe, } Abigail, 347
 Abraham, 346
 Bridget, 346
 Desire, 322
 Elizabeth, 179, 180
 Elizabeth Quincy, 181
 Francis, 393
 Grace, 346
 John, 179, 181, 346
 Jonathan, 189
 Joseph, 346, 15
 Lemuel, 15
 Lydia, 189, 348
 Maria, 346
 Martha, 346
 Mary, 346
 Nicholas, 348
 Pebe, 189
 R. K., 346, 348
 Samuel, 288
 William Smith, 181
 Shays, } —, 346, 372
 Shay, } Daniel, 346
 Thomas, 334
 Shearman, see Sherman.
 Sheldon, —, 369
 George, 316, 318, 349
 John, 349
 Ralph, 469
 Thankful, 219
 Shemynge, —, 123
 Shepard, —, 97, 316,
 353, 362
 Shephard, } mr., 483
 Shepherd, } Abigail, 312, 313
 Sheppard, } Christian, 313
 Deborah, 313
 Edward, 312, 313
 Elizabeth, 313
 Fanny, 466
 Hannah, 296
 James, 492
 John, 312
 John H., 364
 Rebecca, 312
 Richard, 483
 Samuel, 313
 Thomas, 125
 Shepherdson, Daniel, 56, 59
 Sherley, see Shirley.
 Sherman, } Abigail, 74, 75
 Shearman, } David, 74, 75
 Dorcas, 74
 Edmund, 74
 Elizabeth, 445, 446
 Henry, 74
 John, 74
 L., 367
 Margaret, 75
 Philip, 74
 Roger, 227
 Samuel, 74
 Shewell, see Sewall.
 Shipley, John, 437
 Mary, 327
 Shipman, Lydia L., 87
 Shippen, Edward, 458, 460
 Shirley, } Anthony, 483
 Sherley, } Arthur, 102
 Elianor, 269
 Ralph, 269

- Short, } Amos, 495
 Shorte, } James, 375
 John, 265
 Matthew, 286
 William, 374, 375
 Shorter, Sara, 266
 Shortwel, Pearce, 283
 Shoulster, Richard, 143
 Showell, see Sewall.
 Shuckbrowe, Bridget, 264
 Valentine, 264
 Shurtleff, Nathaniel Bradstreet,
 Shute, Isaac, 286 [278]
 Samuel, 186
 Sibley, —, 18, 142
 mr., 339
 Sidey, Dorothy, 270
 William, 270
 Sigel, Franz, 473
 Sillesby, } Matthew, 377
 Sillesbye, }
 Silver, Margaret, 227
 Simes, } see Symmes.
 Simmes, }
 Simmons, Aaron, 347
 Benjamin, 347
 Experience, 347
 Isaac, 347
 John, 347
 Joseph, 347
 Joshua, 347
 Mercy, 347
 Moses, 347
 Rebeckah, 347
 William, 347
 Simpson, } Anthony, 376-378
 Simson, } Barbara, 376
 Sympson, } Christopher, 375
 Elizabeth, 375-378
 Ellianor, 376
 Grace, 378
 Henry, 281
 Hester, 377
 Isabell, 376
 James, 357, 375, 436
 Jo, 288
 Joyce, 376
 Martin, 376-378
 Nicholas, 376
 Oswald, 375
 Percivall, 375
 Phillip, 376
 Samuel, 378
 Susan, 376
 Susanna, 378
 Sims, see Symmes.
 Sinclair, James, 37
 Singleton, Will, 325
 Sinkler, Richard, 341, 342
 Sisson, J. L., 333
 Skelinton, Joane, 117
 Skiff, } Abigail, 449, 452
 Skiffe, } Bathshebah, 450
 Benjamin, 449, 451, 460
 James, 451
 John, 451
 Marey, 450
 Nathan, 451
 Sarah, 449
 Stephen, 450
 Skilling, } Eliz., 281
 Skillings, } Joseph, 281
 Skinner, } —, 253, 510
 Skynner, } Joseph T., 467
 Josephus, 455
 Miles, 254
 Rebecca, 455
 Thomas, 281
 Skitter, Lovina, 454
 Skydmore, John, 482
 Slafter, Edmund F., 101, 371
 Slater, Edmund, 170, 171
 Margaret, 170
 Samuel, 273
 Slaughter, —, 114
 Slee, Joane, 510
 Roger, 510
 William, 510
 Slefford, Rowland, 393
 Slidell, John, 208
 Slocum, } Charles E., 349
 Slocum, } Simon, 439
 Slocum, }
 Small, Edwin, 418
 Francis, 224
 Josephine, 418
 Mary, 418
 Smalley, Ann, 71
 Isaac, 71
 John, 71
 Mary, 71
 Smallpage, } Myhell, 481, 482
 Smalpage, } Thomas, 481
 Smedley, Samuel, 102
 Smeeth, Richard, 495
 Sminell, Elizabeth, 133
 Thomas, 133
 Smith, } —, 104, 119, 150,
 Smithe, } 209, 264, 322, 378,
 Smyth, } 383, 393
 Smythe, } captain, 31, 34, 35
 mr., 118, 418
 Aaron, 76
 Abigail, 451
 Albert, 52
 Ananias, 211
 Anita Amelia, 55
 Ann E., 322
 Anna, 453
 Anna Elizabeth, 52
 Anne, 130, 132, 255
 Anness, 211
 Benjamin, 282, 283,
 449
 Bethiah, 211
 Buckingham, 55
 Catherine, 107, 449
 Charity, 342
 Charles H., 223, 351
 Charlotte, 55
 Colum, 283
 Daniel, 211, 288
 David, 55
 Ebenezer, 437
 Egbert C., 350
 Eleanor, 495
 Elias, 417
 Elisha, 255
 Elizabeth, 106, 107,
 255, 416, 449, 489,
 513
 Elizabeth Amelia,
 358
 Esther, 455
 Experience, 203
 Frederick, 221
 George C., 467
 Hannah, 55
 Harriet, 52
 Henry, 255, 258
 Ichabod, 76
 Isaac, 179, 180, 211
 Israel A., 53
 John Challenor
 Covington, 362, 363
 James, 281, 284, 285,
 288
 Jeremiah, 10
 Jerome V. C., 149,
 151, 152
 John, 107, 124, 192,
 268, 281, 338, 418,
 439
 Jonas M., 467
 Jonathan, 211, 416
 Joseph, 52, 284, 288,
 316, 338
 Josephine, 52
 Joshua, 211
 Smith, } Josiah, 55, 205, 340
 cont'd } Joyce, 376
 Julia G., 55
 Laura, 55
 Lemuel, 76
 Leroy A., 419
 Margaret, 111, 211
 Maria L., 322
 Martha, 255, 265, 449
 Mary, 129, 211, 255,
 418, 449, 471, 488
 Mary Ellen, 419
 Matthew, 56, 57, 59,
 248
 Mehitable, 192
 Nathaniel, 76
 Newman, 83
 Olive, 418
 Olive Bicknell, 356
 Phebe, 211
 Phyllip, 76
 Rebecca, 255, 454
 Robert, 273
 Ruth, 211
 S. A., 494
 Samuel, 284, 342,
 440, 449
 Sarah, 211, 416
 Shubael, 449, 451
 Simon, 265
 Sinuon, 205
 Solomon, 286, 441
 Thomas, 34, 107, 133,
 244, 271, 449, 488,
 489
 Virginia, 343
 William, 123, 170,
 266, 343, 416, 453
 Zillah, 360
 Smithiman, John, 384
 Smithwicke, Robert, 392
 Snape, mr., 120
 Snow, —, 352
 Abigail, 71
 Anne, 188
 Asa B., 467
 Deborah, 72
 Edward, 72
 Elisha, 71
 Elizabeth, 71, 72
 Grace, 72
 Hannah, 71, 73, 190, 347
 Isaac, 71
 Jabez, 72
 Jane, 188, 189
 John, 71, 281
 Jonathan, 190
 Joseph, 190
 Joshua, 190
 Love, 339
 Lydia, 71, 189
 Mark, 188-190, 347
 Mary, 71, 189, 190
 Moll, 339
 Nathaniel, 190
 Nicholas, 71-73, 188, 189,
 347
 Phebe, 71, 190
 Prince, 190, 347
 Rachel, 72
 Rebecca, 71, 73
 Ruth, 72
 Sarah, 72, 190, 347
 Thankful, 190
 Thomas, 72
 Soames, } —, 117
 Soame, } Edward, 135
 Solmes, } Jane, 379
 Josias, 134, 135
 Mary, 131, 132, 135
 Sarah, 135
 Stephen, 379
 Thomas, 379
 Sohler, —, 103, 234, 236

- Solley, Benjamin, 120
 Somers, John, 107
 Thomas, 376
 Soper, Lysander, 82
 Sotherton, { ———, 394
 } mrs., 393
 Baron, 393
 Catherine, 401
 John, 267
 Nowell, 391, 401
 Timothy, 401
 Soule, Deborah, 74
 George, 74
 Hannah, 74
 John, 74
 Nathan, 74
 Nathaniel, 74
 Rachel, 74
 Sarah, 74
 Thankful, 74
 William, 74
 South, mr., 253
 Southack, David, 283
 Southall, Mark John, 53
 Mary, 63
 Mary Eliza, 53
 Southampton, Henry Wriother-
 by, earl of, 272
 Southarick, captain, 32
 Southcote, { Ames, 138
 } Bernard, 139
 Southcot, { George, 139, 140
 } Humphrey, 139, 140
 } Katharine, 491
 } Margaret, 140
 } Margery, 139
 } Richard, 139
 } Robert, 139
 } Thomas, 139, 491
 Southgate, Eliza, 214
 Mary, 214
 Southwick, Isaac H., 223
 Lawrence, 380
 Southworth, Alice, 197
 Andrew, 347
 Constant, 347
 Edward, 197
 Gideon, 347
 Joseph, 347
 Martha, 347
 Mary, 347
 Rebecca, 347
 Susannah, 347
 William, 347
 Soward, Joseph, 288
 Sowch, Elizabeth, 510
 Spafford, { Lavonia, 205
 } Roxana, 205
 Spaffer, { John, 74
 } Sparhawk, John, 220
 Sparke, { ———, 66, 349
 } John, 387
 Sparks, { Katherine, 387, 400
 } Sparoke, { John, 387
 } Sparrowe, Jane, 511
 Spaulding, Leander, 336
 Speakman, William, 20
 Spear, Victor J., 102
 Speed, John, 30, 339
 Speire, John, 115
 Spencer, ———, 138, 490
 sergeant, 124
 Agnes, 242
 Alice, 242
 Daniel, 405, 406
 Eliphaz, 78
 Hannah, 78, 405
 Mary, 406
 Rebecca, 405, 406
 Samuel, 405, 406
 Sarah, 405
 Thomas, 242
 William, 78
 Spert, ———, 242
 Spindelow, Anna, 416
 Philip, 416
 Spinney, Charlotte Melinda, 455
 William N., 455
 Spinning, John, 312
 Rachel, 312
 Spofforth, Samuel, 487
 Spolden, Zacheus, 438
 Spooner, Wallace, 479
 Spore, Amye, 386
 Sprague, ———, 413
 Charles, 474
 Henry H., 101
 Ralph, 56, 58, 59
 Richard, 325
 Spray, Anne, 496
 Spring, Almira, 419
 Springer, Jeremiah, 438, 440
 Lydia, 179, 180
 Springham, Mary, 332
 Matthew, 332
 Matthias, 271
 Richard, 332
 Spurweye, Richard, 509
 Squire, { Elizabeth, 407
 } John, 244
 Squyer, { John, 294
 } Molly, 294
 } Samuel, 36
 Stafford, ———, 120
 Stam, J. F., 331
 Standish, Myles, 183, 204, 473
 Stanford, Robert, 437
 Stanley, ———, 212
 Edward, 124
 Jabez, 281
 Mary, 124
 Richard, 124
 Thomas, 124, 125
 Stansall, Thomas, 107
 Stanton, mr., 118
 Anna, 18
 Dorothy, 18, 421-423
 Emeline, 322
 Harriet A., 322
 Lucy, 322
 Mary A., 322
 Nancy L., 322
 Rebecca, 322
 Thomas, 18, 421
 William A., 423
 Stanwood, Ebenezer, 287
 Staper, Elizabeth, 127
 Hewyt, 127
 Richard, 126, 127
 Staples, Elizabeth, 414
 John, 281, 286
 Lucinda, 455
 Solomon, 281
 Sylvester N., 82
 Thomas, 414
 Stapley, Anthony, 483
 Grace, 483
 Starr, Frank F., 261
 Jerusha, 347
 Mary, 347
 Thomas, 347
 Start, William, 480
 William A., 479
 States, Benjamin F., 322
 Esther M., 322
 Harriet, 322
 Stearns, { ———, 367, 370
 } Ezra S., 364
 } John F., 367
 } Lucretia, 215
 } Nathaniel, 441, 458
 Stebbins, { ———, 120, 369
 } Oliver B., 82, 155,
 474
 Stedman, Francis, 485
 Hannah, 420
 John, 126
 Samvll, 420
 Steefe, see Stiff.
 Steel, James, 451
 Joseph, 285, 439
 Mary, 450
 Steenstra, doctor, 360
 Stephens, see Stevens.
 Steptoe, Ann, 26
 Sterling, miss, 344
 Abigail, 61
 Sterns, see Stearns.
 Sterrell, ———, 393
 Stetson, ———, 358, 369
 Lydia, 454
 Stevens, { ———, 232, 330
 } Alexander H., 472
 } Anne W., 76
 } Benjamin, 454
 } David, 31, 341, 342
 } Dorothy, 214
 } Elizabeth, 257
 } Harriet, 455
 } Henry, 329
 } Hubbard, 214
 } Joanna, 257
 } John, 257, 414, 439
 } Lydia, 454
 } Mary, 439
 } Richard, 257, 258,
 260, 261
 } William, 285, 456,
 457
 } William S., 83, 221,
 350
 Stevenson, { James, 287, 288
 } Lawrence, 127
 } William, 287
 Steventon, John, 384
 Thomas, 384
 Steward, { Anna, 420
 } Robert, 420
 Steward, { Solomon, 284
 } Stewart, see Stuart.
 Stickney, Abraham, 282
 Stiff, ———, 367, 370
 Steefe, { Elias, 78
 } Ellis, 78
 Stiffe, { Francis, 78
 } Jacob, 78
 } Margaret, 78
 } Susan, 78
 } Susanna, 78
 } Thomas, 78
 Stiles, { ———, 62, 216, 504
 } Henry, 62
 Stile, { Henry R., 90, 91, 213
 } Hugh, 285
 } Ruth, 62
 Still, Elizabeth, 498
 Hannah, 498
 Katherine, 498
 Philip, 498
 Stillwell, Anna, 355
 Stinson, { James, 440
 } John, 281
 } William, 440
 Stinson, { John, 281
 } William, 440
 Stock, Elliott, 234
 Stockbridge, John, 29, 340
 John C., 234, 237
 Mary, 340
 Samuel, 284
 Stocking, Grace, 315
 Stoddard, ———, 513
 Anthony, 458
 Stodder, Hannah, 47
 John, 47
 Stoggin, John, 437
 Stoite, { John, 408, 481
 } John, 408, 481
 Stoyt, { Joane, 386
 } William, 386
 Stone, ———, 384
 Abigail, 294, 385
 Daniel, 437
 Elizabeth, 274, 385

- Stone, } Hannah, 289
cont'd } Henry, 274
 James, 385
 John, 274, 289, 385
 Joseph, 294
 Lucy, 96, 293
 Mary, 292
 Peter, 385
 Robert, 507, 508
 Samuel, 292, 293
 Sarah, 294
 Simon, 118, 119
 Susannah, 293, 385
 William, 118, 119
- Stones, Nicholas, 326
- Story, } Gilbert, 501
- Storye, } Joseph, 13
 Mary, 380
- Stoughton, mr., 120
 Catharine, 312
 George, 267
 Israel, 96
 William, 96
- Stow, —, 242
 Samuel, 316
 Sarah, 314
 Thomas, 316
- Stowell, Benjamin, 214
 John, 214
 Mary, 214
 Samuel, 214
- Stowers, Nicholas, 56, 58, 59
- Stoyt, see Stoitte.
- Strachey, William, 203
- Strange, James L., 438
- Strangeman, } mr., 118
- Strangmane, } Hester, 118
- Strater, Stephen, 283
- Strattell, mr., 377
- Stratton, Enoch, 283
 John, 281, 287
 Jonathan, 285
- Stretton, John, 59
- Stride, mr., 330
- Strode, Julian, 140
 William, 140
- Strong, —, 369
 Nathan, 91
- Stroud, John, 377
- Strout, Joanna, 189
- Strowde, Thomas, 481
- Strype, —, 489
- Stuardfort, Jon^a, 439
- Stuart, } —, 180, 238, 317
- Stewart, } David, 103, 235
 Duncan, 367
 George H., 356
 Joseph A., 367, 370
 Moses, 470
 Thomas H., 467
- Stuckey, Robert, 494
- Stucley, Lewis, 495
- Studson, Joseph, 441
- Sturdivant, } —, 126, 383
- Sturdiuant, } Jonathan, 286
- Sturtivant, } —, 126, 383
- Sturgis, } Abigail, 450
- Sturges, } John, 450
 Lucy Lyman, 76
 Rebecca, 450
 Russell, 76
 Thomas, 450
- Stuyvesant, Peter, 368
- Summers, George W., 21, 23, 24
 Henry, 382
 Mabel, 382
- Sumner, Anna, 63
 George, 206
 Henry P., 63
 Jerusha, 63
 Reuben, 63
- Surflet, William, 275
- Surnames unknown:
 Alice, 375
- Surnames unknown (*cont'd*):
 Andrew, 451
 Billy, 499
 Caesar, 281
 Ciss, 497
 Dick, 450, 499
 Die, 499
 Elinor, 384
 Fill, 384
 Hagar, 499
 Henry, 492
 Isaac, 497
 James, 274
 Jeremiah, 497
 Margery, 105
 Martha, 136
 Mereah, 450
 Nanny, 497
 Primus, 285
 Rebecca, 510
 Ruth O —, 214
 Sindah, 499
 Sue, 497
 Thomas, 492
 Toto, 317
 Willie, 54
- Surrye, Katherine, 123
 Raff, 123
- Sutherton, see Sotherton.
- Sutton, —, 125
 John, 398
- Swaffer, Deborah, 487
 Edmund, 487
 John, 487
 Thomas, 487
- Swan, Caroline F., 466
 John, 436
 Robert F., 239
 Thomas, 459
- Swanwick, } Deborah, 383
- Swanwicke, } Dorothy, 383
 Maior, 383
 Samuel, 383
 Thomas, 383
- Swayne, —, 89, 91
- Swayzy, Mary, 211
- Sweat, Molly, 79
- Sweet, } Gilbert, 139
- Sweete, } Samuel B., 467
- Swett, Dolly, 28
 John, 325
- Swift, } Francis, 392
- Swyfte, } Richard, 392, 393, 504
- Swinerton, Job, 282
- Sydney, —, 93
 Robert, 269
- Syeley, } Martin, 505
- Syelle, }
- Sykes, William, 334
- Symberke, John, 492
- Symmes, } —, 237
 mr., 399
- Simes, } Anne, 123, 393
- Simmes, } Dorothy, 123
- Sims, } Dyonis, 124
- Symes, } Elizabeth, 109
- Symme, } Ellen, 109
- Syms, } Jane, 491
 John, 109, 492
 Mary, 121
 Randall, 125, 126
 Randolph, 123, 125
 Richard, 126, 393
 Samuel, 109
 Sarah, 121, 125, 126
 Thomas, 109 [491
 William, 120, 121,
 Zachariah, 56, 59,
 120, 121
- Symonds, } —, 247, 393
- Symonde, } John, 254
- Symons, } Joseph W., 351
 Richard, 335
 Samuel, 264
- Sympson, see Simpson.
- Taberer, Thomas, 115
- Tackington, major, 111
- Tadlowe, Henry, 109
 Lucy, 109
- Tailer, see Taylor.
- Taine, —, 476
- Taintor, } mr., 60
- Tainter, } Sarah, 62
- Talbot, } George F., 224
- Talbott, } John, 123
- Talbut, } Newton, 221
 Roger, 281, 287
 Sharington, 38
- Talcott, } major, 60
- Talcot, } Joseph, 94, 95
 Mary K., 77, 94, 95, 270
- Taney, Roger B., 12, 14
- Tappan, Hannah, 79
- Tarah, William, 437
- Tarbell, Ruth, 472
- Tarbox, Increase Niles, 89
- Tarle, En^e, 115
- Tarte, En^e, 115
- Tatem, mr., 247
- Tatton, George, 275
 William, 275
- Tatum, Agnes, 376
- Taverner, Robert, 170
- Taylor, } —, 90, 151, 339, 342
- Tailer, } mr., 132
- Tayler, } mrs., 377
 Alice, 488
 Barnabas, 450
 Benjamin, 10, 340
 Ebenezer, 284
 Edward, 28, 340
 Fortunatus, 315
 John, 31, 496, 499
 Jon^a, 282
 Martha, 450
 Mary Whitmore, 315
 Obadiah, 128
 Rachel, 63
 Robert, 284
 Tryphena, 348
 William, 284, 440
 William H., 199
- Tead, } Harriet, 322
- Teed, } Joshua, 56, 59
- Tempest, John, 255
 Thomas, 255
- Temple, John, 458
 Richard, 257
 Robert, 438
- Terry, mr., 495
 William, 377
- Tesdall, Jane, 255, 260
- Tew, Elizabeth, 143
 Nicholas, 143
- Tewgood, Daniel, 443
- Tewxsbury, —, 459
- Tey, John, 398
- Thatch, Mary, 405, 406
 Thomas, 405
- Thatcher, —, 150
 Content, 450
 John, 450
- Thayer, Abigail, 454
 Betsy, 454
 Collins, 336
 Edward, 454
 Foster, 147
 Hassadiah, 454
 Henry O., 224
 Lydia, 454
 Melinda, 454
 Nancy, 454
 Rebecca, 454
- Theaton, Mark, 381
- Theoballs, George, 267
- Thetcher, William, 332

- Thimbleby, { George, 134, 135
Thimelbee, {
Thirston, see Thurston.
Thomas, Amos, 443
Evan, 69
George H., 102
Jane, 69
John, 284, 311, 440, 441,
443
Joseph, 285
William, 54, 441
Thomlinson, { —, 393
Tomlynson, { Thomas, 393
Thomlyn, —, 245
Thompkins, { mrs., 377 [237
Tomkins, { Edward, 103, 235,
Tompkins, { Mary, 378
Thompson, { —, 339
Thomson, { mr., 129
Tompson, { Amias, 208
Tomson, { Anna, 214
Avery, 129
David, 208
Ebenezer, 438
Francis M., 349
James, 288, 437
John, 189, 214
Joseph P., 223
Mary, 189
Matthew, 27, 338
Robert, 284
Sarah, 414
William, 214, 387
Thorndike, Sarah, 75
Thorne, Susan, 496
William, 496
Thornton, John, 246
Robert, 336
Sarah, 336
Thorpe, Robert, 515
Thurston, William, 500
Thurber, John, 443, 444
Thurston, { —, 368
Thirston, { Abner, 29
Ariel Standish, 204
Benjamin, 282
John, 28, 30, 342,
467, 458
John D., 337
Mary, 29, 457
Moses, 28
Stephen, 31, 338, 339
Thomas, 459
Tibbets, Meriam, 339
Tickenoman, 469
Tid, John, 56, 59
Tidman, Joane, 509
Tiffany, Ann, 444
Caroline, 322
Ebenezer, 444
Recompence, 444
Tiffin, { Alice, 129
Tiffen, { Anne, 135
Tiffine, { Benjamin, 129, 134
Jane, 129
John, 129
Mary, 129
Richard, 129
Sarah, 129
William, 129, 134
Tileston, { major, 283
Tylstone, { Thomas, 325
Till, mr., 125
Tillinghast, C. B., 221
Tilsley, mr., 377
Anne, 405
William, 405
Tilton, —, 341
mr., 451
Abraham, 28
Bathshebah, 450
Beriah, 450
Jacob, 282
Jane, 449
Tilton, { Jedidah, 450
cont'd { Jemimah, 450
John, 340-342
Joseph, 450, 452
Mary, 450
Ruth, 450, 452
Samuel, 451
Sarah, 452
Thomas, 450
William, 452
Tindall, see Tyndall.
Tinkham, Mary, 454
Tirwhite, —, 248
Tisdale, Ebenezer, 450
Hope, 450
Tittery, Joshua, 497
Titus, Anson, 350, 372, 480
Toakefield, Catherine, 511
Tobey, { Charles E., 419
Tobie, { Jos., 438
Todd, —, 77
Mary, 182
William, 182
William C., 171, 222, 239
Tolman, Experience, 218
Mehitable, 218
Nathaniel, 218
Thomas, 218
Tom, captain, 437, 438
Tomkins, see Thompkins.
Tomlynson, see Thomlinson.
Tompkins, see Thompkins.
Tompson, { see Thompson.
Tomson, {
Tookie, Job, 275
Sarah, 275
Toplady, Augustus Montague,
104
Torrey, Benjamin Barstow, 221
Martha, 315
William, 362
Totman, Experience, 72
Samuel, 72
Tower, Leah, 458
William, 458
Towne, Rebecca, 471
Towns, Nathaniel, 282
Townsend, —, 497
Job, 454
Nancy, 462
Penn, 187
S. B., 462
Townshend, Charles Hervey, 74
George, 38
Towson, Nathan, 343
Nathaniel, 210
Thomas, 210, 343
Virginia, 343
Tracy, Benjamin Franklin, 463
Elizabeth Faris, 358
Traice, Nicholas, 84
Trask, Osmond, 10
William Blake, 31, 97,
145, 184, 280, 371, 436,
491
Tratt, see Treat.
Tray, John, 284
Joseph, 286
Treadway, Sarah, 63, 64
Treat, { —, 102
Tratt, { John, 437
Trott, { John Harvey, 72, 102,
233
Richard, 235
Robert, 235, 320, 321
Samuel, 71
Sarah, 71
Trench, Edmund, 273
Trenley, —, 494, 496, 497, 499
Trent, —, 497
Trevise, Dorothy, 422
John, 421-423
Nicholas, 56, 59
Trescott, Thomas, 495
Trevelian, { —, 493
Trevelyan, { George, 494
John, 492, 494
Trigoath, Thomas, 287
Trotman, —, 103, 235
John, 238
Trott, see Treat.
Trow, Betsey, 454
Trowbridge, { Christian, 138
Trobbridge, { Francis Bacon,
367
George, 138
Gilbert, 138
John, 138, 294
Lawrence, 138
Mary, 138, 294
Robert, 138
Roger, 138
Thomas R., 83
Trowrethy, John, 439
Truel, Samuel, 251
Trumbull, Ann E., 322
James Hammond,
65, 220
Tublay, Roger, 500
Tuck, —, 235
Amos, 357
Ellen, 357
Tucker, Atherton, 153
H. W., 329, 330
John, 285
Martin A., 467
Mary Elizabeth, 153
Samuel, 285
Tudman, Joane, 507
Tufts, Abigail, 213
Simon, 213
Tully, John, 70
Parnell, 70
Tunbridge, Robert, 246
Turges, Edward, 512
Rebecca, 512
Turneedge, John, 253
Turner, { mr., 377
Turnor, { A. J., 235, 238
Abigail, 47, 49
Arthur, 266
Edward, 123, 124
F. J., 238
H. A., 474
Henry E., 223, 375
James, 438
John, 115, 235
Jonathan, 235
Mary, 48
Thomas, 48, 283
William, 78
Turney, George Henry, 337
Hannah J. C., 337
Peter, 337
Turrel, George, 281
Turville, Richard, 265
Tuthill, —, 237
Tuttle, —, 90
Charles W., 487, 488
Joseph F., 101
Tutty, { Anne, 142
Tuttie, { Benjamin, 142
Dorcas, 142, 143
Elizabeth, 142
Hester, 142
John, 142, 143
Joseph, 142
Rachel, 143
Samuel, 142, 143
William, 142, 143
Twining, Barnabas, 72
Elizabeth, 72
Hannah, 72
Mercy, 72
Ruth, 72
Thankful, 72
William, 72
Twisse, —, 110, 118, 119, 374

- Twitchell, } Almon, 372
 Twichell, } Benjamin, 285
 Joseph Hopkins,
 100, 216
 Tyler, —, 13
 James, 284
 Platt B., 467
 Nathaniel, 69
 Tylstone, see Tileston.
 Tyndall, } professor, 472
 Tindal, } Henry, 257
 Tindall, } John, 160, 257
 Margareta, 257
 Tyng, Jonathan, 140
 Tynian, Thomasin, 386
 Tyrrel, —, 246
 Tyssen, William, 332
 Ufford, Laura, 55
 Underhill, John, 202, 216
 Underwood, —, 437
 Adin B., 473, 474
 Eleanor, 296
 Elijah, 296
 Upcher, Edward, 120
 Upham, —, 103, 234
 Phinehas, 319-321
 William P., 318, 478
 Upton, Anne, 378
 Elizabeth, 249
 William Henry, 367, 368
 Urmston, Edward, 39
 Vain, Robert, 283
 Valentine, Absalom H., 463
 Elizabeth, 216
 Mary, 216
 Thomas, 216
 Van Buren, Martin, 12, 14
 Van Courtland, Stephanus, 144
 Van Dam, Rip, 406, 407
 Vandenborgh, Hendrick, 143
 Vander Linden, —, 92
 Vander Scheuren, William, 208
 Van Wyck, Jan, 100
 Varell, } Susannah, 420
 Varel, } Thomas, 284, 420
 Varney, see Verney.
 Vaughan, Thomas, 486
 Vaughan, } Ann, 420
 Vaughn, } Benjamin, 364
 Vaughn, } George, 265
 John, 39
 Joseph, 436
 Richard, 420
 Veazey, } captain, 342
 Veasey, } colonel, 342
 George, 27, 29, 31, 343
 Hannah, 339
 Henry, 342
 John, 417
 Samuel, 338
 Thomas, 338, 341
 Venner, Thomas, 101
 Vere, —, 384
 Vermages, Benjamin, 197
 Joseph, 197
 Mercy, 197
 Verney, } John, 130
 Varney, } Katherine, 130
 Margaret, 130
 Vernon, Humphrey, 269
 Thomas, 269
 Verrill, Mary, 418
 Vessy, Jasper, 259
 Margaret, 259
 Viall, John, 125
 Vicars, } John, 324
 Vicers, } Thomas, 129
 Viets, Roger, 240
 Villers, } Barbara, 482
 Vyllers, } George, 283
 William, 482
 Villiers, Elizabeth, 488
 Vinar, Thomas, 383
 Vincent, Augustine, 469
 Philip, 142
 Vines, Richard, 203
 Vinton, John A., 121, 207
 Virgin, Harry R., 104
 William Wirt, 104
 Vivian, —, 18, 499
 J. L., 491
 Von Corlear, Antony, 263
 Vose, Elijah, 291
 Hannah, 295
 James G., 223
 Nathaniel, 291
 Rachel, 291
 Sarah, 291
 Vyllers, see Villers.
 Vyne, Christopher, 118
 Wade, —, 10
 Eunice, 50, 51
 Wadham, George, 490
 Wadleigh, } Ann, 75
 Wadley, } Hannah, 75
 John, 340
 Jonathan, 75, 76
 Judith, 174
 Mary, 466
 Wadsworth, Daniel, 478, 479
 Dorothy, 183
 Peleg, 183
 Wadye, James, 601
 Waite, } D. Byron, 235
 Wait, } Francis, 132
 Wayte, } John, 326
 Joseph, 441
 Lloyd, 455
 Morrison Remick, 89
 Nancy, 455
 Thomas, 238
 Wakefield, Elizabeth, 107
 Walcot, Humphrey, 487
 Walden, Ann, 71
 Waldgrave, Elizabeth, 516
 John, 516
 Thomas, 516
 Waldron, } Edmond, 495
 Waldron, } Urith, 495
 Wale, Thomas, 249, 259
 Walford, —, 19
 Richard, 283
 Walker, Abigail, 454, 468
 Agatha, 136
 Ambrose, 239
 Anne, 292
 Anthony, 381
 C. S., 474
 Edward M., 463
 Francis A., 83
 George Leon, 478, 479
 Isaac, 458
 Joanna, 463
 Joseph, 468
 Joseph B., 221
 Joshua, 440
 Lyman B., 15
 Otis, 454
 Samuel, 381
 Sarah, 381
 William, 71
 Walkley, Rebecca, 314
 Wall, Betsy, 50, 52, 219
 Wallace, Abel, 418
 Hugh, 211
 John, 210, 211, 344
 Joseph, 102
 Laura Morrison, 418
 Michael, 344
 Robert, 211
 Sophronia, 418
 Thomas, 344
 William, 210, 211, 344
 Walley, John, 327
 Walrond, Anne, 491
 Edward, 491
 Walsh, } Anne, 116
 Walshe, } Thomas, 116
 Walsingham, Francis, 248, 488
 Walter, } —, 378
 Walters, } Elizabeth, 121, 497
 Richard, 121
 Walpole, } Anne, 505
 Walpoole, } Calibut, 505
 Waltham, Elizabeth, 139
 Walton, Elizabeth, 375
 Hanna, 375
 Margaret, 375
 Mary, 375
 Peter, 284
 Richard, 110
 Shadrack, 282
 Susan, 375
 William, 375
 Wamskum, Joshua, 285
 Wanton, John, 311
 Ruth, 47
 William, 47
 Waple, William, 376
 Warburton, Hugh, 38
 Ward, Bennett, 496
 Elizabeth, 265
 Michael, 115
 Nathaniel, 269
 Wardell, Elihu, 458
 Elizabeth, 458
 Rachel, 458
 Uzall, 458
 William, 458
 Ware, —, 137
 Emma F., 365
 Henry, 409
 John, 152, 255
 Nicholas, 255
 Wareman, Elizabeth, 140
 Warenor, Robert, 256
 Warfield, Elirt, 438
 Warmagehan, John, 286
 Warner, Andrew, 406
 John, 406
 Jonathan, 316
 Mary, 314
 Warney, John, 132
 Katherine, 132
 Warren, Elizabeth, 118
 Fiske, 234
 Hester, 118
 John C., 152
 Josuah, 118
 Mary, 118, 183
 Richard, 183
 Samuel Dennis, 234, [236
 Sarah, 118
 Susan, 61
 Susan Cornelia, 236
 Warry, Elizabeth, 494
 Warwick, countess of, 169
 lady, 267, 269
 lord of, 268
 Washburn, Alfred F., 153
 Anne, 86
 George A., 222
 Washington, Ann, 26, 257
 Betty, 25, 26
 Bushrod, 21, 23-25
 Bushrod Corbin,
 24
 Ella B., 25
 George, 21-26, 92,
 95, 98, 102, 343,
 356, 365, 366, 466,
 472, 476
 George Corbin,
 22, 24
 George Steptoe,
 21, 26, 27
 James Barroll, 24,
 25
 Lawrence, 257
 Lewis William,
 24, 25

- Washington, { Samuel, 21-23, 26
cont'd { Samuel T., 21-24
Thornton A., 21
William Angu-
stine, 21, 23-25
William de
Hurtbern, 25
William Tem-
ple, 26, 27
- Wasnom, Samuel, 286
- Wass, John, 449
Rebecca, 450
Wilnot, 450
- Wastall, see Westall.
- Waterman, —, 310
Abiah, 314
Anthony, 311
Elizabeth, 311
Joseph, 311
Orphan, 311
Thomas, 311
Zebulon, 311
- Waters, —, 377
Andrew, 376
Anthony, 376
Clara Erskine, 354
Edwin Forbes, 354
Frances, 378
Francis, 376-378
Henry F., 67, 70, 79,
105, 111, 112, 117, 119,
121, 125-128, 170, 241,
257, 262, 265, 266, 271,
273, 362, 373, 374, 379,
381-385, 402, 404, 405,
481, 489, 494, 496
Katherine, 378
Patience, 50
William, 50
- Watkins, Walter K., 81, 101,
108, 111, 114, 116,
126, 129, 131, 220,
235, 238, 274-276,
323, 371, 378-380,
406, 457, 480, 491,
497, 499, 505
- Watkinson, Edward, 376
Elizabeth, 333
Henry, 333
Matthew, 333
- Watson, { —, 370
Wattson, { Hannah, 295
John, 455
Jonas, 439
Mary, 130, 132, 381
Nathaniel, 31
Oliver, 295
Phebe, 189
Richard, 170
Sarah, 130, 132
- Wattles, { John, 468
Wattells, { Mary, 468
Richard, 468
William, 468
- Wattman, John, 500
- Watts, —, 367, 370
Eleanor, 270
Richard, 270
- Way, Elizabeth, 219
Samuel A., 357
- Wayland, { —, 210
Wayland, { John, 66
Wayne, Anthony, 348, 355
Wayte, see Waite.
- Weare, Joane, 138
Mesheck, 364
- Weaver, Edmond, 264
Edward, 264
Ethan Allen, 77
Frederick W., 239
John, 264
Thomas, 264
- Webb, { —, 62
Webbe, { Bennett, 392, 401
- Webb, { Christofer, 393
cont'd { Daniel, 37, 39
John, 393
Josiah, 281
Margaret, 62
Roger, 393
Samuel H., 223
Thomas, 275
William, 392, 393, 401
- Webber, Thomas, 284
- Webster, —, 372 [474
Daniel, 102, 176, 351,
Grace, 176
James, 441
John White, 149
Mary, 182
Polly, 182, 418
Potty, 418
Stephen Peabody, 182
- Wedge, Sarah, 62
- Weed, Deborah, 415
John, 415
Samuel, 282
- Weeden, William B., 223
- Weeks, —, 236, 341
William, 286
- Weels, Lydia, 420
- Weems, { earl of, 210, 343
Wemys, { David, 210, 343
Wemyss, { James, 210, 343
Mason L., 343
- Welche, mr., 516
- Weld, { lady, 273
Welde, { Thomas, 326
William Fletcher, 89
- Weldon, —, 67
- Wellman, { Adam, 420
Welman, { James Wyman, 350
Ruth, 420
- Wells, { Abigail, 454
Welles, { Adaline, 322
John, 283, 284, 297, 298
Luke, 281, 440
Mary, 62
Thomas, 62
- Welsh, Frances, 77
John, 77, 205
Zipporah, 205
- Wemyss, see Weems.
- Wenemuit, sachem, 280
- Wentworth, —, 31
John, 190
- Wenungenit, sachem, 280
- Wequogan, sachem, 319
- Wesley, —, 104
- Wesson, Jeremiah, 290
Sarah, 290
- West, mrs., 378
Abigail, 466
Dorothy, 489
Eber, 76
Henry, 110
John, 513
Martha, 347
Mary, 407
Samuel, 347
Thomas, 489
William, 407, 466
- Westall, { John, 68, 70
Westall, { Susanna, 68, 70
- Westbrook, Thomas, 31-35, 184-
187, 280-287, 436-
441
- Weston, —, 275
lady, 253
Dorothy, 253, 255, 260
Elizabeth, 250, 260
Jerome, 249, 250, 260
Margaret, 250
Richard, 250, 253, 260,
261
Thomas, 82, 221
William, 250
Winifrede, 250
- Westrop, John, 274
- Wetherell, William, 56, 58, 59
- Wetmore, —, 312
- Weyland, see Wayland.
- Whall, —, 504
Thomas, 505
- Whally, { —, 317
Whaley, { Thomas, 438, 440
- Wharton, mr., 269
Francis, 240
- Wheatland, Bridget, 226
George, 227
Henry, 226, 227
Margaret, 226
Martha, 226, 227
Mary C., 227
Peter, 226
Richard, 226
- Wheeler, —, 79
Ellen Isabella, 464
John, 464
Joseph, 458
Lucy, 322
Nancy L., 322
Noyes, 322
Richard, 376
Richard A., 18
Sarah, 502
Thomas, 458, 502
Thomas J., 322
William Ogden, 370
Zerviah, 322
- Wheelwright, Ebenezer, 411
John, 222, 225,
281, 285
Mary, 411
Nathaniel, 285
Samuel, 439
- Whetten, John, 443
- Whipple, Joseph, 480
- Whiston, Benjamin, 513
Frances, 513
- Whitchurch, James, 275
- Whitecomb, { Christian, 408
Whetcomb, { Edmond, 408,
Whetcombe, { 481
Whitcombe, { Elizabeth, 408
Hugh, 408, 481
J. B., 367
Jane, 408
John, 370, 408,
481
Jonathan
Priest, 367, 370
Joseph, 408
Mary, 408
Robert, 408, 481
Samuel, 408
Simon, 408, 481
Thomas, 408,
481
- Whitcroft, Jane, 508
- White, { —, 133
Whight, { mr., 342
Aaron, 315
Ann, 136
B., 103
Daniel, 316
Daniel A., 463
Deborah, 313, 314
Edmund, 131, 134-
137, 140, 142
Elias, 315
Elizabeth, 134-136,
312, 315, 332, 340
Henry, 332
Hester, 273
Isaac, 315
Jacob, 313, 315
James, 136, 147, 148
John, 103, 136, 137,
235, 315, 367, 420,
479
Joseph, 316, 438

- White, } Joshua, 332
 cont'd } Lucy, 315
 } Martha, 313
 } Mary, 134, 140, 316
 } Nathaniel, 312, 316
 } Prudence, 315
 } Rowland, 134
 } Samuel E., 467
 } Sarah, 135, 136, 315
 } Stephen, 273
 } Susanna, 314
 } Sybil, 315
 } Thomas, 126, 136, 247,
 286, 325, 332
 } William, 332
 } William T., 102
 Whitebread, Johane, 249
 Whiten, Jemima, 76
 Whitfield, —, 92
 } Henry, 202
 Whithier, sergeant, 341
 Whiting, —, 324
 } Lydia, 322
 } Nathan P., 322
 Whitlatche, Emme, 111
 Whitlock, } lady, 136
 Whitlocke, } Bulstrode, 247
 } Samuel, 136
 Whitman, } —, 140
 Whittman, } Stephen, 143
 Whitmarsh, Rebecca, 455
 Whitmore, Edward, 38
 } Elizabeth, 508
 } Jane, 508
 } John, 312
 } Joseph, 314
 } Martha, 314
 } Mary, 312, 314
 } Sarah, 312
 } Thomas, 312
 } William, 37
 } William H., 101,
 111, 365, 371
 Whitney, Eli, 83
 } Henry Austin, 89
 Whittaker, } Stephen, 282
 Whittaker, } Thomas, 285
 Whittemore, Augustus, 474
 } Henry, 102
 } Pelsb., 282
 } Phebe, 294
 } Thomas, 56, 59
 Whittier, John G., 100
 Whittingham, Thomas, 271
 Whittle, Elizabeth, 263
 Whittlesey, Martha, 70
 Whitton, John, 284
 Whittum, Andrew, 288
 } Benjamin, 288
 Whitwick, —, 276
 Wiborne, Thomas, 460
 Wich, } Elizabeth, 502
 Wiche, } Richard, 502
 Wickens, John, 255
 Wickson, see Wixon.
 Wier, mr., 344
 } Thomas, 285, 436
 Wigeer, Hannah, 459
 Wigge, Hanna, 128
 Wigg, } colonel, 341
 Wigg, } Andrew, 28, 30, 340,
 342
 } Bradstreet, 27, 29
 } Coper, 342
 } Eliphalet, 28
 } John, 27, 29, 30, 338
 } Jonathan, 29, 339,
 341
 } Joseph, 29, 338, 342
 } Mary, 29, 30
 } Nathaniel, 341
 } Niculus, 340
 } Phebe, 27
 } Rachael, 341
 Wigg, } Samuel, 27, 28
 cont'd } Sarah, 340
 } Simon, 29, 30
 } Thomas, 341-343
 } Tuftin, 28, 29
 } Walter, 29, 340, 342
 Wigglesworth, Michael, 477
 Wight, } John, 126
 Wyghte, } Thomas, 459
 } William W., 371
 Wightman, Susanna, 217
 } Valentine, 217
 Wigton, earl of, 211, 344
 Wilbore, Philip, 247
 } Thomas, 247
 Wilcox, Catharine, 312
 } Israel, 312
 } John, 312
 } Sarah, 312
 } Thomas, 285
 Wild, } John, 408
 Wilde, } Symon, 408
 } William, 376
 Wiley, Benjamin, 215
 } Byron, 215
 } Lucy, 215
 } Oscar, 215
 } Robert, 215
 Wilford, Martha, 269
 Wilkes, } —, 95
 Wilks, } Francis, 77
 } William, 510
 Wilkinson, —, 358
 } mr., 481
 } mrs., 133
 } Anne, 117
 } Dorothea, 395
 } George, 117
 } Henry, 117
 } Jeffery, 117
 } John, 117, 281
 } Mary, 117
 } Pru., 58
 } Richard, 117
 } Robert, 117
 } William, 117, 389
 Will, Daniel, 438
 Willard, secretary, 34, 35
 } Samuel, 445, 446
 Willaston, Anne, 510
 } Arthur, 510
 Willes, Anne, 118
 William I., 67, 477
 William III., 477, 494
 Williams, } —, 132, 210, 393,
 394, 487
 Willyams, } Alexander, 391
 } Alfred G., 467
 } Anne, 77, 132, 250
 } Anthony, 401
 } Asa, 77
 } Benjamin, 441
 } Catherine, 132, 401
 } Charles, 61
 } Daniel, 281
 } David P., 337
 } Dorothy, 77
 } Ebenezer, 286
 } Elijah, 77
 } Elinor, 62
 } Elizabeth, 61, 130,
 131
 } Hannah, 77
 } Henry Howell, 80
 } Jane, 213, 488
 } Jeremy, 253
 } John, 65, 213, 249,
 250, 286
 } Joseph, 77
 } Lemuel, 55
 } Margaret, 132
 } Mary, 77
 } Moses, 77
 } Phebe, 322
 Williams, } Priscilla, 60, 77
 cont'd } Rebecca, 213
 } Rice, 383
 } Roger, 122, 202, 267,
 350, 352
 } Samuel, 438
 } Sarah, 55, 77, 80,
 104, 213
 } Sarah S., 55
 } Sibol, 77
 } Sophia, 322
 } Timothy, 401
 } William, 130, 132,
 286
 Williamson, John, 498
 } Joseph, 221, 348,
 470
 } Thankful, 188
 Williard, Francis, 352
 Willis, mr., 377
 } Experience, 324
 } Mary, 377
 } Michael, 324
 } Mildred, 324
 } Temperance, 324
 } Thomas, 285
 } William, 185
 Willoughby, —, 89
 } Francis, 91
 } John, 140
 } Mary, 140
 } Robert, 267
 Willox, George, 497
 Wills, Henry, 70
 } Martha, 70
 Willyams, see Williams.
 Wilmot, Montague, 39
 Wilson, } —, 135
 Willson, } Ann, 75, 130-133
 } Archibald, 287
 } Catharine, 129-131
 } Edmund B., 227
 } Edward, 399, 400
 } Elihu Parsons, 367
 } Elizabeth, 129, 400
 } Francis, 443
 } Fred A., 367, 370
 } George, 133, 134, 287
 } Godfrey, 248
 } Gowen, 370 [261
 } Jane, 129, 248, 260,
 Joane, 375
 } John, 96, 129, 207,
 234, 248, 399
 } Lucrece, 248
 } Mabel, 129
 } Martha, 132
 } Mary, 129, 132-135,
 248, 324
 } Nathaniel, 341, 367
 } Nicholas, 248
 } Rafe, 399
 } Raufe, 386
 } Richard, 130-132
 } Robert, 129-133, 136
 } Roda, 130
 } Rowland, 129-133, 136
 } Samuel, 130, 132-136,
 487
 } Sarah, 129, 130
 } Symon, 130, 133
 } Thomas, 120, 130, 131,
 248, 260, 261, 325,
 399, 400
 Wilton, Francis, 133
 Wiman, see Wyman.
 Winans, Ross, 52
 Winchester, Mary, 88
 Wineoll, John, 516
 Windham, Joseph, 500
 Windsor, —, 385
 Wine, William, 437
 Wing, Elnathan, 450
 } Hanna, 450

- Winn, James, 438
Winnall, Prudence, 506
Winsley, Deborah, 415
Winslow, colonel, 295, 310
Agatha, 48
Deborah, 48
Edward, 202
Isaac, 48
Joanna, 454
John, 444
Josiah, 285
Kensline, 272
Mary, 444
Nathaniel, 48
Oliver, 48
Sarah, 444
Snow, 48
Susannah, 48
William C., 350
Winter, } Amelia, 455
Winters, } Cymantia, 455
Wynter, } Francis, 224
Samuel, 273
William, 103, 104, 248,
403
Winthrop, —, 207, 220, 329,
364
Adam, 187, 216
Anna, 216
Elizabeth, 216
Henry, 216
John, 77, 100, 202,
203, 216, 257, 259,
379, 478
Margaret, 100, 216,
257
Martha Joanna, 216
Robert C., 364
Wirley, } Dorothy, 108
Wyrley, } Thomas, 108
Wise, John, 503
Wiswall, } —, 197
Wiswell, } John, 326
R. M., 474
Witham, Jane, 420
Joseph, 420
Witherill, Elizabeth, 47
William, 47
Witherle, George H., 51
Sally, 51
Sarah R., 51
William, 51
William H., 51
Withers, mr., 498
James, 498, 499
Mary, 499
Wittens, } John, 439, 440
Witten, }
Wixon, } Barnebes, 285
Wickson, } Barnibs, 439
Wolcott, —, 89, 91
Henry, 92
Wolfe, James, 10, 85
Wollaston, Henry, 273
Thomas, 273
Wonnam, Robert, 398
Wood, —, 118, 139, 210,
211, 482
Woodde, } Abigail, 457
Woode, } Alice, 375
Woods, } Alpheus, 291
Anna, 457
Annie, 348
Beththy, 457
Charity, 443
Deborah, 383
Dorothy, 383
Eleazer, 457
Elizabeth, 375, 509
Henry E., 82
John, 131, 283, 383,
396, 438, 443
Jonathan, 457
Leonard, 470
Wood, } Mary, 383
cont'd } Mehitabel, 457
Nathaniel, 282
Nehemiah, 284
Nicholas, 457, 458
Phineas, 348
Richard, 398, 458
Sarah, 291
Thomas, 392, 404
William, 329, 392,
404
Woodard, see Woodward.
Woodbury, Charles Levi, 9, 16,
86, 238
Ellen C. de Q., 16
Elizabeth W., 11, 16
Frances A., 16
James, 10
Jesse, 10
John, 9
Josiah, 10
Levi, 9-17, 176, 238
Mary, 10
Mary Elizabeth, 16
Peter, 9, 10
Virginia L., 16
William, 9, 10
Woodcock, —, 393
Woody, Judith, 114
Thomas, 114
Woodferd, James, 206
Urania, 206
Woodhall, —, 502
John, 467
Woodman, Cyrus, 89
Woodroffe, Ann, 273
Thomas, 273
Woodrow, Alice, 373
Woods, see Wood.
Woodsides, James, 284
William, 284
Woodward, } —, 118, 385
Woodard, } Anna, 420
Peter, 323, 459
Stanley, 224
William, 285, 323
Woodwell, David, 440, 441
Woody, } Isaac, 327
Woode, } John, 327
Woodie, } Richard, 327
Wooley, Robert, 122
Tecla, 122
Wooten, } —, 127, 135
Wooton, }
Wormageham, John, 441
Wormell, Bartholomew, 392
John, 393
Wormwood, William, 440
Worner, Anna, 420
John, 420
Worter, John, 115
Worthen, Jacob, 417
John, 418
Lydia, 418
Mary, 417
Wotton, —, 140, 491
Wrastley, —, 390
Wraxhall, Abraham, 374
Christopher, 374
Elizabeth, 374
Frances, 374
John, 374
Mary, 374
Peter, 374
Sarah, 374
Wray, } mrs., 126
Wraye, } Abell, 284
Jasper, 126
Thomas, 126
Wright, —, 298
Anne, 375
Benedict, 375
Benett, 392
Wright, } Benjamin, 441
cont'd } Daniel, 437
Elizabeth, 60
Emily F., 456
Henry, 110
J. Ridgway, 224
Joane, 375
John, 155, 393, 441
Katharine, 375
Mary, 499
Samuel, 60
Thomas, 109, 170
Wriothesley, Henry, 272
Wroth, } —, 268, 269
Wrothe, } lady, 267
Josias, 484
Wulfteete, Mary, 376
Wyatt, Hannah, 316
Temperance, 316
Wyghte, see Wight.
Wykeham, William of, 245, 246
Wylie, Elizabeth, 252
Wyman, } —, 213, 409, 422
Wiman, } Abigail, 382
Bethiah, 420
Francis, 382, 436
James, 420
Mary, 293
Thomas B., 108
Wynter, see Winter.
Wyrley, see Wirley.
Yarde, John, 481
Yeardley, } Anne, 111
Yardley, } Elizabeth, 111
Yeardly, } George, 272
Jasper, 111, 112
Margaret, 111
Mary, 53, 111, 112
William, 111
Yearret, William, 115
Yetts, J. Musket, 363
Young, } Anne, 273
Yong, } Constantine, 254
Yonge, } Ebenezer, 288
Young, } Edward, 254
Elizabeth, 254, 262,
401
Elizabeth C., 80, 104
George, 104, 495
Henry, 342
Isabel, 140
James, 273
Job, 284, 288
John, 140, 254, 262,
284, 401
Joseph, 27
Joshua, 495
Margaret, 92
Martin, 418
Nancy Longfellow,
418
Nicholas, 92
Patience, 218
Rebecca, 455
Richard, 338, 340
Robert, 249
Samuel, 455
Stephen J., 470
Thomas, 257
Walter, 140, 141
Younger, } Anne, 264
Youngers, } Jane, 264
John, 264
Sarah, 264
Valentine, 264
York, Hannah, 420
James, duke of, 208
Zenger, John Peter, 497
Zouch, —, 480
Edward, lord, 489

INDEX OF PLACES.

- Abbotts Langley, Herts., Eng., 392, 393
 Abchurch Lane, London, Eng., 265
 Aberdeenshire, Scotland, 500
 Abington, Eng., 255
 Mass., 86, 348
 Acquamac, Va., 487
 Adams, Mass., 454
 Adithe, 374
 Agawam, Mass., 103, 234
 River, 263
 Agemogen Reach, }
 Aggamoggin Strait, } 185
 Allesford, Eng., 486
 Airth, 235
 Alabama, State of, 455
 Albany, Me., 337
 N. H., 472
 N. Y., 25, 28, 208, 263, 295
 Albion, Me., 76
 Alburgh, Eng., 345
 Albury, {
 Aldbury, { Herts., Eng., 122-124, 387, 389, 396
 Co. Surrey, Eng., 267
 Aldermary Church, London, Eng., 113
 Aldersgate, London, Eng., 393, 394
 Aleppo, 374
 Alewife Brook, 57, 58
 Alexandria, Va., 295
 Alfred, Me., 345, 346, 419, 466
 All Hallows, London, Eng., 171, 242
 Barking, London, Eng., 270
 All Saints College, Oxford, Eng., 208
 Staynings, London, Eng., 408
 Allardice, 235
 Allawayes Creek, 144
 Alna, Me., 76
 Alveley, Eng., 515, 516
 Alverthorpe, Eng., 333
 America, 36-47, 52, 77, 78, 90, 92-94, 101-103, 142,
 157-167, 200, 202, 204, 206, 210, 213, 219,
 220, 224, 231, 233-237, 246, 263, 265, 268,
 270, 299-309, 311, 335, 356, 367-369, 406,
 407, 412, 414, 424-435, 457, 469, 479, 480,
 487, 488, 496, 499
 Amesbury, Mass., 214, 415, 418
 Amherst, Mass., 76, 81
 N. H., 10
 College, 354, 411
 Amsbury, 439, 440
 Amsterdam, Holland, 196, 329
 Andover, Mass., 86, 97, 171, 194, 195, 240, 350, 353,
 356, 409, 470
 Androscoggin Co., Me., 80, 366
 River, 80, 366
 Andwarpp, 482
 Angola Neck, Pa., 143
 Ann Arundell Co., Md., 114
 Annapolis Co., N. S., 200, 217
 Royal, N. S., 199, 234, 237
 Antiqua, 39
 Antwerp, 311
 Appalachicola, Fla., 360, 472
 Apsley, Co. Sussex, Eng., 488
 Arden, Warwickshire, Eng., 108
 Ardleigh, Eng., 118
 Ardley, Co. Essex, Eng., 401
 Ardmore, Pa., 211, 343
 Ardsley, }
 Ardislaw, } Eng., 333, 334
 Arlington, Mass., 57, 58
 Armenia College, Turkey, 471
 Arundel, 440
 Ashe, Co. Kent, Eng., 119, 120
 Asheborne, Derbyshire, Eng., 265
 Ashton-Under-Lyne, Lancashire, Eng., 53
 Assington, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 516
 Atkinson, N. H., 171-181, 222, 239
 Atlanta, 473
 Auburn, N. Y., 101
 Auburndale, Mass., 475
 Audubon, Iowa, 81
 Auglaize River, 348
 Augusta, Me., 224, 240, 351, 364, 371, 372
 Austerfield, Eng., 196
 Australia, 237, 479
 Autery St. Mary, Eng., 495
 Averysboro, 473
 Ayr, Scotland, 210, 211, 344
 Ayton, 231, 232
 Bablacke, Eng., 109
 Badgingham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 515
 Bahama Islands, 464
 Baltic Provinces, 195
 Baltimore, Md., 24-26, 102, 239, 240, 278, 360
 Banbury, Eng., 168, 376
 Bangold Land, Eng., 117
 Bangor, Me., 51, 189, 360
 Bankside, Eng., 376
 Bannockburn, 231
 Bantam Road, London, Eng., 271
 Barbadoes, 255, 276, 380
 Bardene, Co. Essex, Eng., 123
 Barham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 515
 Barkway, Herts., Eng., 502, 511
 Barley Wood, 412
 Barmondsey, Eng., 120
 Barnes, Eng., 134
 Barnstable, Mass., 47, 71, 204, 207, 218, 440, 496
 Co., Mass., 34
 Barnstaple, Devonshire, Eng., 142, 495, 496
 Barre, Mass., 293
 Barrington, R. I., 442-444
 Basinghall, London, Eng., 507
 Basishaw Street, London, Eng., 134
 Batcombe, Somersetshire, Eng., 408
 Bath, Me., 224
 Baton Rouge, La., 419
 Battle Bridge, 273
 Bavaria, 85
 Bayeux, Normandy, 311
 Beaver Dam, 143
 Beaworthy, Devonshire, Eng., 207, 208
 Beccles, Eng., 495
 Bedale, Eng., 91
 Bedford, 22
 Co., Va., 76
 Bedfordshire, Eng., 92, 121, 133, 261, 336, 394
 Bedlem without Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 392
 Beere Haggat, Somersetshire, Eng., 408
 Belchertown, Mass., 371
 Belfast, Ireland, 473
 Me., 221, 348
 Belgium, 219
 Belknap Co., N. H., 15
 Bellows Falls, Vt., 358, 359
 Belrica, 440
 Benington, Herts., Eng., 248

- Bennet Sherrug, London, Eng., 132
 Benson, Vt., 76
 Bensonhurst, N. Y., 219
 Bent Co., Col., 293
 Bentonville, 473
 Bent's Fort, Col., 293
 Bergen, N. J., 236
 Berkeley, Cal., 367
 Berkhamstead, Eng., 210
 Berkshire, Eng., 19, 78, 127, 234, 236, 263, 479
 Berlin, Conn., 314
 Bermudas, 208, 268, 271, 487
 Berwick, Eng., 500, 501
 Me., 35, 285, 286, 439
 Mass., 469
 Bethel, Me., 372
 Bethlehem without Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 392
 Beverly, Mass., 9, 10, 84, 345, 346
 Farms, Mass., 475
 Beverly's Ford, 473
 Bewdley, Worcestershire, Eng., 107
 Biddeford, Me., 286, 441
 Biddenden, Co. Kent, Eng., 484-486, 489
 Billiter Lane, London, Eng., 265, 375
 Binghamton, 234
 Birchanger, Co. Essex, Eng., 170, 171
 Bishops Morchard, Devonshire, Eng., 138
 Nympton, Eng., 496
 Stortford, Herts., Eng., 171, 400
 Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 133, 136, 373, 384, 392, 507
 Black Callerton, Eng., 381
 Blackfriars, London, Eng., 375-377
 Bloomfield, Me., 76
 Bloxwich, Staffordshire, Eng., 509
 Bobynsworth, Eng., 386
 Bocking, Eng., 384
 Bogastow, Natick, Mass., 458
 Boghail, Scotland, 211
 Bolton, Conn., 61
 Bordentown, 233
 Borton, Eng., 108
 Boston, Lincolnshire, Eng., 74
 Mass., 9, 10, 17, 18, 20, 34-36, 52, 57, 59, 60, 69, 74, 76, 78, 81, 83-89, 91, 92, 94-99, 101-103, 111, 117, 121, 128, 137, 140, 142-144, 147-149, 151-153, 176, 178, 180, 181, 186-188, 190, 207, 209, 212, 214, 216-218, 220-222, 225, 226, 228, 231-235, 238-240, 255, 257, 263, 265, 275, 276-278, 280, 287-289, 291, 292, 295-298, 319-321, 323-327, 350-355, 357-360, 362, 363, 365, 367, 368, 370, 371, 384, 403, 409-413, 417, 429, 439-441, 444, 446, 448, 456-460, 465-467, 469-480, 487, 488, 495
 Bosworthe, Eng., 392
 Bovey, Devonshire, Eng., 491
 Bow, Eng., 137, 265
 Co. Middlesex, Eng., 134
 N. H., 419
 Bowdoin College, 76, 79, 86, 88, 409, 413
 Bowdon, Eng., 141
 Boxted, Eng., 118
 Bradford, Me., 282
 Mass., 178, 213, 414, 415, 471
 Bradwell on the Sea, Eng., 245, 246, 248, 255, 256, 260
 Brainford, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 171
 Braintree, Co. Essex., Eng., 119, 364
 Mass., 50, 190, 217, 296, 323, 459, 472
 Brampton, Derbyshire, Eng., 67
 Mass., 99
 Bramton, Devonshire, Eng., 496
 Brandon, Vt., 454
 Brandywine, 356
 Branford, Conn., 367, 368
 Branscomb, Devonshire, Eng., 207, 495
 Branton, { Devonshire, Eng., 496
 Braunton, {
 Brattleboro, Vt., 468
 Bray, Eng., 515
 Braylesford, Leicestershire, Eng., 269
 Bread Street, London, Eng., 171
 Bremen, Me., 51
 Brentwood, N. H., 341
 Brettenham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 495
 Brewer, Me., 88
 Brewsters, 228
 Bridewell, London, Eng., 392
 Bridgewater, Mass., 86, 291, 323, 353, 454, 456, 472
 Brigend, Eng., 170
 Brighton, Mass., 195
 Brindeley, Eng., 515
 Bristol, Eng., 91, 119, 142, 374, 384, 410, 500
 Me., 52, 219
 N. H., 102
 R. I., 92, 198, 347
 Co., Mass., 34, 491
 Parish, Va., 114
 Broad Kill, Pa., 143
 Brockport, N. Y., 463
 Brockton, Mass., 82
 Bromefield, { Co. Essex, Eng., 242, 248, 250-
 Broomefield, { 252, 390
 Bromly, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 134
 Brookefield, Mass., 320
 Brookhaven, N. Y., 211
 Brookline, Mass., 20, 82, 88, 222, 359
 Brooklyn, Conn., 352
 N. Y., 239, 353, 354, 463, 467
 Brown University, 86, 352, 354-356, 413, 475
 Browsyard, Eng., 515
 Brunswick, Me., 76, 79, 287, 348, 470
 Bruxelles, Belgium, 219
 Bryant's Pond, Me., 372
 Bryantville, Mass., 46
 Buckfield, Me., 419
 Buckinghamshire, Eng., 67, 68, 70, 107, 128, 247, 255, 257, 260, 262, 263, 383
 Bucks Co., 497
 Bucksport, Me., 182, 360
 Buffalo, N. Y., 46, 219, 239
 Bulstrode Park, Co. Bucks, Eng., 247
 Bunker Hill, 100, 148, 362, 417, 472
 Burham, Eng., 486
 Burial Hill, 197
 Burlington, N. J., 53
 Vt., 463
 Burton upon Trent, Co. Staff, Eng., 105
 Bury St. Edmunds, Eng., 260
 Buryan, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 18
 Bushey meadows, Eng., 391
 Buxton, Me., 89
 Byfield, Mass., 179, 180
 Byfortie, Eng., 246
 Caistree St. Edmunds, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 505
 Calcutta, 355
 California, State of, 81, 88, 228, 239, 360, 362, 367, 371, 467
 Calverley, Devonshire, Eng., 138-140
 Calwoodley, Devonshire, Eng., 139
 Cambridge, Eng., 92, 103, 121, 142, 169, 196, 263, 268, 397, 476, 477, 483, 510
 Emmanuel College, 121
 Queen's College, 483
 Mass., 18, 58, 78, 89, 96, 97, 99, 119, 125, 126, 146, 174, 214, 221, 234, 235, 238-240, 285, 289, 292, 294, 312, 349, 361, 367, 371, 382, 409, 439, 465, 474, 475, 477, 496
 Cambridgeshire, Eng., 119, 120
 Camden, N. J., 465
 Campello, Mass., 234
 Canaan, Conn., 193
 N. Y., 467
 Canada, 35, 47, 72, 85, 101, 102, 186, 200, 226, 237, 238, 280, 294, 311, 453, 469, 473
 Canadice, N. Y., 235
 Candia, 214
 N. H., 413, 414, 417-419
 Canser, 451
 Canterbury, Conn., 191-194, 198, 217
 Eng., 242, 362, 486-488

- Canterbury—
 Co. Kent, Eng., 121
 London, Eng., 332, 336
 N. H., 419
- Canton, Conn., 354
 Mass., 74, 295
- Canvey Island, 256
- Capawock, 201, 204
- Cape Ann, 9, 204, 206
 Breton, 62
 Britton Island, 184
 Cod, 189, 197, 202, 237, 360, 370, 439
- Cape Poge, { 469
 Capog, {
 Cape Sable, 280
 Wack, 204
- Capocket, 469
- Cardiganshire, Wales, 355
- Carnock, 240
- Carolina, 127
- Casco Bay, 103, 144, 184, 234, 237, 420
- Castell, the, 324
- Caster Lane, London, Eng., 377
- Castine, Me., 51, 228
- Castle Cary, Eng., 122
- Castleton, Vt., 216
- Catsborough, Eng., 391
- Cave, Yorkshire, Eng., 366
- Cayuga Co., N. Y., 101, 102
- Cedar Falls, Iowa, 53
 Neck, Pa., 143
- Centry Hill, Mass., 326
- Chancellorsville, 473
- Chapaquidget, { 469
 Chappaquiddic, {
 Chaplin, Conn., 86
- Charles River, 208
- Charleston, Ill., 328
 S. C., 11, 209, 411, 464, 498
- Charlestown, Mass., 52, 56-58, 91, 108, 117, 121,
 273, 286, 353, 358, 381, 409,
 421, 422, 439-441
 N. H., 338
- Charleton, Co. Kent, Eng., 503
- Charlottesville, Va., 472
- Charter house Yard, London, Eng., 265
- Chatham, Conn., 315
 Mass., 63, 189, 467
- Chauncy Lane, London, Eng., 78
- Cheapside, London, Eng., 130, 374
 Ward, London, Eng., 129
- Chekomy, 452
- Chelmsford, Eng., 142
 Co. Essex, Eng., 246, 252
 Hundred, Co. Essex, Eng., 259
 Mass., 325
- Chelsea, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 500
- Chenango Co., N. Y., 55, 217
- Cheping Onger, Eng., 386
- Cherefield, Eng., 119
- Cheriton Fitzpaine, Devonshire, Eng., 139
- Cheshire, Eng., 312, 494
 Mass., 454
 Co., N. H., 468
- Cheshunt, Eng., 103, 104, 394
 Hertfordshire, Eng., 403
- Chester, Conn., 91
 N. H., 225, 357
- Chesterfield, Mass., 50-52
- Chew Magna, Somersetshire, Eng., 119
- Chicago, Ill., 67, 223, 235, 238, 239, 349, 351, 479
- Chicahomine River, 272
- Chicksands, Bedfordshire, Eng., 261
- Chicopee, Mass., 297
- Childerdish, Co. Essex, Eng., 377
- Chili, 88
- Chillenden, Eng., 120
- Chillworth, Co. Surrey, Eng., 267
- Chilmark, Mass., 446, 447, 449-452, 469
- Chilton, Devonshire, Eng., 139, 140
- Chilnckford, Co. Essex, Eng., 507-509
- Chipping Warden, Northamptonshire, Eng.,
 506, 510, 512
- Chippoaks Creek, 274
- Chisdell *als.* Chisley Field, Eng., 396
- Cholderton, Wiltshire, Eng., 18, 19
- Christ Hospital, London, Eng., 105, 112, 265, 392,
 501, 508
- Chuchatuke Creek, 115
- Chudleigh, Eng., 209
- Cincinnati, Ohio, 102, 239, 348, 359, 368
- City Point, Va., 356
- Clapboard Islands, 144
- Cleathall, Hertfordshire, Eng., 499
- Cleveland, Ohio, 216, 359
- Clifton, Derbyshire, Eng., 269
- Clisthouse, Devonshire, Eng., 141
- Coals Mouth, Va., 23
- Cochituate, Mass., 293
- Coddendam, Eng., 515
- Coddicut, Hertfordshire, Eng., 400
- Coddiford, Eng., 139
- Codreth, Hertfordshire, Eng., 399
- Colby University, 86, 372
- Colchester, Conn., 59-64, 78, 81, 194, 195, 216
 Eng., 118
- Colcombe, Devonshire, Eng., 490
- Cold Spring, Pa., 143
- Coleman Street, London, Eng., 113, 131, 132, 142,
 508
- Coles Co., Ill., 328
- Coleton, {
 Colliton, { Devonshire, Eng., 140-142, 489-494
 Colyton, {
- Colne Prior, Eng., 125
- Colorado, State of, 182, 293
- Columbia College, 472
- Columbus, Ohio, 367
- Combe, Devonshire, Eng., 492
- Concord, 439
 Mass., 77, 215, 233, 292, 357, 358
 N. H., 79, 101, 234, 278, 279, 364, 480
- Connecticut, State of, 10, 17, 18, 44, 59, 63, 66, 70,
 74, 76-78, 80, 81, 83, 86, 87,
 89-92, 94, 95, 102, 103, 119,
 122, 126, 140, 142, 168, 191,
 193-195, 197, 198, 201-206,
 211-213, 216, 217, 219-223,
 226, 234, 235, 238, 240, 258,
 263, 270, 279, 289, 295, 311-
 315, 320, 322, 336, 347, 348,
 349-352, 354, 365-370, 380,
 381, 400, 421, 422, 454, 455,
 462, 463, 467, 468, 471, 478,
 479, 496
 River, 90, 251, 263, 312, 453
 Valley, 316, 349
- Conway, Mass., 454
- Cony Hatch, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 405
- Copford, Eng., 118
- Corfe Castle, Dorsetshire, Eng., 114
- Cornhill, London, Eng., 385
- Cornwall Co., Eng., 18, 208, 274, 491, 493, 499
- Cotentin, 231
- Cotred, { Hertfordshire, Eng., 385, 386, 399,
 Cottered, { 400
- Council Bluffs, Iowa, 467
- Coventry, Conn., 313, 467
 Eng., 108-111
- Cowbridge, Eng., 244
- Craighish, Scotland, 469
- Cratfield, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 218
- Crawfordsville, 101
- Crayford, Co. Kent, Eng., 511
- Crediton *als.* Kyrton, Devonshire, Eng., 137-141,
 495
- Creechurch, London, Eng., 265
- Creedy, Devonshire, Eng., 139-141
 Widger, 141
- Crepreddie, Eng., 108
- Crewkerne, Somersetshire, Eng., 492
- Crofton, Eng., 334
- Cromwell, Conn., 312-314
- Crown Point, N. Y., 293, 295, 338
- Crowton, Northamptonshire, Eng., 127
- Cucklington, Somersetshire, Eng., 239
- Cumberland, 22
 Eng., 67

- Cumberland—
 Co., Eng., 124, 125
 Me., 104, 366
 N. S., 295
 Curricutt, Hertfordshire, Eng., 394
 Cypress Bridge, 143
- Damariscotta, Me., 228
 Pond, 50
 River, 50, 52
- Danbury, Conn., 455
 Eng., 259
 N. H., 418
- Danvers, Mass., 88, 97, 471
- Danville, Ky., 215
- Dartmoor, Eng., 10
- Dartmouth, Eng., 459
 Mass., 74, 75
 College, 10, 11, 82, 225, 359, 372, 472, 480
- Davenport, Iowa, 216
- Dedham, Co. Essex, Eng., 118, 128, 495, 496
 Mass., 221, 235, 238, 239, 276, 291, 296, 323-325, 345, 346, 371, 457, 459, 466, 470, 480
- Deer Isle, Me., 185
- Deerfield, Mass., 97, 316, 349
- Defiance, Ohio, 348, 480
- Delaware, State of, 77, 217, 497
 Co., 496
 River, 497
- Denbigh Co., Eng., 511
- Derbyshire, { Eng., 67, 265, 269, 407, 494
- Darbyshire, {
- Derry, N. H., 418
- Devonshire, Eng., 137-142, 145, 207-209, 489-496, 509
- Digby, N. S., 199, 200
 Co., N. S., 200
- District of Columbia, 21, 24, 27, 36, 52, 157, 179, 220, 235, 239, 240, 299, 350, 357, 360, 366, 424, 479
- Dommer, Eng., 257
- Donachmore, Ireland, 446, 447
- Dorchester, Dorsetshire, Eng., 145
 Mass., 31, 84, 86, 88, 96, 97, 101, 119, 145-148, 151-153, 184, 207, 276, 280, 291, 296, 325, 350, 357, 370, 381, 409, 410, 412, 413, 416, 439, 440, 459, 470, 471, 490, 491, 495, 496
 Heights, 146, 345
- Dorset, 103
- Dorsetshire, Eng., 114, 128, 145, 216, 226, 235, 238, 408, 481, 495
- Dover, 440
- Dublin, Ireland, 96, 103
- Dukes Co., Mass., 297
- Dunbar, Eng., 476
- Dunk's Ferry, 497
- Dunstable, Bedfordshire, Eng., 121
- Durham, Conn., 347
 Eng., 248, 382
- Duxbury, Mass., 49, 72, 197, 291, 473
- Dyers Island, 144
- Dynton, Co. Surrey, Eng., 384
- Dyra, Eng., 141
- Earles Colne, Co. Essex, Eng., 124, 125
- East Acton, Eng., 331
 Ardsley, Eng., 333
 Berlin, Conn., 313
 Boston, Mass., 146
 Bridgewater, Mass., 86
 Cambridge, Mass., 89
 Candia, N. H., 417
 Cheap, London, Eng., 511
 Greenwich, Co. Kent, Eng., 468, 503
 Hampton, Mass., 97
 Hariford, Conn., 91
 Haven, Conn., 81
 Indies, 96, 137, 226, 270, 271, 504
 Marsye, Eng., 118
 Mascalls, Co. Sussex, Eng., 19
- East—
 Riding of New Yorkshire, L. I., 379
 Sudbury, Mass., 293
 Sutton, Co. Kent, Eng., 484
 Tilbury, Eng., 242
 Wareham, Mass., 234
 Windsor, Conn., 89
- Eastbourne, Co. Sussex, Eng., 67
- Eastham, Eng., 131
 Mass., 71-73, 188-190
- Easton, Mass., 454
- Eastport, Me., 101, 296
- Eastwood, Co. Essex, Eng., 377
- Eaton, Bedfordshire, Eng., 133
- Ecclesfield, Yorkshire, Eng., 217
- Ederslie, 210
- Edgartown, Mass., 201, 447, 468, 469
- Edgehill, 476
- Edinburgh, Scotland, 210, 231, 238, 240, 469, 480
- Edmonton, Eng., 248
- Egerton, Co. Kent, Eng., 380
- Egham, Eng., 377
- Elderslie, Scotland, 344
- Elizabeth, N. J., 76, 77, 91, 346
 Islands, 469
- Elizabethtown, N. J., 370
- Elkington, Northamptonshire, Eng., 376
- Ellerslie, Va., 344
- Elmira, N. Y., 204
- Ely, Eng., 171, 476
- Emmanuel College, Cambridge, Eng., 121
- Enfield, Conn., 77, 347
 Eng., 104
 Co. Middlesex, Eng., 406, 407
- England, 10, 18-20, 47, 53, 59, 60, 64, 67, 70, 78-80, 88, 90-92, 94, 95, 97, 100, 102, 103, 105-145, 183, 196, 197, 207, 212, 215, 216, 218, 219, 222, 226, 231-235, 237, 241-276, 286, 288, 289, 311, 312, 330, 335, 345, 346, 357, 358, 363, 364, 369, 373-409, 412, 441, 443, 453, 459, 466, 471, 472, 475-477, 479, 481-516
- Epping, Co. Essex, Eng., 392, 396, 402
 N. H., 413, 416, 417
- Essex Co., Eng., 67, 80, 92, 103, 114, 117-119, 123, 124, 126, 128, 170, 171, 241, 242, 245-248, 250-256, 258-262, 267-270, 377, 385-388, 390-396, 398-405, 467, 479, 484, 495, 499, 502, 505-508, 510, 516
 Mass., 10, 85, 220, 227, 264, 367, 369-371, 513
- Estdowne, { Devonshire, Eng., 496
- East Down, {
- Estweeke, { Hertfordshire, Eng., 396, 397
- Estwick, {
- Europe, 25, 103, 226, 232, 234, 278, 357, 359, 410, 412
- Exeter, { Eng., 137, 138, 140, 145, 363, 370, 466, 491, 492, 495
- Exon, {
 N. H., 10, 52, 75, 77, 176, 225, 236, 240, 357, 414-417, 439
 College, Oxford University Eng., 207-209
- Exon, Eng., see Exeter.
- Fairfield, Conn., 102, 367, 370, 468
- Fairhaven, Mass., 220
- Faiths, London, Eng., 336, 383
- Fall River, Mass., 222, 467
- Falmouth, Me., 184-186, 420
 Va., 27
- Fanchurch, Eng., 271
- Farmington, Conn., 59, 119
 Me., 419
- Farneham, { Co. Essex, Eng., 171, 387
- Farnham, {
- Farrington, Somersetshire, Eng., 119
- Felsted, Co. Essex, Eng., 269
- Fenchurch, London, Eng., 105-108
- Fenny Stratford, Bucks, Eng., 107
- Fetter Lane, London, Eng., 259
- Finbarrow, Eng., 515
- Finchingfield, Eng., 125

Fishkill, 22
 Fitzwilliam, N. H., 292
 Florida, 37, 38, 53-55, 360, 461-464, 472
 Floyers Hayes, Eng., 491
 Flushing, 269
 L. I., 335
 Forest Hills, 359, 360, 474
 Fort Covington, N. Y., 76, 370
 Defiance, Ind., 348, 349, 480
 George, Me., 184, 287
 Hill, 228
 Mary, 184
 Wagner, 88
 Warren, Boston, 473
 Foster Lane, London, Eng., 374
 Framingham, Mass., 289, 290, 292-294, 372
 France, 32, 85, 103, 237, 311, 352, 476
 Francetown, N. H., 9, 10
 Franklin, Mass., 479
 Co., Ky., 328
 Fredericksburg, Va., 25, 27, 473
 Freethorne, Gloucestershire, Eng., 274
 Freetown, Mass., 74, 75, 222
 Friendstead, Co. Kent, Eng., 375
 Fressingfield, Eng., 218
 Fryern Barnett, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 405
 Friesland, 236
 Frome, Eng., 122
 Froome, Somersetshire, Eng., 498

 Gadshill, Co. Kent, Eng., 374
 Galrigs, }
 Galrix, }
 Gariggs, } Scotland, 210, 211, 344
 Garricks, }
 Galway, Ireland, 103
 Garden City, N. Y., 218, 220
 Gardiner, Me., 419
 Gardiner's Island, 465
 Garsdon, Eng., 257
 Gattton, Co. Surrey, Eng., 265, 266
 Gay Head, 451, 469
 Gedlinge, Eng., 117
 Genesee Country, 217
 Gentryville, Ind., 328
 Georgetown, D. C., 22, 24
 Me., 283
 Md., 456
 Mass., 419
 Georgia, State of, 83, 102, 355, 411, 470
 Germantown, Pa., 356
 Germany, 269
 Gettysburg, 473
 Gilberton, Scotland, 211
 Gillingham, Co. Kent, Eng., 374, 375
 Gilmanton, N. H., 416, 417
 Gingemargaret, Eng., 391
 Glasgow, Scotland, 91, 210, 211, 344
 Glastonbury, Conn., 313
 Glenbervie, Scotland, 344
 Gloucester, Mass., 75, 86, 177, 420
 Co., Va., 500
 Gloucestershire, Eng., 78, 103, 119, 136, 235, 247,
 274, 367, 370, 480
 Godstone, Co. Surrey, Eng., 384, 385
 Good Easter, Eng., 391
 Gorgeana, Me., 83
 Gosport, Isles of Shoals, 73
 Va., 337
 Gouldborough, Me., 224
 Grafton, N. H., 418
 Granby, Mass., 89
 Grand Caicos, Bahamas, 464
 Gravesend, Eng., 405
 Gray, Me., 224
 Gray's Inn, London, Eng., 482, 488
 Lane, London, Eng., 495
 Great Barrington, Mass., 212, 467
 Bloxwich, Staffordshire, Eng., 507, 508
 Britain, 19, 186, 231, 410, 498
 Chesham, Co. Bucks, Eng., 128
 Coales, Lincolnshire, Eng., 379
 Falls, Montana, 79, 81

Great—
 Hyfield, Eng., 397
 Munden, Eng., 123
 Noyock River, 379
 St. Albans, Hertfordshire, Eng., 84
 Hellens, London, Eng., 382
 Salt-Water Falls, 50
 Greagarth, Co. Westmoreland, Eng., 134
 Greenbury, Eng., 244, 245
 Greene, N. Y., 217
 Greene's Court, London, Eng., 405
 Greenfield, Mass., 80, 349
 N. Y., 316
 Greenwich, Conn., 216
 Greenwood, Me., 372
 Gressum College, London, Eng., 133
 Groby, Eng., 114
 Groton, 217
 Conn., 86
 Eng., 216, 364
 Mass., 88, 118, 142, 358, 363, 365, 444-446,
 480
 Grove, Berkshire, Eng., 479
 Grynsted, Eng., 386
 Guiana, 380
 Guildford, Eng., 79
 Guilford, Conn., 92, 97, 119, 312, 369
 N. Y., 316
 Gunston, Va., 93

 Hackensack, N. J., 100, 101
 Hackney, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 136, 137, 264, 332,
 377, 384
 Haddam Neck, Conn., 314
 Haddington College, 356
 Hadham, Eng., 403
 Hadley, Eng., 495, 496, 514
 Mass., 59-61, 63, 69, 76, 78, 312, 314, 316-
 321
 Halifax, 29
 Eng., 335, 500-502
 Yorkshire, Eng., 346
 N. S., 102
 Hallowell, Me., 364
 Haltown, W. Va., 24
 Halsted, Co. Essex, Eng., 126
 Ham, Eng., 126
 Hamburg, 114, 411
 Hamilton, Canada, 238
 Hammerfest, Norway, 177
 Hampden Co., Mass., 297
 Falls, N. H., 190
 Hampshire, { Eng., 19, 78, 288, 453, 480
 Hants, }
 Co., Mass., 235, 237, 297, 298
 Hampstead, N. H., 172, 174
 Eng., 210
 Hampsted, Staffordshire, Eng., 108
 Hampstead, Gloucestershire, Eng., 119
 Hampton, Conn., 86
 Warwickshire, Eng., 108
 N. H., 30, 84, 441
 Va., 337
 River, 272
 Roads, Va., 456, 457
 Hams, Co. Sussex, Eng., 489
 Hancock Co., Me., 80, 182, 366
 Hanover, Conn., 217
 Mass., 48, 49, 221
 N. H., 480
 Hants Co., Eng., see Hampshire.
 Hardwick, Mass., 77
 Harewood, Va., 26
 Hargrave, Eng., 405
 Harleston, Derbyshire, Eng., 269
 Harlow, Co. Essex, Eng., 392
 Harnesey, Eng., 242
 Harp Alley, London, Eng., 385
 Harper's Ferry, 24, 25
 Harpswell, Me., 79
 Harrold, Bedfordshire, Eng., 336
 Harrow, Eng., 266, 267
 on the Hill, Eng., 273

- Hartford, Conn., 13, 50, 60, 62, 77, 78, 84, 86, 87,
 90, 91, 94, 95, 102, 103, 119, 140,
 142, 211, 217, 219, 220, 222, 223,
 234, 235, 240, 270, 311-313, 347,
 350, 354, 367, 369, 370, 478, 479,
 496
 Co., Conn., 119
 Vt., 314
 Hartland, Vt., 360
 Hartlipp, Co. Kent, Eng., 375
 Harvard, Mass., 240, 358, 365
 College, 18, 50, 70, 77, 80, 84, 91, 140,
 142, 171, 174, 181, 182, 184, 225,
 227, 239, 278, 329, 352, 357, 405,
 409, 411, 413, 456, 465, 470, 472,
 475, 477
 Harwich, Mass., 52, 189
 Hassett, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 170
 Hatfield, Mass., 59-61, 78, 441
 N. S., 199, 200
 Hatherly, Devonshire, Eng., 207
 Haverhill, Mass., 79, 172, 179, 213, 225, 226, 264,
 413-419, 467, 513
 N. H., 182
 Havre, France, 412
 Hawkesbury, Eng., 367, 370
 Hebron, Conn., 59, 63, 78, 216
 N. H., 418
 Henrico Co., Va., 489
 Hereford, Eng., 335, 409
 Castle, Wales, 46
 Hertford College, Oxford, Eng., 231
 Hertfordshire, Eng., 80, 84, 92, 103, 122-125, 171,
 248, 374, 385-390, 392-396,
 399, 400, 402-404, 490, 602,
 511
 Hertfordtown, Hertfordshire, Eng., 374
 Heybridge, Eng., 171
 High Onger, Eng., 386
 Higham, Eng., 118
 Ferrals, Northamptonshire, Eng., 242
 Highgreen, Yorkshire, Eng., 217
 Hill, N. H., 419
 Hingham, Co. Norwich, Eng., 197
 Mass., 47, 50, 97, 197, 198, 327, 369, 409,
 440
 Hippoletts, Eng., 405
 Hitchin, Hertfordshire, Eng., 400, 405
 Hochelaga, 371
 Hockley, Eng., 398
 Hodgenville, Ky., 328
 Holcombe, Devonshire, Eng., 490
 Holden, Me., 88
 Mass., 295
 Holland, 196, 204, 236, 269
 Hollington, Co. Sussex, Eng., 483
 Holmes Hole, 451, 468, 469
 Holsworthy, Devonshire, Eng., 141
 Homer, N. Y., 235
 Honolulu, 228
 Hopkinton, Mass., 99
 Horbling, Lincolnshire, Eng., 169, 170
 Horsey Down, Eng., 383
 Horsham, Co. Sussex, Eng., 274
 Horton, Eng., 247, 263
 Kirkeby, Co. Kent, Eng., 482, 488
 Hoxton, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 495
 Hubbardston, Mass., 294
 N. Y., 345, 346
 Hull, Mass., 439
 Hunsdon, Hertfordshire, Eng., 387, 392, 395-398,
 400-404
 Hunsome, Devonshire, Eng., 140
 Hunterscombe, Eng., 273
 Huntingdon, Eng., 476
 Huntingfield, Eng., 218
 Hunt's Alley, London, Eng., 241
 Husbands Bosworth, Leicestershire, Eng., 376,
 377
 Illinois, State of, 66, 102, 194, 235, 295, 328, 351,
 474
 River, 359
 India, 91, 444
 Indiana, State of, 59, 63, 78, 215, 328, 340, 480
 Ingarston, Eng., 377
 Iowa, State of, 53, 81, 101, 216, 467
 City, Iowa, 101
 Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 60, 78, 118, 375
 Mass., 10, 80, 84, 129, 142, 213, 234, 282,
 420, 439, 468, 480
 Ireland, 19, 37, 90, 96, 133, 160, 213, 217, 218, 237,
 254, 352, 385, 439, 440, 446, 473, 476, 491,
 494
 Iremonger Lane's End, London, Eng., 134
 Isle of Ely, Eng., 119
 Thannet, Co. Kent, Eng., 375
 Wight, 263, 489
 Isles of Bute, 90
 Shoals, 73
 Islington, Eng., 209, 364
 Co. Middlesex, Eng., 513
 Italy, 237, 331
 Ithaca, N. Y., 78, 235, 237
 Itringham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 383
 Jacksonville, Ill., 194
 Jaffrey, N. H., 336, 369
 Jamaica, 38, 39, 421, 458
 L. I., 77
 Plain, Mass., 345, 418
 James City, Va., 274
 River, 272
 Jamestown, R. I., 442
 Va., 505
 Jefferson Co., Ky., 328
 W. Va., 24, 26
 Medical College, 88
 Jewett City, Conn., 87
 Jewry, London, Eng., 134, 135, 137
 Johnston, R. I., 355
 Jones's Hill, Dorchester, Mass., 145, 146, 151
 Judea (Washington), Conn., 314
 Judson University, 356
 Kanawha Co., Va., 21-23
 Katherine Creechchurch, London, Eng., 265
 Keble College, Oxford, Eng., 231
 Keene, N. H., 468
 Kelshall, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 374
 Kelvedon, Eng., 386
 Kendall, Co. Westmoreland, Eng., 134, 136
 Kenesaw Mountain, 473
 Kenilworth, Warwickshire, Eng., 109, 110
 Kennebec Co., Me., 80, 366, 372
 River, 35, 142, 490
 Kent Co., 496, 497
 Eng., 47, 92, 111, 119-121, 136, 374, 375,
 380, 405, 468, 481, 482, 484, 485,
 488, 489, 503, 511
 Kentucky, State of, 215, 328
 Kettle, Eng., 496
 Ketton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 379
 Kilbryde, 235
 Killingly, Conn., 219
 Killingworth, Warwickshire, Eng., 374
 Kilpont, 235
 Kingston, Mass., 182, 183, 197, 466
 N. H., 214, 416, 417
 R. I., 62
 Kingsworth, Hertfordshire, Eng., 248
 Kirkintilloch, 231
 Kirkland, Lancashire, Eng., 67
 Kittery, Me., 97, 208, 224, 286, 367, 370, 372, 439
 Point, Me., 82
 Knox Co., Me., 80, 366
 Knoxville, 473
 Kyrton, { Devonshire, Eng., 137, 138
 Kerton, }
 Lacon, Ill., 359
 Laconia, 219
 Lafayette, Ind., 59, 78, 215
 Lafford, Eng., 118
 La Grange, Ill., 66
 Lake Erie, 475
 George, 10, 213
 Lamb Alley, London, Eng., 373

Lambeth, Eng., 336
 Lamborne, Berkshire, Eng., 78
 Co. Essex, Eng., 170
 Lancashire, Eng., 53, 67, 334, 335
 Lancaster, Mass., 215, 365
 Lanesboro', Mass., 315
 Langford, Eng., 407
 Langham, Eng., 118
 Langley, Eng., 393
 Langthorne, Yorkshire, Eng., 509
 Lancoke, Eng., 387, 400
 Latton, Co. Essex, Eng., 242
 Lawefield (Wakefield), Eng., 335
 Lawford, Eng., 118
 Lawrence, Mass., 72
 Church, London, Eng., 133
 Leadenhall, London, Eng., 488
 Lebanon, Conn., 61, 468
 Lee, Eng., 267
 Leeds, Me., 86
 Leicester, Mass., 294
 Leicestershire, Eng., 132, 269, 376-378, 386
 Leominster, Mass., 81, 88, 101, 229, 360, 370
 Le Roy, N. Y., 215
 Lewes, Co. Sussex, Eng., 489, 495
 Lewes (Lewis), Pa., 143
 Lexington, Mass., 195, 233, 294, 337, 472, 473
 Leyden, Holland, 196, 204, 206, 207, 217
 Lichfield, Eng., 107
 Limehouse Stepney, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 274
 Limerick, Ireland, 103
 Lincoln, Me., 235
 Mass., 233
 Neb., 102
 Co., Ky., 328
 Me., 80, 219, 366
 Lincoln's Inn, Eng., 217, 268, 487
 Fields, London, Eng., 363, 364
 Lincolnshire, Eng., 74, 169, 170, 242, 248, 275, 379,
 393, 505
 Linlithgow, 232
 Lisbon, Conn., 295
 Litchfield, Conn., 10, 336
 Co., Conn., 193, 212
 Little Baddowe, Co. Essex, Eng., 251
 Broxted, Eng., 391
 Coggeshall, Co. Essex, Eng., 516
 Compton, R. I., 75, 347
 Little Ellingham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 505
 Hadham, Eng., 387-389, 400
 Houghton, Northamptonshire, Eng., 489
 Munden, Eng., 123
 Hertfordshire, Eng., 374
 Totham, Co. Essex, Eng., 270
 Waldingfield, Eng., 513-516
 Westney, Eng., 397
 Littleton, Mass., 77
 Liverpool, Eng., 412
 N. S., 183, 184
 London, Eng., 18, 19, 65, 66, 68, 78, 79, 84, 86, 93, 95,
 102, 104-108, 110-118, 120, 121, 124,
 126, 127, 129-137, 140, 142-144, 170,
 171, 180, 209, 211, 212, 216, 220, 226,
 229, 234, 239-242, 245-248, 251, 254-
 256, 258-260, 262-266, 270-276, 288,
 329-336, 357, 362-365, 367, 370, 373-
 390, 392-396, 398-402, 404, 405, 407,
 408, 410, 412, 466, 467, 469, 481-485,
 488-492, 495, 497, 499-504, 506-511,
 513, 515
 Ab Church Lane, 265
 Aldermay Church, 113
 Aldersgate, 393, 394
 All Hallows, 171, 242
 Barking, 270
 All Saints Staynings, 408
 Bantam Road, 271
 Basinghall, 507
 Basishaw Street, 134
 Bedlem without Bishopsgate Street,
 392
 Bennet Sherrug, 132
 Bethlehem without Bishopsgate
 Street, 392

London, Eng.—
 Billiter Lane, 265, 375
 Bishopsgate, 133, 136, 373, 384, 392,
 507
 Blackfriars, 375-377
 Bread Street, 171
 Bridewell, 392
 Bridge, 127, 392, 488
 Canterbury, 332, 336
 Caster Lane, 377
 Charter house Yard, 265
 Chauncy Lane, 78
 Cheapside, 130, 374
 Ward, 129
 Christ Hospital, 105, 112, 265, 392,
 501, 508
 Coleman Street, 113, 131, 132, 142, 508
 Cornhill, 385
 Creechchurch, 265
 Duke's Place, 131
 East Cheap, 511
 Exchange, 377
 Faiths, 383
 Fenchurch, 105-108
 Fetter Lane, 259
 Foster Lane, 374
 Gray's Inn, 482, 488
 Lane, 495
 Great St. Hellens, 382
 Greene's Court, 405
 Gressum College, 133
 Harp Alley, 385
 Hunt's Alley, 241
 Iremonger Lane's End, 134
 Jewry, 134, 135, 137
 Katherine Creechchurch, 265
 Lambe Alley, 373
 Lawrence Church, 133
 Leadenhall, 488
 Lincoln's Inn Fields, 363, 364
 Lothbury, 405
 Ludgate Street, 376, 392
 Lombard Street, 116, 240, 373
 Mark Lane, 132
 Martin's Ludgate, 378
 Newgate, 392
 Nicholas Acon, 373
 Old Change, 336
 Fish Street, 483, 488
 Jewry, 332
 Street, 495
 Pater Noster Row, 130
 Paul's Wharf, 266
 Penthecost Lane, 241
 Pyncheon Lane, 242
 Rood Lane, 276
 St. Alban's, 242
 Alphege, 171
 Andrew Undershaft, 508
 Anne Blackfriars, 375, 376
 Antholins, 112, 113, 121, 507, 508
 Bartholomew the Great, 374, 375
 Bartholomews, 266, 377, 392
 Hospital, 501
 Bennet, 266
 Fincke, 384
 Sherhogg, 129
 Botolphs Bishopsgate, 384
 without Aldersgate,
 393
 Bishopsgate,
 373
 Christophers, 266, 267
 Christopher le Stocks, 405
 Clement, 126
 Dionis Backchurch, 107
 Dunstan's in the East, 273, 392,
 393, 502
 West, 373
 Edmund the King, 116
 Faith, 336
 Fosters, 389
 Gabriel Fenchurch, 106-108
 Gregory's, 113, 380

London, Eng.—

Hellen's, 373, 507
 Katherine's, 375
 Laurence, 332
 Lawrence Jewry, 134, 135, 137, 513
 Magnus, 170
 Margaret Pattens, 385
 Margaret's in Lothbury, 395
 Martin Outwich, 133-135
 Martin's in the Fields, 275
 Lane, 329
 Mary Aldermay, 275
 le Bow, 378
 Magdalen, 482, 483
 Woolchurch Haw in Wal-
 brooke, 513
 Michael Basishaw, } 121,
 Bessingshawe, } 134
 Cornhill, 385
 Nicholas, 241, 242
 Pancras, 129, 378
 Paul's, 380
 Churchyard, 183, 264, 265,
 330, 336
 Peter Cheapside, 270
 the Poor, 513
 Peter's Cornhill, 378, 384
 Hill, 266
 Saviour's Southwark, 121
 Stephen's, 113, 142
 Thomas Hospital, 392, 501
 Vedast, 389
 Scaldinghouse Alley, 241
 Silver Street, 66
 Somerset House, 19, 362
 Soper Lane, 129, 130, 378
 South Tottenham, 220
 Southwark, 86, 392
 Strand, 128, 331
 Swallow Street, 410
 Swan Alley, 131
 Syth Lane, 114
 Thames Street, 242, 266
 Tower, 276, 380
 Hill, 247, 270
 Street, 242, 385
 Trinity Lane, 385
 the Less, 385
 Watling Street, 392, 507
 West ham Church, 113
 Westminster, 329
 Abbey, 355, 382
 White Friars, 374
 Whitechapel, 111
 Wood Street, 171, 242, 392
 Londonderry, Ireland, 417
 N. H., 225, 413
 Vt., 216
 Long Island, 68, 69, 77, 119, 211, 218, 239, 335,
 378-380, 463
 Sound, 102
 Long Plain, Mass., 75
 Longford, Eng., 407
 Longwood, Mass., 99, 360
 Los Angeles, Cal., 371
 Lothbury, Eng., 378
 London, Eng., 405
 Loughhouse, Eng., 381
 Louisiana, State of, 38, 102, 419
 Louisville, Ky., 328
 Loveland, Ohio, 327
 Loves Creek, Pa., 143
 Low Countries, 269
 Loweford, Eng., 244, 246
 Lowell, Mass., 98, 232, 297, 311, 353, 467
 Loxbeare, Eng., 138, 139
 Lucca, 92
 Ludgate Street, London, Eng., 376, 392
 Lughborowe, Leicestershire, Eng., 386
 Lombard } Street, London, Eng., 116, 240, 373
 Lunenburg, N. S., 182, 183
 Luzerne Co., Pa., 103, 234
 Lyllington, Dorsetshire, Eng., 481

Lyme, Conn., 17, 90-92, 102
 Regis, Dorsetshire, Eng., 495
 Lynn, Mass., 66-70, 184, 218, 380
 Macon, Ga., 355
 Co., Ill., 328
 Madison, N. Y., 367, 370
 Wis., 220, 238, 239, 367, 369
 Madley, Eng., 335
 Madrid, Me., 419
 Madura, 210
 Magna Charta Island, 263
 Maine, State of, 10, 11, 18, 31, 49-52, 76, 79, 80,
 82, 83, 86, 88, 89, 104, 182, 184,
 185, 189, 201, 203, 214, 219, 221,
 223, 224, 226, 228, 235, 237, 240,
 280, 296, 336, 337, 345, 346, 348,
 351, 354, 359, 360, 362, 364, 366,
 367, 372, 415, 418, 419, 436, 446,
 466, 470-472, 479, 480
 Maina, 344
 Malden, Mass., 74
 Manayunk, Pa., 356
 Manchester, 420
 Eng., 269
 N. H., 221, 225, 337, 418
 Manitoba, 102
 Mansfield, Mass., 455
 Marblehead, Mass., 31, 215, 216, 286, 441
 Margatinge, Eng., 391
 Marietta, Ohio, 293, 346, 348
 Mark Lane, London, Eng., 132
 Marlboro, Mass., 289-292
 N. H., 232
 Marshfield, Mass., 48-51, 184, 197, 290, 291, 310,
 311, 474
 Marston Moor, 476
 Marten, Co. Surrey, Eng., 133, 135
 Martha's } Vineyard, 201-204, 446, 468, 469
 Martin's }
 Martin's Ludgate, London, Eng., 378
 Maryland, State of, 22, 24-26, 102, 112, 114, 115,
 127, 210, 240, 278, 279, 343,
 366, 456, 457, 487, 497, 499
 Massachusetts, State of, 10, 15, 17-20, 31, 34-36,
 46, 50-52, 55, 57, 60, 68, 72, 74-
 84, 86-89, 91-93, 95, 97-104, 111,
 117-119, 121, 122, 140, 142, 144,
 145, 151, 152, 172, 176, 178, 179,
 182-187, 189-192, 194, 195, 197,
 198, 202-204, 206, 207, 212-218,
 220-222, 224-226, 229, 232-235,
 237-240, 251, 257, 259, 262-264,
 269, 277, 278, 280-289, 291, 293-
 298, 311, 312, 314-316, 318, 323,
 327-329, 336, 337, 345-351, 353,
 354, 356-360, 362-372, 375, 379-
 381, 384, 400, 402, 409, 412-420,
 436-441, 444, 453, 454, 457, 462,
 466-471, 473-475, 477-480, 489,
 490, 496
 Bay, 119, 203, 217, 246, 263, 311,
 405, 468, 513
 Mathers, 235
 Mattabesett (Middletown), Conn., 311
 Mattapoissett, Mass., 86
 Maumee River, 348
 Valley, 349
 Meacocks, L. I., 379
 Meadville, Pa., 84
 Medfield, Mass., 191, 192, 459
 Medford, Mass., 80, 97, 101, 104, 195, 213, 221, 353
 Melkesham, Wiltshire, Eng., 274
 Melton, Eng., 123
 Mendon, Mass., 77
 Menis, 35
 Menotomy River, 58
 Meriden, Conn., 211
 Merrick's Brook, 198
 Merrimack River, 414
 Valley, 99
 Village, 414
 Merton, Co. Surrey, Eng., 133-136
 College, Oxford, Eng., 230

- Michigan, State of, 200
 Mickleton, Gloucestershire, Eng., 136
 Middle Town, 342
 Middleboro, Mass., 75, 291, 295, 353, 454
 Middleburgh, 169
 Middlebury College, 413
 Middlefield, Conn., 211
 Middlesex Co., Eng., 114, 127, 129, 134, 136, 171,
 249, 253, 254, 257, 260, 264,
 266, 270, 272-274, 332, 374,
 377, 384, 385, 391, 405-407,
 495, 496, 499, 500, 511, 513
 Mass., 57, 232, 297, 363, 382, 422
 Middletown, Conn., 61, 87, 270, 295, 311-316
 Midgham, Berkshire, Eng., 127
 Mildenhall, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 114
 Milend, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 257
 Milford, Conn., 77
 Millfleet Key, Eng., 375
 Milton, Co. Essex, Eng., 117
 Mass., 80, 142, 153, 235, 291, 295, 296, 357,
 439, 457
 N. Y., 316
 Milwaukee, Wis., 371
 Minnesota, State of, 155, 279, 357, 362, 467
 Minorca, 38
 Mispillen Creek, 143
 Missionary Ridge, 473
 Mississippi River, 328
 Missouri, State of, 182
 Mobile, Ala., 455
 Modbury, Devonshire, Eng., 142
 Mohawk Country, 263
 Monadnock Mountain, 181
 Monkton, Devonshire, Eng., 493
 Monmouth, Me., 86
 N. J., 336
 Montana, State of, 79, 81
 Monteith, 235
 Montgomery Co., Md., 24
 Pa., 211
 Montpelier, Vt., 102
 Montreal, Canada, 294, 473
 Montville, Conn., 422, 423
 Moriah, N. Y., 454
 Morley, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 505
 Morris Co., N. J., 370
 Morrison, Ill., 295
 Morristown, N. J., 367, 370, 375
 Mortlake, Eng., 134
 Morton Hamstead, Eng., 492
 Moultonborough, N. H., 418
 Mt. Auburn, 358
 Desert, 185
 Vernon, N. H., 10
 Va., 27
 Much Badfield (Bardfield), Eng., 386
 Coggeshall, Co. Essex, Eng., 516
 Hadham, Hertfordshire, Eng., 388, 389,
 392, 400, 403
 Munden, Hertfordshire, Eng., 392
 Parndon, Co. Essex, Eng., 386
 Totham, Co. Essex, Eng., 270
 Wakering, Co. Essex, Eng., 117
 Muddy River, Mass., 381
 Munden, Eng., 392
 Munmonkton, Yorkshire, Eng., 504
 Muscat, 11
 Mystic, { Conn., 80, 263
 Mistick, {
 Mystic River, 57, 208
 New Castle, 441
 Nahant, Mass., 370
 Nansamond, Va., 115
 Nantucket, 203, 360, 451
 Naples, Bay of, 11
 Naponsett Field, Mass., 276
 Narraganset, 478
 Country, 144, 263
 Lands, 380
 No. 2 (Westminster, Mass.), 98
 No. 4 (Amherst, N. H.), 10
 Naseby, Eng., 476, 489
 Nashaway Valley, 365
 Natick, Mass., 32, 276, 291, 293, 350, 372, 457, 458
 Natuk, 469
 Nawnham, Eng., 489
 Nazing, { Co. Essex, Eng., 80, 104, 396, 398-400,
 Nasinge, { 402, 403, 479
 Nebraska, State of, 102, 295
 Needham, Mass., 194, 218, 222
 Neen Savage, Shropshire, Eng., 367, 370
 Nelson Co., Va., 467, 489
 Neponset, Mass., 74
 Netherlands, 236
 Nettlecomb, Somersetshire, Eng., 492
 Neverne, Pembrokeshire, Wales, 268
 New Amsterdam, 236, 380
 Bedford, Mass., 55, 74, 76, 82, 217, 222, 469
 Boston, N. H., 417
 Braintree, Mass., 77
 Brunswick, 81, 102, 182
 Castle, Me., 49, 50, 52
 N. H., 73, 101, 342
 Co., Pa., 143, 144
 England, 9, 10, 17-20, 64-66, 68, 74, 80-86, 88,
 97, 99-102, 104, 108, 116-119, 121,
 125, 126, 128, 137, 140, 142-145, 151,
 153, 169, 174, 190, 197, 201-203, 206-
 209, 216, 220-227, 232, 235-238, 251,
 255, 256, 258, 259, 262-264, 267-270,
 275, 277, 279, 289, 294, 298, 311, 326,
 329, 343, 349-354, 359, 363-365, 368,
 371, 374, 375, 377, 379-384, 409, 410,
 420, 442, 444, 453, 460, 461, 466, 470-
 474, 474, 477-480, 491, 494-496, 513
 Fairfield, N. Y., 367
 Framingham (Lanesboro), Mass., 315
 Hampshire, State of, 9-13, 15-17, 27-30, 52,
 73, 75, 79, 82, 84, 85, 88, 101,
 102, 171-182, 190, 214, 219,
 221, 222, 225, 226, 232, 234,
 237, 239, 249, 278, 292, 293,
 336-342, 347, 348, 357-359,
 364, 369, 370, 413-419, 432,
 468, 472, 480
 Hartford, N. Y., 315
 Haven, Conn., 74, 78, 83, 87, 90, 92, 212, 221,
 240, 325, 367, 380, 462, 465,
 477
 Inn, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 391
 Jersey, State of, 22, 53, 76, 77, 91, 100, 102,
 212, 235, 236, 238, 239, 346,
 348, 367, 368, 370, 375, 406,
 407, 413, 465-467, 480, 497
 Kent Co., Va., 211, 344
 London, Conn., 18, 60, 91, 95, 142, 168, 217,
 313, 347, 365, 465
 Co., Conn., 365
 Mexico, 293
 Orleans, La., 63, 87
 Rochelle, 101
 Sarum, Eng., 274
 York City, 16, 25, 36, 52-55, 79, 80, 91,
 92, 98, 99, 101-104, 122, 168, 190,
 195, 207-209, 212, 216, 218, 219,
 232, 234, 235, 237, 238, 240, 329,
 351, 357, 359, 361, 366-368, 370-
 372, 375, 403, 406, 407, 411, 421,
 463, 465, 467, 468, 496, 497
 State of, 13, 14, 24, 26, 37, 46, 55, 64,
 71, 75, 76, 78, 81, 95, 98,
 100-103, 122, 144, 168, 188,
 199, 209, 209-204, 206, 212-
 220, 223, 226, 234, 235, 237,
 249, 295, 310, 315, 316, 337,
 345-347, 354, 359, 357, 362,
 366-370, 417, 454, 456, 461-
 464, 467, 468, 470, 479
 Yorkshire, L. I., 379
 Newark, Del., 77
 N. J., 77, 235, 238
 Valley, N. Y., 223
 Newberne, N. C., 356
 Newberry District, S. C., 53

- Newbury, Eng., 476
 Berkshire, Eng., 19
 Mass., 18, 19, 75, 79, 103, 184, 226, 234,
 264, 282, 289, 413-419, 439, 441
 Newburyport, Mass., 181, 411, 417
 Newcastle under Lyne, Staffordshire, Eng., 275
 upon Tyne, Eng., 381, 382
 Co., 496
 Newfield, Me., 480
 Newfoundland, 380
 Newgate, London, Eng., 392
 Newland, Co. Essex, Eng., 390, 391, 401, 402
 Co. Gloucester, Eng., 247, 261
 Newman Regis, Warwickshire, Eng., 250
 Newnham, Eng., 140
 Newport, R. I., 74, 151, 219, 237, 276, 337, 375,
 442, 444
 Co., R. I., 362, 443
 Newse, Va., 272
 Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, Eng., 67,
 68, 70
 Newton, Mass., 82, 83, 89, 214, 221, 222, 224, 292,
 348, 350, 351, 357, 358, 470
 Petrooche, Eng., 139
 St. Cyres, 141
 Newtonville, Mass., 318
 Newtown (Cambridge), Mass., 57, 119
 N. Y., 218
 Niagara, 419
 Falls, N. Y., 103, 234, 472
 Nice, 237
 Nicholas Acon, London, Eng., 373
 Nipmugg Country, 69
 Noansamond River, 114
 Nobleborough, } Me., 51, 53, 219
 Noblesboro, }
 Noddle's Island (East Boston), 146
 Noman's Land, 201-204, 469
 Norfolk, Va., 17, 18, 336, 337, 456, 469
 Co., Eng., 92, 275, 345, 358, 383, 505
 Co., Va., 456
 Norham, Eng., 501
 Normandy, 92, 231, 311
 Normanton, Eng., 334
 Norridgewock, Me., 32, 34, 35, 186, 187
 North Adams, Mass., 454, 467
 America, 85
 BillERICA, Mass., 89
 Bovie, Eng., 137
 Bridgewater, Mass., 82
 Britain, 500
 Carolina, State of, 327
 Country, 135
 Dighton, Mass., 453
 Easton, Mass., 222
 Haverhill, Mass., 226
 Leominster, Mass., 358
 Ouram, Eng., 335
 Rawceby, Lincolnshire, Eng., 170
 Reading, Mass., 446
 Society, Middletown, Conn., 312, 316
 Stoneham, Co. Southampton, Eng., 257
 Wokenden, Co. Essex, Eng., 506
 Northampton, Eng., 127, 377
 Mass., 60, 278, 297, 475
 Northamptonshire, Eng., 92, 242, 247, 263, 273,
 376-378, 489, 506, 512
 Northants, Eng., 78
 Northfield, Mass., 453
 Northill, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 208
 Northowram, Yorkshire, Eng., 346
 Northshoberie, Co. Essex, Eng., 117
 Northumberland, Eng., 381
 Norton, Eng., 391
 Norwalk, Conn., 79
 Norway, 177
 Me., 372
 Norwich, Conn., 70, 77, 197, 198, 348
 Co. Suffolk, Eng., 504, 505, 514, 516
 Vt., 348
 Co., Eng., 197
 Norwood, Va., 272, 467, 489
 Nottingham, N. H., 418
 Nottinghamshire, Eng., 117, 126, 196
 Nova Scotia, 35, 92, 183, 199, 200, 217, 234, 237,
 293, 295, 296
 Nutfield, 449
 Ogwells, Eng., 141
 Ohio, State of, 24, 102, 200, 216, 239, 293, 327, 346,
 348, 359, 367, 368, 418, 463, 479, 480
 River, 328
 Old Change, London, Eng., 336
 Fish Street, London, Eng., 483, 488
 Gretna, Scotland, 463
 Holt, Co. Essex, Eng., 400
 Jewry, London, Eng., 332
 Street, London, Eng., 495
 Winsor, Berkshire, Eng., 263
 Oldsbury, Gloucestershire, Eng., 119
 Olivestob, 235, 237
 Oneida, 223
 Onondaga Co., N. Y., 464
 Orange, N. J., 212
 Oregon, State of, 53
 Orrington, Me., 189, 471
 Ospringe, Co. Kent, Eng., 120
 Ossipee, N. H., 419
 Osterfeldt, Eng., 196
 Ottawa, Canada, 102
 Ottery Mohun, Eng., 491
 St. Mary, Devonshire, Eng., 138
 Oxford, Eng., 92, 129, 207, 208, 229-231, 242, 245-
 247, 249, 251, 255, 256, 260, 262-264,
 270, 377, 477, 491
 All Soul's College, 242
 Baillol College, 230
 Brasenose College, 19, 230
 Exeter College, 207-9, 491
 Hart Hall, 491
 Hertford College, 262
 Magdalen College, 264 [258, 260
 New College, 245-247, 251, 255, 256,
 Oriol College, 491
 Queen's College, 129
 Me., 372
 Co., Me., 372
 Vt., 216
 Oxfordshire, Eng., 108
 Oxney Green, Eng., 244
 Oyster Bay, 217
 River, 286, 439, 441
 Pagan Creek, 115
 Painesville, Ohio, 418, 463
 Palermo, Me., 418, 419
 Palmer, Mass., 371
 Paoli, Pa., 356
 Paris, France, 163, 233, 234, 412, 472
 Me., 214, 372
 Parracombe, Eng., 496
 Parsonsfield, Me., 479, 480
 Pascataqua, 265
 River, 83
 Passaic, N. J., 368
 Valley, 368
 Patchinge, Eng., 129
 Pater Noster Row, London, Eng., 130
 Paterson, N. J., 239, 480
 Patrichborne, Co. Kent, Eng., 136
 Paul's Wharf, Eng., 171
 London, Eng., 266
 Pawtucket, R. I., 375
 Paxton, Mass., 294
 Payhembury, Devonshire, Eng., 140
 Peabody, Mass., 99
 Pelham, 346
 N. H., 348
 Pembroke, } Mass., 49, 439
 Pembroke, } N. H., 225
 Pembrokehire, Wales, 268
 Penicuik, 240
 Pennsylvania, State of, 13, 14, 22, 76, 77, 79, 84,
 89, 102, 103, 122, 143, 211,
 224, 233, 234, 296, 345,
 349, 355, 356, 366, 371,
 407, 466, 468, 479, 496,
 497

Penobscot, 34, 35
 Pentagoet, 224
 Pentecost Lane, London, Eng., 241
 Penton-Grafton, Co. Hants, Eng., 288
 Mewsey, Hampshire, Eng., 479, 480
 Pentucket (Haverhill), Mass., 172
 Penzance, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 274
 Pequit, 144
 Pequot Country, 263
 Perly, Pa., 103, 234
 Perthshire, Scotland, 53
 Peterhead, Aberdeenshire, Scotland, 500
 Petersham, Mass., 294, 354
 Philadelphia, Pa., 53, 76, 77, 89, 91, 122, 220, 233-
 235, 238, 239, 343, 349, 354-350,
 363, 371, 463, 466, 497
 Phillips, Me., 419
 Pigg Point, 115
 Pinner, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 249, 260
 Pitcher, N. Y., 55
 Pitminster, Somersetshire, Eng., 88
 Pittsburg, 24, 25
 Pittsburgh, Pa., 468
 Landing, 328
 Pittsfield, Mass., 467
 N. H., 418
 Plainfield, Conn., 194, 352
 N. J., 466
 Plaislow, Co. Essex, Eng., 114
 Plaistow, N. H., 172
 Plimtown, 439
 Ploughed Hill, 100
 Plymouth, Eng., 197
 Mass., 46, 52, 71, 72, 82, 83, 182-184,
 189, 202, 203, 231, 291, 295, 310,
 311, 336, 351, 353, 439, 453, 491
 Plympton, Eng., 495
 Mass., 46, 73, 291, 295
 Pocomo River, 115
 Poitiers, France, 311
 Polsted, Eng., 251
 Ponkapog, Mass., 295
 Ponpon, 498
 Poplar, Eng., 496
 Port Huron, Mich., 200
 Portage, Wis., 235, 238
 Portland, Conn., 313
 Me., 11, 80, 88, 104, 201, 214, 223, 224,
 348, 351, 354, 366, 371, 446, 470
 Ore., 53
 Portsmouth, N. H., 11, 15, 17, 35, 82-84, 185, 214,
 219, 286, 343, 418, 441, 461
 R. I., 74, 75, 238
 Potomac River, 92
 Potuxent, Md., 487
 Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 356
 Powderham, Devonshire, Eng., 400, 491
 Powick, Worcestershire, Eng., 136
 Preston, Eng., 405, 476
 Bucks., Eng., 383
 Co. Sussex, Eng., 377
 Pans, 210
 Prestwood, Co. Stafford, Eng., 117
 Presumpscot River, 224
 Prime Hook Creek, 143
 Princeton, Mass., 475
 N. J., 368, 370
 Prittlewell, Co. Essex, Eng., 117, 256
 Providence, R. I., 17, 83, 86, 217, 219, 221, 222,
 234, 240, 337, 359, 351, 354,
 355, 371, 470, 475
 Island, 268, 269
 Plantation, 144
 Prudence, 144
 Prussia, 25
 Purgatory, Dedham, Mass., 276
 Putney, Co. Surrey, Eng., 140
 Vt., 194
 Pyncheon Lane, London, Eng., 242
 Quabaug, Mass., 319, 320
 Quallah Buttoo, 11
 Quebec, 10, 76, 315
 Quincy, Mass., 52, 97, 180, 293

Quinnapauge, Mass., 323
 Rackeye, Eng., 505
 Radcliffe, Eng., 107
 Radford, Warwickshire, Eng., 375
 Radwinter, Co. Essex, Eng., 259
 Raisbury, Co. Bucks., Eng., 263
 Raleigh, { Co. Essex, Eng., 398, 401, 402
 Rangeley, Me., 419
 Raphe, Ireland, 447
 Rappahannock River, 27
 Ratcliffe, Eng., 117
 Co. Middlesex, Eng., 254
 Rattlesden, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 128
 Ravelston, 480
 Ravensthorpe, Eng., 377
 Raymond, N. H., 418, 419
 Raynham, Mass., 97
 Reading, Eng., 393
 Mass., 144, 285, 440, 444-446
 Red River, 102
 Redding, Conn., 77
 Rederith, Co. Surrey, Eng., 254
 Rehoboth, Mass., 326, 381, 439, 444, 460
 Resaca, 473
 Reynoldsville, 480
 Rhinebeck, N. Y., 217
 Rhode Island, State of, 17, 18, 47, 61, 62, 74, 83,
 86, 89, 92, 144, 151, 198,
 207, 217-219, 221, 222, 237,
 238, 276, 311, 337, 351,
 352, 355, 362, 370, 375,
 442, 443, 470, 475
 Richmond, Va., 114, 116, 215, 344, 356, 489
 Riton, Durham, Eng., 382
 Roanoke, 93
 Co. Va., 215
 Robertland, 211
 Rochdale, Eng., 334
 Rochester, Eng., 405
 Mass., 75, 189, 234, 347
 Rock Savage, Cheshire, Eng., 312
 Rockingham Co., Va., 327
 Rockland, Mass., 86
 Rockville, Md., 24
 Rocky Mountains, 85
 Rolleston, Staffordshire, Eng., 105
 Rome, Italy, 331
 Rood Lane, London, Eng., 276
 Rotchford Hundred, Co. Essex, Eng., 117
 Rotterdam, 131
 Roudington, Eng., 117
 Rowland's Brook, 191
 Rowley, Mass., 99, 414, 415, 439
 Roxborough, Pa., 355, 356
 Roxbury, Mass., 75, 80, 89, 202, 210, 226, 263, 288,
 324, 327, 352, 360, 369, 400, 402,
 440, 457-459, 472, 473, 479
 Roxwell, Co. Essex, Eng., 243, 245-250, 253, 256,
 260-262, 391, 401, 403
 Royalton, Vt., 88
 Rumford, Me., 79, 372
 Rumley, *als* Rumney Marsh, 142
 Runnymede, Eng., 263
 Rupert's Land, 102
 Rushell, Eng., 508
 Ruspier, Co. Sussex, Eng., 274
 Russia, 195
 Rutland, Mass., 290, 291, 293-295
 Vt., 221, 295, 357
 Rygate, Eng., 510
 Saccabonnocke River, 379
 Sagadahock Co., Me., 80, 366
 St. Albans, Eng., 122, 503
 London, Eng., 242
 Allhallows Barking, Eng., 273
 Alphege, London, Eng., 171
 Andrew Undershaft, London, Eng., 508
 Andrews, Scotland, 412
 Holborn, Co. Middlesex, Eng.,
 253, 268
 Ann, Eng., 496

St.—

Anne Blackfriars, London, Eng., 375, 376
 Antholins, London, Eng., 112, 113, 121, 507,
 508
 Augustine, Fla., 53-55, 461-464
 Bartholomew the Great, London, Eng., 374,
 375
 Bartholomews, London, Eng., 266, 377, 392
 Hospital, London, Eng., 501
 Bennet, London, Eng., 171, 266
 Flucke, London, Eng., 384
 Sherhogg, London, Eng., 129
 Bennets, Co. Kent, Eng., 111, 112
 Botolphs, Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 384
 without Aldersgate, London, Eng.,
 393
 Bishopsgate, London,
 Eng., 373
 Breock, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 493
 Christopher le Stocks, London, Eng., 405
 Christophers, London, Eng., 266, 267
 Clement, London, Eng., 126
 Danes, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 374
 Croix, W. I., 76
 Dionis Backchurch, London, Eng., 107
 Dunstan's in the East, London, Eng., 273,
 392, 393, 502
 West, London, Eng., 373
 Edmund the King, London, Eng., 116
 Fosters, London, Eng., 389
 Gabriel Fenchurch, London, Eng., 106-108
 George the Martyr, Canterbury, Eng., 486
 Georges, Me., 34, 35, 185, 186, 280
 River, 280
 Giles, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 511
 Gregory's, London, Eng., 113, 380
 Helena Island, 498
 Hellens, London, Eng., 373, 507
 Ives, Eng., 476
 James, Colchester, Eng., 118
 College, Md., 279
 John, N. B., 81
 John's River, 32
 Katherine's, London, Eng., 375
 Lawrence, London, Eng., 332
 Lawrence Jewry, London, Eng., 134, 135,
 137, 513
 Louis, Mo., 182, 293
 Magnus, London, Eng., 170
 Margaret Pattens, London, Eng., 385
 Margarets in Lothbury, London, Eng., 395
 Martin Outwich, London, Eng., 133-135
 Martins, Eng., 114
 in the Fields, London, Eng., 127, 275
 Lane, London, Eng., 329
 within Ludgate, Eng., 111
 Mary Aldermay, London, Eng., 275
 Arches, Exeter, Eng., 138
 le Bow, London, Eng., 378
 Magdalen, London, Eng., 482, 483
 Magdalens, Barmondsey, Eng., 120
 Matfellow, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 270
 Woolchurch Haw in Walbrooke, Lon-
 don, Eng., 513
 Marys, Co. Cambridge, Eng., 119, 120
 Bay, 199
 Michael Basish w, London, Eng., 121, 134
 Cornhill, London, Eng., 385
 Michael's, Coventry, Eng., 108-110
 Nicholas, London, Eng., 241, 242
 Olave, Southwark, Co. Surrey, Eng., 273, 378
 Pancras, London, Eng., 129, 378
 Paul, Minn., 155
 Paul's, London, Eng., 380
 Churchyard, London, Eng., 183, 294,
 265, 330,
 336
 Peter Cheapside, London, Eng., 270
 Cornhill, London, Eng., 378, 384
 the Poor, London, Eng., 513
 Peter's, Co. Kent, Eng., 112
 Nottingham, Eng., 117
 Hill, London, Eng., 266
 in the East, Oxford, Eng., 129

St.—

Saviours Southwark, Co. Surrey, Eng., 275
 London, Eng., 121
 Stephen, N. B., 102, 182
 Stephens, London, Eng., 113, 142
 Thomas, Devonshire, Eng., 139
 Hospital, London, Eng., 392, 501
 Vedast, London, Eng., 389
 Salcomb, Devonshire, Eng., 207
 Regis, Devonshire, Eng., 145
 Saldamin Road, 271
 Salem, Mass., 9, 11, 60, 78, 89, 97, 99, 101, 102,
 111, 216, 226, 237, 233, 239, 292,
 364, 369, 371, 380, 409, 415, 419,
 440, 466, 471
 Ohio, 479
 Va., 63
 Salina, N. Y., 464
 Salisbury, 213, 214, 439, 440
 Conn., 219
 Eng., 18, 247
 Wiltshire, Eng., 274
 Mass., 226, 415
 N. H., 418, 419
 Salop Co., Eng., 135, 405
 San Domingo, 76
 Francisco, Cal., 53, 88, 102, 228, 230, 354,
 367, 467
 Mateo, Fla., 463
 Sanbornton, N. H., 413-416
 Sandall, Eng., 334
 Sandford, Devonshire, Eng., 138-142
 Sandwich, Co. Kent, Eng., 119, 120
 Mass., 86, 183, 234, 348, 370, 440
 N. H., 85, 419
 Islands, 228
 Sandy Point, 451
 Sangamon River, 328
 Santa Barbara, Cal., 367
 Sarum, Eng., 19
 Satawket, L. I., 211
 Savannah, Ga., 102, 473
 Saybrook, Conn., 66, 68-70, 90
 Scaldinghouse Alley, London, Eng., 241
 Scarborough, Me., 214, 439
 Schaghticoke, N. Y., 337
 Schraalenburgh, N. J., 100, 101
 Scituate, Mass., 46-52, 75, 151, 204, 206, 370, 381,
 439
 Scotland, 53, 90, 91, 210, 211, 226, 231, 232, 236-
 238, 276, 344, 352, 410, 412, 463, 469, 476,
 497
 Society (Windham), Conn., 204
 Scrooby, Eng., 196
 Seaton, Eng., 489, 495
 Seckonk, Mass., 326, 462
 Seething, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 358
 Selliettes, Dorsetshire, Eng., 128
 Settle, Eng., 333
 Seymour, Conn., 235, 238
 Shalford, Co. Surrey, Eng., 267
 Sharon, Mass., 51, 293
 Sheffield, Mass., 78
 Shelley, Eng., 386
 Shenfield, Eng., 247, 261
 Sherburne, 103, 235
 Sherborne, 1 Eng., 481
 Mass., 462
 N. Y., 98
 Sherrington, Co. Bucks., Eng., 68, 70
 Shilson, Devonshire, Eng., 142
 Ship Island, 87
 Shirborne, Dorsetshire, Eng., 408
 Shirley, Derbyshire, Eng., 269
 Shoreditch, Eng., 112
 Shrewsbury, Eng., 367
 Mass., 17
 Shropshire, Eng., 370
 Shute, Devonshire, Eng., 489-494
 Shutesbury, 346
 Shutfor, Eng., 267
 Siam, 11
 Sidmouth, Eng., 145
 Devonshire, Eng., 207

- Silver Street, London, Eng., 66
 Simsbury, Conn., 240
 Skreens, Eng., 250
 Skullkill River, 497
 Smithfield, Eng., 353
 Smythe's Hundred, Va., 272
 Snelston, Derbyshire, Eng., 269
 Snow Pond, 189
 Soham, Cambridgeshire, Eng., 120
 Somer Islands (Bermudas), 268, 269
 Somers, Conn., 77
 Somerset Co., Md., 497
 Somersetshire, Eng., 88, 119, 122, 141, 238, 239, 408, 492, 495, 498, 499
 Somerville, Mass., 57, 99, 100, 221
 Soper Lane, London, Eng., 129, 130, 378
 South Berwick, Me., 89, 214
 Boston, Mass., 152, 155, 473, 474
 Carolina, State of, 33, 37, 53, 76, 209, 272, 411, 444, 464, 498
 Fambridge, Eng., 261
 Killingly, Conn., 351
 Ockendon, Co. Essex, Eng., 502, 510
 Tottenham, London, Eng., 220
 Southampton, Eng., 288
 Co. Hants, Eng., 19
 L. I., 77, 378-380
 Hundred, Va., 272
 River, 272
 Southamptonshire, Eng., 257
 Southboro', Mass., 289-292
 Southold, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 212
 L. I., 69, 380
 Southton, New Eng., 377
 Southwark, Co. Surrey, Eng., 275, 378
 London, Eng., 86, 392
 Southwokendon, Co. Essex, Eng., 505
 Sowerby, Eng., 334, 335
 Spain, 11
 Spencer, Mass., 295
 Spencertown, N. Y., 217
 Spittle, Eng., 501
 Co. Middlesex, Eng., 273
 Spittlefields, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 499
 Springfield, Co. Essex, Eng., 246, 250, 251, 253, 258-260, 262, 263
 Mass., 251, 255, 259, 263, 316-318, 320, 321, 367, 369, 467, 475, 479
 Spurstow, Eng., 405
 Stafford, Conn., 76, 349
 Staffordshire, Eng., 105, 108, 117, 275, 507-510
 Staines, Co. Bucks, Eng., 263
 Co. Middlesex, Eng., 406, 407
 Stamford, Lincolnshire, Eng., 275
 Standon, Co. Essex, Eng., 267, 269
 Stanford Rivers, Co. Essex, Eng., 385, 386, 391, 399-401
 Stanley, Eng., 333
 Stanmore, Eng., 273
 Magna, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 273
 Staplehurst, Co. Kent, Eng., 484
 Staunton, Va., 344
 Harold, Leicestershire, Eng., 269
 Stebunheath, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 385
 Steelton, Pa., 296
 Stepney, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 274, 380, 385, 496
 Sterling, Mass., 103, 234
 Stertford, Hertfordshire, Eng., 386, 387, 400
 Stoke, Eng., 110, 252
 Abbot, Dorsetshire, Eng., 128
 Newington, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 129, 130
 Stondon, Hertfordshire, Eng., 374, 386, 389
 Massey, Co. Essex, Eng., 269
 Stone, Eng., 123
 Co. Kent, Eng., 481
 Stonington, Conn., 18, 205, 322, 421-423, 465
 Stony River, 460
 Stortford, Hertfordshire, Eng., 387, 389, 400, 401, 403, 499
 Stoughton, Mass., 295
 Stow, Co. Bucks, Eng., 257
 Mass., 365
 Strabane, Ireland, 446-448
 Strafford, N. H., 337
 Stragolun, Ireland, 447
 Strand, London, Eng., 128, 331
 Stratford, Conn., 468
 Eng., 118
 Hertfordshire, Eng., 389, 400
 Stratham, N. H., 27-30, 337-342, 413, 415-417, 480
 Strathearn, 103, 235
 Stratton, Somersetshire, Eng., 141
 Strayfield, Eng., 117
 Stroud, Gloucestershire, Eng., 103, 235, 367
 Worcestershire, Eng., 479
 Sudbury, 439
 Mass., 97, 214, 288-294
 Suffield, Conn., 78, 103, 234
 Suffolk Co., Eng., 60, 78, 92, 114, 123, 128, 129, 168, 170, 212, 218, 220, 363, 374, 375, 379, 495, 515, 516
 Mass., 108, 117, 202, 208, 221, 228, 240, 276, 323, 326, 381, 422, 457-460, 491
 Sullivan Co., N. H., 468
 Summit, N. J., 348
 Suncook, N. H., 418
 Sunderland, Mass., 453
 Sundridge, Co. Kent, Eng., 111
 Surrey Co., Eng., 92, 102, 133-136, 140, 254, 265-267, 273, 275, 378, 384
 Sussex Co., 496
 Eng., 19, 67, 92, 124, 274, 377, 482, 483, 488, 489, 495
 Pa., 143, 144
 Sutton, Somersetshire, Eng., 119
 Canfield, Warwickshire, Eng., 108
 Swallow Street, London, Eng., 410
 Swan Alley, London, Eng., 151
 Island, 142
 Swanzeay, 443
 N. H., 370
 Swathling, Southamptonshire, Eng., 257
 Syracuse, N. Y., 367, 490
 Syth Lane, London, Eng., 114
 Tallaton, Devonshire, Eng., 491, 492
 Tangier, 113
 Tanks Wayonoke, Va., 272
 Tarrytown, N. Y., 98
 Tattershall, Lincolnshire, Eng., 242
 Taunton, Somersetshire, Eng., 495
 Mass., 17, 46, 74, 82, 119, 222, 295, 296, 347, 351, 440, 453, 490, 491
 R. I., 370
 Temple, Eng., 138
 Bar near London, Eng., 124
 Tennessee, State of, 474
 Terling, Co. Essex, Eng., 251, 260, 261
 Texas, State of, 13, 362, 419
 Texel, 203
 Thame, Eng., 258
 Thames River, 127, 263, 488
 Street, London, Eng., 242, 266
 Theydon Mount, Eng., 386
 Thomaston, Me., 18, 50, 466
 Thorley, Eng., 388, 389
 Thornydykes, 231, 232
 Three Mile River, 453
 Tickanoman Point, 468
 Tickford, Co. Bucks, Eng., 67, 68
 Ticonderoga, N. Y., 76, 343, 345, 346
 Tilbury, Co. Essex, Eng., 405
 Tilton, N. H., 414
 Tinian, East Indies, 96
 Tipperary, Ireland, 103
 Tisbury, Mass., 469
 Tiverton, { Devonshire, Eng., 137, 139, 509
 Tyverton, {
 R. I., 74, 75
 Toboga, 380
 Tolland, Conn., 76
 Co., Conn., 348, 349
 Tollesbery, Eng., 171
 Topcroft, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 34
 Topsfield, Mass., 84

- Topsham, Me., 79
 Toronto, Canada, 238
 Tottenham High Cross, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 134
 Totteridge, { Eng., 143
 Totteride, {
 Tower of London, 276, 380
 Tower Hill, London, Eng., 247, 270
 Street, London, Eng., 242, 385
 Town Creek, 143
 Tredyffrin, Pa., 355
 Tregony, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 491
 Trent, Somersetshire, Eng., 408
 River, 105
 Trenton, N. J., 215, 239
 Trimley, { Eng., 123
 Trymley, {
 Trinidad, Col., 182
 Trinity College, Conn., 279
 Lane, London, Eng., 385
 the Less, London, Eng., 385
 Troy, N. Y., 71, 75, 188, 310, 347, 357, 362, 462, 463
 Truro, Mass., 71, 370
 N. S., 296
 Trusham, Eng., 209
 Tucker's Terror, 204
 Tufts College, 239, 240
 Turkey, 471
 Turnham Green, Eng., 380
 Tuxedo, N. Y., 356, 357
 Tweed River, 500
 Tweedmouth, Eng., 501
 Twickenham, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 272
 Twiwell, Northamptonshire, Eng., 263
 Tyne River, 381, 382
 Tyrehurst, Co. Sussex, Eng., 483
 Tyingham, Mass., 348
 Tysherst, Eng., 481, 482

 Ufsculm, Devonshire, Eng., 495
 Ufton, Berkshire, Eng., 234, 236
 Ulster, Ireland, 473
 Co., N. Y., 368
 United States, 11, 12, 14, 21-23, 26, 92, 93, 101,
 103, 152, 181, 217, 220, 225, 232,
 234, 237-240, 270, 271, 298, 330,
 337, 343, 350, 351, 357, 364, 366,
 367, 403, 419, 456, 457, 462, 466,
 469, 472, 479, 488, 489
 University College, Oxford, Eng., 230
 Upper Houses, Middletown, Conn., 312, 314
 Middletown, Conn., 312
 Upshere, Co. Essex, Eng., 395
 Upton Hellions, Eng., 141
 Urney, Ireland, 448
 Ury, 235
 Utica, N. Y., 55, 480
 Utreicht, 186
 Uxbridge, Eng., 402
 Mass., 336

 Valley Forge, 356
 Valognes, 231
 Valparaiso, Chili, 88
 Vermadois, 103, 234, 236
 Vermont, State of, 17, 76, 88, 102, 175, 194, 216,
 221, 226, 314, 315, 337, 348,
 357, 368-370, 418, 454, 463,
 464, 468
 Vernon, Conn., 63
 Villafranca, 237
 Vineland, 101
 Virginia, State of, 17, 18, 21-26, 63, 76, 78, 79, 93,
 112-116, 130-132, 203, 204, 210,
 211, 215, 239, 255, 268, 271, 272,
 274, 276, 295, 327, 336, 337, 343-
 345, 356, 366, 456, 457, 467, 469,
 472, 484, 487, 489, 497, 500, 505

 Wachenheim, Bavaria, 85
 Wachuset Mountain, 263, 365
 Wadebridge, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 493
 Wakefield, Yorkshire, Eng., 332-335
 Mass., 235
 N. H., 480

 Wakering Magna, Co. Essex, Eng., 117, 256
 Walbrooke, Eng., 392
 Waddingfield, Eng., 516
 Waldo Co., Me., 80, 366
 Wales, 46, 69, 77, 256, 258, 268, 355, 412
 Eng., 218
 Yorkshire, Eng., 126
 Walesby, Lincolnshire, Eng., 393
 Walkern, Hertfordshire, Eng., 103
 Walla-Walla, Wn., 367, 368
 Wallsall, Staffordshire, Eng., 507-510
 Walpole, N. H., 358
 Waltham, Co. Essex, Eng., 390, 400
 Abbey, Co. Essex, Eng., 103, 104, 394,
 401, 406
 Cross, Co. Essex, Eng., 406
 Holy Cross, Co. Essex, Eng., 395, 396,
 402
 Mass., 240, 293
 Walthamstow, Co. Essex, Eng., 467, 484
 Wanhatchie, Tenn., 473, 474
 Wanodsworth, Co. Surrey, Eng., 134
 Wantage, Berkshire, Eng., 479
 Wapensett, Natick, Mass., 276
 Wardenton, Eng., 376
 Wardis, { Co. Sussex, Eng., 483, 488
 Wardes, {
 Ware, Eng., 387, 396, 397, 400, 402
 River, 77
 Wareham, Dorsetshire, Eng., 226
 Ware's Down, Devonshire, Eng., 495
 Warminster, Eng., 122
 Warren, R. I., 442, 443
 Co., N. Y., 213
 Warwick, N. Y., 367, 369
 R. I., 151
 Warwickshire, Eng., 108-110, 250, 374, 375
 Washington, State of, 367, 368
 Conn., 314
 D. C., 13, 14, 17, 21, 27, 36, 52, 99,
 101, 102, 157, 179, 220, 235,
 239, 240, 298, 299, 350, 357,
 360, 361, 371, 424, 479, 490
 N. H., 88
 Co., Me., 80, 366
 Waterloo, 101
 Watertown, Mass., 77, 81, 102, 108, 119, 191, 192,
 214, 215, 285, 350, 370, 375, 457

 Waterville, Me., 86
 Watford, Eng., 393
 Watling Street, London, Eng., 392, 507
 Watton, Eng., 123
 Wayland, Mass., 289, 290, 292, 293
 Wayne Co., N. Y., 240
 Weald, Eng., 273
 Welford, Eng., 126
 Northamptonshire, Eng., 376-378
 Wellesley Hills, Mass., 232
 Wellingborow, Northamptonshire, Eng., 273
 Wells, Me., 281, 285, 286, 415, 439-441
 Wenotomies River, 57
 Wequetequoc Cove, 18
 Werrington, Devonshire, Eng., 208
 Wesleyan University, 87
 Wesson, Eng., 105
 West Berkshire, Vt., 370
 Bloomfield, N. Y., 215
 Cliffe, Co. Kent, Eng., 488
 Gloucester, Me., 419
 Hall, Dorsetshire, Eng., 235
 ham Church, London, Eng., 113
 Indies, 76, 226, 269, 421
 Jersey, 144
 Medford, Mass., 154
 Milton, Vt., 17
 Roxbury, Mass., 85
 Springfield, Mass., 411
 Stockbridge, Mass., 467
 Tilbury, Eng., 242
 Virginia, State of, 24, 26
 Wickcombe, Eng., 128
 Westberry, Co. Salop, Eng., 136
 Westboro, Mass., 84, 291
 Westdenton, Eng., 382

- Westerly, R. I., 18
Westfield, Mass., 60, 235
 N. J., 467
 River, 263
Westgate, Eng., 334
Westminster, Conn., 205
 Eng., 127, 242
 London, Eng., 329, 355, 382
 Mass., 98
 Vt., 337
Westmoreland Co., Eng., 134
 Va., 26
Weston, Hertfordshire, Eng., 395, 402
 Mass., 233, 240, 292, 293
Westville, Mass., 453
Wethersfield, Conn., 60, 68, 78, 81, 91, 92, 220,
 235, 314
 Co. Essex, Eng., 125, 392
Weymouth, Mass., 103, 179, 184, 197, 235, 237,
 323, 346, 353
Whalley Abbey, Eng., 334
White Friars, London, Eng., 374
Whitechapel, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 270
 London, Eng., 111
Whitehall, Eng., 380
Whitesborough, N. Y., 461
Whitestown, N. Y., 315
Whitley, Eng., 110
Wiccomoco River, 115
Wickham Hall, Eng., 400
Wicocoa, 497
Widford, Hertfordshire, Eng., 80, 244, 387-390,
 394, 396, 397, 400-
 403
Wigton, Scotland, 210, 211
Wikestreet, Eng., 246
Wilbraham, Mass., 87
Wilford, Eng., 117
Wilkesbarre, Pa., 79, 234, 345
Williams College, 471
Williamsburgh, Mass., 51
Williamsport, Md., 210, 343
Willingall Spain, Co. Essex, Eng., 254
Willion, Eng., 399
Wiltshire, Eng., 18, 215, 274, 511
Wimbledon, Eng., 134
Winchester, Eng., 245, 247, 249, 510
 N. H., 293
Windham, Conn., 198, 204, 206, 348, 471
 N. H., 237, 413, 418
 Co., Conn., 194, 217, 219
Windsor, Conn., 49, 62, 90, 91, 213, 216, 312, 496
 Eng., 247
 Vt., 315
 Co., Vt., 315
Winnipeg, 102
Winsor, Me., 337
Winsted, Conn., 223
Winter Harbour, Me., 286
 Hill, 10
Winton, Eng., 245
Wisbeach, Cambridgeshire, Eng., 196
Wiscasset, Me., 80, 366
Wisconsin, State of, 220, 235, 238, 239, 367, 369
Witham, Co. Essex, Eng., 252
Withersfield, Co. Essex, Eng., see Wethersfield.
Wittenham, Eng., 257
Witzbutz, 196
Woburn, Mass., 58, 240, 353, 371, 381, 382
Wonnersh, Eng., 267
Wood Street, London, Eng., 171, 242, 392
Woodall, Eng., 333
Woodbridge, Eng., 495
Woodford, Eng., 242
Woodside, Eng., 333
Woodsom, Yorkshire, Eng., 503
Woodstock, Conn., 369, 454, 479
 Me., 372
 Vt., 88
Woolverley, Worcestershire, Eng., 116
Woolwich, Eng., 131
Woonsocket, R. I., 89
Worcester, Eng., 93, 476
 Mass., 16, 101, 102, 215, 239, 240, 296,
 328, 369, 467, 477
 College, Oxford, Eng., 230
Worcestershire, Eng., 107, 116, 117, 136, 479
Worlingham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 129
Wraysbury, {
Wyrardisbury, { Eng., 247, 255, 258, 260, 262, 263
Wrentham, Eng., 197
 Mass., 86, 89, 337, 466
Wrenthorpe, Eng., 333
Wrexham, Co. Denbigh, Eng., 511
Wrightsbridge, Co. Essex, Eng., 393
Writtle, Co. Essex, Eng., 241-256, 258-262, 390,
 391, 401
Wymbourneminster, Dorsetshire, Eng., 408
Wyoming, Pa., 223, 224
Yale College, 18, 70, 86, 87, 194, 195, 239, 354, 413,
 465, 477, 480
Yarmouth, 439
Yesnam, Eng., 126
Yonkers, N. Y., 81, 122, 212, 214, 468
York, Eng., 375
 Me., 281, 285, 286
 Co., Me., 202, 281, 366, 419
Yorkshire, Eng., 126, 136, 217, 332, 333, 346, 366,
 394, 492, 503, 504, 509
Yorktown, Va., 356

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

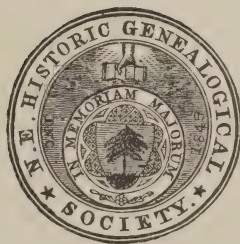
NEW-ENGLAND

HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

3 JANUARY, 1894

PROCEEDINGS
OF THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

AT THE
ANNUAL MEETING, 3 JANUARY, 1894



BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY
M.DCCC.XCIV

Press of David Clapp & Son,
115 HIGH STREET.

OFFICERS OF THE SOCIETY

FOR THE YEAR 1894.

President.

WILLIAM CLAFLIN, LL.D., of Newton, Massachusetts.

Vice-Presidents.

WALBRIDGE ABNER FIELD, LL.D., of Boston, Massachusetts.

JOSEPH WILLIAMSON, A.M., of Belfast, Maine.

FREDERICK SMYTH, A.M., of Manchester, New Hampshire.

JAMES BARRETT, LL.D., of Rutland, Vermont.

HERBERT WARREN LADD, A.M., of Providence, Rhode Island.

EDWARD ELBRIDGE SALISBURY, LL.D., of New Haven, Connecticut.

Recording Secretary.

GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, A.M., of Somerville, Massachusetts.

Corresponding Secretary.

WILLIAM STANFORD STEVENS, A.M., M.D., of Boston, Massachusetts.

Treasurer.

BENJAMIN BARSTOW TORREY, of Hanover, Massachusetts.

Librarian.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M., of Medford, Massachusetts.

The Council.

Ex Officiis.

WILLIAM CLAFLIN, LL.D.

WALBRIDGE A. FIELD, LL.D.

GEORGE A. GORDON, A.M.

WILLIAM S. STEVENS, A.M., M.D.

BENJAMIN B. TORREY.

JOHN W. DEAN, A.M.

For the Term Ending in 1895.

WILLIAM TRACY EUSTIS, of Boston, Massachusetts.

DAVID GREENE HASKINS, JR., A.M., LL.B., of Cambridge, Massachusetts.

NEWTON TALBOT, of Boston, Massachusetts.

For the Term Ending in 1896.

EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D., of Newton, Massachusetts.

CHARLES CARLETON COFFIN, A.M., of Boston, Massachusetts.

DON GLEASON HILL, LL.B., of Dedham, Massachusetts.

For the Term Ending in 1897.

FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE, of Boston, Massachusetts.

GEORGE KUHN CLARKE, LL.B., of Needham, Massachusetts.

ALBERT ALONZO FOLSOM, of Brookline, Massachusetts.

OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

APPOINTED BY THE COUNCIL FOR THE YEAR 1894.

Historiographer.

EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D., of Newton, Massachusetts.

Editor of Publications.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M., of Medford, Massachusetts.

Committee on Finance.

WILLIAM CLAFLIN, LL.D., *ex-officio*.

NEWTON TALBOT, of Boston.

WILLIAM TRACY EUSTIS, of Boston.

DON GLEASON HILL, LL.B., of Dedham.

HENRY WILLIAMS, A.B., of Boston.

Committee on the Library.

HENRY A. HAZEN, D.D., of Auburndale, *Chairman*.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M., *ex-officio*.

HENRY W. CUNNINGHAM, A.B., of Boston.

GEORGE KUHN CLARKE, LL.B., of Needham.

HENRY ERNEST WOODS, of Boston.

WILLIAM TRACY EUSTIS, of Boston.

FRANCIS E. BLAKE, of Boston.

Committee on Publications.

ALBERT H. HOYT, A.M., of Boston, *Chairman*.

FRANK E. BRADISH, A.B., of Cambridge.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M., of Medford.

WILLARD S. ALLEN, A.M., of East Boston.

GEORGE B. KNAPP, A.M., of Boston.

Committee on Papers and Essays.

GEORGE R. W. SCOTT, D.D., of Leominster, *Chairman*.

SAMUEL A. GREEN, A.M., M.D., of Boston.

EDWARD G. PORTER, A.M., of Dorchester.

CALEB B. TILLINGHAST, of Boston.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M., of Medford.

Committee on Memorials.

ALMON D. HODGES, Jr., A.M., of Boston, *Chairman*.
 J. GARDINER WHITE, A.M., of Cambridge.
 GARDNER A. CHURCHILL, of Boston.
 CHARLES P. GREENOUGH, LL.B., of Longwood.
 CHARLES D. ELLIOT, of Somerville.

Committee to assist the Historiographer.

GEORGE M. ADAMS, D.D., of Auburndale, *Chairman*.
 CHARLES C. CARPENTER, A.M., of Andover.
 CALEB D. BRADLEE, D.D., of Boston.
 EPHRAIM O. JAMESON, A.B., of Boston.
 HENRY A. PARKER, A.M., of Cambridge.

Committee on English Research.

WILLIAM S. APPLETON, A.M., of Boston, *Chairman*.
 JOHN T. HASSAM, A.M., of Boston.
 ROBERT C. WINTHROP, Jr., A.M., of Boston.
 JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M., of Medford.
 FRANCIS E. BLAKE, of Boston.

Committee on Heraldry.

HENRY ERNEST WOODS, of Boston, *Chairman*.
 GEORGE KUHN CLARKE, LL.B., of Needham.
 A. D. WELD FRENCH, of Boston.

Committee on the Cabinet.

MYLES STANDISH, A.M., M.D., of Boston, *Chairman*.
 OLIVER B. STEBBINS, of Boston.
 SAMUEL B. DOGGETT, of Boston.
 NATHANIEL C. NASH, A.B., of Cambridge.

Committee on Rolls of Membership.

GEORGE KUHN CLARKE, LL.B., of Needham.

THE PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS.

GENTLEMEN OF THE SOCIETY:—

Fully appreciating your kindness expressed by your votes, I gratefully accept the position assigned me for the coming year, regretting that I have been remiss in the past, and fearing that I may not be more faithful in the future. However, as you have been warned of my liability or inability, I understand that you will accept such services as I may be able to bring the Society in which we are all so deeply interested, and which, I believe, is greatly to increase in usefulness and in the estimation of the public as the years roll on.

The work of the Society for the past year has been steadily pursued under the care of the regular officers and the various committees, who have cordially coöperated with the Council in its efforts to promote the general welfare.

New members have been elected at nearly every monthly meeting, though the general list has not increased much, if any, as from various causes there are losses every year. It is hoped that there may be an increase the coming year, and that the members will exert such influences, as they can, to bring in young men who, when they understand the objects and opportunities presented, cannot, it is believed, fail to become deeply interested in the work of the Society.

The past year has been remarkable in public matters, by the inauguration, the second time, of President Cleveland, who came to the office after an interval of one term, the first instance in the nation's history. Surely, such an instance of personal triumph must be very gratifying to him and to his friends, as it marks an

epoch in our government not likely to be soon followed. No man before was even nominated after an interval, and even the effort of the friends of the great General, whose name was a tower of strength, to do so resulted in a dismal failure, not for the want of confidence in his integrity or ability, but on account of the deep-seated feeling that the best interests of the country demanded the retirement of all chief magistrates after serving two terms, whether or not an interval had elapsed. I believe that such is the feeling now.

Two other events of supreme importance, and greatly tending to a feeling of the security of our institutions, should be mentioned. These were, the defeat of a prominent politician in the State of New York, guilty, in the opinion of the legal profession of that State, of a high crime, yet nominated by a party a year since largely in control of the government of the State, for a seat on its judicial bench. Every effort was made to overcome the prejudice of the voters by the party leaders, but in vain. He was defeated by an overwhelming majority, and forever driven from public life. In the State of Illinois, an honest and fearless judge, who had presided at the trial of four Anarchist murderers with marked ability, and under whose clear decisions conviction followed, was nominated for re-election. All the Anarchist elements of the State, headed by the Governor, were enlisted for his defeat. The contest was fearful, and, as in New York, the election turned largely on this nomination. Judge Gary was triumphantly elected, with the cordial acclaim of every lover of good government and the supremacy of law throughout the country. Had one of these men been elected and the other defeated, the unprincipled corruptor of elections, the blatant defier of law, the murderous Anarchist would have felt that he would no longer be obliged to ply his art upon numerous members of the legislatures or upon civil magistrates, but he would seek to poison the very fountain of justice, and rely in future upon his skill in filling the seats of the judges with men of easy virtue, sympathizers with the baser elements of society. The defeat of one of these men by a vast majority, and the triumphant election of the other, is an assurance that when an issue is made by the foes of established government, the people of this country can be relied upon to sustain their judicial institutions, and

that honest and faithful judges will always have the support of the people whenever they fearlessly appeal to them for their justification and for their votes.

Had a contrary result of the ballot been announced at the close of the election, the believers in universal suffrage would have bowed their heads in shame, and felt that the vaunted integrity of the masses was a myth, that home rule and self-government had failed for this generation. The importance of this election is inconceivable to people of the old world, as, generally, there is a lurking doubt in their minds of the power of the people here to sustain the courts in times of great excitement. They will doubt no longer, for if in our second great city, of a half century's growth, filled with the restless spirits from the old world, such a triumph of law and order can be secured, they will be convinced that free institutions are in reality the only reliance for protection from the disturbers of the peace among men.

In our rapid review of the year, we refer with admiration to the great Columbian Exposition in our central city, Chicago. When, after much discussion, that place was selected by the vote of Congress, many of the most optimistic friends of the project doubted the wisdom of the choice. They could hardly believe that success would be obtained in a city which scarcely half a century ago was but a hamlet, which had been lifted twice above the marshes on which it is situated, which had been repeatedly nearly swept from the earth by fire, and which was situated a thousand miles from ocean navigation. But the people of that enterprising city gave themselves to the work laid upon them with unexampled enthusiasm, affording the directory every facility in location, in transportation, in financial resources, and most cordial support in all its plans, with the result of placing before the world the most magnificent exposition of modern times.

The year will be called the year of the Great Exposition, affirming thereby its wonderful success in all those things which reflect the energy, the genius, of an enlightened and progressive people. We can most cordially congratulate all the authorities and the people who were instrumental in giving so much pleasure to the millions from all lands who have attended. They deserve and will receive their lasting gratitude. The young will be inspired in their

efforts to fit themselves for usefulness by what they have seen, and all classes will learn to estimate, at its true value, the free intercourse of the people of all nations, and be led to take a broader view, and judge more kindly the institutions and opportunities of the inhabitants of the old world.

Perhaps I should not forget that, amongst the important events of the year, has been the proposed extension of our national boundaries. The project does not seem to have been received with entire unanimity or satisfaction. A moral element has been introduced, rather new in Anglo-Saxon diplomacy, which was not remembered with much zeal in the case of Texas, but may elicit more enthusiasm and bring more success in the case of the isles of the seas, two thousand miles distant. However, many will watch the outcome with becoming serenity, should a community poorly adapted to our political methods fail to become a part of the nation, under our present circumstances.

OUR WORK FOR THE FUTURE.

There seems to be very little necessity for any radical change in the methods of work of the Society. Constant intercourse with the officers of other institutions and long experience have developed for us the best methods; but the Council will ever be on the alert to ascertain such improvements as may be useful, and to readily adopt them.

For the extension of the work of the Society, more ample income is greatly needed to keep the Society abreast of similar institutions in our own and neighboring States. It seems to me that early action should be taken by the Society in this matter. An urgent necessity exists for more room. The Council, early in the summer, asked the consent of the Society to the erection of a new fire-proof building in the rear of the Society's house. The Society, by a decisive vote, granted permission to proceed in accordance with the plans presented, but the Council, on further consideration, and largely owing to the business depression, deemed it best to postpone the work. It was hoped, when the Council asked the Society this permission, that a subscription in aid of the work might be taken up, but the scarcity of money and the high interest prevalent seemed to assure failure, at that time, of any such effort.

The stringency is over, and unusual ease in the money market and abundance have followed. In the near future, as business revives, a more successful effort may be made.

Some system should be devised to promote a steady increase of the endowment funds; it may not be in a large amount yearly, but growth, at least to some extent, in our means is as necessary in this department as in others.

The work of the Society is educational, although supplemental. It leads to a review of the past, it keeps alive the memories of worthy as well as renowned men, it promotes reverence and unity of families, it teaches men to respect themselves, and encourages them to remember that a good name is better than great riches.

Its associations are pleasant, and its friendships enduring. Let us see to it that there be no failure at our hands.

PROCEEDINGS.

THE Annual Meeting of the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY was held in the hall of Boston University, No. 12 Somerset Street, Boston, on Wednesday, January 3, 1894, at 3 o'clock in the afternoon.

In the absence of the President and the Vice-Presidents, the Hon. Samuel Abbott Green, A.M., M.D., was on motion of Charles S. Ensign, LL.B., chosen president *pro tempore*. Dr. Green, on taking the chair, spoke as follows :

"Gentlemen of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society : For this mark of your kindness and courtesy I return you my sincere thanks. I regret exceedingly the enforced absence of the able President of the Society, whose ill-health compels him to seek a more congenial climate than is found in a New England winter. Although absent, he has not forgotten his associates at this anniversary meeting, but has sent an address which the Recording Secretary, Mr. Gordon, will read at the proper time.

"We meet this afternoon in order to hear the various annual reports on the work of the Society and to choose officers who may serve for another year,—and also for the transaction of any other business that may rightly come before the meeting. I am aware that this is not the time for any extended remarks, but I am tempted to congratulate the members on the success which has attended their labors in behalf of the Society. Never before has the spirit of historical and genealogical enquiry, not only in New England but throughout the land, been so rife as it has been during the last few years, and particularly as it is at the present period. And this spirit is due largely to the influence of the REGISTER, which for nearly half a century has appeared regularly at the appointed time.

Too much credit cannot be given to the editors of that periodical, particularly to those who worked hard for its welfare during the early days of its existence, before the public had been educated to appreciate such labors. It has cultivated a taste in the community for general research, which is just beginning to receive its fruition; and genealogical scholars throughout the country are reaping the benefit. With the exception of possibly one or two denominational periodicals, *THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER* is now the oldest quarterly magazine in the United States. It has never changed its name, but has always been true to its original purpose; and to-day a complete set of the work takes foremost rank among publications of its kind in all the large libraries of the world.

"On this occasion the 'Genealogical Gleanings in England,' by Mr. Waters, should not be overlooked in connection with the *REGISTER*, as there they originally appeared. His discoveries in relation to John Harvard, Roger Williams and George Washington should furnish capital enough to set any magazine on a firm foundation, to say nothing about other contributions by him to historical and genealogical literature, which have first seen the light through the same pages."

The record of the last Stated Meeting was read and approved.

The Monthly Report of the Council was presented, and the nominations for membership were, agreeably to the By-Laws, referred to the next Stated Meeting. Seven resident members nominated at the December meeting were then elected.

The business of the Monthly Meeting having been completed, the Annual Reports were presented and accepted, namely:—

- Report of the Council.
- Report of the Treasurer.
- Report of the Trustees of the Kidder Fund.
- Report of the Corresponding Secretary.
- Report of the Historiographer.
- Report of the Librarian.

The Nominating Committee, the Hon. THOMAS WESTON, A.M., chairman, reported a list of candidates for Officers and members of

the Council for the ensuing year. A nomination paper signed by twenty members, naming a candidate for one member of the Council, was also presented, and his name was added to the list.

Messrs. CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST and WALTER HAPGOOD, both of Boston, were appointed tellers. A ballot was taken, and all of the Officers and two members of the Council reported by the Nominating Committee were elected. The candidate for the Council named on the nomination paper was also elected.

The Annual Address of the President, the Hon. WILLIAM CLAFLIN, LL.D., was read by the Secretary, Mr. CLAFLIN being necessarily absent.

On motion of the Rev. EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D., the President's Address was referred to the Council with instructions to include it in the published proceedings of this meeting.

JOHN TYLER HASSAM, A.M., Chairman of the Special Committee on the Preservation of the Probate Files of Suffolk County, made a report which was accepted and ordered to be printed with the proceedings.

The Hon. THOMAS WESTON, A.M., offered the following resolutions, which were unanimously adopted:—

Resolved: That the Society puts on record its sense of indebtedness to two of its retiring Vice-Presidents, the Hon. JOSEPH B. WALKER, A.M., of New Hampshire, and the Rev. ELISHA B. ANDREWS, D.D., LL.D., of Rhode Island; the former of whom has served sixteen years, and the latter four years, during which they have rendered valuable and important services.

Resolved: That the Society acknowledges its obligations to JOHN T. HASSAM, A.M., who retires this year from the office of Councillor in which he has served five years, having previously been a member of the Board of Directors for seven years, in both of which offices he has worked zealously for the best interests of the Society.

On motion of FRANK ELIOT BRADISH, A.B.:—

Voted: That the Secretary notify the proper Officers of the Boston University, that this Society cordially invites the Corporation, Instructors, and Students of the Boston University to attend its Stated Meetings, in recognition of the courteous consideration which affords the Society such pleasant quarters for its present meetings.

The Rev. Dr. BYINGTON offered some resolutions in relation to the books, manuscripts, etc., in the possession of the Society. On motion of Mr. HENRY W. CUNNINGHAM, the further consideration of the subject was postponed to the February meeting.

The Secretary read a communication from the Lexington Historical Society, urging a petition to the General Court of Massachusetts, for the abolition of Fast Day and the establishment of the 19th of April as a public holiday. On motion of the Rev. Dr. BYINGTON the matter was referred to the next meeting of the Society.

DAVID G. HASKINS JR., A.M., offered an amendment to Article 2, Chapter 4, of the By-Laws, relating to the manner of choosing a Nominating Committee, and the Rev. Dr. BYINGTON an amendment to Article 2 of Chapter 3, changing the order of proceedings at the Stated Meetings. The two amendments were referred to a Committee consisting of Messrs. DAVID G. HASKINS, JR., CHARLES SIDNEY ENSIGN and GEORGE KUHN CLARKE, to report at the next meeting.

On motion of ALBERT A. FOLSOM, Esq., the thanks of the Society were presented to the Hon. SAMUEL A. GREEN, M.D., for his acceptable service as President *pro tem.* of this meeting.

On motion of the Rev. ANSON TITUS, it was—

Voted: That the Annual Reports of the Standing Committees, this day accepted, the Necrology and the proceedings of this meeting be referred to the Council with full authority to print, publish and distribute the same in pamphlet edition to members, donors and exchanging societies.

The meeting was then dissolved.

REPORT OF THE COUNCIL.

PRESENTED BY WILLIAM STANFORD STEVENS, A.M., M.D.

THE Council has the honor of submitting, according to a requirement of the By-Laws, its Fifth Annual Report, and in doing so it takes pleasure in informing the Society that its deliberations during the year have been harmonious, and hopes that the results will prove to be of benefit to the Society and to the public.

As will be seen by the accompanying committee reports, progress has been made in rearranging and cataloguing our library, which is thus rendered more accessible to the members. The finances have been carefully guarded, and expenditures made only where the greatest good for the largest number would result.

The REGISTER, which is our best means of bringing our Society to the favorable notice of the literary world, and which has always reflected great credit upon the Society, has been maintained at its usual standard of excellence, and has been published regularly.

The hours during which the library is kept open have been extended. The large room on the second floor has been put in order for use, thus relieving to some extent the over-crowded condition of the room above.

Valuable papers upon interesting subjects have been read at the monthly meetings, and the large attendance at these meetings shows how much our meetings are appreciated by not only our members, but by the public at large.

The time is not far distant, indeed it is here to-day, when the Society must have enlarged quarters for its increasing library. It is to be hoped that the coming year will see marked progress in that direction, either by building an extension to our present house, or by building a new house elsewhere in the city.

In a new house, or in a fire-proof addition to our present one, not only could our library be put into satisfactory condition, but

the treasures of our Cabinet, a collection of great interest and value, could be brought out to view, and this would add a great attraction to all, and would stimulate gifts of all kinds of curious and historical relics, with which New England abounds.

THE COMMITTEE ON THE LIBRARY reports, through its Chairman, the Rev. Henry A. Hazen, D.D. :

That of the \$320, being the income of the Sever and Russell Funds, appropriated by the Council at the beginning of the year, \$302.33 have been expended, leaving a balance of \$17.67.

Twenty-five periodicals or serial publications and two newspapers have been subscribed for. Seven books have been obtained by subscription, and twenty-nine purchased of dealers.

Many of these volumes are of great value to our students.

Reference has been made, in previous reports, to our fine library of English parish registers and similar publications, and it is the aim of the Library Committee to enrich this department as much as our means will permit.

During the year the large number of volumes in the old library room have been classified and carefully arranged on the shelves by the volunteer labor of members of the Library Committee, and our extensive collection of statistical and other almanacs rendered accessible. The bound files of newspapers have been systematically shelved in room 2, and are now frequently consulted, and a great number of pamphlets, formerly stored in the same room, have been brought up-stairs, sorted and catalogued. In the new library room thirty-four divisions of books, in general use, have been catalogued since November 1st, 1892, and twelve divisions, including many of the genealogies, remain to be catalogued. As the latter require a thorough analytical catalogue, several months will be necessary to complete the work.

The library hours have been extended to half-past nine P.M. on Wednesdays and to five P.M. on Saturdays, which enables persons to use our library who otherwise could not do so.

The Committee recommends the following :

That, as two complete sets of any series of almanacs are sufficient for the Society's purposes, the great number of duplicates, now being sorted and listed by members, be disposed of by exchange

with or gift to societies similar to our own. Most of these almanacs are issues of a later date than 1830, and are unsalable.

That the numerous duplicate public documents, for which we can ill afford space, and which the Society is under no obligations to keep, be disposed of to the best advantage.

That, as soon as the Society has funds available, all the unsorted pamphlets in room 2 and in the cellar, be arranged alphabetically, under subjects, in wooden boxes, and placed on the shelves. The cost is estimated by librarians at about \$1.50 per thousand for boxes, handles and labels, and \$1.50 per thousand for labor in arranging. By this method a great saving of space is assured, the entire depth of the shelf being utilized. Pamphlets piled *en masse* are of no use to any one, and our collection is too valuable to remain in such condition. The pamphlets, properly arranged as suggested, would be accessible and ultimately could be catalogued.

The Committee, in closing, state that another year should see important improvements in the appearance and utility of our collections, but that volunteer labor cannot be relied upon to do all that is necessary, and that its progress is slow. The number of persons using our library is increasing year by year, and the usefulness of the Society is constantly demonstrated.

THE COMMITTEE ON PUBLICATION reports, through its Chairman, Albert H. Hoyt, A.M. :

The REGISTER has been regularly and promptly issued, and under the able editorial management and labors of John Ward Dean, A.M., this Quarterly maintains in all its departments the reputation it has long had, especially in the department of genealogy and family history. The subscription list has been carefully scrutinized, and such measures are being pursued as, it is believed, will secure the payment of most, if not all, of the delayed or delinquent subscriptions.

The proceedings at the annual meeting in January last were printed and distributed among the members of the Society, and copies were also forwarded to such Historical Societies as send their publications to our Society.

An edition of 200 copies of the amended By-Laws has been

printed, pursuant to the order of the Council, and delivered to the Secretary of the Society.

The Committee is making progress in carrying out the instructions of the Council respecting the perfecting and binding of a limited number of copies of the Bond genealogies.

Progress is also being made in printing the fifth volume of the Memorial Biographies.

The Committee further reports their expenditures for 1893 to be as follows :

On account of the REGISTER :—	Postage,	\$25.60
	Engraving,	72.00
	Printing,	1,220.23
	Paper,	184.50
	Indexing,	157.08
	Binding,	6.20
	Envelopes,	11.73
		<hr/>
Making a total for the REGISTER of		\$1,677.34
On account of Memorial Biographies :—	Printing,	337.97
“ “ “ Annual Proceedings :—	Printing,	121.39
	Postage,	32.00
		<hr/>
Total,		\$2,168.70

THE COMMITTEE ON PAPERS AND ESSAYS reports, through its Secretary, William Stanford Stevens, A.M., M.D. :

That the following historical papers have been read at the monthly meetings of the Society during 1893 :

- March 1st. “The Influence of the Mathers in New-England Religious Development;” read by Prof. WILLISTON WALKER, Ph.D., of the Hartford Theological Seminary.
- April 5th. “The American Man of Letters;” read by HORACE E. SCUDDER, Esq., of Cambridge.
- May 3d. “The Relations of New England to Hawaii;”
- I. Religious — Read by the Rev. EDWARD G. PORTER of Dorchester.
 - II. Political — Read by Rear Admiral GEORGE E. BELKNAP, U.S.N.
 - III. Commercial — Read by JAMES F. HUNNEWELL, Esq., of Charlestown.

- June 7th. "Thomas Foxcroft, Pastor of the First Church of Boston, 1717-1769;" read by the Rev. ANSON TITUS of Natick.
- Oct. 4th. "A Representative New-England Church in its Genesis and Growth;" read by the Rev. GEORGE M. BODGE, A.M., of Leominster.
- Nov. 1st. "William Bradford and his Influence on Plymouth Colony;" read by the Hon. THOMAS WESTON, of Newton.
- Dec. 6th. "The Influence of Bishop Berkeley on New-England Thought;" read by Prof. MARVIN D. BISBEE, of Dartmouth College.

THE COMMITTEE ON MEMORIALS reports, through its Chairman, George A. Gordon, A.M. :

That the fifth volume of Memorial Biographies is in the hands of the Committee on Publication, and is complete, save the papers on the Hon. Luther Bradish and Lord Lyndhurst, which are understood to be in such a state of forwardness that they will not retard the appearance of the volume.

THE COMMITTEE TO ASSIST THE HISTORIOGRAPHER reports, through its Chairman, the Rev. George M. Bodge, A.M. :

That the Committee has furnished sixteen memoirs for publication, twelve of which were written by the members of the Committee personally, and four by the friends of the deceased at the request of the Committee.

THE COMMITTEE ON ENGLISH RESEARCH reports, through its Chairman, William S. Appleton, A.M. :

That one hundred and fifty-eight pages of Genealogical Gleanings have been furnished and printed in the REGISTER for 1893. The Committee urges on all the need of more money to carry on the present work, and suggests the advantage of beginning the establishment of a fund, by means of which such work may be carried on on even larger lines through an indefinite future.

Many persons who may read these words would regret to see the present work come to a sudden stop, which might be postponed by their own contributions. The Committee would welcome such contributions, in any sums however small.

THE COMMITTEE ON HERALDRY reports, through its Chairman, Mr. Henry Ernest Woods :

That it has, during the last year, answered many queries, given considerable information, exercised its functions in regard to heraldic matter published in the REGISTER, and endeavored to make itself of general benefit and assistance.

THE SPECIAL COMMITTEE ON THE CABINET reports, through its Chairman, William Stanford Stevens, A.M., M.D. :

That the Committee has held one meeting, and is of the opinion that, until more safety from fire can be secured, it is not advisable to make any attempt to display the treasures in the Cabinet, which are now in the safe. No money has been expended by the Committee.

THE SPECIAL COMMITTEE ON ROLLS OF MEMBERSHIP, consisting of George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., reports :

That he has attempted to note all the changes in the printed rolls by reason of deaths or resignations, and in the case of the former has examined files of newspapers, and corresponded to obtain accurate data. He has also kept a list of the new members who have qualified.

In closing, the Council extends its thanks to all the Committees for their faithfulness, and desires to state that the volunteer work by other members of the Society has been appreciated. This work has been useful to the Council in carrying on the work of the Society.

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

PRESENTED BY JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

SINCE the last Annual Report, valuable additions have been made to the Library, by gifts from members and other friends of the Society, as well as by purchase. The income of the Sever, the Russell, and the Kidder funds have provided the means of supplying many wants of the Library not met by the donations we are constantly receiving.

The additions of 1893 are :

Volumes, by gift	264
Volumes, by purchase	114
	<hr/>
Total,	378
 Pamphlets, by gift	 469
Pamphlets, by purchase	18
	<hr/>
Total,	487

Besides these accessions, we have received as donations two paintings, five charts, one map, six manuscripts, seven photographs, nine prints, and several other articles.

The paintings are portraits in oil of Mr. Seth Winsor and Mrs. Ruth (Thomas) Winsor, the gift of Miss Deborah C. Winsor of Chelsea. We have also received on deposit from Mrs. George D. Sargent, of Boston, a portrait of her ancestor, the Hon. Peter Bulkley, the agent of the Massachusetts Colony in England, which portrait was painted by Sir Godfrey Kneller, and with it a hatchment bearing the arms of Bulkley.

Among the books is a copy of the folio History of the Centennial Celebration of the Inauguration of George Washington as First President of the United States, with numerous fine engravings, a

gift from Mr. Cornelius N. Bliss of New York city ; a copy, in two volumes, of the second edition of the History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor, one of the most perfect local histories yet published, from the author, Henry R. Stiles, M.D. ; and a copy of the two superb volumes, recently published, entitled Oxford Men and their Colleges, from the author, Joseph Foster, A.M., of London. The genealogies published during the year have generally been presented to us, as also the publications of the societies of the Sons of the Revolution, Daughters of the Revolution, Colonial Wars, and Colonial Dames. Many local histories have also been received, as also the publications of kindred societies.

REPORT OF THE TREASURER.

PRESENTED BY MR. BENJAMIN BARSTOW TORREY.

Receipts credited to General Income.

Income of Life Membership Fund	\$607.57	
Income of Librarian Fund	599.56	
Income of Wilder Subscription Building Fund	613.63	
Income of Bradbury Fund	117.50	
Income of Alden Fund	47.00	
Income of Latham Fund	47.00	
Income of Flint Fund	235.00	
Income of Peck Fund	47.00	
Income of Woodman Fund	47.00	
Income of Barstow Fund	56.40	
Income of Donor's Free Fund	126.66	
Admissions and Assessments	1,419.00	
Proceeds of Sale of Books	27.72	
Subscribed for Binding Books	5.00	
	<hr/>	\$3,996.04

Expenditures charged to General Income.

Printing, Stationery and Postage	\$708.38	
Express	10.03	
Fuel, Gas and Water	233.14	
City Tax	51.20	
Binding Books	93.45	
Care of House and Repairs	395.42	
Salaries	1,520.00	
Cataloguing	482.35	
Stereotyping	110.15	
Miscellaneous Expenses	164.47	
	<hr/>	\$3,768.59
Credit balance for the year	\$227.45	
Debit balance, Jan. 1, 1893	876.02	
	<hr/>	
Total debit balance of General Income Account		\$648.57

New-England Historical and Genealogical Register.

Received from Subscribers	\$1,708.09	
Sales, etc.	651.70	
	<hr/>	\$2,359.79
Paid for Printing, Paper, etc.	\$1,679.69	
Salary of Editor	800.00	
	<hr/>	\$2,479.69
Debit balance for the year	\$119.90	
Debit balance, Jan. 1, 1893	1,336.51	
	<hr/>	
Total debit balance		\$1,456.41

Wilder Subscription Building Fund.

Amount of Fund reported Jan. 1, 1893 . . .	\$15,652.07	
Transferred to Donor's Free Fund, by vote of Society, Feb. 1, 1893	2,595.55	
	<hr/>	
Present amount of Fund		\$13,056.52

Income of Sever Fund.

Income credited to Library Committee for purchase of Books		\$235.00
---	--	----------

Income of Russell Fund.

Income credited to Library Committee for purchase of Books		\$141.00
---	--	----------

Bond Fund.

Amount of Fund, Jan 1, 1893	\$1,240.59	
Income from Investments	46.94	
Income from Sale of Books	45.00	
	<hr/>	\$1,332.53
Paid for Binding		39.93
	<hr/>	
Present amount of Fund		\$1,292.60

Donor's Free Fund.

Amount transferred from W. S. B. Fund . . .	\$2,595.55	
Bequest of Increase N. Tarbox	250.00	
Bequest of Cyrus Felton	200.00	
	<hr/>	
Present amount of Fund		\$3,045.55

Library Committee.

Income of Sever Fund	\$235.00	
Income of Russell Fund	141.00	
	<hr/>	\$376.00
Books purchased for the Library	\$281.12	
Debit balance, Jan. 1, 1893	30.28	
	<hr/>	\$311.40
		<hr/>
Balance to credit of Committee		\$64.60

Cushman Fund.

Amount of Fund, Jan. 1, 1893	\$191.59	
Income from Investments	4.94	
Sale of Books	20.00	
	<hr/>	
Present amount of Fund		\$216.53

Income of Towne Memorial Fund.

Amount to credit of this Account, Jan. 1, 1893 . .	\$1,631.22	
Income in 1893	188.00	
	<hr/>	\$1,819.22
Paid for Printing Memorial Biographies, 5th Volume . . .	337.97	
	<hr/>	
Balance of Income		\$1,481.25

Life Membership Fund.

Amount of Fund, Jan. 1, 1893	\$12,927.74	
Two Life Members in 1893	60.00	
	<hr/>	\$12,987.74

BALANCE SHEET, DECEMBER 30, 1893.

Real Estate	\$47,375.34	Building Fund	\$43,875.34
Investments	63,149.32	Wilder Sub. Building Fund	13,056.52
Register Account	1,456.41	Towne Memorial Fund	4,000.00
Cash	188.62	Latham Fund	1,000.00
Interest Accrued	665.00	Barstow Fund	1,200.00
General Income	648.57	Librarian Fund	12,763.13
		Life Membership Fund	12,987.74
		Russell Fund	3,000.00
		Sever Fund	5,000.00
		Bond Fund	1,292.60
		Cushman Fund	216.53
		Alden Fund	1,000.00
		Bradbury Fund	2,500.00
		Woodman Fund	1,000.00
		Peck Fund	1,000.00
		Flint Fund	5,000.00
		Donor's Free Fund	3,045.55
		Income of Towne Memorial Fund	1,481.25
		Library Committee for the purchase of Books	64.60
	<u>\$113,483.26</u>		<u>\$113,483.26</u>

B. B. TORREY, *Treasurer.*

The undersigned hereby certify that they have examined the accounts of the Treasurer for the year 1893, and find his books to have been properly kept, and the several accounts properly stated.

The cash payments appear to have been made in accordance with warrants authorizing the several payments, and the cash balance has been verified. The securities in the Treasurer's hands have been examined, and they correspond with his books and accounts.

A. J. COOLIDGE, }
HENRY E. WOODS, } *Auditors.*

REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE KIDDER FUND.

BOSTON, DECEMBER 30, 1893.

This fund, consisting of twenty shares of the Cabot Manufacturing Company, of which the par value is \$100.00 a share, was bequeathed by the late Frederick Kidder, of Melrose, for the benefit of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. The income is to be used by the Trustees for the purchase of historical and genealogical books for the library of the Society.

The Trustees have received :—

Balance from last year	\$151.40
Dividends on Stock	120.00
Interest	5.28
	<hr/> \$276.68

They have paid for 69 volumes, deposited in the
library of the Society 141.47

Balance on hand \$135.21

D. P. COREY,	} Trustees.
WILLIAM B. TRASK,	
JOHN W. DEAN,	

REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY.

PRESENTED BY WILLIAM STANFORD STEVENS, A.M., M.D.

The following named gentlemen have accepted membership in the Society during the year 1893 :

Honorary Membership.

Names.	Residences.
THE HONORABLE WILLIAM ADAMS RICHARDSON, LL.D. . . .	Washington, D. C.

Corresponding Membership.

ROBERT HOVENDEN, F.S.A.	Croyden Surrey, Eng.
JOSEPH MEREDITH TONER, M.D.	Washington, D. C.

Resident Membership.

ALEXANDER CLINTON ADAMS	Boston.
CHARLES HASTINGS ALLEN (Hon.)	Boston.
NATHAN APPLETON, A.M.	Boston.
HOSEA STARR BALLOU	Brookline.
WALTER COBURN	Lowell.
JOHN A. CONKEY	Newton.
ALBERT CRANE, A.B., LL.B.	Stamford, Conn.
JAMES HALE DODGE	Boston.
JOSEPH THOMPSON DODGE, A.M., Ph.D.	Madison, Wis.
SAMUEL BRADLEY DOGGETT	Boston.
JAMES FREDERICK DUDLEY	Hartford, Conn.
CHARLES DARWIN ELLIOT	Somerville.
CHARLES HENRY FRENCH	Canton.
HENRY C. GRAVES (Rev.), A.B., D.D.	New Bedford.
CHESTER GUILD, Jr.	Newton.
ROBERT EDGAR HASKINS, B.M.E.	Philadelphia, Penn.
HERBERT WARREN LADD (Hon.)	Providence, R. I.
WILLIAM ESHORNE MCKAY	Boston.
L. FOSTER MORSE	Boston.
CHARLES WILLIAM MOSELEY	Newburyport.
GEORGE AMOS PARKER	Halifax, Mass.
CHARLES JARVIS PICKFORD	Lynn.

HENRY COLE QUINBY	Lakeport, N. H.
HENRY CAPEN RICHARDS	Boston.
JACOB HERBERT SAWYER	Newton.
GEORGE R. W. SCOTT (REV.), D.D.	Brookline.
NEWELL ALDRICH THOMPSON, A.B.	Boston.
TOWNSEND WILLIAM THORNDIKE, A.B.	Boston.
JOHN MARSHALL FARNUM	Boston.
CHARLES WHITTIER (Hon.)	Boston.
WILLIAM LITHGOW WILLEY	Boston.
JOHN PAGE WOODBURY	Boston.

REPORT OF THE HISTORIOGRAPHER.

PRESENTED BY EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D.

NECROLOGY FOR 1893.

[The dates in the first column indicate the years of election.]

Honorary Member.

1877. RUTHERFORD BIRCHARD HAYES, M.A., LL.B., LL.D., born in Delaware, Ohio, October 4, 1822; died in Fremont, Ohio, January 17.

Corresponding Members.

1846. HENRY WHEATLAND, A.M., M.D., born in Salem, January 11, 1812; died in Salem, February 27.
1854. BERNARD BEMIS WHITTEMORE, A.B., born in Boston, May 15, 1817; died in Cambridge, March 5.
1852. HORATIO GATES JONES, A.M., D.C.L., born in Roxborough, Penn., January 7, 1822; died in Roxborough, March 14.
1861. BENJAMIN HOMER HALL, born in Troy, N. Y., November 14, 1830; died in Troy, April 6.
1871. WILLIAM INGRAHAM KIP, Rt. Rev., A.M., D.D., LL.D., born in New York, October 3, 1811; died in San Francisco, Cal., April 6.
1855. HENRY TRUMAN BECKWITH, born in Providence, R. I., December 22, 1818; died in Providence, April 7.
1882. JOSEPH HENRY STICKNEY, born in West Brookfield, Mass., August 6, 1811; died in Baltimore, Md., May 3.
1880. CHARLES MORRIS BLAKE (Rev.), A.M., M.D., born in Brewer, Me., December 24, 1819; died in San Francisco, Cal., June 3.
1876. ALEXANDER GREGG, Rt. Rev., A.M., D.D., LL.D., born in Darlington District, S. C., October 8, 1819; died in Galveston, Texas, July 10.
1883. CHARLES COLCOCK JONES, A.M., LL.B., LL.D., born in Savannah, Ga., October 28, 1831; died in Georgia, July 19.
1848. RICHARD MANNING CHIPMAN (Rev.), A.B., born in Salem, Mass., June 12, 1806; died in Devon, Penn., August 15.

1877. EDWARD DUFFIELD NEILL, A.B., D.D., born in Philadelphia, Penn., August 9, 1823; died in Minneapolis, Minn., September 26.

Life Members.

1863. NATHANIEL GATES CHAPIN, born in Walpole, N. H., August 20, 1817; died in Brookline, Mass., January 29.
1870. WILLIAM TAYLOR GLIDDEN, born in Newcastle, Me., September 22, 1805; died in Newcastle, January 28.
1868. GEORGE WHITEFIELD AVERY, M.D., born in Hampton, Conn., September 27, 1836; died in Hartford, Conn., February 23.
1865. ABRAHAM AVERY, A.M., born in Wilbraham, Mass., November 15, 1824; died in Boston, April 3.
1870. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN NOURSE, born in Orrington, Me., August 2, 1816; died in Boston, April 7.
1865. EDWARD CHASE WILSON, born in Dover, N. H., February 19, 1815; died in Brookline, Mass., April 19.
1874. ABBOTT LAWRENCE, A.M., LL.B., born in Boston, September 9, 1828; died in Nahant, July 6.
1858. GEORGE CHANDLER, A.B., M.D., born in Pomfret, Conn., April 28, 1806; died in Worcester, Mass., May 17.
1871. ETHAN NELSON COBURN, born in Fairlee, Vt., April 13, 1821; died in Boston, July 13.
1881. FREDERICK LOTHROP AMES, A.B., born in Easton, Mass., June 8, 1835; died on Long Island Sound, September 13.
1855. FRANKLIN HAVEN, A.M., born in Cambridge, Mass., May 31, 1804; died at Beverly Farms, Mass., October 31.
1865. FRANCIS PARKMAN, A.B., LL.B., LL.D., born in Boston, September 16, 1823; died in Boston, November 9.
1868. CHARLES HENRY BELL, A.M., LL.D., born in Chester, N. H., November 18, 1823; died in Exeter, N. H., November 11.
1855. ALVAH AUGUSTUS BURRAGE, born in Leominster, Mass., May 30, 1823; died in Boston, November 6.
1889. FRANCIS MINOT WELD, A.M., M.D., born at Dalton, N. H., January 17, 1840; died in Boston, December 31.

Resident Members.

1860. EBEN NORTON HORSFORD, A.M., born in Moscow, N. Y., July 27, 1818; died in Cambridge, Mass., January 1.
1892. PHILLIPS BROOKS, Rt. Rev., A.M., D.D., born in Boston, December 13, 1835; died in Boston, January 23.
1885. EDWARD BOUTELLE BLASLAND, born in Boston, October 9, 1838; died in Boston, January 29.

- 1884. ROWLAND ELLIS, born in Boston, November 26, 1807; died in Newton, Mass., February 16.
- 1883. FRANCIS OSMOND FRENCH, A.B., LL.B., born in Chester, N. H., September 12, 1837; died in Tuxedo, N. Y., February 26.
- 1883. WILLIAM LEE, M.D., born in Boston, March 12, 1841; died in Washington, D. C., March 2.
- 1883. ANDREW PRESTON PEABODY, A.M., D.D., LL.D., born in Beverly, Mass., March 19, 1811; died in Cambridge, Mass., March 10.
- 1860. EDWARD RUPERT HUMPHREYS, A.M., LL.D., born in Dublin, Ireland, March 1, 1820; died in Boston, March 20.
- 1865. ASA MILLETT, M.D., born in Leeds, Me., June 22, 1813; died in East Bridgewater, Mass., March 21.
- 1883. GEORGE CHEYNE SHATTUCK, A.M., M.D., born in Boston, July 22, 1813; died in Boston, March 22.
- 1872. RANDALL GARDNER BURRELL, born in Bucksport, Me., July 24, 1816; died in Washington, D. C., April 4.
- 1866. DAVID CLAPP, born in Dorchester, Mass., February 6, 1806; died in Boston, May 10.
- 1870. JOHN JAMES BELL, A.M., LL.B., born in Chester, N. H., October 30, 1827; died in Manchester, N. H., August 22.
- 1881. CHARLES WILLIAM PARSONS, A.M., M.D., born in Providence, R. I., September 6, 1823; died in Providence, September 2.
- 1858. JOHN SAMUEL HILL FOGG, A.M. M.D., born in Eliot, Me., May 21, 1826; died in Boston, October 16.
- 1883. JAMES ROBINSON NEWHALL, born in Lynn, Mass., December 25, 1809; died in Lynn, Mass., October 24.
- 1850. SAMUEL JAMES BRIDGE, A.M., born in Boston, June 1, 1809; died in Boston, November 6.
- 1875. HOWLAND HOLMES, A.M., M.D., born in Halifax, Mass., January 16, 1815; died in Lexington, Mass., November 17.
- 1891. CHARLES FREDERICK CREHORE, M.D., born in Dresden, Me., June 1, 1809; died in Newton, Mass., November 8.
- 1882. DAVID BRAINARD WESTON, born in Londonderry, Vt., May 29, 1815; died in Boston, December 22.

Deaths which occurred in previous years, not hitherto reported.

Corresponding Members.

- 1846. EDWIN HUBBARD, born in Berlin, Conn, July 29, 1811; died in Burlington, Vt., April 11, 1891.
- 1860. JAMES SMITH BUCK, born in Lyndon, N. H., November 9, 1812; died in Milwaukee, Wis., September 27, 1892.

REPORT OF THE SPECIAL COMMITTEE ON THE PRESERVATION OF THE PROBATE FILES OF SUFFOLK COUNTY.

PRESENTED BY JOHN T. HASSAM A. M., CHAIRMAN.

With the growth of the country in wealth and population, record offices like Registries of Probate and Registries of Deeds are rapidly becoming great libraries—vast collections of books of exceptional value and importance. While nearly every great library has on its shelves some bibliographical rarity which exists perhaps only in a single copy and which is reverently shown to distinguished visitors, in these Registries every book is unique. Its loss is irreparable. If destroyed it cannot be duplicated or replaced.

The dangers to which the public records are exposed, and the proper method of preserving them, are set forth in a report made to this Society at its annual meeting in 1889. As that report was printed in the Society's Proceedings for that year and reprinted in the First Report of the Commissioner of Public Records, the attention of the Legislature being especially called to it, it is only necessary to refer to it here.

The regret therein expressed "that when the General Court in 1639 first made provision for our system of records, it did not require them to be on parchment, as was the case with contemporary records in England, instead of allowing them to be intrusted to such perishable material as paper" may be reiterated here. "For paper, even the best of it, cannot be lasting or permanent."

The rapid deterioration of the records in the Suffolk Registry of Deeds, since the introduction into the building in which they are now kept of steam heat and gas, and the decay of the very paper on which they are written, although it has been but little exposed to dampness and has had the protection of heavy bindings, are well known to those who have occasion to consult those records.

But in the matter of the files of the Probate Court the situation is particularly grave. There is need of prompt action to preserve them from the fate which must surely befall them. These files, it must be remembered, include all the original wills, inventories, bonds, petitions, accounts, decrees, all the papers in fact, recorded or unrecorded, filed in the Court from the early days of the Colony down to the present time. Thousands of them have never been recorded at all and exist only in the original. They can never be replaced if once destroyed.

The paper on which they are written, especially in the case of the earlier documents, has nearly reached the limit of its powers of resistance to decay. Some of the instruments are in an extremely precarious condition. They need the most tender care.

But on the removal, in September last, of the Registry of Probate to the new Court House in Pemberton Square, more than a third of these files were placed in the basement of the building. The dampness of that basement was already known and had been commented upon. The letting on of the steam heat when cold weather came aggravated the situation. For the alternate absorption of moisture and drying by steam heat are especially injurious to such documents, and render their destruction only a question of time. To make matters worse, they are placed in vaults without proper ventilation. Sunlight and air are just as essential to books and papers as to human beings. In a laudable desire to preserve them from fire, equally important considerations seem to have been entirely overlooked.

Your committee believe that papers of such value should not be kept in vaults, either in basement or in gallery.

The costly lessons which librarians have been obliged to learn by hard experience should not be lost on those who have the custody of public records, and whose duty it is to hand down to their successors unimpaired and intact the priceless documents temporarily placed in their hands.

"The two greatest enemies of books," says Dr. Poole, the experienced librarian of the Newberry Library, "are fire and heat. All libraries are built in these days as nearly fire-proof as possible, but not all are arranged to prevent the slower destruction by heat."

Valuable documents like these Probate files should be kept neither

in basements nor in galleries where the atmospheric conditions inseparable from insufficient ventilation render their destruction certain. In a gallery ten feet high the temperature is said to be 10° higher than at the floor, and in one twenty feet high the temperature is proportionately higher. In the best libraries, the high stack system has been superseded by the modern method of shelving. Stacks are not built more than eight feet high. This allows free circulation of air above the books and prevents them from becoming overheated.

The records and files in the Registry of Probate and the records in the Registry of Deeds are the most important of the County Records. They should be removed to some proper place where their preservation can be assured. They should be placed in a building absolutely fire-proof, constructed for the purpose, standing apart from all other buildings and large enough properly to accommodate both under one roof.

Their safety and the public convenience alike demand it.

LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY.

Names.

United States :

Bureau of Education.
 Bureau of Ethnology.
 Civil Service Commission.
 Department of the Interior.
 Department of State.
 Department of War.
 Labor Commission.
 Military Academy at West Point.
 National Museum.
 Treasury Department.

Cities :

Boston.¹
 Charleston, S. C.
 Chelsea.
 Manchester, N. H.
 Providence, R. I.
 Worcester.

Names.

States :

Massachusetts.
 New Hampshire.
 Vermont.

Towns in Massachusetts :

Berlin.
 Brookline.
 Dedham.
 Framingham.
 Lexington.
 Lincoln.
 Millbury.
 Milton.
 Oxford.
 Rutland.
 Stoughton.
 Swanzey.
 Ware.
 Weston.

Names.	Residences.
American Antiquarian Society	Worcester.
American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Mis- sions	Boston.
American Historical Association	Washington, D. C.
Amherst College	Amherst.
Andover Theological Seminary	Andover.
Astor Library	New York, N. Y.
Bostonian Society	Boston.
Boston Public Library	Boston.
Boston University	Boston.
Bowdoin College	Brunswick, Me.
Bradford Academy	Bradford.
Brooklyn Public Library	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Brown University	Providence, R. I.
Buffalo Historical Society	Buffalo, N. Y.

¹ All places are in Massachusetts unless otherwise stated.

Names.	Residences.
Bunker Hill Monument Association	Boston.
Cayuga County Historical Society	Auburn, N. Y.
Christ Church	Philadelphia, Pa.
Cincinnati Public Library	Cincinnati, O.
Clark University	Worcester.
Colby University	Waterville, Me.
Connecticut Historical Society	Hartford, Conn.
Connecticut Society Sons of the American Revolution	Hartford, Conn.
Dedham Historical Society	Dedham.
District of Columbia Society Sons of the American Revolution	Washington, D. C.
District of Columbia Society Sons of the Revolution	Washington, D. C.
Essex Institute	Salem.
Friends' Free Library	Germantown, Pa.
Georgia Historical Society	Savannah, Ga.
Groton Monument Association	New London, Conn.
Handel and Haydn Society	Boston.
Harvard University	Cambridge.
Kansas Historical Society	Topeka, Kan.
Lawrence Academy	Groton.
Maine Genealogical Society	Portland, Me.
Maine Grand Lodge F. A. M.	Portland, Me.
Maine Historical Society	Portland, Me.
Maine Society Sons of the American Revolution	Portland, Me.
Manitoba Historical and Scientific Society	Winnipeg, Man.
Maryland Historical Society	Baltimore, Md.
Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association	Boston.
Massachusetts Commandery Loyal Legion	Boston.
Massachusetts General Hospital	Boston.
Massachusetts Grand Lodge F. A. M.	Boston.
Massachusetts Historical Society	Boston.
Massachusetts Horticultural Society	Boston.
Massachusetts Humane Society	Boston.
Massachusetts Medical Society	Boston.
Massachusetts Society Sons of the American Revolution	Boston.
Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the Revolution	Boston.
Mercantile Library	New York, N. Y.
Michigan Pioneer and Historical Society	Lansing, Mich.
Minnesota Historical Society	Minneapolis, Minn.
Museum of Fine Arts	Boston.
Nahant Church	Nahant.
Nebraska State Historical Society	Lincoln, Neb.
New England Society	New York, N. Y.
New England Methodist Historical Society	Boston.

Names.	Residences.
New Hampshire General Association	Concord, N. H.
New London County Historical Society	New London, Conn.
New York Society of Sons of the Revolution	New York, N. Y.
Nova Scotia Institute of Science	Halifax, N. S.
Ohio Archæological and Historical Society	Columbus, Ohio.
Ohio Historical and Philological Society	Cincinnati, Ohio.
Oneida Historical Society	Utica, N. Y.
Perkins Institution for the Blind	Boston.
Phillips Academy	Andover.
Phillips Academy	Exeter, N. H.
Pratt Free Library	Baltimore, Md.
Providence Public Library	Providence, R. I.
Quebec Literary and Historical Society	Quebec, Canada.
Redwood Library	Newport, R. I.
Rhode Island Historical Society	Providence, R. I.
Royal Historical Society	London, Eng.
Royal Society of Canada	Montreal, Canada.
Salem Public Library	Salem.
Smithsonian Institution	Washington, D. C.
Society of Antiquaries	London, Eng.
Society for History of Germans in Maryland	Baltimore, Md.
Somersetshire Archæological and Natural History Society	Taunton, Eng.
Surrey Archæological Society	London, Eng.
Tufts College	Medford.
University of New York	Albany, N. Y.
Virginia Historical Society	Richmond, Va.
Watertown Historical Society	Watertown.
Westchester County Historical Society	
Weymouth Historical Society	Weymouth.
William and Mary College	Williamsburg, Va.
Wisconsin State Historical Society	Madison, Wis.
Worcester Society of Antiquity	Worcester.
Wyoming Historical and Geological Society	Wilkes Barre, Pa.
Yale University	New Haven, Conn.
Yarmouth Institute	Yarmouth.

Members.

Orrin P. Allen	Palmer.
Nathan Appleton, A.M.	Boston.
William S. Appleton, A.M.	Boston.
Hon. James P. Baxter, A.M.	Portland, Me.
Hon. Charles H. Bell, A.M., LL.D.	Exeter, N.H.
Francis E. Blake	Boston.
Cornelius N. Bliss	New York, N.Y.

Names.	Residences.
Rev. George M. Bodge, A.M., B.D.	Leominster.
Rev. Caleb D. Bradlee, A.M., D.D.	Boston.
Rev. Charles C. Carpenter, A.M.	Andover.
Rev. George L. Cary, A.M.	Meadville, Penn.
Charles F. Chamberlayne, A.B., LL.B.	Boston.
Gardner A. Churchill	Boston.
John C. Clapp	Boston.
Robert Clarke	Cincinnati, O.
Deloraine P. Corey	Malden.
Hon. Charles Cowley, LL.D.	Lowell.
John C. Crane	Millbury.
Abram E. Cutter	Boston.
Charles W. Darling	Utica, N.Y.
William G. Davies, A.M.	New York, N.Y.
John Ward Dean, A.M.	Medford.
Rev. Benjamin F. DeCosta, D.D.	New York.
J. Watts DePeyster, A.M., LL.D.	Tivoli, N.Y.
Rev. Arthur W. H. Eaton	New York.
Ellsworth Eliot, A.M., M.D.	New York, N.Y.
Albert A. Folsom	Brookline.
Joseph Foster, M.A.	London, Eng.
William E. Foster, A.M.	Providence, R.I.
George A. Gordon, A.M.	Somerville.
Hon. Samuel A. Green, A.M., M.D.	Boston.
Isaac John Greenwood, A.M.	New York.
Frank W. Hackett, A.M.	Washington, D.C.
John T. Hassam, A.M.	Boston.
Rev. Horace E. Hayden, A.M.	Wilkes Barre, Penn.
Rev. Silvanus Hayward	Globe Village.
Rev. Henry A. Hazen, D.D.	Auburndale.
Rev. William S. Heywood	Sterling.
Don Gleason Hill, LL.B.	Dedham.
Hon. Edward F. Johnson, A.B., LL.B.	Woburn.
Augustine Jones, A.M., LL.B.	Providence, R. I.
Rev. John D. Kingsbury, A.M., D.D.	Bradford.
Hon. Herbert W. Ladd, A.M.	Providence, R. I.
Francis H. Lee	Salem.
George B. Millett, M.R.C.S.	Penzance, Eng.
Seren D. Nickerson, A.M., LL.D.	Boston.
Nathaniel Paine	Worcester.
Rt. Rev. William S. Perry, A.M., D.D., LL.D.	Davenport, Iowa.
William P. W. Phillimore, M.A., B.C.L.	London, England.
Charles L. Pickford	Lynn.
Murray E. Poole	Ithaca, N. Y.
Alfred Poore	Salem.

Names.	Residences.
Franklin L. Pope	Great Barrington.
Rev. Edward G. Porter, A.M.	Ashmont,
William John Potts	Camden, N. J.
Rev. Alfred P. Putnam, A.B., D.D.	Concord.
Eben Putnam	Salem.
Rev. John J. Raven, M.A., D.D.	Fressingfield, Eng.
Hon. William A. Richardson, LL.D.	Washington, D. C.
Edward E. Salisbury, A.M., LL.D.	New Haven, Conn.
Rev. Edmund F. Slafter, A.M., D.D.	Boston.
George Plumer Smith	Philadelphia, Penn.
John C. C. Smith	London, England.
Arthur J. C. Sowdon, A.M., LL.B.	Boston.
Joseph Henry Stickney (estate)	Baltimore, Md.
Henry R. Stiles, A.M., M.D.	Hill View, N. Y.
Richard Sullivan	Boston.
Robert T. Swan	Boston.
Hon Ariel S. Thurston	Elmira, N. Y.
William B. Trask, A.M.	Boston.
John H. Treat, A.M.	Lawrence.
Rev. Joseph F. Tuttle, A.M., D.D.	Crawfordsville, Ind.
Lyon Gardiner Tyler, A.M.	Williamsburg, Va.
Henry E. Waite	Newton.
Hon. Joseph B. Walker, A.M.	Concord, N. H.
Rev. Horace L. Wheeler, A.M.	Burlington, Vt.
William H. Whitmore, A.M.	Boston.
William W. Wight, A.M.	Milwaukee, Wis.
J. Fletcher Williams, S. B.	St. Paul, Minn.
Hon. Joseph Williamson, A.M.	Belfast, Me.
Robert C. Winthrop, A.M., LL.D.	Boston.
Isaac F. Wood, A.B.	New York, N. Y.
Henry E. Woods	Boston.

Not members.

James W. Allen	Boston.
Hon. H. Franklin Andrews	Audubon, Iowa.
James N. Arnold	Providence, R. I.
Elroy M. Avery	Cleveland, O.
J. Bayard Backus	New York, N. Y.
Joseph T. Bailey	Philadelphia, Penn.
Frank H. Baker	Dedham.
Henry Baldwin	East Orange, N. J.
Charles E. Banks, M.D.	Portland, Me.
James L. Banks	New York, N. Y.
Thomas E. Bartlett	New Haven, Conn.
Samuel A. Bates	Braintree.

Names.	Residences.
Misses Bisbee	Westford.
George F. Bixby	Albany, N. Y.
Francis A. Brooks	Boston.
I. C. Brophy	Somerville.
Francis H. Brown, M.D.	Boston.
Joseph G. Bullock, M.D.	Savannah, Ga.
Rev. Jacob Chapman, A.M.	Exeter, N. H.
Jonathan P. Cilley	Rockland, Me.
Mrs. Mary B. Claflin	Boston.
Mrs. Alexander Cochrane	Boston.
John M. Comstock, A.M.	Chelsea, Vt.
George C. Codman	Woodford's, Me.
Mrs. Eliza A. Colburn	Boston.
William G. Colesworthy	Hyde Park.
Holdridge O. Collins	Chicago, Ill.
Hezekiah Conant	Pawtucket, R. I.
F. Blake Crofton	Halifax, N. S.
Charles Cummings, A.B.	Medford.
Prof. Narcisse Cyr	Springfield,
Mrs. Caroline H. Dall	Washington, D. C.
Andrew McF. Davis, A.M.	Cambridge.
Edward Deacon	Bridgeport, Conn.
Samuel A. Drake	Kennebunkport, Me.
Elnathan F. Duren	Bangor, Me.
Alice M. Earle	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Bertha V. Foster	Wakefield.
Hon. John W. Foster	Washington, D. C.
John D. Gallup	Agawam.
William F. Ganong	Cambridge.
Rev. Samuel D. Gerould	Hollis, N. H.
M. H. Gill & Son	Dublin, Ire.
Daniel C. Gilman, LL.D.	Baltimore, Md.
Rev. Washington Gladden	Columbus, O.
John L. Glasscock, Jr.	Bishop's Stortf'd, Eng.
Sylvester C. Gould	Manchester, N. H.
James N. Granger	Niagara Falls, N. Y.
William S. Granger	Providence, R. I.
Rev. Henry C. Graves	Haverhill.
E. H. Greenleaf	Worcester.
Edmund D. Halsey	Morristown, N. J.
John R. Ham, M.D.	Dover, N. H.
Stan V. Henkles	Philadelphia, Penn.
Nathaniel J. Herrick	Portland, Me.
David Hewes	San Francisco, Cal.
Miss Cornelia C. F. Horsford	Cambridge.

Names.	Residences.
Fisher Howe	Boston.
George R. Howe	Newark, N. J.
Joshua C. Howes	Dennis.
Mrs. Daniel T. V. Huntoon	Canton.
Rev. William W. Johnson	No. Greenfield, Wis.
Arthur W. Kelly	Auburndale.
Oliver Kendall	Providence, R. I.
Moses King, A.B.	Boston.
Rufus King	Yonkers, N. Y.
A. P. Lewis	Montpelier Vt.
Arthur Lincoln	Boston.
Arthur Livermore, A.M.	Southport, Eng.
David Lubin	Sacramento, Cal.
Henry A. Marsh	Worcester.
John B. Martin	London, Eng.
William H. Maxwell	Brooklyn, N. Y.
David F. More	Newark, N. J.
Mrs. Jennie M. Morris	Philadelphia, Penn.
John E. Morris	Hartford, Conn.
Leonard A. Morrison	Windham, N. H.
Augustus T. Moulton	Portland, Me.
William Nelson	Paterson, N. J.
William D. Orcutt	Boston.
Arthur D. Osborne	New Haven, Conn.
Alfred B. Page	Dedham.
Edwin P. Parker	Hartford, Conn.
Theodore Parker	Worcester.
Samuel W. Pennypacker	Philadelphia, Penn.
Amos Perry, LL.D.	Providence, R. I.
J. Lewis Peyton	Stanton, Va.
H. B. Plumb	Peely, Penn.
Albert A. Pope	Boston.
George Prince	Boston.
Marcus D. Raymond	Sherburne, N. Y.
Rev. W. O. Raymond	St. John, N. B.
George Reed	Caldwell, Idaho.
Alfred S. Roe	Worcester.
Edward H. Rogers	Chelsea.
J. G. Rosengarten	Philadelphia, Penn.
Miss Kate M. Rowland	Baltimore, Md.
Henry S. Ruggles	Wakefield.
Edwin E Sargent	St. Johnsbury, Vt.
James A. Searight	Uniontown, Penn.
Henry H. Seymour	Buffalo, N. Y.
William C. Sharpe	Seymour, Conn.

Names.	Residences.
George Sheldon	Deerfield.
William D. Sohler	Boston.
Mrs. Sara E. Spencer	Ithaca, N. Y.
Hon. Ezra S. Stearns, A.M.	Concord, N. H.
Horatio R. Storer, A.M., M.D.	Newport, R. I.
Miss Mary P. Thompson	Durham, N. H.
George Tolman	Concord.
Edward Tompkins	Oakland, Cal.
Joseph H. Twichell	Hartford, Conn.
Henry P. Upham	St. Paul, Minn.
Williston Walker, Ph.D.	Hartford, Conn.
Rev. Frederick W. Weaver, M.A.	Milton-Clevedon, Eng.
William O. Wheeler	Morristown, N. J.
William G. Whilden	Greenville, S. C.
William H. Whitman	Boston.
Sidney A. Wilder	Eastport, Me.
James G. Wilson	New York, N. Y.
Miss Deborah C. Winsor	Chelsea.
Mrs. James Winsor	Haverford, Penn.
C. J. H. Woodbury	Lynn.
P. Henry Woodward	Hartford, Conn.
Mrs. Charlotte C. Woolworth	New Haven, Conn.

B Y - L A W S
OF THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

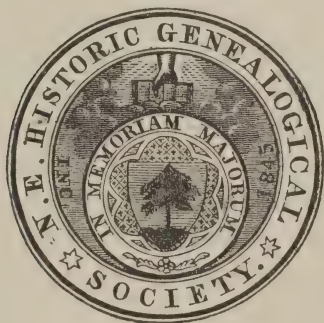
1894

BY - L A W S.

CHAPTER I.

THE CORPORATE SEAL.

ART. 1. — The device hitherto used by the Society, and herewith printed, shall continue to be the seal of the Corporation, and may be affixed to any instrument by an impression in ink or by a stamp ; namely, —



ART. 2. — The Recording Secretary shall have the custody of the seal, which shall be kept in the Society's House.

CHAPTER II.

MEMBERS AND DUES.

ART. 1. — The Society shall be composed of Resident, Corresponding, Honorary, and Life Members: Honorary and Corresponding Members shall be elected from among non-residents of New England; and Corresponding Members shall cease to be members if at any time they become residents thereof. Resident and Life Members only shall be eligible to office, or be entitled to vote, or to take part in the business of the Society.

ART. 2. — A book shall be kept by the Recording Secretary, in the Society's House, in which any member may enter the name of any person whom he may regard as suitable to be nominated as a Resident, Corresponding, or Honorary Member. But no nomination shall be made except by a report of the Council at a Stated Meeting of the Society, nor be acted upon at the same meeting at which it is reported; nor shall more than one candidate for either Honorary or Corresponding Membership be reported at any one meeting. Transfers from one class of members to another class, however, may be made at any Stated Meeting upon the recommendation of the Council.

ART. 3. — Proposals of candidates shall be accompanied by a brief statement of the place of residence and qualifications of the person proposed.

ART. 4. — All members shall be elected by ballot, at a Stated Meeting, by a majority of the votes cast. A separate ballot on any name shall be taken upon the request of three or more members.

ART. 5. — Each Resident Member shall pay five dollars at the time of his admission, and three dollars each first of January afterward, into the treasury, for the general purposes of the Society; but any member may become a Life Member

and shall be exempted from the annual payment, if, at any time after his admission, he has paid or shall pay into the treasury thirty dollars in addition to his previous payments; and all receipts for Life-Membership shall be and remain permanently funded, the interest only to be used for current expenses. Life Members shall be entitled to all the rights and privileges of Resident Members.

ART. 6.—If any person elected a Resident Member shall neglect for three months after notification of his election to accept his membership in writing, and to pay his admission fee; and if any person elected an Honorary or Corresponding Member shall neglect for one year after such notification to accept his membership in writing, — such election shall be void. If any Resident Member shall neglect to pay his annual assessment for one year after it shall have become due, he shall cease to be a member. But this provision shall not take effect until one month after such member's name shall have been read to the Council, and a special notice given to him. The Council may, in their discretion, suspend the above provisions of this Article for a reasonable time. Any person who shall have ceased to be a member, under the provisions of this Article, for non-payment of his assessment may, at any time within two years, be re-instated in his membership by the Council, on paying said assessment and all subsequent assessments that would have been due from him, if he had remained a member of the Society.

ART. 7.—Diplomas signed by the President, and countersigned by the two Secretaries, shall be issued to all the members.

ART. 8.—Any member may withdraw from the Society at any time, by sending a written resignation to the Recording Secretary, and paying all assessments due. Any member may be expelled for cause at any Stated Meeting of the Society, upon a unanimous recommendation voted at any regular meeting of the Council, one month's notice in writing having been first given to such member, if his residence is known.

CHAPTER III.

MEETINGS, QUORUM, AND AMENDMENTS.

ART. 1. — There shall be a Stated Meeting of the Society on the first Wednesday of every month except July, August, and September, at three o'clock in the afternoon, in their House in Boston: *provided*, however, that the Council shall have authority to postpone any Stated Meeting, or to dispense with it altogether, or to direct it to be held at another place, or at another hour, whenever, for any cause, they may deem it desirable or expedient. Special Meetings shall be called by either of the Secretaries, at the request of the President, or, in case of his death, absence, or inability, of one of the Vice-Presidents or of the Council.

The Stated Meeting in January shall be the Annual Meeting of the Corporation.

ART. 2. — At all meetings the record of the preceding meeting shall be read by the Recording Secretary immediately after the presiding officer has called the meeting to order; after which, at all Special Meetings, the business for which the meeting was called shall be transacted; and at all Stated Meetings the order of business shall be as follows, unless otherwise ordered:—

First, The reading of Papers and Essays.

Second, The Report of the Corresponding Secretary.

Third, The Librarian's Report.

Fourth, The Report of the Council.

Fifth, The Election of Members, and action on the recommendations of the Council.

Sixth, The Historiographer's Report.

Seventh, The unfinished business and the assignments of the last meeting, taken up in their order.

Eighth, The transaction of other business.

ART. 3.— Upon the request of the presiding officer, any motion or resolution, offered at any meeting, shall be submitted in writing.

ART. 4.— Fifteen members shall be a quorum for all purposes except for amendment of the By-Laws, which shall be made only at a Stated Meeting (in the notification of which mention has been made of a purpose to amend the By-Laws) at which not less than twenty members are present, and after the subject has been reported on by a Committee appointed for the purpose at a previous meeting of the Society.

CHAPTER IV.

OFFICERS.

ART. 1.— The Officers of the Society shall be a President, who shall be Chairman of the Council; a Vice-President for each of the New England States; a Recording Secretary, who shall be Secretary of the Council; a Corresponding Secretary; a Treasurer; and a Librarian: all of whom shall be chosen by ballot at the Annual Meeting, and shall hold their respective offices for one year, or until others are duly chosen and installed.

The President, the Vice-President for Massachusetts, the Recording Secretary, the Corresponding Secretary, the Treasurer, and the Librarian, with nine other members, shall constitute the Council of the Society. Each member of the Council shall have a vote. Of the said nine members three shall be elected by ballot at each Annual Meeting for the term of three years, in place of the three whose term then expires; and no one who has served a full term of three years shall be eligible for re-election until one year, at least, after the expiration of his term. Elections to fill vacancies

which may occur in the Council shall be for the unexpired term or terms, and shall be by ballot; and such vacancies may be filled at any subsequent Stated Meeting on nomination by the Council, unless otherwise ordered.

ART. 2. — There shall be a Historiographer and an Editor of Publications appointed annually by the Council, to whom they shall be responsible for the proper discharge of their respective duties.

ART. 3. — At the Stated Meeting in December, a Nominating Committee of five persons shall be elected by ballot by the Society. Any three or more members of the Society may nominate one or more members of such Committee by sending to the Recording Secretary, three days at least before said meeting, a nomination paper signed by them, containing such names. The Recording Secretary shall cause all such names to be printed in alphabetical order on a ballot, to be furnished the members at said meeting. And any member desiring to vote shall mark a cross (X) on such ballot against the names of any members of the Society, not exceeding five, whether printed on such ballot or not, whom he may select. This Committee shall report at the Annual Meeting a list of candidates for Officers, and Members of the Council.

Any twenty or more members may nominate a member for election to any position to be filled at the Annual Meeting, by signing and sending a nomination paper to the Recording Secretary, before the fifteenth day of December; and all candidates so nominated shall have their names printed on the ballots, in addition to the names of those nominated by the Committee. Should more than one person be nominated for any position, the names shall be printed on the ballot in alphabetical order without any designation; and each member voting shall mark a cross (X) against the name of the candidate for whom he desires to vote.

ART. 4. — No member, in voting at any meeting, for any Officer, or for any member of the Council or of any Committee, shall be limited to the candidates who have been nominated; but he may vote for any member of the Society.

ART. 5. — Seven days, at least, before every meeting at which Officers or members of the Council are to be chosen, the Recording Secretary shall send a notice thereof to each Resident and Life Member, containing the names of all persons nominated for such positions.

CHAPTER V.

THE PRESIDENT.

ART. 1. — The President shall be the Chief Executive Officer of the Society; and, with the advice of the Council, shall superintend and conduct its prudential affairs.

ART. 2. — The President, and in his absence one of the Vice-Presidents (the Vice-President for Massachusetts having precedence), shall preside in all meetings of the Society. In the absence of all these officers, a President *pro tempore* shall be chosen.

ART. 3. — Unless otherwise ordered, all committees shall be nominated by the presiding officer, and confirmed by the Society.

CHAPTER VI.

THE RECORDING SECRETARY.

ART. 1. — The Recording Secretary, or, in case of his death, absence, or inability, the Corresponding Secretary, shall warn all meetings of the Society, and of the Council, in such manner as the Council shall direct.

ART. 2. — He shall attend all meetings of the Society and of the Council, and shall keep an exact record of the same; entering in full all accepted reports of committees, unless otherwise specially directed, or unless the same are to be included in the printed Proceedings.

ART. 3. — He shall enter the names of all members systematically in books kept for the purpose.

ART. 4. — All books and papers in his official custody shall be the property of the Society, and shall be kept in the Library.

ART. 5. — In the absence of the President and of all the Vice-Presidents, he shall, if present, call the meeting to order, and preside until a President *pro tempore* is chosen.

CHAPTER VII.

THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY.

ART. 1. — The Corresponding Secretary shall inform all persons of their election as members; send to each a copy of the By-Laws, calling attention to Articles 5 and 6 of Chapter II.; and on their acceptance issue the proper diplomas.

ART. 2. — He shall conduct the correspondence of the Society not otherwise provided for, and deposit all original letters received and copies of all letters sent, in regular files, in the Library.

ART. 3. — At every Stated Meeting he shall read such communications as he may have received since the last Stated Meeting.

CHAPTER VIII.

THE TREASURER.

ART. 1. — The Treasurer shall collect all moneys due to the Society, and shall keep, in books belonging to it, regular and faithful accounts of all the moneys and funds of the Society that may come into his hands, and of all receipts and expenditures connected with the same, — which accounts shall be open always to the inspection of the Council; and at the Annual Meeting he shall make a written or printed report of all his

doings for the year preceding, of the amount and condition of all the property of the Society intrusted to him, and the character of the investments.

ART. 2. — He shall invest and manage the funds of the Society, with the consent and approval of the Council.

ART. 3. — When required to do so, he shall give bonds to the satisfaction of the Council for the faithful performance of the duties of his office.

ART. 4. — He shall pay no moneys, except on draft of the Council, or of its duly authorized committee.

CHAPTER IX.

APPROPRIATIONS, AND TREASURER'S ACCOUNTS.

ART. 1. — No person or committee shall incur any debt or liability in the name of the Society, unless in accordance with a previous vote and appropriation therefor by the Society or the Council.

ART. 2. — At the Stated Meeting in December an Auditing Committee, consisting of not less than two persons not members of the Council, shall be appointed to examine the accounts of the Treasurer for the year preceding, and at the Annual Meeting to report thereon, and on the state of any property of the Society in his hands.

CHAPTER X.

THE LIBRARIAN.

ART. 1. — The Librarian shall have charge of all the books, tracts, maps, manuscripts, and other property appropriate to the Library, and of all coins, works of art, remains of anti-

quity, and other articles appropriate to the Cabinet; and shall cause to be made, and kept exact and perfect, catalogues of each and all of them, doing whatever may be in his power, at all times, to preserve and increase the collections under his care.

He shall properly assort, store, and safely keep, in such place or places as may be prescribed by the Council, all books, papers, and other articles not appropriate to the Library or the Cabinet.

He also shall be the custodian of the Society's House.

ART. 2. — He shall acknowledge every gift that may be made to the Library or the Cabinet, by a certificate addressed to the person making it.

ART. 3. — At every Stated Meeting he shall report all gifts made to the Library and the Cabinet since the last Stated Meeting; and, at the Annual Meeting, he shall present a statement of the condition and wants of the Library and of the condition of the Cabinet, with a detailed list of all accessions to each during the year, and the names of all donors.

ART. 4. — He may have one or more assistants, appointed by the Council, who shall aid him in all or any of his duties; who also shall aid the Recording Secretary in warning meetings, copying reports, or in such other ways as may be required; and who shall render such other services to the Society connected with its Library, its proceedings, and its publications as the Council may direct.

ART. 5. — He shall be present in the Library, in person or by an assistant, at such hours and times as may be appointed by the Council for keeping it open, and shall endeavor to render it useful to all who may resort to it.

ART. 6. — He shall make all necessary preparations for the meetings of the Society, and of the Council, to whom he shall be responsible for the proper discharge of his duties.

ART. 7. — He shall receive such compensation for his services as the Council shall determine.

CHAPTER XI.

THE HISTORIOGRAPHER.

ART. 1. — The Historiographer shall collect materials for a history of the Society, prepare biographies of its deceased members for publication, and deposit the same in the Library. He may read at the Stated Meetings such of the biographies, or such parts of them, as he may deem advisable.

ART. 2. — He may have such assistants as the Council shall determine.

CHAPTER XII.

THE EDITOR OF PUBLICATIONS.

ART. 1. — The Editor of Publications shall edit, under the direction of the Council, the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, the Memorial Biographies of deceased members, the Proceedings of the Annual Meeting, and all other publications of the Society not specially committed to other editorial supervision.

ART. 2. — He shall receive such compensation for his services, and may have such assistants, as the Council shall determine.

CHAPTER XIII.

THE COUNCIL.

ART. 1. — The Council shall determine their own quorum; establish rules for the transaction of their business; fix all salaries; authorize all expenditures of money, drawing upon the Treasurer, from time to time, for such sums as may be required; provide all engraved or printed blanks, and books of record; act upon all resignations and forfeitures of membership; and see that the By-Laws are complied with.

They also may dispose, by sale or exchange, of any personal property not appropriate to the Library or the Cabinet. An exact statement of all property so disposed of, with the names of recipients and manner of disposition, shall be filed with the Librarian, and shall be open to the inspection of members.

ART. 2. — They shall appoint, annually, the Historiographer and the Editor of Publications.

ART. 3. — They shall appoint such subordinate officers and agents as they may deem necessary (who shall hold their respective offices during the pleasure of the Council), prescribe their duties, and allow them reasonable compensation.

ART. 4. — They shall report, at their discretion, nominations for Resident, Corresponding, and Honorary Members, to which not less than eight of their number shall have assented at a meeting of the Council.

ART. 5. — They shall meet in the Society's House within one week previous to every Stated Meeting, on such day and at such hour as they may fix by standing rule, and, upon notice, at such other times as the Chairman shall appoint, for the discharge of their appropriate duties, and for furthering the transaction of such business as may be brought before the Society.

ART. 6. — They shall report, at every meeting of the Society, such business as they may deem it advisable to present.

ART. 7. — They may appoint, for terms not exceeding one year, and prescribe the functions of, such committees of their number, or of the members of the Society, as they may deem expedient, to facilitate the administration of the Society's affairs; and a complete list of such committees and the members composing the same, shall be printed, at the beginning of each year, in the Annual Proceedings.

ART. 8. — They shall make all proper rules and regulations for the use of the Library and the Cabinet.

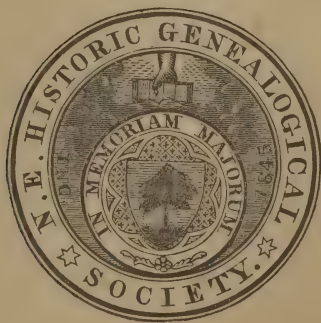
ART. 9. — At the Annual Meeting they shall make an Annual Report. It shall include a detailed statement of the condition of the Library and the Cabinet, both of which they shall carefully examine annually in the month of December.

ART. 10. — The records of the meetings of the Council shall always be open to the inspection of any member of the Society.

THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

VOL. XLVIII.—JANUARY, 1894.

WHOLE NUMBER, 189.



BOSTON:
PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.
1894.

Editor.
JOHN WARD DEAN.

CONTENTS—JANUARY, 1894.

*** *Illustrations:*

1. Powers's Bust of LEVI WOODBURY (to face page 9).	
2. Noyes Inscription at Wequetequoc Cove (to face page 18).	
3. Noyes Arms (page 19).	
4. Autograph of JOHN BRIANT (page 46).	
5. Plan of the Ancient Line Feilde of Charlestown (page 56).	
I. MEMOIR OF HON. LEVI WOODBURY. By Hon. Charles Levi Woodbury,	9
II. INSCRIPTIONS AT NORFOLK, VA. Communicated by Edward W. James, Esq.	17
III. NOYES INSCRIPTION AND MEMORANDA. By James Atkins Noyes, Ph.B.	18
IV. EXCISE ON BREAD IN BOSTON IN 1734. Communicated by the late Jeremiah Colburn, A.M.	20
V. THE SWORDS OF WASHINGTON. By Col. Thornton A. Washington	21
VI. DEATHS AT STRATHAM, N. H. (Continued.) Communicated by Charles C. Hardy, Esq.	27
VII. LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS. (Continued.) Communicated by William B. Trask, A.M.	31
VIII. BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA. Communicated by Worthington C. Ford, Esq.	36
IX. DESCENDANTS OF JOHN BRIANT, SEN. By Dr. Percy Bryant	46
X. INSCRIPTIONS AT ST. AUGUSTINE, FLORIDA. (Continued.) Communicated by B. Frank Leeds, Esq.	53
XI. ANCIENT LINE FEILDE OF CHARLESTOWN. By Geo. A. Gordon, A.M.	57
XII. KELLOGG FAMILIES OF COLCHESTER. By James H. Perrin, Esq.	59
XIII. A FRESH NOTE ON THE NEW-ENGLAND PRIMER. By Rev. B. F. DeCosta, D.D.	64
XIV. KIRTLAND OR KIRKLAND FAMILY. By V. C. Sanborn, Esq.	66
XV. SNOW GENEALOGY. (Continued.) By Mrs. Charles L. Alden	71
XVI. NOTES AND QUERIES:	
Notes.—Christmas at the Isles of Shoals, 173; Hibbins and Bellingham; André's Execution, 74.	
Queries.—Sherman, Soule, Bennet and Braley, 74; Ingersoll, Low, Gannett and Wadleigh, 75; Medical Graduates of Bowdoin College; Smith; Paine, 76; Williams, Longbottom and Olds; John Read; Settlement of the Welsh Tract; Phillips and Pruden; Coffin, 77; Spencer; Day, Dickinson and Kellogg; Kellogg, Miller and Dewey; Cook, 78.	
Replies.—Soldiers in Philip's War, Stiff, 78; Rolfe; Esther Hanford; Peyton; Richard Jaques, 79; Kellogg and Foote, 81.	
Historical Intelligence.—Dr. Marshall's Genealogist's Guide, Third Edition, 79; Discovery of the Birthplace of the Apostle Eliot; Lincoln County Probate Records; Denison Souvenir Spoon; Dudley Family Relics; Genealogies in Preparation, 80	73-81
XVII. SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS:	
New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 81; Old Colony Historical Society; Maine Historical Society, 82; Rhode Island Historical Society; New Haven Colony Historical Society, 83	81-83
XVIII. NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY:	
Rev. Andrew P. Peabody, D.D.; Francis Parkman, LL.D., 84; Hon. Leopold Morse, 85; Hon. Asa Millet, M.D.; George Whitfield Avery, 86; Abraham Avery, 87; Rev. Charles Morris Blake; John Farwell Anderson, Esq.; Hon. Samuel T. Armstrong; Hon. Frederick Billings; Jeremiah Colburn, A.M.; Samuel P. Fowler, Esq.; Hon. John P. Healy, 88; Rev. Thomas R. Lambert; William H. Montague, Esq.; Rev. Elias Nason; Ira B. Peck, Esq.; Samuel B. Rindge, Esq.; Nathaniel F. Safford, Esq.; Rev. Increase N. Tarbox; William F. Weld, Esq.; Henry A. Whitney, A.M.; Cyrus Woodman, A.M., 89	83-89
XIX. BOOK NOTICES	89-100
XX. RECENT PUBLICATIONS	101-103
XXI. DEATHS	103-104
XXII. GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. (Continued.) By Henry F. Waters, A.M.	105-144

Committee on Publication.

ALBERT H. HOYT, WILLARD S. ALLEN,
FRANK E. BRADISH, GEORGE B. KNAPP,
JOHN WARD DEAN.

Entered at the Post-Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms \$3.00 a year in advance.

Subscriptions should be sent to BENJAMIN B. TORREY, *Treasurer*,

18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

DEVOTED TO THE INTERESTS OF AMERICAN
GENEALOGY AND BIOGRAPHY.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT TWO DOLLARS PER ANNUM.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

Gen. JAS. GRANT WILSON,
Dr. SAMUEL S. PURPLE,

Rev. BEVERLEY R. BETTS,
THOMAS G. EVANS,

EDWARD F. DE LANCEY,
CEPHAS BRAINARD.

The Society has a few complete sets of the RECORD on sale. Price for the twenty-two volumes, well bound in cloth, \$66.00. Subscriptions, payable in advance, should be sent to Mr. WILLIAM P. KETCHAM, Treasurer, Berkeley Lyceum, No. 23 West 44th Street, New York.

NOW READY.—Vol. I. of the Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, comprising the Records of Marriages in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York, from 1639 to 1801, with a Historical Introduction and Index of Names. Edition, one hundred numbered copies. Price, \$15.00.

It is expected that Vols. II. and III., containing Baptisms, will be issued during 1893.

PUTNAM'S MONTHLY HISTORICAL MAGAZINE

(Formerly the Salem Press Historical and Genealogical Record).

EDITED AND PUBLISHED BY EBEN PUTNAM, SALEM, MASS.

\$2.00 Per Annum.

Devoted to Genealogy, History, Archæology, Records, Notes and Queries.

Books sent for notice should be plainly marked "Review."

Send 10 cents in stamps for specimen copy.

THE SALEM PRESS,

operated by the SALEM PRESS PUBLISHING AND PRINTING Co., has an enviable record of excellent genealogical and historical work.

Send four cent stamp for our catalogue of books for sale and exchange.

THE SALEM PRESS, 200 DERBY ST., SALEM, MASS.

EBEN PUTNAM, Manager.

The East Anglian.—or Notes and Queries on Subjects connected with the Counties of Suffolk, Cambridge, Essex and Norfolk. Edited by the Rev. C. H. EVELYN WHITE, F.S.A. Published Monthly at Ipswich, England, by Pawsey and Hayes. Price 5s a year, post free.

PEDIGREES TRACED.—MISS E. W. LEAVITT traces out family lines, compiles genealogies, and makes a specialty of searching New-England records.

Post Office Address—18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

WATERS'S ENGLISH RESEARCHES.

IT is with much satisfaction that attention is called to the Gleanings of Mr. Waters contained in the last five numbers of the REGISTER; and it is hoped that persons, who have not yet contributed, will be led to become subscribers for the purpose of ensuring the further publication of similar matter. There is still much more to be found and printed, and the money thus far received each year has been only enough to give Mr. Waters a decent remuneration and to pay for the printing. A larger sum could be used to great advantage. Subscriptions may be sent to 18 Somerset St., either to J. W. DEAN, Editor of the Register, or to WM. S. APPLETON, Chairman of the Committee on English Research.

BRITISH RECORD SOCIETY, LIMITED

(With which is incorporated the INDEX SOCIETY, founded 1878).

INSTITUTED FOR PRINTING

Indexes, Calendars, and Records

ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE

GENEALOGY & TOPOGRAPHY OF GREAT BRITAIN.

President.—The Most Hon. the Marquess of Bute, K.T.

Vice-Presidents.—The Right Rev. the Lord Bishop of Oxford, D.D., F.S.A. The Right Hon. Lord Hannen, P.C. Alderman Sir Reginald Hanson, Bart., M.P., LL.D., F.S.A. Right Hon. Sir Francis H. Jeune, President Probate Division. The Hon. E. J. Phelps, LL.D., late U. S. Minister to the Court of St. James. The Right Hon. A. M. Porter, Master of the Rolls, Ireland.

The Society's issues appear in the

INDEX LIBRARY,

which is issued quarterly.

Already completed or in progress:—Northampton and Rutland wills, 1508–1652, Chancery Proceedings *temp.* Charles I. Royalist Composition papers. Signet Bills. 1584–1624. Berkshire wills, 1508–1652. Lichfield wills, 1510–1652. Sussex wills, 1530–1652. Prerogative wills of Canterbury, 1383–1558. Gloucester wills, 1541–1652. Gloucester Inquisitiones post mortem *temp.* Charles I. London Inquisitiones post mortem *temp.* Henry VII. Dorsetshire wills at Blandford, 1568–1792, etc.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION—ONE GUINEA.

For prospectus and list of publications, address the

Hon. Secretary,

E. A. FRY, 172 Edmund Street, Birmingham, England.

Intending members in America can communicate with any of the local secretaries, Mr. William H. Whitmore, P. O. Box 3478, Boston, Mass.; Mr. R. A. Brock, Richmond, Va.; or Professor Daniel C. Eaton, New Haven, Conn.

YORKSHIRE COUNTY MAGAZINE,

An Illustrated Monthly, 5s. per annum, in advance, from the Editor, J. HORSFALL TURNER, IDEL, BRADFORD; from whom the Magazine's precursor, the *Yorkshire Notes and Queries*, and *Genealogist*, may be obtained, 1700 pages, 550 illustrations, for 29s.

Genealogical Investigations in Philadelphia and Vicinity

MADE BY

HARRY S. HOPPER,

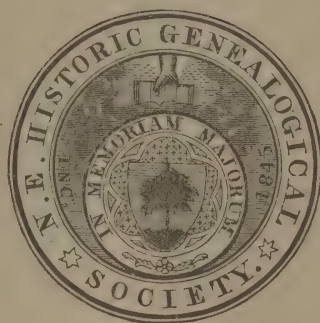
Correspondence solicited.

514 Walnut St., Philadelphia, Pa.

THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

VOL. XLVIII.—APRIL, 1894.

WHOLE NUMBER, 190.



BOSTON:
PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.
1894.

Editor.
JOHN WARD DEAN.

CONTENTS—APRIL, 1894.

**** Illustrations :**

1. Portrait of DAVID CLAPP (to face page 145).
2. Autographs of NICHOLAS CLAPP, NATHANIEL CLAP and DAVID CLAP (page 145).
3. Autograph of DAVID CLAPP, Senior (page 146).
4. PYNCHON ARMS (page 255).

I.	MEMOIR OF DAVID CLAPP, ESQ. By <i>William B. Trask, A.M.</i>	145
II.	BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA. (Continued.) Communicated by <i>Worthington C. Ford, Esq.</i>	157
III.	GOV. SIMON BRADSTREET'S ANCESTRY. By <i>Isaac J. Greenwood, A.M.</i>	168
IV.	REV. STEPHEN PEABODY AND WIFE. By <i>William C. Todd, A.M.</i>	171
V.	MEMORANDA BY ROBERT FOSTER OF KINGSTON, MASS. Communicated by <i>Charles E. Briggs, M.D.</i>	182
VI.	LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS. (Continued.) Communicated by <i>William B. Trask, A.M.</i>	184
VII.	SNOW GENEALOGY. (Continued.) By <i>Mrs. Charles L. Alden</i>	188
VIII.	REV. WILLIAM ADAMS OF NEW YORK, WITH ADAMS AND BRADFORD DESCENT. By <i>Miss Emily Wilder Leavitt</i>	190
IX.	CONNECTION OF THE FAMILY OF EDISON, THE INVENTOR, WITH DIGBY, N. S. By <i>Judge A. W. Savary</i>	199
X.	MARTIN'S OR MARTHA'S VINEYARD? By <i>Charles E. Banks, M.D.</i>	201
XI.	SOME DESCENDANTS OF REV. JOHN ROBINSON OF LEYDEN. By <i>Hon. Ariel S. Thurston</i>	204
XII.	THE MAVERICK FAMILY. By <i>Isaac John Greenwood, A.M.</i>	207

XIII. NOTES AND QUERIES :

Notes.—Weems, Towson, Wallace, Payne, of Virginia, 210; Family Records, 211; Rev. Thomas Davies; Crane Epitaphs; King, 212; Gorham, Graham, 213.

Queries.—The Parentage of Dr. John Bishop; Thomas Hubbard, 213; King, Hyde, Stowell, Sawyer, 214; Bott, May, Neale, Smith and Wiley; Ball; Family Record of Capt. John R. Russell, 215; Hallett; Fones; Mary Valentine; Owen and Gilmore, 216; Births, exact dates wanted; Constantine Phipps; Samuel Sharpe; Asa Adams; Morton, 217; Fuller; Fiske Family; Thomas Broad; Hazard; Curow or Curoe; Dr. Daniel Gilbert, 218; Joanna Brown; Clarke; Brackett; Mason; Wall; Mary Kingsley; Abijah Adams, 219.

Historical Intelligence.—Heraldry; List of British Officers serving in America, 219; Suffolk Manorial Families; Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society; Sparhawk; Remich; Genealogies in Preparation, 220 . . . 210-220

XIV. SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS :

New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 221; Old Colony Historical Society; Rhode Island Historical Society, 222; Connecticut Historical Society; Maine Genealogical Society, 223; Maine Historical Society; Wyoming Historical Society, 224 . . . 221-224

XV. NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY :

Hon. Charles Henry Bell, LL.D.; Hon. John James Bell; Gyles Merrill, 225; Henry Wheatland, M.D., 226; Augustus Russ, 228 . . . 224-228

XVI. BOOK NOTICES . . . 229-238

XVII. RECENT PUBLICATIONS . . . 238-240

XVIII. GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. (Continued.) By Henry F. Waters, A.M. . . . 241-276

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms \$3.00 a year in advance.

Subscriptions should be sent to BENJAMIN B. TORREY, *Treasurer*,
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

☞ Entered at the Post-Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

Committee on Publication.

ALBERT H. HOYT,	WILLARD S. ALLEN,
FRANK E. BRADISH,	GEORGE B. KNAPP,
JOHN WARD DEAN.	

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

DEVOTED TO THE INTERESTS OF AMERICAN
GENEALOGY AND BIOGRAPHY.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT TWO DOLLARS PER ANNUM.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

Gen. JAS. GRANT WILSON,
Dr. SAMUEL S. PURPLE,

Rev. BEVERLEY R. BETTS,
THOMAS G. EVANS,

EDWARD F. DE LANCEY,
CEPHAS BRAINARD.

The Society has a few complete sets of the *RECORD* on sale. Price for the twenty-two volumes, well bound in cloth, \$66.00. Subscriptions, payable in advance, should be sent to Mr. WILLIAM P. KETCHAM, Treasurer, Berkeley Lyceum, No. 23 West 44th Street, New York.

NOW READY.—Vol. I. of the Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, comprising the Records of Marriages in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York, from 1639 to 1801, with a Historical Introduction and Index of Names. Edition, one hundred numbered copies. Price, \$15.00.

It is expected that Vols. II. and III., containing Baptisms, will be issued during 1893.

PUTNAM'S MONTHLY HISTORICAL MAGAZINE

(Formerly the Salem Press Historical and Genealogical Record).

EDITED AND PUBLISHED BY EBEN PUTNAM, SALEM, MASS.

\$2.00 Per Annum.

Devoted to Genealogy, History, Archæology, Records, Notes and Queries.

Books sent for notice should be plainly marked "Review."

Send 10 cents in stamps for specimen copy.

THE SALEM PRESS,

operated by the SALEM PRESS PUBLISHING AND PRINTING Co., has an enviable record of excellent genealogical and historical work.

Send four cent stamp for our catalogue of books for sale and exchange.

THE SALEM PRESS, 200 DERBY ST., SALEM, MASS.

EBEN PUTNAM, Manager.

THE SCOTTISH ANTIQUARY, or NORTHERN NOTES AND

QUERIES. A Magazine of Archæology, Etymology, Folklore, Genealogy, Heraldry, etc. Edited by the Rev. A. W. CORNELIUS HALLEN, M.A., F.S.A., Scot. Mem. Coun. Scot. Hist. Soc. Issued Quarterly. 48 pages, with Illustrations. Price 1s. Annual Subscription (payable in advance), 4s. Address the Editor, the Rev. A. W. CORNELIUS HALLEN, the Parsonage, Alloa, Scotland.

The East Anglian,—or Notes and Queries on Subjects connected with the Counties of Suffolk, Cambridge, Essex and Norfolk. Edited by the Rev. C. H. EVELYN WHITE, F.S.A. Published Monthly at Ipswich, England, by Pawsey and Hayes. Price 5s a year, post free.

PEDIGREES TRACED.—MISS E. W. LEAVITT traces out family lines, compiles genealogies, and makes a specialty of searching New-England records.

Post Office Address—18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

BOND'S WATERTOWN.

A limited number of the "Genealogies and History of Watertown," by Henry Bond, M. D., has been completed by the addition of new plates, and will be sold at \$10 per copy, by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

The Society has also for sale the following books :

Vinton Memorial, by Rev. John A. Vinton, cloth, \$5.

Giles Memorial, by Rev. John A. Vinton, cloth, \$5.

Cushman Genealogy, by Hon. H. W. Cushman, cloth, \$5.

Clark Genealogy, by John Clark, cl., \$4.

Woodman Genealogy, by Cyrus Woodman, cloth, \$3.

Gillson or Jillson Genealogy, by David Jillson, cloth, \$3.

Felton Genealogy, by Cyrus Felton, paper, \$3.

Huntton Genealogy, by D. T. V. Huntton, paper, \$1.50.

Memorial Biographies of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Vols. II., III. and IV., cloth, \$2.25 a volume.

Address, B. B. TORREY, Treasurer, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

BRITISH RECORD SOCIETY, LIMITED

(With which is incorporated the INDEX SOCIETY, founded 1878).

INSTITUTED FOR PRINTING

Indexes, Calendars, and Records

ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE

GENEALOGY & TOPOGRAPHY OF GREAT BRITAIN.

President.—The Most Hon. the Marquess of Bute, K.T.

Vice-Presidents.—The Right Rev. the Lord Bishop of Oxford, D.D., F.S.A. The Right Hon. Lord Hannon, P.C. Alderman Sir Reginald Hanson, Bart., M.P., LL.D., F.S.A. Right Hon. Sir Francis H. Jeune, President Probate Division. The Hon. E. J. Phelps, LL.D., late U. S. Minister to the Court of St. James. The Right Hon. A. M. Porter, Master of the Rolls, Ireland.

The Society's issues appear in the

INDEX LIBRARY,

which is issued quarterly.

Already completed or in progress:—Northampton and Rutland wills, 1508-1652, Chancery Proceedings *temp.* Charles I. Royalist Composition papers. Signet Bills. 1584-1624. Berkshire wills, 1508-1652. Lichfield wills, 1510-1652. Sussex wills, 1530-1652. Prerogative wills of Canterbury, 1383-1558. Gloucester wills, 1541-1652. Gloucester Inquisitiones post mortem *temp.* Charles I. London Inquisitiones post mortem *temp.* Henry VII. Dorsetshire wills at Blandford, 1568-1792, etc.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION—ONE GUINEA.

For prospectus and list of publications, address the

Hon. Secretary,

E. A. FRY, 172 Edmund Street, Birmingham, England.

Intending members in America can communicate with any of the local secretaries, Mr. William H. Whitmore, P. O. Box 3478, Boston, Mass.; Mr. R. A. Brock, Richmond, Va.; or Professor Daniel C. Eaton, New Haven, Conn.

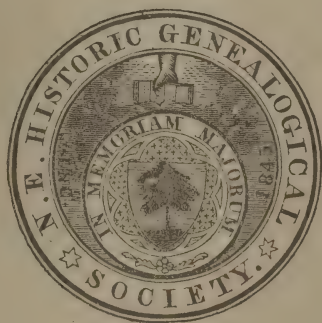
YORKSHIRE COUNTY MAGAZINE,

An Illustrated Monthly, 5s. per annum, in advance, from the Editor, J. HORSFALL TURNER, IDEL, BRADFORD; from whom the Magazine's precursor, the *Yorkshire Notes and Queries, and Genealogist*, may be obtained, 1700 pages, 550 illustrations, for 29s.

THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

VOL. XLVIII.—JULY, 1894.

WHOLE NUMBER, 191.



BOSTON:
PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.
1894.

Editor.
JOHN WARD DEAN.

CONTENTS—JULY, 1894.

**** Illustrations :**

1. Portrait of GEORGE CHEYNE SHATTUCK (to face page 277).	
I. MEMOIR OF GEORGE CHEYNE SHATTUCK, M.D. By Rev. Caleb Davis Bradlee, D.D.	277
II. LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS. (Continued.) Communicated by William B. Trask, A.M.	280
III. THE BENT FAMILY. By Allen H. Bent, Esq.	288
IV. PROBATE FORMS OF MASSACHUSETTS	296
V. BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA. (Continued.) Communicated by Worthington C. Ford, Esq.	299
VI. LETTER OF JONATHAN ALDEN OF MARSHFIELD, 1722. Communicated by Mrs. Charles L. Alden.	310
VII. FAMILY OF JOHN SAVAGE OF MIDDLETOWN, CONN. By James Francis Savage, A.B.	311
VIII. THREE LETTERS WRITTEN IN CIPHER BY GOV. JOHN LEVERETT—NEWLY BROUGHT TO LIGHT. Deciphered by William P. Upham, Esq., and communicated by Hon. George Sheldon	316
IX. AGED RESIDENTS OF STONINGTON, CT., IN 1893. Compiled by Mrs. Harriet A. Stanton	322
X. ABSTRACTS OF THE EARLY WILLS OF SUFFOLK COUNTY, MASS. (Continued.) Prepared by Walter K. Watkins, Esq.	323
XI. PRESIDENT LINCOLN'S ANCESTRY. By Hon. Joseph H. Barrett, A.M.	327
XII. MORTON'S NEW ENGLISH CANAAN. By Rev. B. F. DeCosta, D.D.	329
XIII. MATTHEW FIELD OF LONDON: HIS FAMILY AND ARMS. By Osgood Field, F.S.A.	331
XIV. INSCRIPTIONS AT NORFOLK, VA. (Concluded.) Communicated by Edward W. James, Esq.	336
XV. DEATHS AT STRATHAM, N. H. (Concluded.) Communicated by Charles C. Hardy, Esq.	337
XVI. NOTES AND QUERIES:	
Notes.—Virginia Genealogies, 343; Fuller; Francis Family Record, 345; Shaw; A Reminiscence of Shays's Rebellion; Revolutionary Service, 346; Lady Mowson and Radcliffe College, 405.	
Queries.—Alden Queries; Markham, 347; Shaw and Beal; Baxter and Taylor; Jackson; Wood-Elderkin; Ellis and Abrams, 348.	
Historical Intelligence.—Williamson's Bibliography of the State of Maine; Centenary of Fort Defiance, 348; Butler; Provincial Flag of Pennsylvania; Town Histories in Preparation; Genealogies in Preparation, 349	343-350
XVII. SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS:	
New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 350; Rhode Island Historical Society; Old Colony Historical Society, 351	350-351
XVIII. NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY:	
Hon. William Gaston, LL.D., 351; Francis G. Pratt, Jr.; Samuel Kidder, 353; Linus P. Brackett, M.D.; Edwin F. Waters; Henry T. Beckwith, 354; Hon. Horatio G. Jones, D.C.L., 355; Francis O. French, 356; Charles F. Crehore, M.D., 357; Hon. Alvah A. Burrage; Nathaniel G. Chapin, Esq., 358; Randall G. Burrell, Esq., 360	351-360
XIX. BOOK NOTICES	360-370
XX. RECENT PUBLICATIONS	371
XXI. DEATHS	372
XXII. GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. (Continued.) By Henry F. Waters, A.M.	373-408

Committee on Publication.

ALBERT H. HOYT, WILLARD S. ALLEN,
FRANK E. BRADISH, GEORGE B. KNAPP,
JOHN WARD DEAN.

SUFFOLK MANORIAL FAMILIES,
BEING
THE COUNTY VISITATIONS AND OTHER PEDIGREES.

EDITED WITH EXTENSIVE ADDITIONS

By JOSEPH JAMES MUSKETT,

Corresponding Member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

It is the Editor's aim, should he live to complete the work, to give the pedigree of every ancient Suffolk family of Visitation standing. Especial attention will be given to the earlier emigrants into New England, as indicated by Candler and other authorities. And where practicable these genealogies will be illustrated by wills and other documentary evidences of interest.

The work will be issued, to subscribers only, in Parts of forty pages, price 5s. each, payable in advance. The number of each issue will be restricted to 250 copies. Communications to be addressed to the Editor, care of J. Musket Yettis, Esq., 56 Lincoln's Inn Fields, London.

Part I., now ready, contains pedigrees, etc., of Winthrop of Groton and New England, Ponder of Braintree, and Sharpe of Islington. Part II., in the press, will give Mildmay of Essex and of Cretingham, co. Suffolk, Alabaster of Hadleigh, Vesey of Hintlesham, Risby of Thorpe Morieux, Still of Lincolnshire, and Browne of Edwardstone. Part III., Fones of London and Suffolk, Downing of Ipswich and New England, Munning of Brettenham, etc. etc.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

**DEVOTED TO THE INTERESTS OF AMERICAN
GENEALOGY AND BIOGRAPHY.**

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT TWO DOLLARS PER ANNUM.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

Gen. JAS. GRANT WILSON,
Dr. SAMUEL S. PURPLE,

Rev. BEVERLEY R. BETTS,
THOMAS G. EVANS,

EDWARD F. DE LANCEY,
CEPHAS BRAINARD.

The Society has a few complete sets of the RECORD on sale. Price for the twenty-two volumes, well bound in cloth, \$66.00. Subscriptions, payable in advance, should be sent to Mr. WILLIAM P. KETCHAM, Treasurer, Berkeley Lyceum, No. 23 West 44th Street, New York.

NOW READY.—Vol. I. of the Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, comprising the Records of Marriages in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York, from 1639 to 1801, with a Historical Introduction and Index of Names. Edition, one hundred numbered copies. Price, \$15.00.

It is expected that Vols. II. and III., containing Baptisms, will be issued during 1893.

PUTNAM'S MONTHLY HISTORICAL MAGAZINE

(Formerly the Salem Press Historical and Genealogical Record).

EDITED AND PUBLISHED BY EBEN PUTNAM, SALEM, MASS.

\$2.00 Per Annum.

Devoted to Genealogy, History, Archæology, Records, Notes and Queries.

Books sent for notice should be plainly marked "Review."

Send 10 cents in stamps for specimen copy.

THE SALEM PRESS,

operated by the SALEM PRESS PUBLISHING AND PRINTING Co., has an enviable record of excellent genealogical and historical work.

Send four cent stamp for our catalogue of books for sale and exchange.

THE SALEM PRESS, 200 DERBY ST., SALEM, MASS.

EBEN PUTNAM, Manager.

BOND'S WATERTOWN.

A limited number of the "Genealogies and History of Watertown," by Henry Bond, M. D., has been completed by the addition of new plates, and will be sold at \$10 per copy, by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

The Society has also for sale the following books:

Vinton Memorial, by Rev. John A. Vinton, cloth, \$5.

Giles Memorial, by Rev. John A. Vinton, cloth, \$5.

Cushman Genealogy, by Hon. H. W. Cushman, cloth, \$5.

Woodman Genealogy, by Cyrus Woodman, cloth, \$3.

Braintree Town Record, 1640-1793, cloth, \$5.

Gillson or Jillson Genealogy, by David Jillson, cloth, \$3.

Felton Genealogy, by Cyrus Felton, paper, \$3.

Huntoon Genealogy, by D. T. V. Huntoon, paper, \$1.50.

Clark Genealogy, by John Clark, cl., \$4.

Memorial Biographies of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Vols. II., III. and IV., cloth, \$2.25 a volume.

Address, B. B. TORREY, Treasurer, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

BRITISH RECORD SOCIETY, LIMITED

(With which is incorporated the INDEX SOCIETY, founded 1878).

INSTITUTED FOR PRINTING

Indexes, Calendars, and Records

ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE

GENEALOGY & TOPOGRAPHY OF GREAT BRITAIN.

President.—The Most Hon. the Marquess of Bute, K.T.

Vice-Presidents.—The Right Rev. the Lord Bishop of Oxford, D.D., F.S.A. The Right Hon. Lord Hannen, P.C. Alderman Sir Reginald Hanson, Bart., M.P., LL.D., F.S.A. Right Hon. Sir Francis H. Jeune, President Probate Division. The Hon. E. J. Phelps, LL.D., late U. S. Minister to the Court of St. James. The Right Hon. A. M. Porter, Master of the Rolls, Ireland.

The Society's issues appear in the

INDEX LIBRARY;

which is issued quarterly.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION—ONE GUINEA.

For prospectus and list of publications, address the

Hon. Secretary,

E. A. FRY, 172 Edmund Street, Birmingham, England.

PEDIGREES TRACED.—Miss E. W. LEAVITT traces out family lines, compiles genealogies, and makes a specialty of searching New-England records.

Post Office Address—18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms \$3.00 a year in advance.

Subscriptions should be sent to BENJAMIN B. TORREY, *Treasurer,*

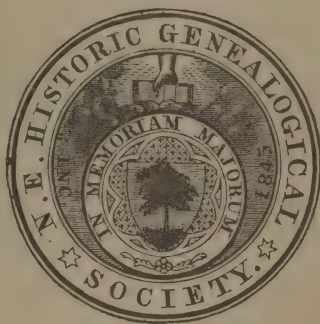
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

☞ Entered at the Post-Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

VOL. XLVIII.—OCTOBER, 1894.

WHOLE NUMBER, 192.



BOSTON:
PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.
1894.

CONTENTS—OCTOBER, 1894.

**** Illustrations:**

1. Portrait of JOHN CODMAN (to face page 409).	
I. SKETCH OF THE LIFE OF REV. JOHN CODMAN, D.D.	409
II. DESCENDANTS OF DANIEL MORRISON OF NEWBURY, MASS. By Hon. Leonard A. Morrison	413
III. MARRIAGES IN GLOUCESTER, MASS., 1729	420
IV. DOROTHY STANTON. By Edward D. Harris, Esq.	421
V. BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA. (Continued.) Communicated by Worthington C. Ford, Esq.	424
VI. LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS. (Continued.) Communicated by William B. Trask, A.M.	436
VII. BURIALS AT WARREN AND BARRINGTON, R. I.	442
VIII. THE LAKIN FAMILY. By Hon. Samuel A. Green, M.D.	444
IX. DIARY OF REV. WILLIAM HOMES OF CHILMARK. Communicated by Charles E. Banks, M.D.	446
X. WILLIAM HACK AND HIS DESCENDANTS. By Christopher A. Hack, Esq.	453
XI. LETTER OF WILLIAM STEVENS, 1795	456
XII. ABSTRACTS OF THE EARLY WILLS OF SUFFOLK COUNTY, MASS. (Continued.) Prepared by Walter K. Watkins, Esq.	457
XIII. LETTER OF PAUL JONES, 1777	461
XIV. INSCRIPTIONS AT ST. AUGUSTINE, FLORIDA. (Continued.) Communicated by B. Frank Leeds, Esq.	461
XV. NOTES AND QUERIES:	
Notes.—Proposal of Marriage by Daniel Hubbard, 465; Holmes; Dwight, 466.	
Queries.—Carwithin, 466; The Massachusetts Medical Society; Argall and Percival; Ebenezer Lamb, 467; Richard Wattles; Walker-Odell; Mrs. Clark and her escape from the Indians; Fuller, 468.	
Replies.—Martin's or Martha's Vineyard, 468; Inscriptions at Norfolk, Va.; Vincent's London, 469.	
Historical Intelligence.—The Campbells of Craignish in Scotland, 469	465-469
XVI. SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS:	
Rhode Island Historical Society; Maine Historical Society	470
XVII. NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY:	
Rev. James H. Means, D.D., 470; Hon. Benjamin F. Nourse, 471; Hon. Stephen M. Allen, A.M., 472; Rev. John Cordner, LL.D.; Bvt. Col. Edward B. Blasland, 473; Hon. Franklin Haven, 474; Charles W. Parsons, M.D., 475	470-475
XVIII. BOOK NOTICES	476-480
XIX. RECENT PUBLICATIONS	480
XX. GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. (Continued.) By Henry F. Waters, A.M.	481-516

For advertisement of Memorial Biographies, Vol. V., see page 4 of the cover. For other advertisements see pages 3 and 4.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms \$3.00 a year in advance.

Subscriptions should be sent to BENJAMIN B. TORREY, *Treasurer*,
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

Entered at the Post-Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

Committee on Publication.

ALBERT H. HOYT, WILLARD S. ALLEN,
FRANK E. BRADISH, GEORGE B. KNAPP,
JOHN WARD DEAN.

SUBSCRIPTIONS ARE DESIRED FOR THE FIRST VOLUME OF A BOOK ENTITLED

"OLD HOUSES OF NORWICH."

COMPILED FROM OLD RECORDS, DEEDS, MANUSCRIPTS, ETC. ETC., BY MARY E. PERKINS.

This work has been prepared to answer queries, so often made by descendants of the early inhabitants, as to the location of the homes of their ancestors. It aims to give an account of the original home lots, the old houses and people of the parish of Norwich Town from 1659 to the year 1800. The first volume will include the buildings on the main roads from Mill Lane (or Lafayette St.) to the road leading to Bean Hill from the corner of the Meeting-house Green, and also genealogical charts of the residents, as long as they reside in this part of the town. The book will contain two maps, about two hundred and fifty pages, and fifty genealogical charts. As soon as the requisite number of subscribers has been obtained, the work will be at once placed in the publisher's hands, and be ready for delivery as soon as possible. The book will not be published unless enough subscriptions are received to pay the expense of a first edition.

A list of unmounted photographs of houses, gravestones, etc., to be procured at reasonable prices, will be furnished to each subscriber, and unbound copies of the book may be ordered by those who desire to illustrate their own family histories.

Price per volume, } Cloth, \$3.00.
 } In loose sheets for illustrating, \$2.00.

Subscriptions may be sent to NOYES & DAVIS, or CRANSTON & Co., Main St., Norwich, Conn.

The second volume, giving an account of the houses from the meeting-house corner to the Bean Hill bridge, and a third describing Chelsea, or the Landing, will be issued later.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

DEVOTED TO THE INTERESTS OF AMERICAN
GENEALOGY AND BIOGRAPHY.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT TWO DOLLARS PER ANNUM.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

THOMAS G. EVANS,
Chairman.

Dr. SAMUEL S. PURPLE.
REV. BEVERLEY R. BETTS.

EDWARD F. DE LANCEY.
EDMUND ABDY HURRY.

The Society has a few complete sets of the RECORD on sale. Price for the twenty-four volumes, well bound in cloth, \$70.00. Subscriptions, payable in advance, should be sent to Mr. WILLIAM P. KETCHAM, Treasurer, Berkeley Lyceum, No. 23 West 44th Street, New York.

NOW READY.—Vol. I. of the Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, comprising the Records of Marriages in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York, from 1639 to 1801, with a Historical Introduction and Index of Names. Edition, one hundred numbered copies. Price, \$15.00.

It is expected that Vols. II. and III., containing Baptisms, will be issued soon.

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH.

Revolutionary and Colonial Pedigrees traced.

MILITARY SERVICE OF ANCESTRY FURNISHED.

Mr. WALTER K. WATKINS, after many years experience in genealogical research, the last five years as Assistant Librarian of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, feels qualified to offer his service to those desiring researches made in printed works or original records. Address,

WALTER K. WATKINS,

18 Somerset St., Boston.

Will be Published this Autumn.

MEMORIAL BIOGRAPHIES, VOL. 5.

THE Fifth Volume of Memorial Biographies of deceased members of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society will be published this autumn. It will contain memoirs of 49 members of the Society, or of all who died between April 16, 1862, and June 15, 1864. The four previous volumes contain memoirs of 162 members, making a total of 211 memoirs in the five volumes—an average of 42 memoirs to a volume.

Each volume contains over five hundred octavo pages, printed on superior paper, and handsomely bound. The price is \$2.25 a volume. When the book is sent by mail, the postage, 25 cents, will be added.

This series of volumes is replete with historic and biographic lore, of constantly increasing value.

The books will make an excellent present, especially from members of the Society to their friends. Only a small edition is printed. *Those who wish to secure this volume should send in their orders early.*

Address:

B. B. TORREY, TREASURER.

18 SOMERSET ST., BOSTON, MASS.

\$10.00 REWARD.

I will give (\$10.00) Ten Dollars reward to the first one furnishing me with the identity and parentage of Mehitable Doubleday or Doubleday, who was born about 1739, and married Joseph Wild 1759.

GEORGE H. CLAPP, *Brookline, Mass.*

BOND'S WATERTOWN.

A limited number of the "Genealogies and History of Watertown," by Henry Bond, M. D., has been completed by the addition of new plates, and will be sold at \$10 per copy, by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

The Society has also for sale the following books:

Vinton Memorial, by Rev. John A. Vinton, cloth, \$5.

Giles Memorial, by Rev. John A. Vinton, cloth, \$5.

Cushman Genealogy, by Hon. H. W. Cushman, cloth, \$5.

Woodman Genealogy, by Cyrus Woodman, cloth, \$3.

Braintree Town Records, 1640-1793, cloth, \$5.

Clark Genealogy, by John Clark, cl., \$4.

Gillson or Jillson Genealogy, by David Jillson, cloth, \$3.

Felton Genealogy, by Cyrus Felton, paper, \$3.

Huntton Genealogy, by D. T. V. Huntton, paper, \$1.50.

Life of Com. Samuel Tucker, by John H. Sheppard, \$3.

Memorial Biographies of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Vols. II., III. and IV., cloth, \$2.25 a volume.

Address, B. B. TORREY, Treasurer, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

THE SCOTTISH ANTIQUARY, or NORTHERN NOTES AND QUERIES. A Magazine of Archaeology, Etymology, Folklore, Genealogy, Heraldry, etc. Edited by the Rev. A. W. CORNELIUS HALLEN, M.A., F.S.A., Scot. Mem. Coun. Scot. Hist. Soc. Issued Quarterly. 48 pages, with Illustrations. Price 1s. Annual Subscription (payable in advance), 4s. Address the Editor, the Rev. A. W. CORNELIUS HALLEN, the Parsonage, Alloa, Scotland.



PROCEEDINGS
OF THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
AT THE
ANNUAL MEETING, 3 JANUARY, 1894
WITH THE
BY-LAWS OF THE SOCIETY

